

SWF: This Means War

by Scapino1974
from the Grey Dog Software forums

INTRODUCTION	6	SWF INVASION!	116
GETTING TO KNOW YOU	7	SWF INVASION!	119
FINDING MORE WORKERS	8	SWF INVASION!	124
SWF INVASION!		SWF INVASION!	127
DECEMBER 2005.....	9	JULY 2006.....	131
SWF SUPREME TV	9	SWF INVASION!	131
FIXING THE ANNOUNCERS	19	SWF INVASION!	134
SWF SUPREME TV	20	SWF INVASION!	142
SWF SUPREME TV	22	SWF INVASION!	145
THE YEAR IN REVIEW.....	25	AUGUST 2006	149
JANUARY 2006.....	27	SWF INVASION!	149
SWF SUPREME TV	27	SWF INVASION!	152
SWF SUPREME TV	29	PLAYING WITH THE BIG BOYS	158
WHEN HELL FREEZES OVER.....	33	SWF INVASION!	159
SWF SUPREME TV	37	SWF INVASION!	162
SWF SUPREME TV	40	SEPTEMBER 2006.....	166
FEBRUARY 2006.....	44	SWF INVASION!	166
SWF SUPREME TV	44	SWF WARZONE.....	169
THE WAR HEATS UP	46	SWF INVASION!	171
WHO ARE THE SURVIVORS?.....	47	SWF WARZONE.....	178
SWF SUPREME TV	49	SWF INVASION!	180
PANIC MODE.....	51	SWF WARZONE.....	183
BACKSTAGE BUSINESS	55	A BIGGZ PROBLEM	186
SWF SUPREME TV	56	SWF INVASION!	186
SWF SUPREME TV	59	SWF WARZONE.....	190
MARCH 2006	62	OCTOBER 2006	193
SWF SUPREME TV	62	SWF INVASION!	193
CHANGING TACTICS.....	65	SWF WARZONE.....	196
MOVING ON	65	SWF INVASION!	198
SWF INVASION!	66	SWF WARZONE.....	206
SWF INVASION!	72	SWF INVASION!	209
SWF INVASION!	75	SWF WARZONE.....	212
APRIL 2006.....	79	A NEW HEADACHE.....	215
SWF INVASION!	79	SWF INVASION!	216
SWF INVASION!	81	SWF WARZONE.....	219
A DEATH IN THE FAMILY	87	NOVEMBER 2006.....	222
SWF INVASION!	89	SWF INVASION!	222
THE BIG TIME	92	SWF WARZONE.....	224
GOING GLOBAL	93	SWF INVASION!	227
SWF INVASION!	93	SWF WARZONE.....	236
MAY 2006	97	SWF INVASION!	239
SWF INVASION!	97	SWF WARZONE.....	242
SWF INVASION!	100	SWF INVASION!	244
I'M KING OF THE WORLD.....	108	SWF WARZONE.....	248
SWF INVASION!	110	ONE YEAR ANNIVERSARY	250
SWF INVASION!	113	DECEMBER 2006	251
JUNE 2006.....	116	SWF INVASION!	251
		SWF WARZONE.....	253

THE PHONE CALL	256	SWF INVASION!	428
SWF INVASION!	257	SWF WARZONE.....	431
SWF WARZONE	264	JUNE 2007.....	435
SWF INVASION!	267	SWF INVASION!	435
SWF WARZONE	270	SWF WARZONE.....	437
SWF INVASION!	273	SWF INVASION!	441
SWF WARZONE	276	SWF WARZONE.....	449
END OF THE YEAR	279	SWF INVASION!	451
JANUARY 2007.....	282	SWF WARZONE.....	455
SWF INVASION!	282	SWF INVASION!	458
SWF WARZONE	284	SWF WARZONE.....	461
SWF INVASION!	288	JULY 2007.....	464
SWF WARZONE	297	SWF INVASION!	464
SWF INVASION!	299	SWF WARZONE.....	467
SWF WARZONE	302	SWF INVASION!	470
SWF INVASION!	305	SWF WARZONE.....	481
SWF WARZONE	308	SWF INVASION!	484
FEBRUARY 2007.....	312	SWF WARZONE.....	486
SWF INVASION!	312	SWF INVASION!	488
SWF WARZONE	314	SWF WARZONE.....	491
SWF INVASION!	317	AUGUST 2007	495
SWF WARZONE	324	SWF INVASION!	495
SWF INVASION!	327	SWF WARZONE.....	497
SWF WARZONE	330	SWF INVASION!	499
SWF INVASION!	333	SWF WARZONE.....	508
SWF WARZONE	336	SWF INVASION!	510
MARCH 2007	340	SWF WARZONE.....	513
SWF INVASION!	340	SWF INVASION!	515
SWF WARZONE	342	SWF WARZONE.....	517
SWF INVASION!	345	SEPTEMBER 2007.....	521
SWF WARZONE	353	SWF INVASION!	521
SWF INVASION!	355	SWF WARZONE.....	525
SWF WARZONE	358	SWF INVASION!	528
SWF INVASION!	362	SWF WARZONE.....	535
SWF WARZONE	365	SWF INVASION!	537
APRIL 2007.....	369	SWF WARZONE.....	539
SWF INVASION!	369	SWF INVASION!	542
SWF WARZONE	371	SWF WARZONE.....	545
SWF INVASION!	374	OCTOBER 2007	548
SWF WARZONE	383	SWF INVASION!	548
SWF INVASION!	385	SWF WARZONE.....	550
SWF WARZONE	389	SWF INVASION!	552
SWF INVASION!	392	SWF WARZONE.....	561
SWF WARZONE	395	SWF INVASION!	563
MAY 2007	400	SWF WARZONE.....	565
SWF INVASION!	400	SWF INVASION!	568
SWF WARZONE	404	SWF WARZONE.....	571
SWF INVASION!	408	NOVEMBER 2007.....	574
SWF WARZONE	417	SWF INVASION!	574
SWF INVASION!	421	SWF WARZONE.....	577
SWF WARZONE	424		

SWF INVASION!.....	580	SWF WARZONE.....	730
SWF WARZONE.....	588	SWF INVASION!.....	733
SWF INVASION!.....	590	SWF WARZONE.....	735
SWF WARZONE.....	594		
SWF INVASION!.....	596	MAY 2008.....	738
SWF WARZONE.....	599	SWF INVASION!.....	738
DECEMBER 2007.....	603	SWF WARZONE.....	740
SWF INVASION!.....	603	SWF INVASION!.....	742
SWF WARZONE.....	605	WHOOPS.....	745
SWF INVASION!.....	608	SWF WARZONE.....	745
GOING MOLE-LESS.....	610	SWF INVASION!.....	754
SWF WARZONE.....	616	SWF WARZONE.....	757
SWF INVASION!.....	618	SWF INVASION!.....	759
SWF WARZONE.....	621	SWF WARZONE.....	762
SWF INVASION!.....	624	JUNE 2008.....	766
SWF WARZONE.....	626	SWF INVASION!.....	766
YEAR END AWARDS.....	629	SWF WARZONE.....	769
JANUARY 2008.....	630	TCW TV.....	774
SWF INVASION!.....	630	SWF INVASION!.....	774
SWF WARZONE.....	634	SWF WARZONE.....	777
SWF INVASION!.....	637	SWF INVASION!.....	787
SWF WARZONE.....	645	SWF WARZONE.....	790
SWF INVASION!.....	648	SWF INVASION!.....	793
SWF WARZONE.....	651	SWF WARZONE.....	795
SWF INVASION!.....	654	JULY 2008.....	799
SWF WARZONE.....	657	SWF INVASION!.....	799
A MONKEY-WRENCH IN THE PLANS.....	660	SWF WARZONE.....	802
FEBRUARY 2008.....	661	SWF INVASION!.....	805
SWF INVASION!.....	661	SWF WARZONE.....	809
SWF WARZONE.....	663	A BLAST FROM THE PAST.....	820
SWF INVASION!.....	666	SWF INVASION!.....	821
SWF WARZONE.....	668	SWF WARZONE.....	825
SWF INVASION!.....	675	SWF INVASION!.....	828
SWF WARZONE.....	678	SWF WARZONE.....	831
SWF INVASION!.....	680	AUGUST 2008.....	834
SWF WARZONE.....	682	SWF INVASION!.....	834
MARCH 2008.....	686	SWF WARZONE.....	836
SWF INVASION!.....	686	SWF INVASION!.....	840
SWF WARZONE.....	688	SWF WARZONE.....	843
SWF INVASION!.....	691	SWF INVASION!.....	851
SWF WARZONE.....	694	SWF WARZONE.....	854
SWF INVASION!.....	701	SWF INVASION!.....	859
SWF WARZONE.....	704	SWF WARZONE.....	861
SWF INVASION!.....	706	SEPTEMBER 2008.....	865
SWF WARZONE.....	709	SWF INVASION!.....	865
APRIL 2008.....	712	SWF WARZONE.....	867
SWF INVASION!.....	712	SWF INVASION!.....	870
SWF WARZONE.....	714	SWF WARZONE.....	873
SWF INVASION!.....	717	SWF INVASION!.....	883
SWF WARZONE.....	720	I'VE GOT A BAD FEELING ABOUT THIS.....	886
SWF INVASION!.....	727	SWF WARZONE.....	887
		SWF INVASION!.....	890

SWF WARZONE	896	SHOULD OLD ACQUAINTANCE BE FORGOT...	995
OCTOBER 2008	900	YEAR END AWARDS	997
SWF INVASION!	900	JANUARY 2009	999
SWF WARZONE	902	SWF INVASION!	999
SWF INVASION!	905	SWF WARZONE.....	1002
SWF WARZONE	908	SWF INVASION!	1005
SWF INVASION!	917	SWF WARZONE.....	1007
SWF WARZONE	921	SWF INVASION!	1017
SWF INVASION!	924	SWF WARZONE.....	1020
SWF WARZONE	927	SWF INVASION!	1023
NOVEMBER 2008.....	931	SWF WARZONE.....	1025
SWF INVASION!	931	FEBRUARY 2009	1029
SWF WARZONE	934	SWF INVASION!	1029
SWF INVASION!	937	SWF WARZONE.....	1031
SWF WARZONE	941	SWF INVASION!	1035
SWF INVASION!	950	SWF WARZONE.....	1038
SWF WARZONE	953	SWF INVASION!	1048
SWF INVASION!	955	SWF WARZONE.....	1051
SWF WARZONE	959	SWF INVASION!	1054
DECEMBER 2008.....	963	SWF WARZONE.....	1058
SWF INVASION!	963	MARCH 2009.....	1062
FRICTION BUILDS	965	SWF INVASION!	1062
SWF WARZONE	966	SWF WARZONE.....	1065
SWF INVASION!	969	SWF INVASION!	1068
SWF WARZONE	972	SWF WARZONE.....	1071
SWF INVASION!	982	THE END	1083
SWF WARZONE	986	A CHANGE OF PLANS.....	1083
SWF INVASION!	988	MOVING ON.....	1085
SWF WARZONE	992		

INTRODUCTION

The phone jolted me out of my deep sleep. Rolling out of bed, I shambled over and answered it.

"Hello?"

"Hey, kid! This is Tommy! How ya doin'?"

Even in my sleep-deprived state, I could easily recognize the voice of Tommy Cornell, the owner of TCW and my boss. I glanced at the clock.

"Mr Cornell, it's three in the morning!" I grumbled, then realized that, given our recent problems, respect might work better. I sighed. "What can I do for you?"

"Hey, I just wanted to call and wish you good luck!"

I frowned. Good luck for what? Before I could ask him any questions, he continued.

"... Because you're fired."

I closed my eyes. I should have seen this coming. I was a referee in Hollyweird Grappling Company when Cornell took it over. I was one of the few staff members that he kept on, although I suspect he regretted that decision. I was perhaps a bit too outspoken about how I thought he should run the promotion, especially when Cornell made himself TCW World Heavyweight Champion. My being let go was inevitable, I guess.

"But don't worry, you already got a new job."

"I do?" I asked.

"Yeah, you're gonna go to work for Richard Eisen. You're his new head booker."

My head swam. I had to be dreaming! Everyone in the business knew that Eisen was looking for a new head booker for SWF, but why would he hire a lowly, outspoken referee? It didn't make sense!

"He's expectin' you to be there in a week, buddy. Maybe you can take your high-falutin' ideas and see if they work!"

With a laugh, Tommy hung up, leaving me to stare at the receiver in absolute bewilderment.

The week flew by quickly. To add insult to injury, Tommy had me barred from TCW headquarters, making it impossible for me to collect what few belongings I had there. To make matters worse, most of my friends wouldn't talk to me for fear of reprisals from the head office. Thankfully, Robert Oxford, a really stand-up vet at TCW, filled me in on what happened.

Apparently Tommy and Richard Eisen wound up playing poker against each other at some big media party. Both of them were pretty trashed, and at one point, after the other players had folded, Tommy suggested that they make a personal bet. If Tommy won the hand, Eisen would be forced to take me on as his head booker. I don't know what Eisen's stipulations were, but it really doesn't matter. Turns out Tommy had a royal flush and Eisen had been bluffing. Hence the 3:00 phone call, hence my new, baffling career.

In hindsight, it makes sense. Tommy and Eisen hate each other. I suppose that's what happens when you own the "Big Two" wrestling promotions. Tommy saw this as a way to get rid of a thorn in his side (me) and use it to bring down his worst enemy's company.

At the end of the week, I met with Richard Eisen. My first impression of him was that most of the rumors were true. He seemed like a pompous jerk, but apparently he was going to stand by the bet. How could he not when it was witnessed by all those people?

"Kid, welcome to SWF," he said, shaking my hand with a fake smile. "Over the next couple of days, I'll be giving you some business goals I want you to meet. Take a day or two to familiarize yourself with our product, but keep in mind, the first TV show you're going to book is coming up in two days."

I swallowed hard but nodded.

"Good. Oh, and one other thing. This is just between you and me, and if you breathe a word of this to anyone, I'll deny it. But one of your 'unofficial goals' is to make sure we beat TCW at everything we do. What do you say? Want to stick it to Tommy Cornell?"

A feral grin tugged at the corners of my lips. "Sir, it would be a pleasure."

Getting to Know You

After my meeting with Mr. Eisen, he took me down to the training facility to introduce me to the workers. He did his best to hype me, downplaying my very limited experience and saying how Tommy Cornell insisted that I was a man with "big ideas." Unfortunately, I could tell by the looks that most of the roster gave me that they didn't buy it.

I introduced myself to each of the workers. They were all polite. Well, everyone except Calamari Kid, Jumbo Shrimp, and Lobster Warrior. They had apparently heard about why I was there and grumbled about how SWF had to take in a "reject from a second-rate company." I took it in stride, but realized that they might cause problems later.

Thankfully, Mr. Eisen was very helpful that first day. He helped me organize the roster, making a list of our workers and highlighting the faces in green and the heels in red:

MAIN EVENTERS:

Christian Faith

Enygma

Eric Eisen

Runaway Train <-- Current Heavyweight Champion

Skull DeBones

Steve Frehley

UPPER MIDCARD

Elmo Benson <--- One half of the Tag Champs

Enforcer Roberts

Jack Bruce

Joe Sexy <--- North American Champ

Remo

Rich Money

Sam Keith

Squeaky McClean

Texas Pete

MIDCARD

Angry Gilmore

Black Hat Bailey

Jumbo Shrimp

Lobster Warrior

Warlord Agony

Warlord Pain

LOWER MIDCARD

Brett Biggz

Freddie Datsun

Groucho Bling <-- Other Half of Tag Champs

Robbie Retro

OPENERS

Calamari Kid <-- Shooting Star Champion

Flex

Pecs

ENHANCEMENT TALENT

Andre Jones

Bart Biggz

After looking this over, I started planning out my first storyline. It would be a little tight, but it would be a tournament to determine the Number One Contender for the Heavyweight Title. It's not that Runaway Train was a bad guy or a bad champ. He's great in the ring. He's just dull as a brick when he's on the mic.

I also put Richard Eisen on the booking committee and made Chief Two Eagles our sole road agent. Eisen wanted to be a road agent as well, but I made him our Authority Figure. When he asked me why, I pointed out that the smarks in the audience knew he owned the company anyway. We might as well take advantage of that.

Finding More Workers

One of the problems I inherited was that SWF's roster was too small. While we had enough announcers, color commentators, and refs, we needed more people to fill in the gaps in the roster. I started sending out negotiation requests to everyone I could think of. I would have liked to go after some of the wrestlers at TCW, but unfortunately, they all had written contracts and so weren't going anywhere.

Thankfully, while I was debating who to call, Joe Sexy popped into my office.

"Hey, I hear you're trying to find some new workers. I've got a few suggestions. Have you heard of the Survivors?"

I frowned and shook my head.

"They're a group of six workers. Been through a bunch of indie shows, made appearances in a bunch of bigger promotions. A few years ago, some of them tried to start their own promotion, but it went belly up. These six are the only ones who made it out with a penny to their name, hence their group name. You might want to look them up."

I grabbed a pencil and paper and asked for their names. Joe gave them to me:

Archangel, Chris Gordon, the Rev, Joel Kovach, Sabbath, and Devorah Triton.

I thanked him and said that they would all be at the top of my list of people to call.

[[SIDE NOTE: These six are characters that I created, so I figured I'd better explain where they came from]]

December 2005

SWF Supreme TV

Week One, December 2005

Held in the Medium New England venue

Dark Matches

1) FLEX & PECS vs. THE BIGGZ BOYS

Notes: Thankfully, the hot crowd helped the boys out here. Chief Two Eagles did a good job scripting the match.

WINNER: Flex and Pecs in 7:36

RATING: B-

2) ANGRY GILMORE vs. ROBBIE RETRO

Notes: Angry and Robbie put in a stellar effort. The crowd was surprised to see this good of a match before the show went live.

WINNER: Angry Gilmore in 7:36

RATING: B+

LIVE SHOW

1) The show started with Richard Eisen coming out to the ring. He addressed the crowd and informed them that SWF was entering a new era (that comment made me a little nervous), and in keeping with that new start, he was announcing a tournament to determine the Number One Contender for the World Heavyweight Title.

RATING: A* (and he wonders why I want him as an Authority Figure!)

2) A video montage played showing Runaway Train, the current holder of the heavyweight title. The man is a monster in the ring. Thankfully, the video didn't include any footage of him talking!

RATING: A*

3) ERIC EISEN vs. SAM KEITH (Tourney match #1)

Notes: What is wrong with these two? There were a few times when both of them no-sold each others offense! That ain't good! On the plus side, the crowd was into the action.

WINNER: Sam Keith (by cheating) in 7:57

RATING: B+

4) ANDRE JONES & THE LORDS OF WAR vs. THE UNDERWATER UNION

Notes: The Union looked horrible out there, just as I hoped. They got buried!

WINNER: Andre and the Lords in 7:49

RATING: C

5) STEVE FREHLEY vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN (Tourney Match #2)

Notes: Another good match! Steve and Squeaky really did some phenomenal work, and the crowd got behind them the whole way.

WINNER: Steve Fehley at 10:11.

RATING: B+

6) Joe Sexy is taking his North American Title belt for a walk, flirting with the girls backstage, when he bumps into Freddie Datsun. Freddie mumbles something under his breath about Joe. Joe takes exception. Soon, the two of them start arguing. Freddie challenges Joe to a match to settle their differences. Joe agrees, but refuses to wrestle in New England. He insists they do it next week.

RATING: B

7) JACK BRUCE vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS (Tourney Match #3)

Notes: As planned, the two went after each other and wouldn't listen to the ref. Things got so bad, the ref had to call the match. Unfortunately, these two don't have any chemistry. I'll have to keep that in mind.

WINNER: Nobody at 10:40

RATING: B

8) Groucho Bling, Elmo Benson, and Jessie (their manager) appear in a movie parody skit. It was thrown together at the last second, mostly because I didn't have time for them to have a tag match, but the crowd seemed to be into it.

RATING: B

9) Rich Money is backstage with his tag partner, Remo. He encourages him in his next match, saying that if Remo can beat Skull DeBones, they're going out on the town, and that he'll pick up the check. Remo likes that idea! And so did the crowd.

RATING: B+

10) SKULL DeBONES vs. REMO (Tourney Match #4)

Notes: Skull came out of this looking very dangerous. He dominated Remo the entire time. Unfortunately, some of the fans took that as no-selling moves, but for the most part, the crowd loved it.

WINNER: Skull DeBones at 5:54

RATING: B+

11) Runaway Train comes out to the ring and takes the mic. He says he doesn't care who wins the tourney. He doesn't want to wait until Christmas Clash (the next PPV) for a match. He'll take on anybody from the locker room right now!

RATING: A* (Huh. Maybe the boy isn't as bad on the mic as I thought)

12) Enygma came out and rambled a bit about tradition and values. It didn't make a lick of sense, and the crowd didn't like it. Train, just by standing in the ring, looked better. Thankfully, Enygma came to the point and accepted the challenge.

RATING: A*

13) RUNAWAY TRAIN vs. ENYGMA for the World Heavyweight Title

While they didn't sell each other's moves well enough, they really put on a spectacular match. The only downside was that the announcers didn't do a good enough job. Thankfully, the crowd in the arena didn't care.

WINNER: Runaway Train at 6:56

RATING: A

14) Train celebrates his win, hopping up on the ropes and showing the crowd his belt. Then Skull DeBones rushes in and attacks him from behind! The two wind up brawling for a few moments, but Train eventually rolls out of the ring and retreats to the back. Skull must really want that title bad!

RATING: A*

FINAL NOTES

I was able to sneak into the crowd and listen to the fans as they left the building. Much to my surprise, they were slightly upset! They wanted more storylines!

SHOW RATING: B

THE AFTERMATH...

After the show was over, the Underwater Union members came to me, absolutely livid about how they were buried by their opponents. I couldn't help but smirk as I informed them that they were all fired, saying, "Maybe I am a reject from a second-rate company, but now you're all rejects from a first-rate one. What does that say?"

Richard Eisen was a little concerned, but I explained to him that their "underwater" gimmick felt more suited to USPW than SWF. I'm not sure if he agreed, but he said he'd let me make that call.

FILLING IN THE HOLES

In the aftermath of the show, I found out that TCW had a B+ rated show the same night as us. Not good.

During the week, I did my best to plug the holes in our roster. I tried to hire unemployed workers as much as possible, but if I stumbled across any that were employed elsewhere but were good workers, I offered them a written contract and stole them away from their promotions.

So now, we've added the following:

UPPER MIDCARD

Archangel
Joel Kovach
Sabbath
The Rev

LOWER MIDCARD

Nevada Nuclear

OPENER

Aristocrat
Chris Gordon
Mainstream Hernandez

ENHANCEMENT TALENT

American Elemental

Darryl Devine
Derek Frost
Melody Cuthill

Since we needed a few more managers as well, I hired Nicole Kiss and Emma Chase (stole them, actually). Hopefully they'll help give our company a boost.

I also hired Curt O'Malley and Devorah Triton to be road managers, and hired Chloe Dean and Willow to be backstage workers.

With that done, I started planning out more storylines. Melody Cuthill will feature prominently in one. So will Emma Chase.

Before the next televised show, Richard Eisen called me into his office.

"Just thought I'd let you know, we may have some new wrestlers coming in."

I blinked, surprised. I mentally ran through the roster as it now stood. True, it was a little bottom heavy and a little top heavy, but I figured things would even out over time.

"Um, okay," I said. Really, what could I say? Eisen was the owner. If he wanted to bring in more talent, he could.

But on with the show.....

SWF Supreme TV

Week Two, December 2005

Held in the Medium Mid-Atlantic Venue
(the go-home show for Christmas Clash)

DARK MATCHES

1) THE BIGGZ BOYS vs. ANDRE JONES & AMERICAN ELEMENTAL

Notes: If Brett Biggz keeps performing like that, he'll never get over. He seemed to have his head in the clouds. Thankfully, the excited crowd covered for it.

WINNER: The Biggz Boys at 7:43

RATING: C+

2) CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. SABBATH

Notes: I had to see if Sabbath could perform as well as I had heard. He's supposed to be a good Rumbler, so I threw him into a dark match with Christian to see if it was true. Was it ever! Even though Christian and Sabbath didn't click, they still put on a match that brought the crowd to its feet! Not only that, but I paired Sabbath with the Guru, and that seems to work pretty well!

WINNER: Christian Faith at 7:34

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen starts the show once again, coming out to pat himself on the back. He points out what a genius he is as a wrestling promotion owner, stating that with just two days left until our next Pay-Per-View,

Christmas Clash, he had the brilliant idea to create a tournament for the Number One Contender. He reminded the audience of the action we saw last week, and reminded everyone that tonight, we'd see the semi-final match, that being Steve Fehley vs. Sam Keith. The crowd was eating out of his hand the whole time.

RATING: A

2) ERIC EISEN vs. REMO

It was a short match (only 6:28). Eric seemed a little off throughout the whole thing, so much so that both wrestlers started no-showing. Eventually, Eric got control of the match and was about to finish Remo off. That's when Remo's partner, Rich Money, charged into the ring and tried to attack Eric with a chair. Eric managed to wrest the chair from him, but the ref saw him with a weapon and called for the bell.

WINNER: Remo by DQ

RATING: B+

3) After Rich Money and Remo cleared out of the ring (mostly to avoid getting hit by a livid Eric Eisen who still had the chair), Eric grabbed a mic and challenged them to a match at Christmas Clash. Not a handicap match, though. He would have a partner, only he wasn't saying who.

RATING: B

4) STEVE FREHLEY vs. SAM KEITH (#1 Contender Tourney Semi-Finals)

Again, we're having a problem with the selling! But in spite of that, Sam and Steve put on a killer match, so much so I was worried that the rest of the night wouldn't go okay. The crowd was on fire by the end when Steve pinned Sam with his patented Fehley's Comet.

WINNER: Steve Fehley in 11:28

RATING: A

5) Backstage, Skull DeBones was watching the match. He said that it was a good match and Steve should be proud of how well he did. But he also pointed out that because of the draw last week, he doesn't have a semi-final match to compete in. He'll be going into the finals later tonight fresh while Steve will probably be pretty tired. It's not fair, Skull comments, but then, neither is life sometimes. He's positive he'll be the Number One Contender at the end of the night, and he's going on to win the title from Train at Christmas Clash.

RATING: A*

6) ENYGMA vs. ANGRY GILMORE

Unfortunately, my announcers have been absolutely horrendous for the past three matches! I'm thinking I'll have to replace them, but one of them is Jerry Eisen, Richar'd son! Yikes! But another superb match, one that got the crowd roaring at times.

WINNER: Enygma by submission at 9:24

RATING: A

7) Angry Gilmore is living up to his name! He looks pissed as the ref raises Enygma's hand in triumph. Finally, when he can't take it anymore, he jumps Enygma and beats him down.

RATING: B+

8) The Guru leads his tag team, the Lords of War, to the ring. He throws a few choice insults at the crowd,

then turns his attention to High Concept, the tag team champs. He says that Elmo Benson and Groucho Bling are silly little boys who don't understand the harsh reality of life, but that his clients would be happy to teach them at the Christmas Clash.

RATING: B

9) JOE SEXY vs. FREDDIE DATSUN for the **SWF North American Championship**

It was a good match. No spectacular, but then, Freddie needs a little more work to make him better. But Joe came out looking okay, and that's what counts.

WINNER: Joe Sexy at 8:26

RATING: B

10) Angry Gilmore is walking backstage, laughing about beating down Enygma when he runs into Chris Gordon (one of our new hires). Chris, wearing his yellow Spiderman mask, looks rather odd, but he berates Angry for his cheapshots on Enygma. Angry tells him to mind his own business and Chris doesn't get a word in edgewise after that, making him look rather bad. Richard Eisen comes along and suggests that if they have a problem, they should solve it in the ring. Maybe at Christmas Clash?

RATING: B

11) Ana Garcia is interviewing High Concept and asks them what they think of the challenge made by Lords of War. Elmo and Groucho start ripping on Warlords Agony and Pain, but for some reason, the crowd just doesn't seem to care. They accept the challenge, though, and will defend their titles at Christmas Clash.

RATING: B-

12) A video package plays, showing highlights from the Number One Contender Tournament. It ends, hyping the showdown between Steve and Skull DeBones.

RATING: A*

13) STEVE FREHLEY vs. SKULL DeBONES to determine the Number One Contender for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

More poor selling from the workers, and the announcers are still having trouble! But they both put in a great effort!

WINNER: Steve Frehley at 9:49

RATING: A

14) Steve Frehley can't believe that his hand is raised in triumph, but he runs from post to post, leaping onto the top rope while the crowd cheers. Skull rolls out of the ring, looking absolutely stunned.

RATING: A*

15) Steve continues to celebrate but then, out of nowhere, Runaway Train charges the ring and attacks him from behind. Steve can't even defend himself as Train beats him to the mat, then stands over him, holding his title high.

RATING: A*

At the end of the show, the announcers hyped the matches we'll see in two days' time at the Christmas Clash Pay-Per-View:

A) Melody Cuthill will make an appearance. This announcement bombed, as I expected. People were asking each other "Melody who?" But if all goes as planned, they'll know who Melody is soon! (F)

B) We'll also see Angry Gilmore take on Chris Gordon. Again, the crowd really didn't care. They got a little quiet at this point (C-)

C) We'll also see Almighty Dollar take on Eric Eisen and a mystery partner. That got the crowd popping again! (A)

D) ... only to crash. They don't seem to care about High Concept taking on the Lords of War! (C+)

E) But then, they want to see Steve Fehley take on Runaway Train for the title. Biggest pop of the night! (A*)

POST SHOW

Once again, I snuck into the crowd to see what people thought. There was a mixed reaction. People still didn't think that we had any hot storylines to follow and I admit, these first two shows didn't have much. But once the half-dozen workers that I've hired get free from their contracts, we'll be ready to hit the road running!

OVERALL SHOW SCORE: B

As I was entering the arena, butterflies were fighting each other in my stomach. My first Pay-Per-View. The criticism of the fans from the previous two Supreme TV shows were ringing in my ears when Eric Eisen flagged me down.

"Have you heard the news?" he asked.

"What news?"

"TCW's last show only rated a C+. We did better than them in the ratings and we had a better show! Congrats!"

With that, Eric disappeared to get ready for his match. I smiled. Things were getting more interesting.

SWF CHRISTMAS CLASH

Week Two, December 2005

Held in the Very Big Great Lakes Venue

DARK MATCHES

1) THE BIGGZ BOYS vs. FLEX AND PECS

What can I say, these guys do good work in the dark. I'll maybe have to bring them onto the show, but for now, they did okay. Well, everyone except Brett. His head just wasn't in it. Maybe the fact that we had a crowd of 24,800 in attendance distracted him.

WINNER: Biggz Boys in 7:01

RATING: B-

2) FREDDIE DATSUN vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS

A good match that helped boost the crowd before the PPV officially started. They didn't even mind the fact that Enforcer blatantly cheated at the end.

WINNER: Enforcer Roberts at 7:44

RATING: B+

THE PAY-PER-VIEW

1) We started the show with a video hyping the Main Event. Steve looked like the underdog I want him to. Train looked dangerous, demolishing his opponents. The crowd popped in a big way for this!

RATING: A*

2) Richard Eisen comes to the ring entrance and talks about how he has a major announcement to make. SWF has signed Melody Cuthill to an exclusive contract, and she's going to make her first appearance tonight in a fatal four way house-of-fun match for the Shooting Star Title. Melody came out and tried to play up to the crowd, but since they didn't know who she was, it kind of fell flat. That seemed to throw her off, but she made her way to the ring.

RATING: C

3) MELODY CUTHILL vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. THE ARISTOCRAT vs. DARRYL DEVINE for the **SWF Shooting Star Title**

As I watched the monitor, one of the backstage workers asked me what Melody was doing out there. "You know that the Shooting Star Title can only be held by men, right?" I paled at the news. I didn't know that.

But the match itself was okay. I suppose the problem was that there was little build up and these were all lower card workers. The crowd enjoyed the high flying action, but they also weren't too happy. Chants of "Where is CK?" started up almost immediately. I knew I had forgot something! In my rush to get rid of Underwater Union, I forgot to have Calamari Kid drop the title to someone. Oops. All in all, a passable match. Hopefully the rest of the night will go smoother!

WINNER: Darryl Devine at 9:33 to win the title

RATING: C-

4) Robbie Retro is walking through the backstage area, flirting with girls who think his gimmick (that of a 70s Disco Dancer) is funny. Out of nowhere, he's blindsided by Nevada Nuclear, who beats him down and then disappears again.

RATING: C-

5) ANGRY GILMORE vs. CHRIS GORDON

The crowd was getting restless. Thankfully, Chris Gordon, while maybe not the most well known wrestler, is a good all-rounder, one who can have a good match with just about anyone. He and Angry turned in a decent match. Angry dominated for most of it, punishing Chris pretty badly. Then Enygma ran in and tripped up Angry from the ring apron, allowing Chris to gain the upper hand long enough to make Angry submit to the Web.

WINNER: Chris Gordon at 7:19

RATING: B+

6) After the Almighty Dollar came out to the ring for their match, Eric Eisen came out and revealed that his partner for the evening was none other than the Archangel!

RATING: B

7) ERIC EISEN & THE ARCHANGEL vs. ALMIGHTY DOLLAR

This got the crowd's attention again! A great match.

WINNER: Eric and the Archangel at 12:36

RATING: A

8) Warlords Pain and Agony are backstage with maniacal grins on their faces. They taunt High Concept, saying that Elmo and Groucho are going to learn a lesson in pain. They just spoke with Richard Eisen, and the boss has agreed to make their upcoming title match a ladder match!

RATING: B

9) Speaking of the boss, he's on his cell phone, bragging to someone about what a great show they put together. The door to the office bangs open and Skull DeBones rushes in. Skull is livid about what happened on Tuesday night. He claims that he's a better wrestler than Steve Frehley and that Steve can't possibly survive his match with Runaway Train. Skull demands that Richard give him the title shot instead of Steve. Richard refuses, pointing out how Steve overcame great odds to win, such as beating both Sam Keith and Skull on the same night. But if Skull is so anxious to wrestle, he can take on Christian Faith later tonight. Skull, clearly angered, storms out of the office.

RATING: A*

10) And speaking of the champ, he has the mic. He holds aloft the title belt and boldly predicts that it's going nowhere. He warns Steve to not even leave the locker room tonight since nobody survives a collision with a Runaway Train!

RATING: A*

11) Joe Sexy, the North American Champ, is in the ring. He strikes a few sexy poses that gets some of the female fans screaming with delight. He even offers to show some of the prettier ladies at ringside a good time after the show. But first, down to business. He's such a good wrestler, he says, he's willing to take on anybody. He'll even put the title on the line.

RATING: A

12) Joel Kovach, a brawler who incorporates martial arts in his repertoire, comes to the ring. He says that he just signed a contract with SWF and figures that the best way to start his career is by taking the title away from Joe. Joe, who's jaw dropped when he saw who his opponent was, freaks out and tries to explain to Ric Young, the ref, that he was just kidding. Ric Young calls for the bell.

RATING: A

13) JOEL KOVACH vs. JOE SEXY for the SWF North American Title

Much to my horror, it became clear very quickly that Joel and Joe don't work well together. Their styles just didn't match up. Thankfully, the announcers were able to cover the miscues and the crowd was so into the action, they didn't really mind. Joe was able to use enough underhanded tactics to beat Joel.

WINNER: Joe Sexy at 13:52

RATING: B+

14) HIGH CONCEPT vs. LORDS OF WAR in a LADDER MATCH for the SWF Tag Team Title

The boys did well, but you could tell it took a lot out of them. The Lords of War were especially exhausted and

could barely move. I suspect they were happy when Elmo and Groucho climbed the ladder and pulled down the tag belts in the end.

WINNER: High Concept at 17:12

RATING: B+

15) Steve Frehley visits Christian Faith in the locker room. He says that he heard that Christian is in a match with Skull. Christian agrees. Steve pats his friend on the back and says that he knows Christian will do a great job. He even drops a hint that he'd be willing to name Christian the Number One Contender after Steve wins the title tonight. Christian laughs and thanks his friend for the offer, but says that he'll want to earn that honor.

RATING: A*

16) CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. SKULL DeBONES

Skull stormed out to the ring, clearly unhappy that he was in this match. He put on some good offense, which Christian quickly countered. The tide turned quickly again and Skull got a little ****y. He paid for it, though.

WINNER: Christian Faith at 7:01

RATING: A*

17) Skull stares at Christian in disbelief. He can't believe that he lost so quickly! Christian shrugs at him, then walks over and offers his hand to shake, saying, "You put up a good fight, Skull!" Skull doesn't shake hands with Christian. Instead, he rolls out of the ring and storms to the back.

RATING: A*

18) STEVE FREHLEY vs. RUNAWAY TRAIN for the **SWF World Heavyweight Title**

Train dominated the match in the early going, pounding Steve into the ground. There were a few moments when Steve got in some good offense, staggering the larger man, but every time, Train turned it around. Train finally set Steve up for his finisher, but Steve reversed it and the momentum shifted. Train couldn't stop Steve and finally, Steve had the big man down. He quickly covered for the pin. Ric Young started the count, but before his hand could come down the third time, Skull DeBones rushed into the ring and kicked Steve in the back of the head! The cover was broken and Ric Young called for the bell.

WINNER: Steve Frehley by DQ at 23:32

RATING: A*

19) Runaway Train recovers, seeing Skull DeBones attacking Steve Frehley. He doesn't seem to know what's going on, but he joins in the attack right away. The two men beat down Steve for a few minutes, but then Christian Faith rushes to the ring with a chair. The minute he slides under the bottom ropes, Skull and Train bail. Christian yells at them as they retreat back to the entrance, then helps Steve up.

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

Thankfully, no one recognizes me. I stood by the main entrance to the arena and listened in as the crowd filed out. A lot of them were complaining about how few storylines there were. A few complained about Melody and Darryl Devine. But overall, everyone seemed pleased. Several people said that they would be sure to come to a show when the SWF came back to the Great Lakes region.

FINAL RATING: B+

FIXING THE ANNOUNCERS

The day after Christmas Clash, I was seated in my office, looking over the figures for my first two weeks of being SWF's head booker. All in all, it wasn't so bad. At least, I didn't think so. Especially with a pay-per-view with an attendance of 24,800 fans and a buyrate of 352,455 and two A* matches to boot!

There was a knock at my office door. I glanced up and saw Devorah Triton standing in the doorway, a timid smile on her face. I couldn't help but smile as well. Devorah was a steal as far as I was concerned. She couldn't wrestle and she was only 17, but she had an innate gift when it came to backstage work. She was a natural when it came to booking and she understood putting together a match well enough to be the youngest road agent in the business.

"Hey, boss, I hate to interrupt...."

"No problem, Dev, what's up?"

"I think I may have found a solution to your announcer problem."

I winced. Over the past three events, I was plagued by poor announcing. Jerry Eisen, Duane Fry, and Queen Emily did an okay job for most matches, but when a high caliber match went on, things just broke down.

Devorah held up a video tape. "This is from a pay-per-view that took place a year ago."

I slipped it into the VCR and hit play. I winced when I saw Calamari Kid duking it out with some cruiserweight I didn't recognize. Devorah chuckled at my reaction.

"Pay attention to the commentary."

I closed my eyes and listened. I recognized Jerry Eisen's voice ... but the other two, a man and a woman, weren't that familiar to me. I looked at Devorah with a frown.

"That's Peter Michaels and Ana Garcia. They're still on the roster. You just didn't assign them as an announcer or color commentator."

I blushed. This would hopefully solve that problem.

SWF SUPREME TV

Week Three, December 2005

Held at the Medium Mid South Venue

DARK MATCHES

1) AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ

I wanted to see how these two openers would work against each other. That, and I wanted to see how Mainstream would do. I know he was hot in MAW, but could he hang with the big boys? The crowd didn't think so. Even though Mainstream lost, there were a few calls of "Boring!"

WINNER: American Elemental in 7:52

RATING: C-

2) THE REV vs. SABBATH

This got the crowd's attention. The Rev is an old veteran and actually trained Sabbath, and you could tell that they were used to working together. The crowd was at the edge of their seat the whole time as Sabbath and the Rev tossed each other around. They even jumped out of their seats when Rev hit Sabbath with the Crucifix Slam.

WINNER: The Rev at 7:56

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) The show started off with a video package of highlights from Christmas Clash. The video featured action by Archangel, Joel Kovach, Joe Sexy, Eric Eisen, Skull DeBones, Christian Faith, Steve Frehley, and Runaway Train.

RATING: A

2) We start the match with newcomer Melody Cuthill in the back. She thanked Richard Eisen for bringing her into the SWF and said that she intends to make a splash, starting with Black Hat Bailey. She ripped into BHB, making fun of his accent and the fact that he hadn't had a match in who knows how long.

RATING: C

3) DARRYL DEVINE vs. CHRIS GORDON for the **SWF Shooting Star Title**

Maybe Chris got hurt in his match with Angry Gilmore a week ago. Maybe he thought he was going further up the card. Whatever the reason, he missed a few obvious spots tonight. Thankfully, the hot crowd and good announcing covered for it.

WINNER: Darryl Devine in 8:55

RATING: C+

4) Joe Sexy is walking his title again, doing his schtick with hitting on the ladies when suddenly, Nevada Nuclear comes out of nowhere and runs him down. Sadly, you could tell that Nevada didn't hit Joe that hard. Joe did his best to sell the weak attack, but by the time Nevada scampered away, laughing maniacally, the crowd had lost interest.

RATING: C

5) The Biggz Boys approach Richard Eisen backstage. They ask him if they could possibly have a match against Flex and Pecs so they can show what they're capable of. Eisen makes a big show of looking thoughtful, then agrees with their request. He says that it won't happen tonight, but he'll book it for the next show.

RATING: C+

6) Before Richard can get back to whatever it was CEOs do when they're backstage at a wrestling show, Steve Frehley runs up to him. Steve complains about what happened at Christmas Clash. He had Runaway Train pinned and would have won the title if Skull hadn't interfered. Speaking of the Devil, Skull joins the conversation and mocks Steve Frehley's cry-baby attitude, saying that he had his shot and that meant Skull should get a crack at the title since he truly deserves it. Then Christian Faith interjects himself into the argument, pointing out that he actually beat Skull at the Clash, so wouldn't that make him the Number One Contender? The three wrestlers break into an argument before Richard Eisen cuts through the noise with a piercing whistle. He says that the best way to figure this out would be in a triangle match later tonight. Steve and Christian seem okay with this, but Skull clearly doesn't like the idea.

RATING: A*

7) Angry Gilmore is in the ring with a microphone. He calls out Enygma, clearly upset over the latter's interference in his match against Chris Gordon at the Clash. When Enygma comes out, Texas Pete jumps him from behind. While Enygma is tied up with him, Angry joins the fray and beats on him until Enygma manages to escape. I thought it was a good segment, but the crowd wasn't as into it as I had hoped.

RATING: B

8) ERIC EISEN vs. RICH MONEY

The announcers reminded the audience of how Eric and Rich had a tag match at Christmas Clash. They also explain that Eric requested another chance to prove himself, so here's his chance. It was a straightforward match that got the crowd excited again.

WINNER: Eric Eisen at 9:47

RATING: B+

9) Archangel comes out and thanks the fans for accepting him last week at the Clash. He says that he's excited to be a part of SWF, and he's even more excited to reveal his new manager ... Emma Chase! Emma comes out and waves to the crowd, but she didn't look too well. Maybe it was indigestion. Emma was a big name in three different promotions, after all. I hope it's not stage fright!

RATING: A

10) ANGRY GILMORE & TEXAS PETE vs. ENYGMA & JOEL KOVACH

The announcers had to fill in the gaps, explaining that Richard Eisen made this match after the attack on Enygma. It was a great match overall, one that the fans really enjoyed. I know that Enygma wasn't too pleased with the results, but I tried to explain to him backstage that he had to trust me on this.

WINNER: Angry and Tex at 7:48

RATING: A

11) Runaway Train goes to the ring and takes the mic. He holds up the title belt and says that he promised that he was going to remain Heavyweight Champion, and what he said came true. He then went on to talk about how everyone wanted his title, alluding to the upcoming triangle match. He said he didn't care who won the match, because he'd destroy whoever it was. He then called for a challenger to come out and face him. He

didn't want to wait to defend his title.

RATING: A

12) RUNAWAY TRAIN vs. JACK BRUCE for the **SWF World Heavyweight Title**

Train dominated the match, eventually tossing Jack out of the ring and then driving him through the announce table. Jack was out. Train gloated over his fallen form as the ref counted to 10.

WINNER: Train at 8:09

RATING: B

13) After Train's exit, officials helped Jack to his feet and led him back to the entrance. As they did, Skull DeBones came out for his match. Skull taunted Jack for losing, saying that when he (Skull) faces Train for the title, he wouldn't look so pathetic.

RATING: A

14) STEVE FREHLEY vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. SKULL DeBONES to determine the **Number One Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Title**

These three put it all on the line for me, and I couldn't be happier with the results. Before the match started, Richard Eisen came out and said that he was imposing a 15:00 time limit on this match. If they couldn't get it done in that time, they didn't deserve a title shot. Lots of near falls, lots of impressive spots, but nobody pinned anyone in the time limit.

RESULTS: Draw

RATING: A*

POST SHOW

The fans left the arena buzzing about what they saw. It was easily an A rated show, and many of those who were on the fence said that they would keep an eye on SWF in the future.

Even better news was the fact that TCW's "Total Wrestling" did nowhere near as well as us. It only rated B-. Yes! I know that that won't drive TCW out of business or ruin them, but if we keep putting on better shows, that has to hurt Tommy in the end.

SWF SUPREME TV

Week 4, December 2005

Held at the Medium South East Venue

DARK MATCHES

1) **DARRYL DEVINE & DEREK FROST vs. CHRIS GORDON & MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ**

It was a good opening match, but the crowd wasn't settled in and so didn't really respond that much.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez & Chris Gordon** in 7:37

RATING: C-

2) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. SAM KEITH & TEXAS PETE** for the **SWF Tag Team Titles**

This got the crowd on their feet. I mostly wanted to test this and see how it would work so I can give High Concept something to do next week. Tex and Sam might be a good team for them to face off against.

WINNER: **High Concept** in 7:38

RATING: **A**

LIVE SHOW

1) A graphic appears on screen announcing the main event: Skull DeBones vs. Steve Fehley. The Announcers explain that given last week's draw, Richard Eisen has created a mini-tournament. Whoever has the most wins by the next Pay-Per-View will face Runaway Train for the title. The crowd went nuts at this announcement.

RATING: **A***

2) Enigma comes to the ring. He's livid over how he lost last week to Angry Gilmore, and he wants Angry in the ring tonight! The crowd's excitement disappears.

RATING: **B-**

3) Angry Gilmore comes out with a box of kleenex. He dabs away imaginary tears, then throws the box at the ring. His response is short and to the point: "If you want to cry, call Dr. Phil. If you want an ass-kicking, I'll be more than happy to oblige!"

RATING: **B+**

4) **THE BIGGZ BOYS vs. FLEX AND PECS**

Brett seems to have lost his jitters from the past couple of weeks. While it wasn't a stellar match, it certainly wasn't the train wreck I expected. A good solid match by my mid- to low-card.

RATING: **B-**

5) Flex and Pecs, angry about their loss, jump the Biggz Boys and beat them to the mat. The crowd didn't care to see this. There were a lot of loud boos, and not the kind of heel heat that F&P should be generating.

RATING: **C**

6) Emma Chase is backstage, primping before a mirror. Joe Sexy comes up behind her and taps her on the shoulder. When she turns around, Joe sidles up WAY too close and introduces himself as a phenomenal wrestler, a legendary lover, and the SWF North American Champion. Emma tries to escape, but Joe doesn't let her. He points to his belt, saying it looks good around his waist, but he'd rather see her legs there instead. Emma is shocked and gags, then comments that she just threw up in her mouth a little. She runs away, leaving Joe looking quite bewildered.

RATING: **A**

7) Rich Money is in the ring with a briefcase. He and his manager, Nicole Kiss, talk about how their life has been turned into a living hell by Eric Eisen. Not only has Eric beaten him twice, Rich claims, but because he is the boss's son, he thinks he can do whatever he wants. Rich says that Eric has been leaving harassing phone calls on his voicemail, and he's scared for his life ("Nonsense!" Jerry, Eric's brother, insists. "You can tell that Rich is lying!") Rich opens the briefcase to reveal a lot of money. He offers it to whomever can take out Eric Eisen for him.

RATING: **B**

8) Queen Emily, demoted from her color commentary post, interviews Black Hat Bailey backstage. She asks

Black Hat about what Melody Cuthill had to say last week. BHB blows off the question, saying that Melody is a "silly little girl who is beneath his notice." He instead talks about his upcoming match with Robbie Retro.

RATING: B- (maybe it's the accent?)

9) **BLACK HAT BAILEY vs. ROBBIE RETRO**

BHB went on the offensive early and kept control of Robbie for most of the match. He looked like he had things sewn up when a desperation move by Robbie knocked BHB into the ref, knocking the ref out. That's when Melody Cuthill jumped over the security railing from the crowd, dove under the ropes, and hit BHB with a vicious DDT. She rolled out again. Robbie recovered, surprised to see BHB unconscious on the mat. He shrugged and slapped BHB into a submission move. The ref woke up in time to see BHB tap.

WINNER: **Robbie Retro** at 7:45

RATING: B-

10) Duane Fry (also demoted from the announcing table) is interviewing Archangel in the backstage area. Archangel takes control of the interview and talks about Joe Sexy's inappropriate behavior earlier. He says that Joe doesn't deserve the title, so if Joe's a man, he'll face Double-A later tonight and put the title on the line!

RATING: B+

11) Enygma is walking through the backstage area, heading towards the ring, when Angry Gilmore appears out of nowhere and lays into him, smashing him into the brick wall, tossing him into piles of equipment, nearly tearing off Enygma's mask before grabbing him by the head and dragging him towards the ring.

RATING: B+

12) **ENYGMA vs. ANGRY GILMORE**

Enygma was able to recover from the beating enough to put up a half-hearted defense, but Angry proved to be too much for the mysterious masked wrestler.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** at 10:16

RATING: A*

13) As Enygma lies on the mat, unconscious, Angry Gilmore celebrates his supposed "victory."

RATING: A

14) Melody Cuthill appears on screen, smiling ear to ear, and asks Black Hat Bailey if she's worth noticing now.

RATING: D

15) **JOE SEXY vs. ARCHANGEL** for the **SWF North American Title**

This match should have been much better, but it was just too straight-forward. Archangel and Joe could have told a story, especially with Emma Chase at ringside, but they just fought each other for seemingly no reason. In the end, Joe pinned Archangel with a handful of tights.

WINNER: **Joe Sexy** at 7:43

RATING: A (I suppose I can't complain too much)

16) Steve Frehley is shown walking to the ring for the Main Event.

RATING: A*

17) **SKULL DeBONES vs. STEVE FREHLEY**

Another phenomenal match between these two. There was a lack of selling, but it didn't hurt anything.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** at 11:40

RATING: A*

AFTERMATH

As the crowd left, buzzing about the show they had seen, I felt pretty good. At least, I did until Skull approached me.

"Wasn't I supposed to taunt Steve at some point tonight? According to the storyline you gave me, I was. Isn't that going to hold up the rest of the storyline?"

Ice rushed through my veins. He was right! I would have to do something to fix that!

[[OOO NOTE: Unfortunately, like an idiot, I did just that. I forgot to have a Taunt angle, so now I have to come up with a way to fix things so I don't hold up the next PPV]]

THE YEAR IN REVIEW

"Get in here and sit down!" Richard Eisen thundered as I cowered in his office door.

He looked mad. Earlier today, he had demanded my presence to review my performance thus far. I was nervous but confused. I didn't think I had done anything worth yelling about. While there had been some mistakes made, most of them had been dealt with. And we were doing better than TCW, both in terms of ratings and show results. I had just read that their "Psycho Circus" Pay-Per-View had only been rated a B, while "Christmas Clash" was a B+. I know, big deal, but we were better.

I took a seat and watched as he paced back and forth in front of me. Finally, he turned and waved some papers at me.

"Do you know what these are?" he asked.

I shook my head, not wanting to say anything to set him off.

"This is an industry newsletter, and at the end of every year, they rate promotions and workers. The results are in" His eyes flared, then softened as a big grin broke out on his face. "And we're mentioned three times!"

"Wh... what?" I asked.

Eisen pulled out a pair of reading glasses and looked over the sheets. "They didn't pick a promotion of the year or put out a list of the top 100 wrestlers. Said nobody qualified for either. But they named Steve Frehley as Best Young Wrestler of 2005. I quote, 'Frehley always had a mark of greatness about him, but the push he's been given has allowed him to shine. We predict great things for him in 2006.' That match Steve and Skull wrestled just last week? That's the Match of the Year! And that SWF Supreme TV episode is the show of the year as well! TCW wasn't even mentioned once!"

I breathed a sigh of relief. Eisen laughed.

"Sorry about all that bluster earlier. I was just yankin' your chain. Now, on to the financial side of things."

Any relief I felt vanished. This had been something that I worried about. It's not that I was being wild with my spending. But the negotiations with the Survivors had dragged out and the final salaries they agreed to were a bit high in my opinion. Not only that, but I had ordered the production department to use minor licensed music for ring entrances and to up the quality on our DVD releases and merchandise. It made sense to me; if we were supposedly the top promotion, everything about us should look like it. But I was worried that our finances would take a hit.

"When you started here, SWF had \$20,000,000 to its name. As of today, we have ..." Eisen consulted another sheet. "... \$32 million and some change."

I found it humorous that Richard Eisen would consider enough money to buy a nice house "some change", but I let that go.

"You're doing okay, kid. Our popularity is going up in the places where we visited, and we're beating TCW. But how are you going to fix that little problem with Skull not taunting Steve?"

I smiled. "Simple. 'SWF Fan Appreciation Day.'"

Eisen frowned. "What?"

From PWTorch.com:

Quote:

In an unprecedented move, the Supreme Wrestling Federation held what it called a "Fan Appreciation Day", an event held at their corporate headquarters in New England. The "biggest SWF fans", as identified by the promotion, were invited to tour the offices and training facilities, eat lunch with the wrestlers and other workers, and then were treated to an hour long exhibition, one that featured a four way tag team elimination match, a bikini contest, a singles match, and a repeat of the 2005 Match of the Year, Skull DeBones vs. Steve Fehley. 5000 fans took advantage of this free event and most felt that it was a top of the line show.

[[OOC: I had typed up a summary of the action, but the browser locked up and deleted my post. Hope you don't mind the little blurb. I included the missed angle and match, so the storyline that I screwed up is now back on track]]

January 2006

SWF SUPREME TV

Week One, January 2006

Held at the Small Midwest Venue

DARK MATCHES

1) **ANDRE JONES vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ**

Right now, I think these two need to stay in the dark. They can't seem to rise above a C match, which is okay for two openers, I guess. I just hope they don't get frustrated.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** at 8:28

RATING: C

2) **JACK BRUCE vs. SABBATH**

Hmmmm. I think I may have done this before. I'd better start keeping better notes! Jack and Sabbath just didn't click at all, and it showed in the match.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce**

RATING: B-

LIVE MATCHES

1) We begin our show with Enygma standing in the ring. He issues a challenge to Angry Gilmore, demanding that he get in the ring with him tonight. He says that they're not done yet, not by a long shot.

RATING: B

2) Angry comes out to the entrance. He asks Enygma if his mask is on too tight. Why would he ever get into the ring with him again? He's beaten him already. Several times, as a matter of fact. He won't be wasting any more time on a washed up old has-been like Enygma.

RATING: B+

3) Black Hat Bailey is walking backstage when Melody Cuthill leaps out of the shadows and attacks him. Black Hat tries to fend her off, but she's too quick for him. When Melody retreats, Black Hat is left down and out.

RATING: C-

4) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. CHRIS GORDON** for **the SWF Shooting Star Title**

A good cruiserweight match. Not much else can be said about it.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** at 9:37

RATING: C+

5) Eric Eisen walks past Black Hat Bailey, who is still recovering from Melody's attack. Eric enjoys a good laugh over the older wrestler's predicament, only to find himself in a similar one. Remo and Enforcer Roberts blindside him, savagely beating him until he lies in a heap on the floor.

RATING: B+

6) Emma is chatting with one of the backstage workers when Squeaky McClean approaches her. He apologizes for Joe Sexy's rude behavior the week before. He says that Joe is unhygienic, rude, and just plain dirty. He, on the other hand, is just what his name says. If she's looking for some good, clean fun, he's her man. Emma humors him, then politely turns him down. He's crushed.

RATING: A

7) **ROBBIE RETRO vs. FREDDIE DATSUN**

Well, so much for this storyline. I had grand visions of these two engaging in a best of seven match-up, facing each other in cages, last man standing matches, all sorts of wonderful fights that would help elevate them. That ain't gonna happen. They don't work well together. No chemistry at all. I'd say I should go to plan B, but I don't have one for these two yet.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** at 7:47

RATING: B-

8) After the match, Robbie goes over and shakes Freddie's hand. I, on the other hand, am standing by the ring entrance, hoping that they won't drag this out, especially since their program is over before it even started.

RATING: B

9) Remo and Enforcer Roberts find Rich Money backstage. Rich is hiding with Nicole Kiss, overplaying their supposed nervousness. Enforcer reports that the job is done, that Eric should have gotten the message. Rich is pleased. He hands over the briefcase of money to them and encourages them to split it up any way they see fit.

RATING: B

10) Enigma is also backstage. He bursts into Richard Eisen's office and demands to speak with him. He reminds Eisen of his long history with the company. He said he never complained, never asked for any favors or special treatment, but now, he wants Angry Gilmore in a match, and he wants him now! Richard Eisen waits a moment, then rips into Enigma, pointing out that he doesn't demand anything. He's not the boss around here, and to remind him of that, Eisen refuses his match request.

RATING: B+

11) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. SAM KEITH & TEXAS PETE** for **the SWF World Tag Team Titles**

For a match that had no build up and no reason to exist other than to give High Concept a paycheck, this wasn't so bad. The crowd was into the antics of High Concept, Jessie helped them out at ring side, and that's pretty good.

WINNERS: **High Concept** at 11:19

RATING: B+

12) Skull DeBones has something to say! He reminds the audience of how good he is, how he tore apart Steve Fehley last week in a match that will go down in the history books as one of the best ever. But now, Fehley is the one who is history. He needs to focus on Christian Faith. He glares into the camera and informs Christian that no amount of faith will save him now. Skull is going to turn his dreams of someday holding the title a nightmare.

RATING: A*

13) **SKULL DeBONES vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

Skull took an early lead, but you could tell he was brimming with overconfidence. That only grew as he was able to counter any offense that Christian mounted. Finally, Skull had Christian down long enough that he could have pinned him. Instead, he leaned over and trash talked Christian, mocking him. Christian recovered and managed to mount a serious offense, one that knocked Skull back. Then, out of nowhere, Christian hit Skull with his patented finisher, the Leap of Faith. He rolled Skull up quickly and won!

WINNER: **Christian Faith** at 11:51

RATING: **A***

14) **ARCHANGEL & JOEL KOVACH vs. RUNAWAY TRAIN & JOE SEXY**

The announcers explained that Richard Eisen made this match at Train's request. He wanted an extra challenge tonight. And boy, did he get one. He was able to dominate most of the match, but then Double-A and Joel were able to turn the tide. Archangel mostly concentrated on Joe, perhaps because of his actions towards Emma the week before. That left Train to Joel, who finally managed to get a Figure Four on the champ.

WINNERS: **Joel Kovach and Archangel** in 10:15

RATING: **A**

15) Joe and Train consult each other as the ref raises Joel and Angel's hands in victory, then rush back into the ring to beat the winners down.

RATING: **A**

AFTERMATH

The show was well received by the fans. For some reason, the fans of the Midwest didn't come out in droves. We only had 5000 fans when normally, a Supreme TV show draws closer to twice that. But this show will help us in the future. It increased our popularity and was A rated.

SWF SUPREME TV

Week Two, January 2006

Held at the Small North West Venue

(The go-home show for "When Hell Freezes Over")

DARK MATCHES

1) Melody Cuthill cut a promo with the help of Jessie, her manager, talking about what a splash she's made in the SWF already and that all the fans in the arena should stay tuned. The crowd didn't seem to care.

RATING: **C-**

2) **DEREK FROST & ANDRE JONES vs. JOEL KOVACH & ARCHANGEL**

The two young stars were standing in the ring, laughing and high fiving each other. At one point, Derek beckoned for whoever their opponents were to get down to the ring. When Joel's music hit, they both froze in fear. That fear turned to near panic when Archangel joined his partner. The two young stars were tired out after a match with the veterans.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach & Archangel** in 11:25

RATING: B

3) Flex and Pecs come to the ring and challenge the Biggz Boys to a rematch.

RATING: C

4) The Biggz Boys come out and accept the challenge.

RATING: C+

LIVE SHOW

1) **DERRYL DEVINE vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. THE ARISTOCRAT vs. MELODY CUTHILL vs. CHRIS GORDON vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ** for the **SWF Shooting Star Title**

With all these high fliers, it was naturally going to be a spot fest. If the performers were more over, the crowd might have cared more. As it is, it was a decent opening match.

WINNER: **Derryl Devine** at 9:55

RATING: C

2) Melody is shown going into the backstage area, slightly disappointed with herself, when Black Hat Bailey jumps out of the shadows and tries to attack her. Melody's quick reflexes, however, allow her to dodge out of the way. Before BHB can rally, she plants a superkick to his chin, knocking him out. Melody stares at his fallen form, then quickly escapes.

RATING: C-

3) Emma Chase is talking on her cell phone when she pauses and turns around and looks up ... and up ... and up at the leering face of Sabbath. The Guru steps in and does the talking for his client. He says that he hears that Emma has been looking for a boyfriend. Before Emma can correct him, the Guru says that perhaps she is like most women and is attracted to power. Just look at Sabbath! He is raw power incarnate. Sabbath flexes and growls and poses, the Guru egging him on. When the Guru turns to see what Emma thinks, she's gone.

While a funny spot, the crowd didn't care. They were grumbling and not too happy.

RATING: A

4) The Biggz Boys are heading to the ring for their match when Flex and Pecs blindside them, beating them to the ground, effectively losing the momentum we got from the previous segment.

RATING: C

5) **THE BIGGZ BOYS vs. FLEX & PECS**

Because of the sneak attack, the Biggzes were in no condition to fight back. They managed to mount a weak offense about mid-way through the match, but it didn't matter. It was over quickly.

WINNERS: **Flex & Pecs** at 5:49

RATING: C+

At this point, Richard Eisen tracked me down backstage and demanded to know what I was doing.

"You call this a go home show? The crowd's likely to walk out any minute!"

I smiled reassuringly. "Trust me, sir. They're not going anywhere."

6) Angry Gilmore comes to the ring. He looks over the crowd and says, "I know you guys are antsy. You haven't seen me yet! Now sit down and shut up. I've got something to say!" He then rips into Enygma, talking about what a pathetic, washed up old has-been he is. "He probably wears a mask to hide his wrinkles and his gray hair!" Angry Gilmore, on the other hand, is the wave of the future, a tsunami that will destroy anything that gets in his path!

RATING: A

"See?" I said to Eisen. "Told you."

7) But then Black Hat Bailey came out with a mic, livid over his failed attack on Melody. He screams into the mic a series of incomprehensible sentences, his accent sliding into a ****ney gibberish. Finally, he gets to the point: he always said that he'd only fight a woman if hell froze over. Well, at "When Hell Freezes Over", that's exactly what he wants to do!

RATING: C

8) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. PROBLEM SOLVERS** (Black Hat Bailey & Enforcer Roberts) for **the SWF Tag Team Titles**

Enforcer Roberts joined his partner in the ring, sporting a thick gold chain and some very flashy new sunglasses. He shows them off to the crowd, then fans out some of the money he got last week from collecting the bounty on Eric Eisen. The crowd thoroughly booed him for this.

High Concept then hit the ring and the match was on. For a while there, it looked like the Problem Solvers would win the titles, but then Jessie distracted BHB from ring side by making flirty eyes at him, long enough for Groucho to his BHB with the Bling Thing.

WINNERS: **High Concept** at 7:27

RATING: A

9) As High Concept celebrate their victory, the Lords of War, Sam Keith, and Texas Pete charge the ring. The four villains beat down the champs and work them over. Outnumbered 2 to 1, High Concept does their best to weather the storm.

RATING: C+

10) Enforcer Roberts and Black Hat Bailey have rolled out of the ring, looking absolutely stunned by this development. Enforcer then smacks BHB in the chest and laughs, saying, "Better them than us." That's when he's struck from behind with a metal chair, one wielded by Eric Eisen. BHB runs for his life and Eric pounds Enforcer over and over. Eric then picks up the bounty money which fell loose during the attack, and throws it in Enforcer's face. He looks at the camera and yells, "Remo, you're next!"

RATING: B+

11) Backstage, Enygma is standing with a mic. He stares at the camera and talks about the honor and tradition of being a masked wrestler. He looks at his career with pride and counts his time in the ring as the most precious moments of his life. Yet he's so enraged by Angry's antics, he's willing to put it all on the line. He wants to face Angry Gilmore so badly, he's challenging Angry to a career match. If he loses, he leaves.

RATING: B

12) Angry Gilmore appears behind Enygma and golf claps. He says, "You're on!"

RATING: B+

13) **JOE SEXY vs. ROBBIE RETRO** for the **SWF North American Title**

Robbie took the lead early, surprising Joe with a flurry of offense that left the champ staggered. Before Robbie could capitalize, though, Joe fought back and within minutes, it was over. After the match, Joe showboated for the crowd.

WINNER: **Joe Sexy** at 6:34

RATING: B

14) The camera pulls back to reveal Jack Bruce watching a monitor with Richard Eisen. Jack turns to the boss and says that Joe is getting too ****y for his own good. He needs a real challenge and Jack is more than happy to oblige. Eisen thinks about it, then nods. The match is on!

RATING: A

15) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH** to determine the **Number One Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Steve and Christian shook hands after the bell sounded. The match was back and forth the whole time with neither man getting an advantage over the other. Finally, though, Steve took advantage of the situation and hit Christian with the Frehley's Comet.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** at 11:50

RATING: A

16) Richard Eisen comes out to the ring entrance as Steve and Christian pick themselves up from the mat. Eisen is furious. He says that they held this mini tournament to determine who would face Runaway Train for the SWF Heavyweight Title at "When Hell Freezes Over", but these good-for-nothing jerks didn't help him! As far as he could tell, Skull beat Steve, but Christian beat Skull, and now Steve beat Christian. There was no clear winner, so he would have to do something against his better judgment. At "When Hell Freezes Over", Runaway Train would face all three of them in a fatal fourway match! The crowd popped.

RATING: A*

At the end of the show, the announcers ran through the announced matches for "When Hell Freezes Over":

- 1) Black Hat Bailey vs. Melody Cuthill (D)
- 2) Jack Bruce vs. Joe Sexy for the **SWF North American Championship** (A)
- 3) Enigma vs. Angry Gilmore in a **career match** (A)
- 4) Runaway Train vs. Christian Faith vs. Skull DeBones vs. Steve Frehley in a **Fatal Fourway** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship** (A)

AFTERMATH

The fans leaving the arena were a little miffed at how much Melody Cuthill showed up. Their thoughts were that she was overused. They also grumbled about Mainstream and Derek Frost, but all in all, it was a success.

FINAL RATING: B+

THE FINAL CARD FOR "WHEN HELL FREEZES OVER"

The Biggz Boys vs. Flex & Pecs
Melody Cuthill vs. Black Hat Bailey
High Concept vs. the Lords of War vs. Sam Keith & Texas Pete for **the SWF Tag Team Titles**
Jack Bruce vs. Joe Sexy for **the SWF North American Title**
Enygma vs. Angry Gilmore in a **career match**
Runaway Train vs. Skull DeBones vs. Steve Frehley vs. Christian Faith in a **Fatal Fourway** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Title**

Any predictions, or are the winners too obvious?

When Hell Freezes Over

SWF Presents "When Hell Freezes Over"

Week 2, January 2006

Held at the Very Big Venue in Tri-State

DARK MATCHES

1) Flex and Pecs appear on screen and taunt the Biggz Boys over their recent loss. They cross a few lines, making very degrading references to the Biggzes' mother.

RATING: C+

2) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. CHRIS GORDON** for **the SWF Shooting Star Title**

The four cruiserweights came out for a standard elimination match. The action wasn't top-of-the-line, but it wasn't that bad either. Chris was the first to be pinned, then Mainstream, and finally, American Elemental.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** at 7:43

RATING: C

3) Flex and Pecs are walking backstage, conversing quietly, when the Biggz Boys jump them from behind and beat them down. When Flex and Pecs are lying on the ground, groaning, Bart spits at them then laughs, "See you in the ring, boys!"

RATING: C+

4) Emma Chase, looking absolutely ravishing in a tight outfit, is in the ring firing free "When Hell Freezes Over" T-shirts into the crowd.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) A video package runs hyping the Fatal Fourway to determine the Heavyweight Championship. All four competitors look absolutely hungry for the gold.

RATING: A

2) Richard Eisen comes out and welcomes the crowd and viewers to "When Hell Freezes Over." He said that at one time, he would have said that a woman would take on a man in the SWF when hell freezes over. How appropriate, then, that tonight, we will see Melody Cuthill take on Black Hat Bailey! The crowd booed a little,

prompting Eisen to snap, "Shut up!"

RATING: C

3) **THE BIGGZ BOYS vs. FLEX AND PECS**

The Biggzes were fired up for the match, but you could tell Flex and Pecs were still suffering from the effects of their beating backstage. The Biggz finished them off quickly.

WINNER: **THE BIGGZ BOYS** at 9:53

RATING: B-

4) Remo is walking backstage, counting his bounty money from a few weeks ago. He takes a cup of coffee that's offered to him from a vendor who is wearing a large brimmed hat and sun glasses. Remo gives him a hundred dollar bill and tells him to keep the change. He turns to keep walking, only the coffee vendor picks up a pot of coffee and smashes it over the back of his head! Remo drops to the ground, screaming, and the vendor whips off the hat and glasses, revealing that it's Eric Eisen. He kicks Remo a few times, then looks in the camera, "Rich, it's just you and me now!"

RATING: A

5) Duane Fry is standing backstage with Jessie and her clients, High Concept. He asks Jessie what she thinks High Concept's chances are, given that they're in a triangle match with their titles on the line. Jessie blows off Fry's concerns, pointing out how good High Concept is. Lords of War? Try Lords of Snore! And as far as Sam Keith and Texas Pete are concerned, she doesn't think they could draw a triangle, much less win a triangle match. Her boys are going to get the job done, no question about it.

RATING: B+

6) A video package aired that highlighted Melody Cuthill's rise. The crowd didn't seem to care.

RATING: C-

7) **MELODY CUTHILL vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

Black Hat went to the ring with a very determined look on his face. Melody came out and tried to play up to the crowd, but they still seemed a bit lukewarm to her. I don't know if this storyline is working or not. We'll have to keep it going and see. At any rate, the announcers were stunned at how quickly Melody beat the veteran BHB. At least, they sold their astonishment very well.

WINNER: **Melody Cuthill** at 4:56

RATING: C

8) While Melody is celebrating her quick win, BHB rolls out of the ring, retrieves the ring bell, and then uses it to ring Melody's bell, laying her out in the middle of the ring. He sneers at her, then limps back to the entrance.

RATING: C-

9) Emma Chase goes into her lockerroom and discovers a very large bouquet of red roses waiting for her. She frowns and pulls out the card and reads it out loud, "Good luck tonight on your first Pay-Per-View. Love, Your Secret Admirer." She frowns and looks around, as if expecting to see who it's from.

RATING: A*

10) Queen Emily is backstage with Steve Fehley. She asks him how he thinks he'll do against his three

competitors later. Steve responds by saying that while he respects Christian, he isn't going to let their friendship stand in the way of the gold. He has nothing good to say about Skull DeBones, and to Train he says, "Your time is up."

RATING: B

11) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE LORDS OF WAR vs. SAM KEITH & TEXAS PETE**

Perhaps Jessie was on to something. This was a great match, don't get me wrong. But even though Lords of War were eliminated from the match first, they were by far the most tired of the crew. But High Concept did a stellar job on title defense #5.

WINNERS: **High Concept** at 11:07

RATING: B+

12) The camera catches sight of Runaway Train warming up for his match. He is scowling quite intensely. When Duane Fry approaches him with a mic, Train merely growls, sending Duane retreating quickly.

RATING: A

13) The Guru comes out and announces that he's dug up a new monster to unleash upon the world. He chortles that "hell didn't freeze over quickly enough," eliciting groans from the audience. Perhaps we overused that joke.

RATING: C-

14) **ERIC EISEN vs. RICH MONEY**

These two didn't sell each other's moves. Huh. But it was still a match that delighted the fans.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** at 13:45

RATING: A

15) Duane Fry, having recovered from his fright with Runaway Train, has found Christian Faith. He asks Christian what his strategy is for winning the Fatal Fourway. Christian says, "Winning any match is simple: you just gotta have Faith!" Unfortunately, Duane seemed a bit too stiff for his own good. I may have to start searching for someone else to fill his shoes.

RATING: A

As Christian walks away, laughing at his own silly joke, Jerry Eisen at the broadcast table wonders aloud, "Has anyone seen Skull DeBones? I wonder how he's preparing for tonight?"

16) Speaking of the devil, Skull has found and cornered Darren Smith. He tells Darren that he knows that Smith is scheduled to referee the Fatal Fourway later tonight. When Darren tries to deny it, Skull cuts him off. He leans in way too close and explains that he alone deserves to be Heavyweight Champion. He then orders Darren to "do the right thing and save yourself from a lot of unnecessary pain" and make sure that Skull left the arena with the title around his waist. Darren (who didn't appear at all frightened by any of this) swallowed and refused. Skull's eyes narrowed, then he lashed out, beating Darren to the floor.

RATING: C+

17) **JACK BRUCE vs. JOE SEXY** for **the SWF North American Title**

Right from the get go, I could tell that Jack and Joe just don't click. That's three people on the roster that Jack

can't work with. Maybe it's time that Jack found work elsewhere. Even though there were some obvious missed spots, the announcers covered it all smoothly, and the crowd didn't mind at all.

WINNER: **Joe Sexy** at 12:20

RATING: **B+**

18) Richard Eisen is sitting in his office when Ric Young (another ref) comes in and tells him about what Skull did to Darren Smith. Richard doesn't seem to care about Darren's welfare. He instead orders Ric to take over. Ric refuses, and says that none of the other refs will get in the ring for the main event. Richard snarls something, causing Ric to retreat quickly. He paces his office, muttering about how he has to find someone who can referee this match, someone who could be fair, and yet wouldn't be intimidated by Skull DeBones. Inspiration strikes. He pulls out his cell phone and starts dialing, saying, "I hope he's in town!"

RATING: **A**

19) **ENYGMa vs. ANGRY GILMORE** in a **career match**

As Enygma walks to the ring, Peter Michaels opines about what must be going through the veteran's mind. He reminds the fans that if Enygma loses tonight, he will also lose his job.

The match was intense. Angry seemed to dominate in the early going, scoring a number of near falls. But as Enygma kept kicking out, the frustration began to grow. Suddenly, out of nowhere, Enygma caught a second wind and was able to batter Angry back until he could put the younger wrestler in the Enygma Variation. Angry taps out.

WINNER: **Enygma** at 13:45

RATING: **A**

20) The ring announcer says that it's time for the main event. That's when some unfamiliar entrance music starts. Out walks the Rev in a striped shirt. Some of the crowd pops for this; others aren't sure who he is.

RATING: **B-**

21) **RUNAWAY TRAIN vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. STEVE FREHLEY vs. SKULL DeBONES** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Title**

The match started out slowly with the competitors sizing each other up. There were a few times when the heels tried to bully the Rev. Skull even shoved him at one point after a two count. The Rev simply pushed back harder. After that, they went all out until finally, Steve managed to catch Christian in the Frehley's Comet.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** at 20:55

RATING: **A**

22) Steve collapses to the mat, clutching the title belt to his chest in disbelief. He stands and looks out at the crowd, but then jumps over the top rope and leaps the barricade, hugging the fans and lifting up the title belt in victory.

RATING: **A**

23) After celebrating with the fans, Steve goes back into the ring and asks for a mic. Before he can say a word, though, Sabbath and the Lords of War hit the ring, attacking Steve. Skull, who had been down and out outside the ring, joins them. The last image we see is of Sabbath and the Lords of War raising their hands in victory with Skull DeBones.

RATING: B-

THE AFTERMATH

Unfortunately, one of the sheets got a picture of me and plastered it all over the Internet. I'm not able to slip into the crowd to gauge reactions anymore, so I spent the rest of the night on-line in chatrooms and wrestling forums, trying to see what people thought.

All in all, people were satisfied with what happened. Nobody seemed to regret spending their money on getting this PPV.

FINAL RATING: B+

SWF Supreme TV

Week 3, January 2006

Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Region

DARK MATCHES

1) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL**

It was a short opening match and it kept the crowd's attention. That's all I was looking for.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** at 4:41

RATING: C

2) **ARCHANGEL & JOEL KOVACH vs. SAM KEITH & TEXAS PETE**

This match blew the roof off the house, and the show hadn't even officially started yet. Good work by the veteran wrestlers all around, although I suspect some of the pop was for Emma Chase, who came out with her clients, Archangel and Joel.

WINNERS: **Joel Kovach & Archangel** at 8:01

RATING: A*

3) Jessie came out with the air gun and shot some leftover "When Hell Freezes Over" t-shirts into the crowd. Hey, we have to get rid of them somehow, right?

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) Skull DeBones, Sabbath, and the Lords of War come out to the ring. They are booed immediately. Skull explains that it's become increasingly obvious that his talent isn't being appreciated in the SWF, so he had to take matters into his own hands. He never meant to fall to the dark side, but if he has to go, he's bringing some back-up. The men in the ring with him will travel to hell and back, and they can't guarantee that anyone in the locker room will survive.

Unfortunately, while I thought people would be into the formation of a new stable, they were more interested in the t-shirts they just got.

RATING: B

2) But Skull moved on to weightier matters. He addresses Steve Fehley and says that it would be wise for the

young man to not get used to having that title belt, because he won't hold on to it for long. Skull is coming to get it.

RATING: [A](#)

3) As "The Dark Side" leaves the ring, a graphic goes up on the jumbo screen, hyping the fact that newly crowned SWF World Heavyweight Champion Steve Fehley will make an appearance tonight. The crowd popped.

RATING: [A*](#)

4) **BART BIGGZ vs. FLEX**

The announcers remind everyone that Flex and Pecs and the Biggz Boys have been at each other's throats as of late. This just seems to be another page in what's developing into a vicious feud. The offense went back and forth until finally, Bart hit Flex with the Buggz Up for the win.

WINNER: **Bart Biggz** at 7:31

RATING: [B-](#)

5) Nicole Kiss leads her clients, the Almighty Dollar, to the ring. Once she's on the mic, she does her best to hype up Remo's raw power and Rich's suave, sophisticated style. She rambled a bit too much and the crowd's interest began to wane. Finally, though, she got to the point: her boys want to take on High Concept in a non-title match.

RATING: [B](#)

6) Black Hat Bailey appears backstage and taunts Melody Cuthill, asking if her head still rung from "When Hell Freezes Over". He suggests that she leave well enough alone and learn her lesson.

RATING: [C](#)

7) Richard Eisen is waiting in his office when Enygma arrives. Richard congratulates Enygma on his win at "When Hell Freezes Over", but then goes on to say that what Angry Gilmore said made sense. Maybe it is time for Enygma to retire. So Richard is setting up a little test. If Enygma can win his match tonight, he can keep his job. If not, he's fired. Enygma appeared a bit perturbed, then asks who his opponent was.

His eyes grew wide when Richard uttered one word: "Sabbath."

RATING: [A*](#)

8) **SKULL DeBONES vs. JACK BRUCE**

Finally, someone that Jack can wrestle without looking bad! But then, Jack didn't look so good either. Skull dominated the match from the beginning, finally bringing it to an end with a Skull Krusher.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** at 4:38

RATING: [A](#)

9) The Guru is walking backstage, the sight of which just about killed the crowd. As he passes by a locker room, Robbie Retro opens the door, nailing Guru and knocking him over. Robbie doesn't notice and walks away.

RATING: [D](#) for walking; [C](#) for the door-shot

10) Remo and Rich Money are backstage, warming up for their match. Remo admits that he's a little nervous, especially since they both got beaten down by Eric Eisen so badly a week ago. How can they make sure that they'll win? Rich thinks about it, and then tells Remo to leave everything to him.

RATING: B+

11) **ENYGMA vs. SABBATH**

Enygma came out to the ring looking very worried, especially when he saw the sheer size of Sabbath. Enygma did his best and even managed to stagger the larger man, but in the end, Sabbath stole the victory by using the ropes for leverage. The announcers went nuts at that point, screaming how Enygma was screwed out of his job!

WINNER: **Sabbath** at 6:38

RATING: B+

12) The cameras find Rich Money backstage, talking quietly with referee Ric Young. Ric glances around, then sticks out his hand. Rich pulls out a massive roll of bills, peels off a few, and stuffs them into the ref's hand.

RATING: B+

13) Emma Chase finds Jessie backstage. She's holding the card from the flowers she received at the Pay Per View. She shows it to Jessie and asks her if she has any idea who might have sent them. Jessie thinks about it, then suggests that maybe it was the Archangel. Jessie reminds Emma about how badly Double-A reacted to Joe Sexy's inappropriate comments.

RATING: C+

14) **THE ALMIGHTY DOLLAR vs. HIGH CONCEPT**

Not surprisingly, High Concept lost after a very fast three count. Elmo and Groucho stared at Ric Young in shock and, as Almighty Dollar went back to the lockers, they shouted, "Maybe next week, we'll take those title belts from you!"

WINNERS: **The Almighty Dollar** at 9:57

RATING: B+

15) The camera goes backstage where we see Steve Frehley, the title belt on his shoulder, walking towards the ring.

RATING: A

16) Before Steve gets there, though, Nicole Kiss cuts a short commercial, encouraging everyone to pick up the latest copy of SWF's company magazine. She promises it'll be worth every penny.

RATING: B-

17) Steve Frehley enters to very loud cheers. He gets into the ring and thanks the fans for their support. He then adds that he's going to be a new type of champion. He reminds everyone how little Runaway Train defended the title when he had it. Steve intends to be a fighting champion, starting right now. He's willing to take on anybody who comes out.

RATING: A

18) Much to the crowd's surprise and delight, Joe Sexy came out and said that everyone knows that he's the

sexiest person backstage, especially since he holds the North American championship. But he'd be even sexier if he unified the belts!

RATING: A*

19) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. JOE SEXY** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Title**

It was a very back and forth match. Either man could have won it, but in the end, Steve hit Joe with a Frehley's Comet.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** at 9:40

RATING: A*

20) Joe is kneeling on the mat, looking very frustrated with his loss. Steve walks over and offers him a hand. Joe knocks it away, rolls out of the ring, and leaves Steve alone in the ring to celebrate his first title defense.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

We sold out the ballroom, blew it's roof off with two A* matches, and started some new storylines. All in all, a good night.

FINAL RATING: A

SWF SUPREME TV

Tuesday of Week 4, January 2006

Held at the President's Hall in Puerto Rico

DARK MATCHES

1) **The Rev vs. Nevada Nuclear**

Mostly just a clinic to see how Nevada could do in a match with a higher card star. Thankfully, the Rev took him through his paces and showed him a few good moves. The crowd loved it.

WINNER: **The Rev** at 4:50

RATING: B+

2) **JACK BRUCE & CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. SAM KEITH & TEXAS PETE**

I'm thinking that Sam and Tex may have to become a permanent tag team. It's not that they have great chemistry together, but in my mind, they fit nicely. This match served two purposes: to keep these veterans working and therefore happy, and to keep the crowd hot.

WINNERS: **Jack Bruce & Christian Faith** at 8:29

RATING: A

3) Jessie came down to the ring with the t-shirt gun. The crowd didn't mind a bit.

RATING: A

LIVE MATCHES

1) The announcers welcome us to Supreme TV with a major announcement: Steve Fehley will once again defend his title on Supreme TV, this time by taking on Sabbath. Ana Garcia commented that this is what sets Steve apart from previous SWF champions: he actually takes on challenges like Sabbath.

RATING: **A***

2) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. PECS**

The announcers spoke of how this feud seems to get hotter with every passing week, reminding viewers of how Bart Biggz defeated Flex last week. Unfortunately, we lost some momentum with this match. Pecs must have drunk the water or something; he seemed out of it. As a result, the match suffered.

WINNER: **Pecs** at 7:53

RATING: **C**

3) Emma Chase finds a note taped to her locker room door. She opens it and reads it, then looks around to see who it might be from. As she does, the camera focuses on the note, revealing flowery calligraphy surrounded by a heart.

RATING: **A**

4) Richard Eisen finds Enforcer Roberts backstage. He reminds Enforcer of how he fired Enygma last week because he couldn't get the job done. He also says that he knows that Enforcer is smarter than Enygma. The question is, is Enforcer willing to play by Richard's rules? Although he doesn't come out and say it, Eisen implies that Enforcer wouldn't like what would happen if he said "No."

RATING: **A**

5) Joe Sexy is in the ring and he informs the crowd that they should be happy. He traveled all the way down to Puerto Rico to allow them to bask in his magnificence. He also has some derogatory remarks for Steve Fehley. He knocks Fehley for being a fighting champ. Joe goes on to say that he would do the same, but it would be a crime against humanity if he somehow was injured and the ladies lost access to his sexiness.

As cheesy as it might sound, the crowd lapped it up.

Joel Kovach comes out and gets in Joe's face, saying that he doesn't deserve to hold the championship. As a matter of fact, he's challenging him for a match, right here, right now!

Joe looks the other wrestler over and laughs. He says he'd love to teach him a lesson, but he's not about to do it here. If he's going to defend his title, he'll do it in a proper venue, not in some back-water little nowhere place like the President's Hall. He laughs again and leaves the ring.

RATINGS: **A** for the promo, **A** for the challenge, **A** for the refusal

6) As Joe leaves, a graphic appears on screen, announcing a match that has just been made: High Concept vs. the Almighty Dollar. Jerry Eisen puts over the fact that High Concept were so angered by what transpired last week, they demanded a rematch. Almighty Dollar agreed, but only if the titles are on the line this time!

RATING: **B+**

7) **ANGRY GILMORE vs. ROBBIE RETRO**

Angry must have drunk the same water that Pecs did. He looked awful out there tonight. That's okay, because Robbie needed to pick up the win anyway.

WINNER: **Robbie Retro** at 8:33

RATING: **B+**

8) The Guru stands backstage, watching a monitor. He smiles wickedly. "Yes, Robbie will do nicely..." he muses.

RATING: **D**

9) Queen Emily is interviewing Black Hat Bailey and she asks him what he thinks of Melody Cuthill now. BHB begins to seethe at the mention of the young lady's name, and he quickly cuts to the chase by challenging her to a rematch at "Nothing to Lose", the next Pay-Per-View.

RATING: **C-**

10) Richard Eisen is in the ring and he calls out Enforcer Roberts. When Enforcer comes out (looking like a deer in the headlights, unfortunately), Richard says that he's had plenty of time to think over Eisen's question. Will he play by Eisen's rules, or will he make the same mistake as Enigma? Enforcer says he didn't need any time to think about it. He's Eisen's man.

RATING: **B+**

11) The camera cuts to the closed locker room door. Referee Ric Young steps out, counting a pile of money.

RATING: **C+**

12) Skull DeBones comes out and rips on Steve Fehley. He wonders why Steve won't face him. He claims to be a fighting champion, but he has yet to fight the obvious Number One Contender. Skull then informs the crowd that they're about to get a sneak preview of what will happen when Steve does.

RATING: **A**

13) **SKULL DeBONES vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ**

It was a squash match, pure and simple. Mainstream never stood a chance in the ring with an angry Skull. Within minutes of the bell, Skull slammed the smaller man into the mat so hard, Mainstream didn't get up. The ref checked him then started the ten count. Mainstream never even stirred.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** at 2:51

RATING: **B-**

14) While Skull is standing over his defeated opponent, Steve Fehley comes out. He says that Skull just doesn't get it. SWF is moving into a new era. Skull DeBones vs. Steve Fehley would be "Been There, Done That, Got the T-Shirt." That's why Steve won't face him.

RATING: **A**

15) The Guru is with Sabbath backstage, psyching him up for his match with Steve. Unfortunately, the Guru just doesn't seem to be doing that well with his promos. Sabbath, just by grunting and tearing the door off a locker, outperformed him.

RATING: **B-**

16) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE ALMIGHTY DOLLAR** for **the SWF Tag Team Title**

The match was a wild one with hot tags, great double-team action, and everything was so up in the air, nobody

was sure what would happen next. Toward the end, Remo had an exhausted Elmo Benson in the middle of the ring and was working him over pretty badly. Elmo connected with a desperation move and lunged for the corner to tag in Groucho. Before Elmo could make it, though, Nicole Kiss grabbed Groucho's feet and pulled him off the ring apron. This was done in full sight of referee Ric Young, something that set announcer Peter Michael's off. Remo then pulled Elmo back into the middle of the ring, hit him with a power bomb, then covered him for a fast three count.

WINNERS: **The Almighty Dollar** at 8:29

RATING: **A**

17) The camera cuts backstage to reveal Steve Fehley walking to the ring.

RATING: **A***

18) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. SABBATH** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Title**

Ana Garcia, our color commentator, must have joined Pecs and Angry Gilmore at Montezuma's drinking fountain. She seemed lost out there, which is a shame, because with a match this good, we needed someone who could deliver some good commentary. Sabbath looked like an out-of-control wrecking machine, one that gave Steve a run for his money. By the time Steve hit Sabbath with the Fehley's Comet, there wasn't a fan left sitting.

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

I don't speak a lick of Spanish, but judging from the happy faces that left the arena, we did pretty well.

FINAL RATING: **A**

February 2006

SWF SUPREME TV

Tuesday, Week One of February, 2006

Held at the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Region

5000 people in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. CHRIS GORDON**

Sort of a blah match, but that's okay. Once again, I'm just giving Nevada a little bit of a workout with a more experienced wrestler, just so we can gain a little confidence.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** at 7:28

RATING: **D**

2) **ARCHANGEL vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN**

I'll admit, I was nervous when I sent these two out there. These two are going to be participating in one of the hotter storylines I have going right now, and I had no idea if they could work well together or not! I know, rookie mistake. Thankfully, they blew the roof off the ballroom.

WINNER: **Archangel** at 7:38

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) The show started with a graphic that Steve Fehley was going to continue his "fighting champion" ways by taking on Sam Keith later tonight.

RATING: **A**

2) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ** for **the SWF Shooting Star Title**

The crowd was buzzing ... but about Steve Fehley! The cruiserweights did an okay job, it's just that neither of them are very over yet. In the end, Darryl smacked Mainstream over the head with some brass knuckles, knocking him cold.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine**

RATING: **C**

3) Melody Cuthill is backstage and she reminds everyone how Black Hat Bailey challenged her to a rematch. She says she's fine with that, and she'll be happy to meet him at "Nothing to Lose."

RATING: **C-**

4) Emma Chase is looking around backstage, and she comes across Squeeky McClean. She asks him, in a round-about sort of way, if he had been in her locker room recently, and if maybe he had left her some flowers or a note or something. Squeeky denies it, but then asks Emma out on a date. She politely refuses. An angry look flashes over Squeeky's face for a moment, but it passes.

RATING: **B**

5) **JACK BRUCE vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

That's it. I've almost had it with Jack. Once again, he has no chemistry with someone. Granted, they're both faces, so they won't face off in the ring that often, but still! By my count, that's four people Jack doesn't work well with! Still, this match really got the crowd jumping.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 6:43

RATING: **A***

6) As Christian celebrates in the ring, Skull DeBones, Warlord Agony, and Warlord Pain charge the ring and attack him, beating him down.

RATING: **B**

7) As the Lords of War continue to beat Christian, Skull grabs the mic and addresses Steve Fehley. "You think I'm history, that I'm unworthy of your attention? Guess again, Steve! I will hound you all the way to hell if I have to! Give me what's rightfully mine!"

RATING: **A**

8) Richard Eisen is waiting in his office when his son, Eric, comes in. Eric seems very relaxed when Richard slams the top of his desk and glares at him. "Eric, do you know how much trouble you've been causing me?" he asks. He goes on to describe how Enforcer Roberts and Remo were traumatized by his attacks, how Nicole Kiss almost quit, and that Richard had to throw a lot of money at the problem to make it go away. He goes on to say that Eric has always been a disappointment. Richard snarls that his son is a loose cannon and that he has a choice: he can either play by his father's rules or find somewhere else to work.

RATING: **A**

9) Emma returns to her locker room to find another note taped to her bags. She looks it over and looks terrified. She drops it, looks around the room in fear, and then dashes out the door.

RATING: **B+**

10) **JOE SEXY vs. FREDDIE DATSUN** for the **SWF North American Title**

It was a quick match. Joe masterfully cheated, finally pinning Freddie after giving him a low blow.

WINNER: **Joe Sexy** at 4:01

RATING: **A**

11) Before Joe can escape to the back, Joel Kovach comes out. He points out that they're back within the continental United States. How about now? Will he face Joel now? Joe laughs and tells him to get real, then leaves.

RATING: **A** for the challenge, **A** for the refusal

12) The Guru appears backstage and announces that his new client is itching for some action, and that Guru is going to give it to him soon. Richard Eisen has just agreed that the Guru's client will face Robbie Retro at "Nothing to Lose".

RATING: **C+**

13) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. SAM KEITH** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Title**

Another spectacular match by our champ. He and Sam put it all on the line and had the crowd on their feet more than once. They no-sold each other a few times, but it didn't detract too badly.

WINNER: **Steve Fehley** at 6:35

RATING: **A***

14) Emma is walking through a darkened hallway backstage. She looks around nervously. "Hello?" she calls. "Where are you? You said that I should meet you here ... aren't you going to show yourself?" Nobody shows up. After a while, Emma breathes a sigh of relief and then leaves. Only then does a shadowy figure appear in a doorway.

RATING: **B-**

15) A video plays highlighting the two tag team feuds we have going. First it shows highlights of the Biggz Boys fighting Flex and Pecs. Then it showed the Almighty Dollar beating High Concept twice. Richard Eisen's voice comes over the speakers: "They say where there's smoke, there's fire. And our tag team division is on fire right now. The worst thing I could do in this case is throw gas on it, right?" After a crash of lightning, the lights come up to reveal a ladder in the middle of the ring with the tag team belts hanging above it.

RATING: **B**

16) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. FLEX & PECS vs. THE BIGGZ BOYS vs. THE ALMIGHTY DOLLAR** in a ladder match for the **SWF Tag Team Titles**

I perhaps screwed up the booking order. I had figured a four-way ladder match would really blow the roof off this arena, but I should have had Steve's title defense last. As it is, it was a good match. The boys all put it on the line and the crowd did enjoy the spectacle. For a while, it didn't look like anyone would retrieve the belts. Then things broke down. Flex and Pecs went after the Biggz Boys and those two teams wound up brawling on the outside. Taking advantage of the distraction, Groucho tried to tie up Rich and Remo so Elmo could get the belts. As soon as Elmo reached the top, though, Nicole Kiss dove into the ring and knocked the ladder over. Elmo flew out of the ring and landed on Groucho, taking out his partner. Rich and Remo capitalized, got the ladder up, and retrieved the titles.

WINNERS: **The Almighty Dollar** at 19:54

RATING: **B+**

17) As the show closes, Almighty Dollar and Nicole Kiss celebrate in the middle of the ring.

RATING: **B**

AFTERMATH

Oddly enough, people were sick of Remo at the end of the night. Very odd. Overall, though, it was a successful event.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

The War Heats Up

I was sitting in my office when Richard Eisen walked in, carrying a copy of "SWF's Supremacy Magazine" and a ream of papers.

"Can you explain what this big expenditure is?" he asked, tossing the papers, which turned out to be a spreadsheet, on my desk.

I looked it over and grimaced. "Yeah, I know that's a little high. It's a 'signing bonus' for our newest worker."

"'Signing bonus'?" Richard asked. "What were the terms of the deal?"

"\$32,500 a month along with travel expenses and 20% of the merchandise."

Richard's eyes bulged open. "What? Why on earth did you give that much away!"

"It was the only way I could sign him," I explained with a shrug.

"Why? Who is it?"

I told him. He choked for a moment, then smiled wickedly.

"Wonderful! When does he debut?"

"At 'Nothing To Lose.' Something this big, you don't give away for free."

Richard nodded thoughtfully, then showed me the magazine. "And what about this article?"

Again, I shrugged. "I thought it might be nice to give our fans some background on some of our more unknown workers."

Richard flipped through the mag. "Doesn't this come awfully close to breaking kayfabe?"

"Since when do you care?"

Richard smiled again. "Caught me. All right. I hope you know what you're doing."

As he left, I swallowed hard and muttered. "So do I...."

Who Are the Survivors?

Taken from "SWF Supremacy Magazine" --

Quote:

Who Are the Survivors?

SWF fans may have noticed some new faces on Supreme TV and wondered who they are and where they're from. Even though they signed on less than two months ago, this group of wrestlers, nicknamed "The Survivors", have been a staple of indie shows for years now and are finally being given a chance to shine on a larger stage.

Surviving the Crash

But where did they get their name?

"That's kind of a sensitive subject," the Rev, the unofficial spokesman for the group, said recently. "See, I had just gotten back from a tour in England when I was approached by ... well, a businessman. I don't want to say who. Anyway, he convinced me that I should put some of my savings into a new wrestling organization, and he asked me to convince some of my friends to join as well."

The Rev contacted his brother, Chris Gordon, and their mutual friends, Joel Kovach and the Archangel and convinced them to invest.

"It sounded like a good idea at the time," Chris Gordon explained. "I was told that my investment guaranteed me a position on what they called 'the championship committee.' They claimed that they had a TV deal already with the ACE network and that a pay-per-view deal was right around the corner too."

"Unfortunately, it turned out to be too good to be true. Turns out that our 'president' ... and I use that term loosely ... didn't have the first clue when it came to running a wrestling organization. Half the kids he conned didn't know a turnbuckle from their belt buckles and the other half were cast-offs from other organizations who had a reputation for hurting people. It was an ugly situation," Joel Kovach said.

The four wrestlers wanted to bail, but the Rev convinced them to stay.

"It wasn't all bad," he explains. "There were some shining stars in that ... difficult situation. Sabbath, for example. I could tell from the moment I saw him that he had something special, so I took him under my wing and worked with him. I know he may not look it, but Sab's a sweet kid, a real go-getter. And he has a sister named Devorah. She's not much in the ring, but she has a knack for the business second to none."

"We stuck with the promotion for as long as we could," Archangel remembers. "We actually put on a few shows where the lockerroom had more people in it than the audience. Those were really bad nights. No one knew what was supposed to happen, everyone was looking to us for guidance since we were 'top investors'. It turned ugly really fast."

And disastrous. At the last show, one of the workers, another "top investor", arrived drunk and, in the main event, wound up crippling his opponent.

"The stuff hit the fan at that point," Kovach explained. "Questions started getting asked, the family sued our boss, and then, we came to discover, all it was was a big scam the whole time. He bilked everyone out of thousands of dollars, maybe even millions, and then fled the country."

"It was devastating," Gordon said. "It destroyed a lot of careers and really soured some good workers on the business."

But some good came of it. The Rev, Chris Gordon, Archangel, Joel Kovach, and now Sabbath and his sister, Devorah, had grown closer together. They were bound and determined not to let this negative experience destroy them.

"It wasn't easy. Lots of late night phone calls," the Rev said with a laugh. "And then, one day, it turned out to be the SWF on the other end. I'll admit, I kept after them, but now, we've all landed on our feet."

The Survivors

The Rev is still the unofficial spokesman for the group and their spiritual leader. He really is a former pastor, one who fell into wrestling as a lark. His superior skills allowed him to have a good match with just about anyone who steps into the ring with him and soon, he had fallen in love with the business, leaving his old career far behind.

But maybe not far enough. Even though he went on tours and gained popularity all over the U.S. and also in Britain ("Particularly in Scotland, although I don't quite know why," he laughs), everyone knew his background. Hence his nickname.

Chris "Flash Ox" Gordon is Rev's little brother. When Rev made the switch from Reverend to wrestler, Chris came with. His flashy, yellow Spiderman mask got him noticed in several venues. Although not as popular as his brother, "Flash Ox" is sure to put on a great show wherever he goes.

[Joel Kovach](#) received a black belt in Tae Kwan Do before entering the squared circle and he's known for incorporating martial arts moves in his work. A superior technician, he is also known for tying his opponents up in knots. He wears a mask as an homage to his years of touring the indie circuits in Japan, where he still has a rabid fan following. He and the Rev met up on a tour of the States and quickly became good friends.

[The Archangel](#) cuts a mysterious figure with his black-and-white face paint. He was a regular on the indie scene when he was found by Joel Kovach. The two of them were a successful tag team and held numerous titles in smaller federations before Joel introduce Double-A to the Rev.

[Sabbath](#) was a young up-and-comer that the Rev took under his wing. Even though he cuts a menacing figure, towering over most of his opponents, he surprises people with his quickness and ability to keep his opponents down.

What does the future hold for the Survivors? Only time will tell. But, as the Rev said recently, they're glad they survived long enough to come to the SWF.

"It's an honor," he said with a smile. "A real honor."

SWF SUPREME TV

Tuesday, Week 2 of February 2006(Go Home Show for "Nothing to Lose")

Held at Evanovich Riverside in Tri State

9,466 people in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **CHRIS GORDON vs. DEREK FROST**

Just keeping these guys loose and ready should I need them. The crowd lost interest toward the end.

WINNER: **Chris Gordon** at 7:52

RATING: **D**

2) **FREDDIE DATSUN vs. SABBATH**

These two had no chemistry in the ring. Thanks goodness this match never officially happened!

WINNER: **Sabbath** at 7:39

RATING: **B-**

LIVE SHOW

1) Jerry Eisen hypes the fact that later tonight, we'll see a match between Runaway Train, Jack Bruce, Christian Faith, Skull DeBones, the Rev, and Remo to determine the #1 Contender for the World Heavyweight Championship. Maybe we went on the air too quickly, but Jerry just didn't sound ready to go.

RATING: **B+**

2) Joe Sexy is shown walking backstage when he gets run over by Joel Kovach, who yells, "Are you ready to face me now?" Joel didn't look so good whereas Joe really shone.

RATING: **B-**

3) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. MELODY CUTHILL** for **the SWF Shooting Star Title**

The announcers put over the fact that this might not be the best timing for this match for Melody. Ana Garcia pointed out that she should really be concentrating on facing Black Hat Bailey in two days at "Nothing to Lose." Peter Michaels countered that if she could go into the pay-per-view with the title, that might be a good confidence booster.

The match itself was filled with decent high flying action. Nothing that the crowd hadn't seen before, but they stayed into it. Toward the end, Melody turned the match in her favor and was getting ready to win it all when Black Hat Bailey ran in and clocked her in the back of the head. The ref spotted it and called for the bell immediately.

WINNER: **Melody Cuthill** by DQ

RATING: C

4) Duane Fry is backstage with Robbie Retro. He asks the "Blast from the Past" if he's nervous at all facing the Guru's newest client, Nevada Nuclear. Robbie says that he isn't. "Gimmicks related to atomic weaponry? That's so out of style!" Robbie says, adjusting his polyester jumpsuit.

RATING: B-

5) Emma Chase is sitting in the locker room when the door bangs open, causing her to jump. The Archangel comes in and asks her what's wrong. Emma spills the whole story of how she's been getting anonymous notes and how she thinks she's being followed. Archangel tells her to not worry, that he'll get to the bottom of this.

RATING: A

6) Queen Emily is interviewing Nicole Kiss about her clients, the Almighty Dollar. Queen asks if they'll be facing anyone at Nothing to Lose. Nicole says they won't since Remo is in the #1 Contender's match, so he'll be taking on Steve Fehley for the championship. Nicole didn't look like she believed a word she said. Remo looked good just standing beside her scowling.

RATING: C+

7) Richard Eisen is talking on a cell phone about how he expects to get Eric Eisen's answer later tonight when Joe Sexy bursts into the office, livid about what happened earlier. Richard asks him what he can do, and Joe demands to face Joel Kovach at "Nothing to Lose." Richard informs Joe that Joel was just in the office and said that he wasn't interested in facing Joe anymore, so Joe suggests they make it a title defense. When Richard agrees to book the match, Joe comes to his senses and leaves the office, looking very worried.

RATING: A

8) Archangel is looking backstage when he overhears Angry Gilmore talking about a woman (who he never names). Archangel assumes it must be Emma, so he confronts Angry about it. This quickly degenerates into an argument, one that grows increasingly hostile until finally, Angry demands that the two of them have a match to settle it.

RATING: A*

9) **RUNAWAY TRAIN vs. SKULL DeBONES vs. JACK BRUCE vs. THE REV vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. REMO** to determine **the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A great match! The Rev was pinned first and rather quickly, followed by Train, then Jack Bruce. For a while, Christian had to do his best to fend off both Remo and Skull, who double-teamed him. Christian managed to put on a burst of offense, one that threw Skull out of the ring and allowed him to pin Remo, who left the ring looking extremely upset. Finally, Skull and Christian faced off, but Skull made short work of the other wrestler. Skull will go on to face Steve at "Nothing to Lose."

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** at 16:22

RATING: **A***

10) Richard Eisen comes out to the ring and calls out his son. It's time to give his answer. Eric comes out to a chorus of cheers, but Richard orders the fans to be quiet. Eric rolls into the ring, and Richard lights into him again, talking about what a disappointment he's been, how spoiled he is, how he is a disgrace to the whole Eisen family. Richard urges him to do the right thing and start playing by the rules. Eric finally is allowed to speak, and he says that he's thought it over and, if he's such a big disappointment, he figures he's got nothing to lose. With that, he throws down the mic and attacks his father, beating him down to the mat. The crowd goes nuts as security has to rush in to get Richard out of the ring to safety. As he heads toward the back, Richard spits that Eric will come to regret that!

RATING: **A**

11) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Steve turned in another great match tonight! He and Squeeky had the crowd roaring the whole time until finally, Steve hit the Frehley's Comet.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 9:36

RATING: **A***

12) As Steve celebrates his win, the Lords of War charge out from the back and attack him. But before any damage can be done, Christian Faith rushes to the rescue of his friend. The Lords bail before Christian can get his hands on them.

RATING: **B**

At this point, the announcers hyped up the card for "Nothing to Lose":

Flex & Pecs vs. The Biggz Boys (**C+**)

Robbie Retro vs. Nevada Nuclear (**C**)

Angry Gilmore vs. Archangel (**A**)

Black Hat Bailey vs. Melody Cuthill (**C+**)

Joel Kovach vs. Joe Sexy for the **SWF North American Championship** (**B-**)

Steve Frehley vs. Skull DeBones for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship** (**A***)

THE AFTERMATH

The crowd left happy, and that's what makes it worthwhile. I can't wait to see how people respond to our little surprise!

FINAL RATING: **A**

PANIC MODE

My stomach was flip flopping as the crews set up the ring for "Nothing to Lose." Things were shaping up nicely. The card was well received for the show and it promised to be a good night. True, some storylines weren't working quite as well as I hoped. For some reason, no matter how hard I pushed Melody Cuthill, the crowd just didn't care. So much for hotshotting her as a "tomboy." I was considering cutting my losses and letting her go.

That's when Richard showed up, looking quite pale and upset.

"We have a major problem!" he said. "How carefully did you look at that contract you drew up?"

Ice water shot through my veins. What did he mean? He handed me a lengthy document and pointed to the relevant clause.

My eyes widened in horror as I realized what had happened. My "little surprise" wasn't going to be available for the Pay-Per-View after all! I could have sworn I did the math right. I had envisioned a spectacular surprise to spring on the unsuspecting fans.

"What do we do? He's supposed to face Eric tonight to continue our feud! Do we insert someone else?"

I thought about and shook my head. "No. We'll save that match for next Tuesday. Granted, it would have been nice to use our newest worker at a Pay-Per-View, but I think it'll be better if more people can see his debut."

SWF Presents...

Nothing to Lose

Thursday of Week 2, February 2006

Held at the Maryland Wood in Mid Atlantic

17,802 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **ANDRE JONES vs. CHRIS GORDON**

The low card goes out and does a pretty decent job of starting things off. Nothing spectacular but then, not that bad either.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 5:20

RATING: **C**

2) **FREDDIE DATSUN & THE REV vs. SAM KEITH & TEXAS PETE**

Again, nothing too spectacular, but it warmed up the crowd nicely.

WINNERS: **Freddie Datsun & The Rev** at 6:38

RATING: **B+**

3) Emma Chase comes out with the air gun and shoots t-shirts into the crowd. The fans popped in a big way for her.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen comes out and informs the crowd that while tonight's show may be called "Nothing to Lose", a lot is at stake tonight for the wrestlers. Especially Steve Fehley, who later will defend his title against Skull DeBones. He then goes on to say that his son Eric has a lot to lose tonight as well. As a matter of fact, if Eric Eisen shows up tonight, security has orders to arrest him immediately.

RATING: **B+** for the match announcement; **A*** for the banning

2) Melody Cuthill is walking backstage, tugging on some gloves and stretching her arms. Black Hat Bailey leaps out of the shadows and smacks her with a chair. She falls to the ground, groaning.

RATING: C-

3) **FLEX & PECS vs. THE BIGGZ BOYS**

The midcard feud continues as these two tag teams took out their frustrations on each other. It was a fairly open match, but eventually, after some blatant cheating by Flex and Pecs, things got out of control. The Biggz Boys went after their opponents together and soon, the whole thing degenerated into a brawl that the ref couldn't stop. Finally, referee Darren Smith called for the bell.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** at 12:57

RATING: B

4) A video package aired highlighting the feud between Melody Cuthill and Black Hat Bailey.

RATING: C-

5) **BLACK HAT BAILEY vs. MELODY CUTHILL**

Melody really didn't look too good out there. She seemed distracted, especially when some of the crowd starting booing her. She did her best to keep things going and the two workers had an average match. Not PPV worthy by any stretch of the imagination, but it wasn't that bad.

WINNER: **Melody Cuthill** at 5:56

RATING: C

6) Duane Fry is standing next to Skull DeBones and asks him what his thoughts are regarding his match against Steve Fehley for the World Heavyweight Championship later tonight. Skull sums it up by saying, "It's about time! I've been after that belt for two months now. I deserve it. I'm destined for it. Steve, prepare to be crushed!"

RATING: B+

7) Richard Eisen is in the backstage area when he's confronted by High Concept. Jessie, their manager, points out to Eisen that since Remo lost the Number One Contender's match last Tuesday, that means he and Rich Money should be available to defend their titles, and that her clients are demanding a rematch tonight. Eisen "apologizes", but says that the tag champs aren't here tonight. But if High Concept want a match so badly, they can take on the Lords of War later. He laughs at them and then walks away.

RATING: B+

8) Robbie Retro is heading for the ring for his match when his opponent, Nevada Nuclear, smashes into him from behind, sending him head first into a pile of equipment. Nevada continues the assault, throwing him into the wall, bashing him in the head with heavy objects, and finally, he grabs Robbie by his 'fro and drags him through the ring entrance.

RATING: C+

9) **ROBBIE RETRO vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR**

Robbie and Nevada work great together! Just the right combination of comedy and menace. Nevada worked over the veteran pretty hard, dominating the match. Robbie didn't get in a single bit of offense, but that's okay, because he sold everything so beautifully. Finally, after a devastating match complete with smashing Robbie over the head with the Guru's cane, Nevada pinned him.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** at 4:39

RATING: B-

10) Joe Sexy appears on screen and talks about Joel Kovach. He makes fun of the other worker, pointing out the fact that he wears a mask. He suggests that the reason why is because Joel just isn't as sexy as he is. And he definitely won't be after Joe gets done with him.

RATING: B

11) A car pulls up outside the arena. "Who could that be?" Peter Michaels asks. The door opens, and Eric Eisen gets out! The crowd goes wild. Eric looks over the arena, smiles, and then heads through a door.

RATING: A

12) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE LORDS OF WAR**

High Concept did their best, but the veteran Warlords were too well coordinated for them. They menaced Jessie, keeping Elmo and Groucho distracted and finally, after a quick double-team while the ref was distracted, Warlord Agony pinned Groucho Bling.

WINNER: **The Lords of War** in 10:14

RATING: A

13) Eric Eisen is sneaking backstage when the police find him. They explain that they have orders to arrest him on sight. Eric appears to consider fighting back, but finally surrenders. As he's being led away, his father comes along. Richard taunts him, saying that he hopes he can make bail by next Tuesday, because he has a special surprise waiting for him. Eric lunges for his father, but the cops restrain him and then take him away.

RATING: A*

14) Jerry Eisen, looking somewhat haggard, explains that next, we'll be seeing Angry Gilmore take on the Archangel. He reminds the viewers of the argument that led up to this match.

RATING: B

15) **ARCHANGEL vs. ANGRY GILMORE**

These two put on a phenomenal match, one that told a great story. Archangel made it clear that he thought that Angry was Emma's stalker. Angry lived up to his name with a furious offense. His mistake was when he decided to flirt with Emma. That only enraged Double-A further. Eventually, Archangel hit Angry with the Fall from Grace and made the pin.

WINNER: **Archangel** at 17:18

RATING: A*

16) Queen Emily is backstage and tries to get a word with Steve Fehley, who is doing press ups. Steve doesn't answer any of his questions, remaining focused on his exercise.

RATING: A*

17) **JOE SEXY vs. JOEL KOVACH** for **the SWF North American Championship**

This match did not turn out as well as I had hoped. Unfortunately, there just wasn't any chemistry between Joe and Joel. Worse yet, Joe was visibly tiring by the end of the match. Thankfully the announcers and the crowd carried this match through and gave it a little boost.

WINNER: **Joe Sexy**

RATING: **B**

18) A video package aired, showing highlights of the feud between Steve Fehley and Skull DeBones.

RATING: **A***

19) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. SKULL DeBONES** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Maybe the match was too long. Both men looked tired by the time the final bell rung. That might also explain the lack of selling on display. But it was a good main event.

WINNER: **Steve Fehley** at 24:48

RATING: **A**

20) After making his fifth title defense, Steve Fehley celebrates in the ring, going from post to post and raising the title in triumph.

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

People are still complaining about Melody Cuthill. Sadly, I think that means that her storyline has to come to an end a little early. I had hoped to establish her as a major competitor even though she's a woman, but seeing as she can't rise above a C-level match, I doubt she'll do much better.

Overall, not the best Pay-Per-View, but we entertained the fans and it should have increased our popularity.

FINAL RATING: **B**

Backstage Business

Thankfully, our "little" surprise was able to come to work the day before the next Supreme TV.

Financially, our company was doing well. After the last Pay-Per-View, we had a total of \$49.5 million on hand.

We were also working on branching out a little. I started a house show program a month ago that sent our workers touring the United States and Canada. I also was able to negotiate a deal with Mexican, European, Canadian, and Japanese television companies to air Supreme TV, similar to the deal we had with British television. Our shows were now being broadcast the world over. Granted, in some markets, we only had 2,000 viewers, but it was something that got our foot in the door.

I also stopped the storyline with Melody. The intent had always been to give her a good push and rocket her up the ranks to mix it up with the "big boys", but sadly, the fans just didn't care. She had just risen to the Lower Midcard, but that took two pay-per-views. Since she's a good high flier, I'll keep her on the roster to work with the other cruiserweights.

And since he wasn't going over well with the fans, Sabbath has been released from the SWF.



SWF SUPREME TV

Tuesday, Week 3 of February 2006

Held in Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes Region

DARK MATCHES

1) **ANDRE JONES vs. MELODY CUTHILL**

Melody was a little upset with me when she went out tonight. She had gotten used to being in the spotlight and she had hoped that her storyline would carry her far. Maybe she needed something to vent her frustration. I think it's that she and Andre have good chemistry together. Whatever the case, this match was much better than I expected.

WINNER: **Melody Cuthill** in 7:02

RATING: B-

2) **ARCHANGEL & JOEL KOVACH & THE REV vs. SKULL DeBONES & THE LORDS OF WAR**

As Archangel went through the curtain, he gave me a confused look. "Are you sure you want me wrestling right now?" he asked. I shooed him through and only remembered about halfway through that he's in a match later tonight as well. I hope the good people of the Great Lakes region don't get sick of seeing him, but I suspect they will. Oh well. The surprise we have for them later tonight will more than make up for it.

WINNER: **The Rev, Archangel, and Joel Kovach** in 7:16

RATING: A

3) A graphic appears on the big screen, letting the crowd know that later tonight, we'll see Steve Fehley defend his title against Sam Keith.

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) A highlight video from "Nothing to Lose" plays, featuring Melody Cuthill, Black Hat Bailey, Eric Eisen, the Archangel, Joel Kovach, Joe Sexy, Skull DeBones, and Steve Fehley.

RATING: B+

2) The show starts with Mainstream Hernandez in the ring. He says that he's pumped after last Thursday's great show and he wants to be part of the action. So he's challenging Darryl Devine to a championship match. Darryl comes out and says that if Mainstream wants to lose that badly, he'll grant his wish.

RATING: C for the challenge and the acceptance

3) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ** for **the SWF Shooting Star Championship**

The match went back and forth for a while with plenty of high spots. Finally, though, the action went outside the ring. Darryl grabbed Mainstream and threw him head first into the ring steps, knocking the other wrestler out. Darryl rolled back into the ring, leaving Mainstream outside to be counted out.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 7:39

RATING: C

4) The Biggz Boys are being interviewed backstage by Duane Fry. They say that facing off against Flex and

Pecs the past couple of months has been an interesting challenge, but that they're tired of playing. They challenge the other team to face them in a steel cage at the next Pay-Per-View.

RATING: C+

5) Archangel is backstage, looking once again for Emma Chase's stalker. He then remembers one of the people who asked her out a few weeks ago: Sabbath. He finds the big man and gets in his face, accusing him of harassing Emma. Sabbath denies it, but suggests that if Archangel has a problem with him, he'd be more than happy to step into the ring with him.

RATING: A*

6) Queen Emily is interviewing the Guru about his new client, Nevada Nuclear. Guru admits that Nevada is a little new at this, but he has the raw power to go as far as he wants.

RATING: C

7) Chris Gordon bumps into American Elemental backstage. The two masked wrestlers start arguing and it soon becomes heated. Before things get out of hand, though, Richard Eisen comes along and suggests that if they have a problem, maybe they should solve it in the ring next week.

RATING: B

8) Richard Eisen is standing in the ring and he calls out his son. Eric enters without any music or fanfare. Richard smiles wickedly at him. He asks Eric if he enjoyed his night in jail after trespassing at "Nothing to Lose." He says that it's time for his son to learn an important lesson: Don't mess with Dad. He is going to punish him the best way possible. He's booked him in a match with this person....

Richard points to the ring entrance. Strange entrance music begins to play. Then **BLZ Bubb** (formerly of TCW) comes out. The crowd explodes. Jerry Eisen screams, "What is he doing here? He doesn't work for the SWF, does he?" BLZ Bub rolls into the ring and then roars at Eric. Richard laughs maniacally and gets out of the way. Eric can only stare at the larger worker in shock.

RATING: A*

9) **ERIC EISEN vs. BLZ BUBB**

Bubb was a monster, dominating the smaller man and tossing him around like he was nothing. Unfortunately, Eric didn't make the devastating offense look that bad. At the end, Eric managed to hit the Silver Spoon Shock, seemingly out of nowhere, knocking the larger man to the mat. Eric dove on top of him and picked up the win, then rolled out of there as quickly as possible.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 14:17

RATING: A

10) BLZ Bubb can't believe that he lost! He roars and shakes the ropes with a savage fury, then finally calms down enough to head towards the back. On his way out, though, Sabbath passes him and makes some snide comment about losing his first match in the SWF. BLZ Bubb doesn't take kindly to that, and so the two giants start brawling on the entrance ramp. A number of officials stream out of the back to separate them.

RATING: A

11) **ARCHANGEL vs. SABBATH**

I'll have to say this about Sabbath: he's a professional. This was his last match with the SWF, and he allowed Double-A to thoroughly bury him. Even though this was a squash, both competitors came out looking great.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 10:17

RATING: **A**

12) Sabbath is standing in the ring, looking absolutely shocked that he lost. Then Nevada Nuclear charged out of the crowd, rolled into the ring, and slammed into him from behind. Unfortunately, Nevada didn't actually hit Sabbath that hard, and you could tell. Sabbath sold the move, though, throwing himself through the ropes and staring back at Nevada in surprise. Nevada paused for a moment, surprised as well, then went into a crazy routine of snarling and spitting.

RATING: **C**

13) Emma is sitting backstage, crying to herself. She looks up when the door opens. "Archangel?" she asks. No, it's actually Squeeky McClean. She tries to throw him out, but he points out that maybe she wants to talk. Emma isn't sure, but Squeeky sits down next to her anyway. Before she can say anything else, though, Squeeky throws his arms around her, stroking her hair and whispering comforting things to her. Emma is so shocked she doesn't respond. That's when Archangel does show up. He takes one look at them and storms out of the room.

RATING: **B+**

14) Sam Keith is backstage with a mic. He says it's about time he got a shot at Steve Frehley. He predicts he'll be walking away with the title tonight.

RATING: **B+**

15) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. SAM KEITH** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Title**

Again, a good match from our champ. It was a nail biter with no clear indications of who was going to win. Finally, though, as Steve was setting Sam up for the Frehley's Comet, Skull DeBones rushed in and attacked Steve. Sam Keith was disqualified.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** by DQ in 7:47

RATING: **A**

AFTERMATH

Once the show was over, I found our latest hire and clapped him on the back. BLZ Bubb smiled and thanked me for the kind welcome.

"I'm just glad we could get you. I bet Tommy Cornell is scrambling right now."

"I'll say. Did you hear what happened with Demon Anger?" Bubb asked.

I shook my head. "What?"

"His contract was up last week, just like mine was two weeks ago. But Tommy was so worried that you'd steal him away too, he called him the second the contract expired to extend it. 'Course, that was at midnight and Anger was already in bed, so he wasn't too pleased about that."

I smiled. Things were working out quite nicely.

FINAL RATING: **A**

SWF SUPREME TV

Tuesday, Week 4 of February 2006
Held at the Quebec City Arena in Quebec
2,000 People in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ** for the **SWF Shooting Star Championship**

I thought maybe some Cruiserweight action in the early going would help warm up the crowd. Sadly, it did not.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 5:52

RATING: **D**

2) **JACK BRUCE vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR**

Again, we're just giving Nevada some experience working against people higher up on the card. Not spectacular, but that's okay, since this match technically never happened.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 6:38

RATING: **C-**

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen is in the ring, and he welcomes our Canadian fans to SWF Supreme TV. He says that all of the superstars are looking forward to putting on a spectacular show for them this evening ... all of them except for one, that is. His son, Eric, has been out of control lately, so Richard says that he had no choice but to suspend him. For the protection of every worker backstage and for the fans as well, Richard has had Eric banned from the building.

Unfortunately, while Richard really did a great job, the Canadians weren't in a good mood. Even though the segment only lasted five minutes, they were chanting "Boring!" within two.

RATING: **A**

2) A video package plays that reminds fans of the argument that Chris Gordon and American Elemental had the week before, one that's supposed to be resolved in the ring this week.

RATING: **F**

3) **CHRIS GORDON vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL**

Maybe Canadians just don't like high fliers. I don't know what to make of this. They didn't seem to care at all, even though Chris and AE had specific instructions to work the crowd.

WINNER: **American Elemental** in 6:41

RATING: **D**

4) The cameras cut to the backstage area, specifically the lockerrooms, where Mainstream Hernandez is rummaging through bags that belong to Darryl Devine. He pulls out the Shooting Star Title and smiles triumphantly, then stuffs it up his shirt and scurries out of the room.

RATING: **F**

5) Peter Michaels wonders why Mainstream is stealing the titles, which reminds Ana Garcia of what happened to High Concept. They grouse about how the Almighty Dollar stole the title belts from Elmo and Groucho through their underhanded tactics. They go on to praise High Concept and say that in a perfect world, they would still be the champs.

RATING: C+

6) Flex stands in the ring with a mic, saying that he doesn't want to wait until "Awesome Impact" to get his hands on the Biggz. He wants some action tonight! He calls out Brett Biggz to face him. When Brett comes out, he's blindsided by Pecs. Flex joins him and they throw the Biggz boy around, smashing him into all sorts of equipment and the security barrier, until they finally laugh at him and leave him lying on the ground, injured.

RATING: C-

7) Nicole Kiss is backstage with the Almighty Dollar being interviewed by Duane Fry. Nicole dismisses rumors that High Concept is gunning for her clients. She says that Almighty Dollar has better things to do than worry about washed up has-beens. Instead, they're facing Joel Kovach and The Rev tonight, and yes, they will be defending their titles.

RATING: C

8) BLZ Bubb is walking backstage, looking pretty angry. He passes by Christian Faith, who makes a comment under his breath about Bubb losing his first SWF match. Bubb stops and the two start arguing. Finally, Richard Eisen passes by and suggests that if they want to fight, why don't they do it in the ring later tonight?

RATING: B

9) **THE ALMIGHTY DOLLAR vs. JOEL KOVACH & THE REV** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Remo dominated the match the entire time, taking the brunt of any offense that Joel and Rev were able to mount. Finally, though, Rich Money blind tagged himself in and made the pin.

WINNERS: **The Almighty Dollar** in 7:18

RATING: C+

10) Freddie Datsun is walking backstage. The announcers explain that he's scheduled to be in a match tonight with Joe Sexy for the SWF North American Title. Without warning, Nevada Nuclear blindsides him. He beats the smaller man savagely and finally leaves the younger man down and out. The announcers point out that Freddie is in no condition to wrestle anymore! Jerry Eisen says that somebody has to do something about Nevada Nuclear.

RATING: E

11) **ARCHANGEL vs. RUNAWAY TRAIN**

The crowd was restless at this point, which I think hurt the match overall. Emma Chase did a fantastic job at ringside, as always. There were a few times when Train made a move toward her, but that merely rallied Archangel to defend his manager. At the end of the match, though, Emma's cell phone rang. She answered it but had trouble hearing the other person. Finally, she shrugged at Archangel and went back up the ramp. Distracted, Archangel never saw the Train Wreck coming.

WINNER: **Runaway Train** in 8:27

RATING: B

12) The camera has followed Emma backstage, where she continues to talk on her cell phone. She is still having trouble understanding the caller. "Can you hear me? Are you there?" she asks. A voice says, "Yes, I am!" Emma turns just in time to see a masked individual rush her. She screams, but he clamps a hand over her mouth, then drags her to a car, forces her in the backseat, hops into the driver's seat, and then screeches away.

RATING: C

13) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. BLZ BUBB**

The crowd was still seething when these two started. Maybe my plan of visiting Canada on a monthly basis for a TV show isn't such a bright idea. At any rate, I wonder if Bubb has been working out. His stamina isn't that impressive. He was visibly tiring at the end of the match.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 10:48

RATING: B

14) Skull DeBones comes out to the ring and he apologizes to the Canadian audience. He says that he knows they paid good money to see him win the SWF World Heavyweight Championship, but that's just not going to happen tonight. Steve Frehley, he says, is too much of a coward to face him again. He claims it's to be fair to the other wrestlers, but Skull knows the truth. He's scared to. Skull promises the fans that they shouldn't worry. They ... and Steve ... haven't seen the last of him.

RATING: B-

15) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. TEXAS PETE** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

The crowd still hurt us, even in this main event. These two put it all on the line for a group of fans who, at this point, just didn't care anymore.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 12:38

RATING: B

16) Steve is celebrating his win in the ring when Skull DeBones rushes in and beats him to the mat.

RATING: C+

AFTERMATH

The fans left the arena grumbling. I really thought that we had bombed, but much to my surprise, my spies in the audience reported that most of the fans said they couldn't wait until the next time SWF came back. Gluttons for punishment, I guess.

FINAL RATING: B-

March 2006

SWF SUPREME TV

Tuesday, Week 1 of March 2006

Held at the Friedman Building in Mid South
8,001 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **ROBBIE RETRO vs. DEREK FROST**

A decent opening match. Nothing to write home about, but it helped hype the crowd.

WINNER: **Robbie Retro** in 5:31

RATING: C

2) American Elemental comes to the ring and taunts Chris Gordon a little, pointing out how pathetic he is.

RATING: C

3) **JOEL KOVACH vs. THE LORDS OF WAR** in a *handicap match*

You know, the Lords of War must not work out during the week. There were two of them in this match, and yet Joel outlasted both of them. Warlord Pain in particular had to drag his sorry butt back up the entrance ramp at the end of the match. At least this really warmed up the crowd.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 7:45

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) In a segment "filmed earlier today", Runaway Train approaches Richard Eisen in the back. Train points out that he's always been a team player and that he and Richard have never had any problems. He thinks he deserves a reward for his good behavior, and he wants it tonight: a title match against Steve Fehley. Richard considers it, then agrees, on one condition: Train owes him a favor, one that Richard can call in at any time. Train agrees, and the men shake hands.

RATING: A

2) A video played, recapping the attack on Brett Biggz. The announcers explain that due to Flex and Pec's actions last week, Brett Biggz is injured and so won't be appearing tonight.

RATING: C+

3) Flex and Pecs stand by a monitor, weeping on each other's shoulders. When the video from the previous segment stops playing, they burst out laughing. They turn to the camera and address Bart Biggz. They remind him that their contract for "Awesome Impact" states that nothing, not even the injury of his partner, gets him out of the steel cage match. They say they're looking forward to tearing him apart in that cage!

RATING: C+

4) Mainstream Hernandez is walking backstage with the Shooting Star Title Belt around his waist. He suddenly looks up in surprise then dashes back down the hall, skidding around a corner. We soon see the reason why: Darryl Devine is after him and he wants his title back! When Darryl goes around the corner, though,

Mainstream is nowhere to be seen.

RATING: D

5) **MELODY CUTHILL vs. THE ARISTOCRAT**

I'm beginning to think that SWF fans just don't like cruiserweights. Oh well. Melody and 'Crat did a decent job out there, but the fans just didn't seem into it.

WINNER: **Melody Cuthill** in 5:24

RATING: C-

6) Almighty Dollar is walking backstage when they turn a corner, running right into High Concept. Before Rich Money and Remo can react, High Concept strikes, knocking them both to the ground. The two smaller athletes pound the tag team champs until finally, officials wade into the brawl and separate them.

RATING: B

7) The announcers cue up a press conference that was held earlier in regards to the upcoming Pay-Per-View, "Awesome Impact." The video highlights a challenge made by Chris Gordon to American Elemental, challenging him to a match at "Impact."

RATING: C

8) American Elemental is watching the video from a monitor. He turns to the camera and lets Chris know that he's on!

RATING: C

9) Freddie Datsun is hiding behind a pile of equipment when Nevada Nuclear walks by. Freddie leaps out and tries to get the larger man into a headlock, but Nuclear easily tosses Freddie over his shoulder onto the concrete floor. Before Freddie can recover, Nevada stomps on his chest until finally, Freddie crawls away.

RATING: C-

10) Archangel is in the ring with a mic. He addresses the crowd, saying that it's been a week and no one has heard a thing from Emma Chase. A.A. is worried about her and hopes that she'll be returned soon, safe and sound. That's when the jumbo screen lights up with a man in a black hood. He taunts Archangel, then pulls off the hood to reveal that Emma's abductor is Squeaky McClean. He steps away from the camera to reveal Emma tied up in some sort of boiler room. He urges Archangel to come and get him. A.A. rolls out of the ring and dashes to the back. Unfortunately, the crowd was a little too restless at this point; much of the drama was ruined by people going to the bathroom or buying snacks.

RATING: B

11) **ANGRY GILMORE vs. THE REV**

This got the crowd jumping again. Rev and Angry really tossed each other around and did such a great job, Ana Garcia had a hard time keeping up with the moves. Often times, she was left sputtering, unsure of what to say. Finally, though, as the Rev was setting Angry up for a Crucifix Slam, Joe Sexy ran in and attacked the Rev. The ref called for the bell.

WINNER: **The Rev** by DQ in 6:32

RATING: A*

12) Christian Faith is walking backstage when BLZ Bubba and Texas Pete jump him from behind and beat him up. I just realized; half my roster got beat up tonight. That can't be good.

RATING: B+

13) We cut back to the mysterious boiler room where Emma is tied up. Squeaky circles her with a predatory gleam in his eye. He explains to her that his intentions were always honorable towards her. He wasn't a pervert or a sex fiend; he's squeaky clean. He knew he loved her from the moment he saw her, and yet she continually rejected his advances. But now she was his ... all his! He hears a noise from the door and quickly melts into the shadows. The door bursts open and Archangel rushes inside. Emma tries to say something, but her words are muffled through the gag. Archangel takes a step towards her, but Squeaky jumps him from behind and beats him down with a lead pipe. Archangel lays on the boiler room floor, moaning. Squeaky screams that he'll never get Emma back, then grabs her and drags her from the room.

RATING: A for the menacing talk, A for the beat-down

14) Freddie Datsun is in the ring, looking pretty banged up from his failed attack on Nevada. He says that he's through beating around the bush. He wants Nevada at Awesome Impact! Nevada and the Guru come out. Guru says that his client accepts the challenge and that in a little over a week, Freddie will understand what an Awesome Impact feels like!

RATING: C+ for the challenge and response

15) Outside the arena, a car pulls up. "Who could that be?" Peter Michaels asks. The crowd explodes when Eric Eisen gets out and heads for the door.

RATING: A

16) **JOE SEXY vs. JACK BRUCE** for the SWF North American Championship

I know that these two have bad chemistry. But if this is bad chemistry ... well, I can't wait to see good!

WINNER: **Joe Sexy** in 5:54

RATING: A

17) Richard Eisen is screaming at gathered security personnel to find his son and get him out of the building. The guards disperse, leaving Richard alone. He realizes he's vulnerable just as Eric rounds a corner. Father and son stare at each other for a moment, then Eric charges. Richard flees for his life, diving into a waiting limo. Before Eric can get to him, the limo squeals out of the building.

RATING: A*

18) Steve Fehley is stretching out backstage when Jessie enters. She admires the champ for a moment or two, then catches herself staring and clears her throat. When Steve turns around, she makes some awkward small talk, then leans forward and kisses him. "For luck," she whispers, then leaves.

RATING: A

19) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. RUNAWAY TRAIN** for the SWF World Heavyweight Title

I know it's a bad idea to keep the title on one person for too long, but man, I'm glad that Steve has the belt for now! He and Train tore the place up tonight and the crowd loved every moment. The kiss must have worked!

WINNER: **Steve Fehley** in 13:26

RATING: A

20) Steve is celebrating in the ring when smoke pours out from under the ring. Steve looks at it, confused, when the mat rips open and Skull DeBones pops up out of the opening. He snares Steve by the leg. Smoke pours out of the hole, and when it clears, Steve is gone.

RATING: [A*](#)

THE AFTERMATH

It's good to be back in America. No offense to the Canadians, but tonight just felt right.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

CHANGING TACTICS

From PWTorch.com:

Quote:

Wrestling fans across America were surprised last week when "SWF Supreme TV" didn't air. Even more shocking was the explanation of E.J. MacMann, the Vice President in charge of scheduling for America-Sports-1. It wasn't that the show was cancelled. It's contract was never renewed.

"We're just as surprised as you are," MacMann said. "We've been quite pleased with our relationship with the SWF and had hoped that they'd sign on for a number of new seasons. But we wish them the best in their new ventures, whatever those may be."

Insiders at TCW, the SWF's major competition, report that Tommy Cornell is particularly delighted with this news, gloating that it's a "rookie mistake" that should lead to the "decline, downfall, and demise of the SWF."

Richard Eisen declined to comment when contacted.



MOVING ON

It was a rough week.

I almost got fired over losing Supreme TV, but I convinced Richard Eisen to give me a second chance.

To cope with the loss of the air time, I rejiggered our house show schedule. I had originally planned on sending the wrestlers out to do house shows all over the world for the minor popularity gains. Now they would only tour the American territories to maintain our popularity.

During our off-screen hiatus, we would invade the foreign markets with shows. We would focus primarily on England and Canada, since our popularity was highest in those markets (C and C+ respectively).

The Pay-Per-Views would still be done in America, primarily since Americans were the only ones buying them.

It wasn't a great plan, but it was good enough.

To make our panicked strategy look like it was on purpose, we also renamed the TV show. "SWF Supreme TV" was now "SWF Invasion!"

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday, Week 2 of March 2006

The Go-Home show for "Awesome Impact"

Held at Falkirk Fields in Scotland

2,000 people in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **BLACK HAT BAILEY vs. ROBBIE RETRO**

On his way out to the ring, BHB stopped and asked me why he was opening the show.

"Duh!" I said. "You're English! The Scots will hate you."

BHB rolled his eyes. "Dude, I'm from California!"

I shrugged. "They don't know that. Get out there!"

The crowd really hurt the match, but I figured it would. The announcers did their level best to keep up the excitement.

WINNER: **Robbie Retro** in 4:08

RATING: **D**

2) Joe Sexy came out and strutted around the ring. The Scots had some ... interesting comments for him. He then introduced three of the SWF's hottest ladies: Jessie, Melody Cuthill, and Nicole Kiss. The women came out in bathrobes. Joe then ran a bikini contest. Jessie won due to the audience reaction.

RATING: **B-**

3) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE LORDS OF WAR**

I thought that our former tag champs and the Lords would get the crowd on fire before the match started. Wow. I was so wrong!

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 8:19

RATING: **E**

LIVE SHOW

1) A video package aired, reminding fans of what happened at the end of last week's show, how Skull DeBones dragged Steve Frehley down under the ring.

RATING: **D**

2) Richard Eisen is backstage with Bart Biggz. He offers his condolences on what happened to Brett, then informs Bart that he's been booked in a warm up match ... against Almighty Dollar. He can either find a partner for the match himself, or Richard will find one for him.

RATING: **D**

3) Chris Gordon is in the ring, and he hypes himself as being the best cruiserweight in the business, something that he'll prove to American Elemental at "Awesome Impact."

RATING: **C-**

4) **CHRIS GORDON vs. THE ARISTOCRAT**

This show is quickly shaping up to be a disaster. Chris and 'Crat don't have good chemistry at all. The match was a squash, definitely, but the crowd didn't care.

WINNER: **Chris Gordon** in 9:05

RATING: **E**

5) Chris Gordon is celebrating his win, and the Scots are booing him like he's a heel. They don't stop booing when American Elemental comes out and attacks Chris in the ring.

RATING: **F**

6) Squeaky McClean is walking backstage, muttering to himself about how horrible it was he had to leave his one true love back in the States. He freezes and quickly dashes the other way. We soon realize why as Archangel is in hot pursuit. Archangel rounds a corner, only to discover that Squeaky has disappeared. After AA leaves, Squeaky comes out of his hiding place.

RATING: **E**

7) Richard Eisen finds Bart Biggz and asks him if he made a decision yet. Bart says he has, and he announces that Freddie Datsun will be his tag partner in the match against Almighty Dollar.

RATING: **D**

8) Queen Emily is interviewing the Guru backstage about the match that Freddie Datsun will have against Nevada Nuclear at "Awesome Impact." Guru assures her that his client will decimate Freddie. He is, after all, a "Wrestler of Mass Destruction." Ick. I need to remind him not to ad lib.

RATING: **F**

9) Enforcer Roberts finds Richard Eisen backstage. He reminds Richard that he's a company man, and that he's willing to help Richard with his family problem. He wants Eric Eisen at "Awesome Impact." Richard thinks it over, and agrees, instructing Enforcer to teach his son a lesson.

RATING: **C-**

10) Christian Faith is backstage and he reminds the crowd of how BLZ Bubb and Texas Pete jumped him last week. He challenges them to a tag match at "Awesome Impact", and he says that his partner will be a surprise.

RATING: **D**

11) Freddie and Bart have entered the ring. While they stretch and warm-up in front of an increasingly hostile crowd, a video plays of an interview that Freddie gave earlier, in which he says that if anyone can disarm the "Nuclear" threat, it's him.

RATING: **F**

12) **THE ALMIGHTY DOLLAR vs. BART BIGGZ & FREDDIE DATSUN** for the **SWF World Tag Team Championship**

The crowd actually quiet down for this ... a little. They were still insulting the wrestlers, but they got into the match.

WINNERS: **Almighty Dollar** in 7:57

RATING: C-

13) Once the match is over, Bart and Freddie roll out of the ring and head for the back. Before they can get there, though, Nevada Nuclear and Flex and Pecs charge them from the back and attack them, beating them down. Rich Money and Remo see this from the ring and start to laugh, only to get attacked themselves by High Concept who came through the crowd.

RATING: F for both attacks

14) Squeaky McClean comes out to the ring and calls out Archangel. When AA comes out, he gets jumped by Sam Keith. Squeaky joins Sam in attacking AA until finally, AA manages to drive them off. He takes a mic and challenges the two of them to a tag match at Awesome Impact. He promises that they won't like who his partner will be.

RATING: D for the ambush, D for the challenge

At this point, Richard Eisen found me, looking a little upset.

"This isn't working. Have you ever been in a soccer riot? I think we're about to see one up close!"

"Trust me, sir. I think our main event will get them excited. Trust me."

15) Steve Frehley is seen walking to the ring.

RATING: F

16) Steve, now in the ring with the mic, addresses Skull DeBones. He says that enough is enough. If Skull wants him so badly, he'll get what he wants. Steve is willing to put the title on the line, but the feud ends at "Awesome Impact." They're going to bury this conflict between them, literally. Steve challenges Skull to a casket match!

RATING: C

17) He goes on say that he wants to give the crowd a good show, so he'll take on any challenger from the back. Anybody at all!

RATING: C+

18) And then my secret weapon made his entrance: the Rev. He had toured in England and has a rabid fan following in Scotland. He says that he accepts the challenge and he hopes that customs will let him through with that big belt in his luggage.

RATING: B-

19) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. THE REV** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

The riot was averted, only barely. Unfortunately, a lot of the crowd was still in a surly mood, even though they were happy to see their hero in a match. Maybe they didn't like the fact that the Rev was going to lose, especially after Joe Sexy came in and attacked him from behind.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 17:32

RATING: A

20) Steve is celebrating his win when Skull DeBones comes out and attacks him, leaving him down and out.

RATING: C-

THE AFTERMATH

What a mess! Empty beer bottles all over the arena, the wrestlers wanted to sneak out the back for fear that they were going to be lynched, and on top of it all, at the end of the show, I found a UPS guy waiting with a package for me. Inside was a hair dryer. Totally confused, I looked at the card to see who it was from.

Much to my joy, it was from Tommy Cornell with the message, "Way to blow it, kid."

Say what you want about Tommy. He isn't that clever.

FINAL RATING: B-

From SWF.com:

Quote:

Card announced for Awesome Impact:

Pre-show matches:

Chris Gordon vs. American Elemental

TBA

Show matches:

Flex & Pecs vs. Bart Biggz in a **steel cage match**

Nevada Nuclear vs. Freddie Datsun

Archangel & a mystery partner vs. Squeeky McClean & Sam Keith

Eric Eisen vs. Enforcer Roberts

Christian Faith & a mystery partner vs. BLZ Bubba & Texas Pete

Steve Fehley vs. Skull DeBones in a **casket match** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

SWF Presents...

Awesome Impact

Thursday, Week 2 of March 2006

Held at the Iowa State Fayre in Mid West Territory

14,250 people in attendance

It was good to be in the U.S. again. As people went into the stands, a lot of them told us that they missed us and wanted to see us on TV again.

DARK MATCHES

1) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION**

Sexual Aggression may be Angry Gilmore and Joe Sexy, but Groucho Bling and Elmo Benson were the ones that showed true aggression. In keeping with their new drive to regain the tag titles, they whipped through Sexual Aggression like a buzz-saw, much to the delight of the gathered fans.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 7:48

RATING: A

2) Speaking of the tag team champs, Almighty Dollar appeared in a movie parody with their manager, Nicole

Kiss.

RATING: B+

3) And right before the Pay-Per-View officially started, Jessie came back out to the ring and shot t-shirts into the crowd, getting the fans rabid and ready to show the world what true SWF fans should be like.

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) A video segment aired, highlighting the feud between Steve Fehley and Skull DeBones. It was interjected with a lot of imagery of caskets.

RATING: A*

2) **CHRIS GORDON vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL**

The crowd grew a little quiet on this one. But it was a good warm-up match, one that brought the feud between Chris and AE to 1-1.

WINNER: **Chris Gordon** in 8:37

RATING: C

3) Having won, Chris celebrates in the ring.

RATING: C

4) A video plays, reminding the crowd of the feud between the Biggz Boys and Flex and Pecs. It also reminds the crowd that Brett Biggz was injured in an attack by Flex and Pecs, and that tonight's steel cage match will go forward, whether Brett is there or not.

RATING: C+

5) A segment from earlier today airs. Bart Biggz is sitting in the parking lot, looking extremely depressed. Then a car pulls up and his brother, Brett, gets out! Bart can't believe it. He rushes to his brother's side and asks what he's doing there. Brett explains that he's not about to abandon Bart now. They're Biggzes. They stick together. Bart asks if Brett is medically cleared to wrestle. Brett blows off the question and says that they should get ready.

RATING: B-

6) **THE BIGGZ BOYS vs. FLEX AND PECS** in a **steel cage match**

Not the match I hoped for. I thought that the crowd would pop a little more for the steel cage. Oh well. The crowd was behind the Biggzes all the way, and they particularly cheered when Brett was the one to score the pinfall.

WINNERS: **The Biggz Boys** in 14:49

RATING: C+

7) Duane Fry is backstage with Skull DeBones. He asks Skull what his thoughts are concerning the match later tonight. As Skull ranted about how he was going to finally bury Steve Fehley, you could tell that Duane had drifted off somewhere else mentally. The crowd ate up what Skull was saying, though.

RATING: B+

8) **FREDDIE DATSUN vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR**

Again, not the most spectacular of matches, but that's okay. Nevada dominated the action, and the announcers did their best to sell everything he was doing. Freddie wasn't too happy with the way this all turned out, but that's okay by me. He can just deal with it.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 8:31

RATING: C+

9) Nevada Nuclear and his manager, the Guru, celebrate the win.

RATING: C

10) A video package aired, reminding people of how Squeeky McClean not only stalked but kidnapped Emma Chase, and how Archangel has been fighting to get her back.

RATING: A

11) Archangel is in the ring. He says that it's time he and his partner teach Squeeky McClean and Sam Keith a lesson. He asks his partner to join him and out comes the Rev.

RATING: A*

12) **ARCHANGEL & THE REV vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN & SAM KEITH**

Oh, it's good to be home! The crowd went wild at this absolutely phenomenal match. The action was so good that the announcers were left in the dust! Archangel and Squeeky helped sell the match with the story they told: AA just wanted to get his hands on Squeeky to wring the information of where Emma is being held out of him. Finally, though, Squeeky managed to roll up the Rev and held on to his tights so

WINNER: **Squeeky McClean & Sam Keith** in 10:02

RATING: A*

13) Archangel, it seems, took the brunt of the beating tonight. Officials help him from the ring and escort him backstage. Before he can leave, though, Squeeky is on the mic, and he informs Archangel that he will never see Emma again, but that Squeeky is going to go to where she is and the two of them are going to "celebrate" his victory. Archangel tries to go back to the ring to pound the information out of Squeeky, but the officials restrain him.

RATING: A

14) Queen Emily is backstage with Steve Fehley. She wants to know what he thinks about the upcoming casket match. Steve did his level best to hype up the crowd, but two things wrecked it: first of all, they were still buzzing from what just happened in the ring. Second, Queen Emily, like Duane, dropped the ball.

RATING: B

15) **ERIC EISEN vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS**

Not the best match, but it moved the story forward. Throughout the match, Enforcer would yell at Eric, "You gonna listen to your daddy?" whenever he had the advantage. Finally, though, Eric managed to hit Enforcer with the Silver Spoon Shock.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 11:49

RATING: **B+**

16) As Eric is celebrating his win, Runaway Train blows into the ring and smashes Eric to the mat. He proceeds to kick and stomp on Eric until the younger man lies still on the mat.

RATING: **A**

17) Christian Faith goes to the lockerroom door and knocks on it. He asks, "Are you ready for our match?" Out comes Jack Bruce, Christian's partner for the evening. "You bet," he says, and they head for the ring.

RATING: **A**

18) **BLZ BUBB & TEXAS PETE vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. JACK BRUCE**

Again, a match that the announcers couldn't keep up with. And the crowd loved seeing these four superstars go at it.

WINNERS: **BLZ Bubb & Texas Pete** in 12:02

RATING: **A**

19) The camera cuts backstage where Steve Frehley is shown warming up for his match. Without Queen Emily to stink things up, the crowd pops.

RATING: **A**

20) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. SKULL DeBONES** in a **casket match** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Title**

These two gave it their all, so much so, you could tell that they were glad the match was over. They raged all over the arena until finally, Steve managed to hit a Frehley's Comet on Skull DeBones into the casket, which Steve then locked and rolled back to the ring entrance.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 22:33

RATING: **A**

21) Having retained the title, Steve goes out into the crowd and celebrates with the screaming fans.

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

I'm rethinking our strategy of exclusively going to foreign territories. We need to out-perform TCW, even if we're off the air in America. By appearing in American venues, we're guaranteed good shows that will boost our popularity overseas. We'll still appear in foreign venues, just only once a month.

Have I mentioned that I'm glad to be back in an American territory?

FINAL RATING: **A**

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday, Week 3 of March 2006

Held at the Connecticut Symphony Hall in New England
8,414 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **ANDRE JONES & THE ARISTOCRAT vs. FREDDIE DATSUN & JACK BRUCE**

A good opening bout to remind people of what it's like being at an SWF show. Unfortunately, the crowd started booing Freddie when he came out. It seems that his character is getting a little stale. I'll have to see what we can do about that. It's too bad he and Robbie Retro have bad chemistry together. Otherwise, I'd switch Freddie to an '80s guy gimmick, team him with Robbie, and call them "The Blast From the Past".

WINNERS: **Freddie Datsun & Jack Bruce** in 5:52

RATING: **B**

2) **SAM KEITH vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Again, a great match. Blew the roof off. I was worried that the folks attending any concerts upstairs would hear us down in the B-level arena.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 7:35

RATING: **A***

3) Nicole Kiss comes and shoots t-shirts into the crowd, who doesn't seem to like her that much. I wish that Emma wasn't still "kidnapped". The crowd loves her.

RATING: **B-**

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen starts the show by coming out and informing the crowd that his son won't be here tonight. It's not that he's been arrested or banned from the building. He's just injured after being hit by a Runaway Train at "Awesome Impact." He taunts his son, saying that this should teach him that "Daddy always knows best."

RATING: **A***

2) The Guru and Nevada Nuclear are drinking champagne backstage. The Guru asks his client what's on his mind now that he's beaten both Robbie Retro and Freddie Datsun in the last month. Nevada smiles sadistically, "Destruction."

RATING: **D**

3) Mainstream Hernandez arrives by taxi at the arena and when he gets out, he flaunts the fact that he still has the SWF Shooting Star Title Belt.

RATING: **C**

4) **THE ALMIGHTY DOLLAR vs. THE BIGGZ BOYS** for **the SWF World Tag Team Championship**

The announcers explained that, thanks to their win last week at "Awesome Impact", the Biggz Boys had qualified for a shot at the titles. The Boys did a pretty good job as did the champs, although Rich Money seems to be suffering the same problem as Freddie Datsun. I have an idea there, but we'll see what happens. Anyway, it was a good match. Certainly better than what I expected with the Boys involved.

WINNERS: **Almighty Dollar** in 13:30

RATING: **B**

5) Almighty Dollar is celebrating in the ring when High Concept run to the ring and attack the champs, beating them down. The Stale Virus is spreading! Now it's got Elmo Benson as well!

RATING: B

6) The Rev is walking backstage, saying hello to different workers when Nevada Nuclear attacks him from nowhere, beating him down, and then running off again before Rev can recover.

RATING: C

7) Chris Gordon approaches Richard Eisen and says that as he sees it, he and American Elemental are tied up at 1-1. He wants the chance to make it 2-1, and he would like to face AE at the next Pay-Per-View, "The World Is Watching". Richard brushes off Chris and says he'll think about it.

RATING: B

8) BLZ Bubb talks to the camera and taunts Christian Faith. He points out that he may be new to the SWF, but he's proved that he's better than Christian. He suggests that Christian brace himself. He's not done with him yet.

RATING: B+

9) Duane Fry finds the Guru backstage. He mentions the attack on the Rev and asks what Guru's client is up to. Guru explains that Nevada Nuclear is just living up to his true nature, a "Wrestler of Mass Destruction", and that Nevada isn't done yet.

RATING: C

10) Melody Cuthill is backstage and she suggests that all the viewers pick up a copy of the company magazine, especially since her picture is on it!

RATING: B-

11) **JOE SEXY vs. ROBBIE RETRO** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Not the best match. Not the worst either. The announcers managed to cover for most of the missed spots.

WINNER: **Joe Sexy** in 10:03

RATING: B

12) To add insult to injury, Nevada Nuclear jumps into the ring and attacks Robbie Retro.

RATING: C-

13) A video plays, showing Emma Chase tied up in a chair. Squeeky McClean appears on camera with her. He leans in close, and tells her how her client, Archangel, didn't get the job done at "Awesome Impact." He goes on to say that this only proves how much Squeeky loves her. Why can't she see that? Why can't she love him back? Very creepy.

RATING: A

14) The Lords of War come to the ring and decry what Steve Fehley did to their leader, Skull DeBones, at "Awesome Impact." They say that Skull was recovering at home, but he sent them to teach Steve a lesson. They say that if Steve is a real man, he'll face both of them in a handicap match tonight!

RATING: B

15) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. THE LORDS OF WAR** in a handicap match

And the virus spreads even further! Now Warlord Agony is stale. Oddly enough, Warlord Pain seems to be okay, although he was wiped out by this match. Yikes.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 14:52

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Aside from a few misfires, particularly with the Guru and Nevada Nuclear, this was a decent show.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday, Week 4 of March 2006

Held at Pengrowth Place in The Prairies, Canada
2,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **THE BIGGZ BOYS vs. DEREK FROST & THE ARISTOCRAT**

Poor Derek Frost! He's our sole Enhancement Talent on the roster, and I don't think he's been in action for at least two months! So I threw together a dark match mostly to keep him happy. Too bad it ended for him the way it did.

WINNERS: **The Biggz Boys** in 4:39

RATING: **C**

2) **ROBBIE RETRO vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

I apparently didn't get the "stale" virus in time. It's now spread to Robbie! Thankfully, I have an idea for that as well. We'll have to see how he does next week. Oddly, while these two are higher up the card than the wrestlers in segment one, they did a worse job.

WINNER: **Robbie Retro** in 6:35

RATING: **C-**

3) The Canadians were getting restless, so thankfully, that's when Jessie came out and shot t-shirts into the crowd. I know, I know, I always have this as the last dark segment, but it always lifts the crowd and as far as I'm concerned, that's a good thing.

RATING: **A**

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen is standing in the ring, speaking about what a genius he is. He says that he has quashed the opposition to his regime. His son, he explains, is still in New England, nursing his boo boos, so the Canucks in the crowd would just have to deal with their crushing disappointment. Besides, they get the opportunity to bask in the better Eisen's presence....

RATING: **A**

2) The camera cuts to the parking lot, revealing a sleek black sedan pull up. The door opens, revealing that Eric Eisen is indeed in Canada after all! The crowd goes wild. Eisen looks like he's seen a ghost. Without saying a

word, he rolls out of the ring and dashes into the back.

RATING: A*

3) Melody Cuthill is walking backstage when she bumps into Andre Jones. Andre is looking over a copy of the company magazine. He comments that he liked the pictures of Melody because she is one beautiful lady. Melody accepts the compliment, but then Andre goes on to say that the one flaw of the pictures is that she's wearing too much. Maybe, he suggests, they can arrange a private photo shoot and he can show her what he has in mind. The smile disappears from Melody's face. She informs him that she's more than just eye candy and if he'd be willing to step into the ring, she'd be more than happy to prove it.

RATING: C-

4) Joel Kovach is seen walking towards the ring backstage. Once he's in the ring, he rips into Nevada Nuclear. He calls Nevada a joke. "Wrestler of Mass Destruction?" he asks. "What moron thought that up?" He says that Nevada has only won his last matches because he has yet to face a real wrestler. If Nevada is willing, he'll take him to school and show him what true destruction is like. The Guru then comes to the ring apron and informs Joel that his client isn't here tonight to take him up on his generous offer. But Guru goes on to say that even if he did, Joel would learn what it's like to face a nuclear opponent. The Guru then goes into a series of really bad insults, poorly worded, that make little sense. Thankfully, Joel played them up and finally, letting out a scream of rage, chased the Guru backstage.

RATING: E for walking; C for Joel's promo; E for the Guru's interruption

5) **MELODY CUTHILL vs. ANDRE JONES**

At first, Andre didn't take Melody seriously. He took a few playful jabs and even made it clear he was allowing her to put wrestling moves on him, ones that he easily broke. Eventually, though, he realized that she was serious, especially when she nearly knocked him out when he offered his chin to her. After that, Andre realized that Melody was a serious threat. She could counter his every move, she mounted nearly unstoppable assaults. Finally, Andre had no choice but to roll her up and use the ropes to hold her down. He quickly got out of the ring afterwards, leaving Melody in the ring to seethe.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 7:51

RATING: C

6) BLZ Bubba comes out to the ring and calls out Christian, saying that he's sorry for what he said last week, and he's willing to make amends. Christian comes out warily, staring at the ring like he expects the attack to come from there. It doesn't. Texas Pete levels him from behind, and then BLZ Bubba joins his partner in beating down Christian.

RATING: C+

7) A video package airs, hyping the feud that's been developing between High Concept and the Almighty Dollar.

RATING: C+

8) **THE ALMIGHTY DOLLAR vs. HIGH CONCEPT** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

Rich Money, now portraying a suave, sophisticated individual, was clearly not ready to get into the ring with the likes of High Concept. Elmo Benson, now portraying a fan who made it big, turned to his partner Groucho (who caught the stale virus!), and they "helped" Rich into the ring. The match proceeded from there. Finally, when it was becoming very clear that High Concept was going to win, Rich Money rolled out of the ring, stole the ring bell, and clocked Groucho over the head with it, causing a DQ.

WINNERS: **High Concept** by DQ in 7:42

RATING: B-

9) As they're heading backstage, Remo and Rich Money begin to argue over what Rich did to end the match. Remo insists that they could have won still, but Rich said he did the smart thing by ending the match before they could find out. Remo didn't look convinced.

RATING: C

10) Joel Kovach is chasing the Guru backstage. Before he can catch him, though, we cut away to something else.

RATING: E

11) **JOE SEXY vs. THE REV** for **the SWF North American Championship**

An okay match. Nothing much to be said about it. Unfortunately, I'm mostly just keeping Joe Sexy in a holding pattern until I can free up someone to feud with him.

WINNER: **Joe Sexy** in 7:46

RATING: C

12) Richard Eisen is sneaking backstage when someone pops up behind him. Richard screams like a little girl, then turns around to find himself face to mask with American Elemental. AE says he heard that Chris Gordon wants a match with him at "The World Is Watching". He wants to know what Richard has decided. Richard insists that he'll think about it, then shoos Elemental away since he's trying to hide. After Elemental has left, Richard relaxes, assuming that he's safe. Then the door behind him opens and Eric Eisen pops out. He grabs his dad by the collar and drags him into the room. The door slams shut before the cameras can follow.

RATING: B- for Elemental's request; A* for the capture

13) Archangel is in the ring, and he addresses Squeeky McClean. He says that he's sick of this stalemate. He's challenging Squeeky to a match at "The World is Watching." If Squeeky has any guts, he'll show up. The winner gets Emma, AA explains.

RATING: C+

14) **ARCHANGEL vs. RUNAWAY TRAIN**

The Canadians were getting restless once again. The match was better than average. Just as Archangel was setting up Train for the Fall from Grace, Squeeky McClean raced in, much to everyone's surprise, and attacked AA.

WINNER: **Archangel** by DQ in 7:41

RATING: B-

15) The Guru is sneaking into the locker room, where he starts to gather up his things. The door swings shut, revealing that Joel Kovach has been standing there the whole time. He leaps for Guru, who gets knocked into the camera, which goes off-line.

RATING: F

16) Jack Bruce is walking backstage when BLZ Bubb and Texas Pete jump him and beat him up.

RATING: C+

17) The announcers ... er, announce that we'll now see Steve Fehley take on Enforcer Roberts.

RATING: B-

18) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS** for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

I was a little worried that this match wouldn't perform as well as I hoped. True, some of the crowd were putting on their coats and some left before the match was over, but they missed a great bout.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 7:43

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

In spite of the missed cues, the show went over pretty well.

FINAL RATING: B

April 2006

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, April 2006
Held at the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Territory
5,000 people in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **ROBBIE RETRO vs. DEREK FROST**

Robbie, no longer a disco stud but a '70s Guy (don't ask me what the distinction is, but Robbie got it right away), took the younger wrestler to school, showing him how to put together a real match. It was okay for a start.

WINNER: **Robbie Retro** in 4:31
RATING: **C**

2) **FREDDIE DATSUN vs. SAM KEITH**

Now this was an opening bout! The crowd ate it up, especially as Freddie debuted his new gimmick, a patriot. By the time these two were done, the crowd was ready for the show to start.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 8:11
RATING: **A**

3) Jessie comes out and fires t-shirts into the crowd.

RATING: **A**

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen starts off the show, bragging on himself about what a wrestling genius he is. He decided that since Steve Frehley prides himself on being a fighting champion, he was going to give him the fight of his life. Tonight, Steve will be in a fatal fourway against Christian Faith, Remo, and Runaway Train.

RATING: **A***

2) **MELODY CUTHILL vs. ANDRE JONES** in a **House of Fun match**

It wasn't as much fun as I thought it would be. The crowd was more interested in the fatal four-way and spent their time discussing that instead of watching as these two continued their feud.

WINNER: **Melody Cuthill** in 8:35
RATING: **C**

3) Mainstream Hernandez came out with the Shooting Star Title belt over his shoulder. He says that he's really enjoyed his time with the belt, but he knows it's not really his. He goes on to say that he tried to make it his, but he chipped a tooth trying to gnaw off the name plate. He wants to make it official. At "The World is Watching", he wants to take on Darryl Devine for the Shooting Star Title. Darryl comes out and says that he's been wanting to get his hands on Mainstream for a long time now. He'd be more than happy to fight him for the belt, and suggests they do so in a ladder match!

RATING: **C** for both the challenge and the response

4) In a segment taped earlier this week, Nevada Nuclear goes to a hospital room to visit a wooden manequin ...

oh, wait. That's actually the Guru. Silly me. Guru tires to sell that he's injured, but the man simply stinks as an actor. Nevada apologizes for not being with him last week when Joel Kovach attacked him. He swears that he will make sure that Joel pays.

RATING: C

5) **SEXUAL AGGRESSION vs. THE BIGGZ BOYS**

Joe Sexy and Angry Gilmore shut down the Biggz's hot streak. It didn't help that Brett looked like he had his head in the clouds. Wouldn't surprise me if I found out that he came in late.

WINNER: **Sexual Aggression** in 9:24

RATING: B

6) The announcers let us know that it's been decided: at "The World is Watching", Chris Gordon will face American Elemental. This news was met with absolute silence.

RATING: F

7) Richard Eisen is in the ring once again. He says he isn't stupid; he knows that his son is in the building. As a matter of fact, he wants to call his son to come out to the ring now so they can settle all this. Eric enters and dashes for the ring. Richard chickens out and bails, leading his son on a chase backstage. He rounds a corner, Eric follows, only to be laid out with a vicious clothesline from Runaway Train. Enforcer Roberts joins the fray, beating on Eric with a steel chair until the Eric is lying in a heap on the floor.

RATING: A

8) Duane Fry (among others) is trying to help Eric when Duane gets nabbed by Nevada Nuclear. He asks him if he's the interviewing person. Duane says yes, so Nevada orders Duane to interview him. Duane does, but since he doesn't have any prepared questions, he winds up making small talk. Nevada, frustrated, finally grabs the mic and shoves Duane off screen. He address the camera, saying that if Joel has a problem with him, why don't they meet at "The World is Watching" and settle their differences there?

RATING: C

9) Squeeky McClean appears on camera. He addresses Archangel, specifically the challenge that AA gave last week. He points out that he doesn't really have any reason to face Archangel. He already has Emma; what more could he want? But then he goes on to say that the idea of having Emma and not having to watch his back anymore is appealing enough that he'll do it. At "The World is Watching", he'll face Archangel and the winner will get Emma.

RATING: A

Speaking of Archangel...

10) **ARCHANGEL vs. SKULL DeBONES**

The crowd popped at the return of Skull. The announcers commented that Skull seemed a bit subdued as he made his way to the ring. Ana Garcia speculated that it was probably because Skull wasn't included in the Fourway later tonight. Once he was in the ring, though, Skull came to life and took out his frustration on Archangel.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 8:35

RATING: A

11) Rich Money is watching Remo warm up for the main event. Rich seems very worried about the match. He points out that High Concept has been dogging their every move lately. He worries that Elmo and Groucho

will take advantage of the fourway and take out Remo. Remo blows off his concern and the two of them argue about it. Finally, Remo calls a halt to the argument and suggests that they do something to guarantee High Concept stays away.

RATING: B+

12) Texas Pete is walking backstage, chatting on a cell phone, talking about how it's all set, that he's going to make sure that Christian Faith doesn't get the title tonight. Before he takes more than two steps, though, Christian Faith hits him from behind and beats him to the ground.

RATING: B+

13) Joel Kovach appears on screen and addresses Nevada. He calls him a young upstart, someone who doesn't have a clue how the business really works. He's gotten by so far on just raw power, Joel explains, but raw power isn't always enough. He's more than happy to teach him that lesson when the time comes.

RATING: A

14) High Concept is walking backstage, chatting amiably, when Almighty Dollar blindsides them. They beat them down and throw them into a closet, then shove some heavy equipment in front of the door. Once they're done, Rich turns to Remo and instructs him to go get the gold. Remo smiles wickedly and says, "Consider it mine."

RATING: A

15) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. RUNAWAY TRAIN vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. REMO** in a **Fatal Fourway** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

What a mess! And I mean that in the best possible way! The four contenders really knocked each other pillar to post on their own, but then the fun started. After referee Darren Smith got knocked out accidentally by a mistimed dropkick from Christian Faith, Train took advantage of the situation. He low-blowned both Christian and Remo, then speared Steve almost out of his boots. He got up and roared in victory, just in time to see Eric Eisen leap to the top turnbuckle and hit him with a missile dropkick that took him over the top rope and knocked him out. Christian recovered first and saw both Steve and Remo down and out. He quickly covered Steve, then realized that the ref was still out. He went over and tried to revive Smith, but before he could, BLZ Bubb hit the ring. He and Christian brawled through the ring until finally, Bubb knocked Christian out of the ring. He threw him into the security railings, ring posts and steps, and finally, drove him through the announce table. Remo recovered next. He noticed the ref was out and roused Smith. He then set Steve up for a powerbomb, but after spinning Steve up onto his shoulders, Steve regained consciousness and reversed it, turning it into the Frehley's Comet.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 16:42

RATING: A*

AFTERMATH

I noticed that quite a few people left the arena with "Nevada Nuclear" shirts. When I went backstage, the Guru was congratulating himself on helping establish Nevada as such a dangerous star. I grimaced. After tonight, I know that's not true. I have an idea on how to deal with this, but it will have to wait.

FINAL RATING: A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, April 2006

Go Home Show for "The World Is Watching"

Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Venue
5,000 people in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **ANDRE JONES & DEREK FROST vs. MELODY CUTHILL & MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ**

You could tell that Derek, our lonely enhancement talent, was feeling a bit off, but the hot crowd quickly helped him get past his jitters. Not a spectacular match, but then, that's okay.

WINNERS: **Andre Jones & Derek Frost** in 5:11

RATING: **C**

2) **ARCHANGEL vs. SAM KEITH**

Probably Sam's last match "in the dark" for a while. This was an audition of sorts for Sam and, I have to say, he passed with flying colors. Next week, he'll be featured prominently in a new storyline. He and Archangel tore it up and finally, after Sam low-blowed Archangel and worked over his knee, he beat AA by submission.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 7:31

RATING: **A***

3) Jessie shoots t-shirts into the crowd.

RATING: **A**

LIVE SHOW

1) A graphic hits the screen saying that later tonight, we'll be seeing a six-man tag match with Steve Fehley, Christian Faith, and Eric Eisen taking on Runaway Train, BLZ Bubb, and Remo. Ana Garcia and Peter Michaels explains that after last week's fiasco, CEO Richard Eisen decided to book this match.

RATING: **A**

2) Queen Emily is backstage with American Elemental. She asks AE if he has any thoughts on his match with Chris Gordon, coming up at "The World is Watching". AE goes into a pretty standard tirade about how he's going to teach Chris a lesson. It wasn't a bomb, but it didn't light any fires either.

RATING: **C**

3) **NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. THE ARISTOCRAT**

It was a squash match, pure and simple. I wanted to make Nevada look particularly dangerous as he went into "The World is Watching", so I had him beat up a cruiserweight. Maybe not the most creative way to handle things, but I think it worked.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 4:42

RATING: **C-**

4) Eric Eisen is backstage. He says he understands that it's the fans, not the Eisens, who make the SWF the best wrestling promotion in the country. He says that he's always put the needs and wants of the fans first. That's why he approached the board of directors and asked for a match at "The World is Watching." He challenges Runaway Train and Enforcer Roberts, his father's two lackeys, to step into the ring with him and a mystery partner.

RATING: **A**

5) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS**

Before the match started, Enforcer Roberts took the mic and explained that he and BHB were hired by Rich Money to take out High Concept so they couldn't interfere in Remo's match later tonight. He then adds that as far as Eric Eisen is concerned, he'll be there, and so will Train.

The match itself was pretty spectacular. Lots of high flying from High Concept, lots of good mat work from the Problem Solvers. Finally, Elmo hit BHB with a "Shockwave from Next Year".

WINNERS: **HIGH CONCEPT** in 8:12

RATING: **A**

6) BLZ Bubb, Runaway Train, and Remo are backstage. They talk about the up-coming six-man tag match. They taunt their opponents, saying that none of them would make it to "The World is Watching."

RATING: **A**

7) Chris Gordon is in the ring and he too hypes his upcoming match with American Elemental. This, however, was not what the fans wanted to see, and they let Chris know it.

RATING: **D**

8) **JOEL KOVACH vs. SKULL DeBONES**

This could have been a roof-blowing match, but Joel and Skull don't have any chemistry. As a result, the match suffered, but only a little. The two veterans worked each other pretty well, knocking each other from post to post. Finally, though, the Lords of War, Skull's stable mates, came to ringside, distracting the ref. That's when Nevada Nuclear hit the ring and attacked Joel Kovach. Joel staggered a little but fought back. The action caught the attention of the ref. As the ref turned, the Guru pointed to Skull, so Nevada attacked Skull instead. The ref, assuming that Nevada was doing so for Joel's benefit, called for the bell. Nevada got out of the ring, and he and the Guru went up the ramp, laughing at Joel all the way.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** by DQ in 14:04

RATING: **B+**

9) Christian Faith talks a little bit about the three-man tag, how he's glad that he'll be able to get his hands on BLZ Bubb. But, he says, that isn't enough. He wants BLZ Bubb in a one-on-one match, so he challenges BLZ Bubb to a match at "The World is Watching." BLZ Bubb appears by his side and tells him that he's on.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and the acceptance

10) Duane Fry approaches Archangel backstage and asks him about his upcoming match with Squeaky McClean at "The World is Watching." Archangel says that he'd like nothing better than to ignore Squeaky, but he can't do that since Emma is still being held captive. He has to face Squeaky and he has to beat him for her sake. Duane then asks Archangel if he's in love with Emma. Archangel glares at the smaller man and growls, "That's none of your business."

RATING: **A**

11) Steve Frehley, Eric Eisen, and Christian Faith are seen walking backstage, heading for the ring.

RATING: **A**

12) **STEVE FREHLEY, CHRISTIAN FAITH, & ERIC EISEN vs. RUNAWAY TRAIN, BLZ BUBB, & REMO**

It was a great brawl. That's all I can say about it, really. People kept blind-tagging in to get to their opponents at

"The World Is Watching", the ref had to keep the faces in their corner, allowing the heels to double and even triple-team their opponents at times. But even though they were all in the ring, things eventually broke down. Enforcer Roberts was the first to interfere, rushing the ring and taking out Eric Eisen. Then High Concept hit the ring and took out Remo. Finally, the ref lost control as all six men (plus the three who interjected themselves) hit the ring and just wound up fighting each other. The ref finally called for the bell, ending the match.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 20:08
RATING: **A***

At the end of the show, the announcers reviewed the card for "The World Is Watching". In parenthesis are the angle's rating:

American Elemental vs. Chris Gordon (F)
Darryl Devine vs. Mainstream Hernandez in a ladder match for the SWF Shooting Star Title (D)
Archangel vs. Squeaky McClean, the winner gets Emma Chase (A)
Joel Kovach vs. Nevada Nuclear (C+)
Eric Eisen & a mystery partner vs. Runaway Train & Enforcer Roberts (A)
Christian Faith vs. BLZ Bubb (A*)

AFTERMATH

After the show, Richard Eisen came to me and asked if I thought it was wise to go ahead with the match between Nevada and Joel.

I nodded. "Nevada will have to be protected, but I think the way it'll end will help us in the long run. Besides, we're not going to keep him in the uppercard after TWIW. He'll drop back and work his way up."

"What about the Guru?" Richard asked.

I smiled. "Don't worry. I have something in the works to help us with him."

FINAL RATING: **A**

SWF Presents....
The World Is Watching
Thursday of Week 2, April 2006
Held at the Alabama Field Row in the South East Territory
21,703 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **FREDDIE DATSUN vs. PECS**

A decent opening match.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 5:32
RATING: **B-**

2) **JACK BRUCE vs. TEXAS PETE**

Add another name to the list of people that Jack doesn't work well with. These two didn't click, which was unfortunate. I was hoping that these two would put on a great match that would pump up the crowd. The best that can be said is that they didn't bring the crowd down.

WINNER: **Texas Pete** in 7:29
RATING: **B**

3) Jessie comes out and shoots t-shirts into the crowd.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. CHRIS GORDON**

The crowd kind of crashed for this one. These two did okay; the problem is, they just aren't that well known. People don't care about them. At least their feud ended with this rubber match.

WINNER: **Chris Gordon** in 12:20

RATING: C-

2) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ** in a ladder match for the SWF Shooting Star Championship

These two went out and gave it their all. That was enough to produce an average match. Nothing spectacular, but the announcers did an admirable job hyping the match.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 17:38

RATING: C

3) Having won back his title belt, Darryl goes a little nuts. He hugs the ref, he hugs the ring announcer, he dumps water over himself. He shows the belt off to the crowd. The crowd, however, is ready to move on.

RATING: C-

4) Richard Eisen stands backstage, flanked by Runaway Train and Enforcer Roberts. Richard proceeds to taunt his son, Eric, saying that his "boys" behind him will tear Eric and whatever loser Eric found apart tonight. I would have thought that Richard's natural charisma would carry the other two through this. Sadly, that didn't turn out to be the case. They were like an anchor that dragged Richard down ... down ... down ...

RATING: C+

5) In a segment shot earlier, Nevada Nuclear is standing in the parking lot. He has his hands planted on the bumper of a car, holding it in place even though the tire are squealing in protest.

RATING: D

6) **JOEL KOVACH vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR**

Nevada tore Joel apart, dominating the match the entire time. For once, Guru actually helped Nevada look like a rampaging beast.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 12:58

RATING: C+

As Joel came backstage after his loss, he sought me out. He was not happy with me for making him job to Nevada.

"This had better be worth it," he snarled.

I smiled. "Trust me. Something good is coming for you."

7) A video package aired, recapping the feud between Squeaky McClean and Archangel.

RATING: A

8) **ARCHANGEL vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN**

Squeeky entered first, wheeling in a little cart. On the cart was Emma Chase, still bound and gagged. Archangel came in next and immediately went to Emma's side to try and untie her. Squeeky didn't allow that, vaulting over the top rope and tackling Archangel to the floor.

The match was back and forth from there. At one point, the ref got knocked out and wound up in a corner. Squeeky decided to take advantage of that by getting a steel chair and working Archangel over. That's when Sam Keith ran into the ring. Jerry Eisen reminded fans of how Sam had helped Squeeky take on Archangel at the last Pay-Per-View. Sam motions for Squeeky to continue. Squeeky raises the chair above his head, but then Sam wrests the chair from his hands. When Squeeky turns to see what's going on, Sam smashes him over the head with it! Sam tosses the chair out of the ring, rolls under the bottom rope, and leaves.

The ref recovers, only to find both competitors lying on the mat. He begins a 10 count, but Archangel and Squeeky recover. The match continues until Archangel hits Squeeky with his finishing move, the Fall from Grace.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 16:35

RATING: **A**

9) Having won the match, Archangel goes to Emma and unties her. She throws her arms around him and hugs him tightly. Archangel, unfortunately, didn't show any emotion. I know that if Emma Chase were to hug me like that, I would at least smile. The crowd went nuts as Emma and Archangel left the arena.

RATING: **A***

10) Jerry Eisen hyped the next match between Christian Faith and BLZ Bubb.

RATING: **B**

11) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. BLZ BUBB**

Now the show is really clicking! I'm a little upset with myself that it took this long to get going, but now that it is, we're doing okay. Christian and BLZ Bubb did a spectacular job, although it was clear that Christian was in control the whole time. Bubb seemed a bit off.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 14:36

RATING: **A***

12) Christian Faith is celebrating his win in the ring when Angry Gilmore slides in and attacks him.

RATING: **A**

13) Eric Eisen comes out and says that the time has come for him to reveal his mystery partner. He said he had to pull a few strings, but he was able to convince the board to reverse one of his father's decisions from a few months ago. He would like the audience to welcome his partner ... Enygma!

RATING: **A**

14) **ERIC EISEN & ENYGMA vs. RUNAWAY TRAIN & ENFORCER ROBERTS**

Even though Enygma has been out of action for a while (because I asked him to be ... and he isn't that happy with me for it), he didn't show any ring rust tonight. He and Eric put up a good fight with Train and Enforcer. Finally, though, it was Train who got the win. While the ref was distracted by Enforcer, he low-blowed Enygma then rolled him up and held him down, using Enygma's tights.

WINNERS: **Runaway Train & Enforcer Roberts** in 12:26
RATING: **A**

15) Train and Enforcer then celebrate their win in the ring.

RATING: **A**

15) Steve Frehley comes to the ring in his gear. He congratulates all the competitors on putting on a great show. He even pushes Nevada a little, saying that after what he saw, he wouldn't want to meet him in a dark alley. But, he says, it just wouldn't be right if he didn't defend his title tonight. So he's issuing an open challenge. If anybody wants to face him, they can come down to the ring. After a few seconds, Remo's music hits. He and Nicole Kiss came out. Remo says that he'd be more than happy to add the heavyweight championship to his tag team championship.

RATING: **A** for both the challenge and response

16) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. REMO** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

This blew the roof off the arena. Remo and Steve have incredible chemistry together! I could hardly believe my eyes. Unfortunately, neither could the announcers. They said very little during this match, calling it, but it was pretty clear that they weren't up to par on it. Still a great finish after a rocky start.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 16:48
RATING: **A***

17) As Steve celebrates his victory, Joel Kovach comes down to the ring. He shakes the champ's hand and raises Steve's hand in victory. Then, out of nowhere, he hits Steve with a standing clothesline. He then kicks the champ in the ribs a few times. He picks up the title belt, looks at it, and then tosses it onto Steve's fallen body.

RATING: **B**

AFTERMATH

In spite of the action, the crowd left not completely satisfied. They were a bit upset that they saw Mainstream Hernandez and Nevada Nuclear so much. They also wanted more interviews.

RATING: **B**

A DEATH IN THE FAMILY

After the PPV, the Rev stopped by my office. I started to make a joke with him, but the look on his face told me that I shouldn't say anything.

"Uhhh, I hate to say this, but I'm quitting," he said.

I stared at him, stunned. What did he mean? What was going on?

He sat down and told me everything: apparently after we fired him, Sabbath went into a downward spiral. Drinking, drugs, all that sort of thing. It turns out that the night before, Sabbath had gotten completely smashed and driven head-on into a semi-truck. The trucker survived; Sabbath didn't.

Rev felt responsible. He was the one who took Sabbath under his wing and helped him make it as far as he did in the business. He just couldn't see himself wrestling anymore, not after what happened, so he was leaving.

I said I understood and I wished him the best.

[[OOC: I edited Sabbath and Rev out of the game. I know the Survivors aren't popular with y'all, but I like them, so I cut a compromise]]

As of now, our roster stands like this, with the heels in **red** and the faces in **green**:

MAIN EVENTERS

Christian Faith
Elmo Benson
Eric Eisen
Runaway Train
Skull DeBones
Squeaky McClean
Steve Frehley
Texas Pete

UPPER MIDCARDERS

Archangel
BLZ Bubb
Enforcer Roberts
Enygma
Jack Bruce
Joe Sexy
Joel Kovach
Remo
Rich Money
Sam Keith
Warlord Pain

MIDCARDERS

Angry Gilmore
Bart Biggz
Brett Biggz
Freddie Datsun
Groucho Bling
Pecs
Robbie Retro
Warlord Agony

LOWER MIDCARDERS

Andre Jones
Black Hat Bailey
Chris Gordon
Flex
Melody Cuthill
Nevada Nuclear

OPENERS

American Elemental
Aristocrat
Darryl Devine
Mainstream Hernandez

ENHANCEMENT TALENT

Derek Frost

OTHER WORKERS

Emma Chase (Manager)

Jessie (Manager)
Nicole Kiss (Manager)
The Guru (Manager)

Richard Eisen (Authority Figure)

Duane Fry (Announcer)
Jerry Eisen (Announcer)
Peter Michales (Announcer)

Queen Emily (Color Commentator)
Ana Garcia (Color Commentator)

Darren Smith (referee)
Ric Young (referee)
Shane Stone (referee)

Chief Two Eagles (Road Agent)
Curt O'Malley (Road Agent)
Devorah Triton (Road Agent)

Chloe Dean (Backstage Worker)
Willow (Backstage Worker)

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, April 2006

Held at the Virginia Park Fields in Mid Atlantic
10,000 people in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **ROBBIE RETRO vs. FLEX**

A barely above average performance from these two, but that's all right.

WINNER: **Robbie Retro** in 4:57
WINNER: C+

2) **SQUEEKY McCLEAN & TEXAS PETE vs. THE BIGGZ BOYS**

I'll say this for Squeeks; he knows how to play it. He looked absolutely despondent going to the ring. Tex had to smack him around a little before the match, to get his head into the game. Once the match got started, though, it was pretty good. Not spectacular, but good.

WINNER: **Squeeky McClean & Texas Pete** in 6:53
RATING: B

3) Emma Chase comes out with the air gun. She stops at the top of the ramp when she sees Squeeky coming towards the back. His eyes go wide and he takes a few determined steps towards her. Then Archangel steps out from behind the curtain and stares daggers at him. Squeeky slinks around Emma and then disappears into the back, letting Emma fire t-shirts into the crowd.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) A video package aired, highlighting some of the action from last week's Pay-Per-View.

RATING: B

2) Joel Kovach is in the ring. The crowd boos him, and he tells them to shut up. He said that he came to the SWF to make an impact, and how is he treated? Some snot-nosed punk makes fun of him after he lost to some upstart. He attacked Steve Fehley to prove how dangerous he really is. And he's willing to prove it again. He challenges Steve Fehley to defend his title against him at the next Pay-Per-View, "Master of Puppets"!

RATING: B

3) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. MELODY CUTHILL** for **the SWF Shooting Star Title**

Melody and Darryl turned in a decent match. Nothing ground-breaking, but the night is still young.

WINNER: **Darry Devine** in 5:53

RATING: C

4) The Guru leads Nevada Nuclear out to the ring. He hypes up his client, talking about what an impact Nevada has had already. He promises that as long as the two of them stick together, Nevada will go far. Nevada surprisingly wrenches the microphone away from Guru and says that Guru made a mistake. He thinks he can control the "Wrestler of Mass Destruction." He says that's a pipedream that's about to become a nightmare. Guru is fired! Then, to make his point absolutely clear, Nevada attacks Guru, laying him out.

RATING: C for the hype; C for the firing; C- for the attack

5) Groucho Bling and Elmo Benson find Richard Eisen backstage. They point out that Rich Money and Remo haven't defended their titles in a while. As a matter of fact, neither of them have won a match in a while. They think it's high time that High Concept get another shot at the gold. Richard thinks about it, then says that they're right ... if they can take out the Lords of War first.

RATING: B+

6) BLZ Bubb is backstage with a mic. He reminds the audience how Angry Gilmore attacked Christian Faith last week after their match for seemingly no reason. Only there was a reason: BLZ Bubb hired him to do so! BLZ Bubb laughs evilly as he chucks the mic over his shoulder and walks away.

RATING: B

7) Emma Chase and Archangel are backstage. Emma seems very shy around AA, who also is acting a bit bashful. Emma finally looks at him and thanks him for fighting for her over the past couple of weeks. She said that she was terrified of Squeaky McClean, but that she always knew that her angel would rescue her. Archangel smiles and, I suspect, if he wasn't wearing his black-and-white face paint, we could maybe see a blush. There's a few seconds of awkward silence, then Archangel starts to say something. Emma cuts him off and says that she has a surprise for him, but she needs to go finalize some of the details. She leaves the room, leaving Archangel looking upset.

RATING: A*

8) **JACK BRUCE vs. ANGRY GILMORE**

The announcers explain that this match was requested by Jack Bruce last week after Angry attacked Christian Faith.

The match itself was excellent. These two brought the best out of each other. Finally, though, Angry managed to roll Jack up into a pinning predicament, then lodged his feet on the ropes to hold him down.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 6:44

RATING: A

9) Steve Fehley is backstage. He says that he's always prided himself on being a fighting champion. He's welcomed every challenge, every opponent, and he thinks he's always given it his best. He never thought he would say this, but he's refusing the challenge made by Joel Kovach. He explains that he made an open challenge at "The World is Watching." There was plenty of time for Joel to face him then. Not only that, but if Steve said something that upset Joel, Joel should have been man enough to confront him face to face, not cheap shot him from behind. He hefts up the title and dangles it near the camera. "Joel, I'm sorry, but you won't be facing me for this any time soon." He then goes on to say that that doesn't mean he won't defend the title tonight. As a favor to Emma Chase, he is giving a title shot to Archangel.

RATING: A

10) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE LORDS OF WAR**

I wonder if the Lords will retire soon. Every time I use them, I wear them out. And this wasn't an all-out match either! I only wanted them to work the crowd and keep them stoked! At any rate, Elmo and Groucho really shone brightly.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 7:41

RATING: A

11) The announcers point out the obvious: since High Concept beat Lords of War, that means that next week, we'll see Elmo and Groucho take on the Almighty Dollar for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**.

RATING: A

12) Speaking of the champs, they're backstage watching the action on a monitor and boy, are they not happy! Once again, Rich and Remo argue with each other about how to best solve the problem of High Concept. Rich suggests bribing them; Remo wants to go hurt them. Finally, Nicole Kiss lets out a shrill whistle that silences them. She says to leave it to her. She'll deal with it.

RATING: A

13) Emma is chatting with some backstage workers about Archangel's upcoming match. She turns around and sees Sam Keith standing behind her. She icily asks him what he wants. Is he there to help Squeeky kidnap her again? Sam apologizes for what he did. He knows he helped Squeeky hold her captive, but he did so with her best intentions in mind. Emma snorts and tries to leave, but Sam stops her, explaining that he only helped to keep an eye on Squeeky. He said that if Squeeky had been left to his own devices, horrible things would have happened to Emma. That's why he teamed up with Squeeky; that's why he turned on Squeeky last week. He wanted to make sure she was safe. He says he understands if she doesn't want to forgive him. He just had to get that off his chest. Emma considers it, then nods. "I forgive you," she says. Sam beams brightly and walks away happy.

RATING: A

14) Angry Gilmore is walking backstage, chatting on a cell phone, presumably with BLZ Bubb. He mocks Jack Bruce for thinking that he could be beaten, and he also makes fun of Christian Faith for not having the guts to show his face. Maybe he should have turned around, because Christian appeared out of nowhere and laid the hired gun out, beating him to the ground.

RATING: A

15) **SKULL DeBONES vs. ENYGMA**

Jerry Eisen crows about how good it is to see Enygma back in action. And it was good.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 5:40

RATING: **A**

16) Queen Emily is interviewing Runaway Train backstage. She asks a few questions about Eric Eisen, all of which Train ignores. He says that Eric is beneath him now, that Eric is washed up and finished. That's when Eric proves him wrong by attacking him. Unfortunately, before the attack came, Queen Emily tensed up, making it clear she expected something. It hurt the segment.

RATING: **B**

17) Duane Fry is backstage with Freddie Datsun. Freddie says that he's tired of sitting on the sidelines. He intends to shake things up a little. He also says that fans should expect to see more of him really soon!

RATING: **C+**

18) **ARCHANGEL vs. STEVE FREHLEY** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Before the match started, the two competitors shook hands. Then they tried to tear each other apart. It was a great match. Unfortunately, the champ looked a little off his game tonight. Thankfully, the announcers covered for it, saying that the situation with Joel Kovach had him distracted. That's when Joel made his appearance. Rather than go after Steve, though, he attacked Archangel, screaming about how his so-called "friend" had stolen his title shot. The ref called for the bell immediately.

WINNER: **Archangel** by DQ in 4:40

RATING: **A***

19) Steve Frehley stares at Joel in shock, then gets in his face. Joel shoves him away and takes a swing at him. Before they can really start to fight, though, more refs hit the ring and pull them apart.

RATING: **C+** (shouldn't have used refs)

AFTERMATH

The Guru came to me backstage and asked me why I had Nevada fire him. Right now, Nevada is his only client. I smiled and explained, "Let's just say that I have a little ... bombshell I want to drop on the fans, and I think having Nevada as a free agent is the best way to do it."

FINAL RATING: **A**

THE BIG TIME

I was sitting in my office, going over contracts. After last night's show, I had decided to get rid of the Guru. We were already one manager over our limit and he was just taking up space.

I had also hired an unknown named "Principessa". I figured throwing another woman wrestler into the mix wouldn't hurt things any.

That's when Richard stepped into my office. He looked grim.

"We have a major problem," he said.

I eyed him warily. Major problem? Richard loved to pull my leg like this. I knew that whatever "major problem" we had would actually turn out to be good news.

"We need another road agent and referee. Also another announcer," he continued.

"Why?" I asked.

"Because, my boy, as of last night's show ... *the SWF has gone global.*"

I stared at him in shock. He nodded. I let out a triumphant whoop.

"Way to go, kid," he said. "I bet Tommy Cornell is kicking himself right now! Get this: his last Total Wrestling show only rated a B-! We may not be on American TV, but we are killing him in the foreign markets!"

I smiled broadly. He was right. According to our research department, our popularity continued to grow. We were scattered throughout the mid 70s, percentage wise, in the US. In Mexico, we were at 36.4% in every territory. In the United Kingdom, we were settled right in at 47% (except in Scotland, where we have a .2% boost thanks to our show there). We had just gotten to 60.3% in Canada (which gave us our Global status). Japan was rising at 31.7%. Europe was only at 27%, but that was rising steadily as well.

"Oh, I wish I could see Cornell's face right now," Richard said wistfully.

"I'd rather see his face in a week," I chuckled. "Trust me, he's not going to be happy."

GOING GLOBAL

Over the past week, I scoured the listings to see who I could find to fill the gaps in our roster.

I hired Craig Prince to be our new Road Agent. I also hit MAW pretty hard, taking both their veteran referee Jay Fair and their announcer Marv Earnest. To fill the gaps in the wrestling roster, I hired Johnny Martin away from DaVE and an unemployed worker named Tim Westybrook to sit in the lower card.

What really made me pleased was that our exile from American TV was ending soon. Within two weeks, the newly global SWF would be going on the air again with Invasion! I was also debating trying to get a second show on the air to feature our lower card workers, but I figured that might not be a good idea. The crowd didn't respond well to them, and that could hurt our popularity overall.

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, April 2006

Held at the Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes region
9,813 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **MELODY CUTHILL & PRINCIPESSA vs. FLEX & PECS**

Principessa did well in her first match for the SWF. I could tell that she immediately improved in her technical, flying, and performance skills in just one match. I was hoping that she and Melody would have good chemistry together, but that wasn't the case. That's okay, though, since they didn't have bad chemistry either. All in all, a good way to start the show.

WINNER: **Flex & Pecs** in 5:02

RATING: **C+**

2) **ROBBIE RETRO vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

I had expected more from these two. An average match, but nothing to write home about.

WINNER: **Robbie Retro** in 7:58

RATING: **C+**

3) Emma Chase comes out and fires t-shirts into the crowd. Whenever I re-order our roster, Emma always wants to do color commentary. I'd like to meet her request, but I can see her doing at least two more storylines before I'd think of doing that. Then again, I understand that TCW made an offer to Ana Garcia recently. I don't know if she'll take it; but if she does, at least I have a willing replacement.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) The show starts with Nevada Nuclear coming out and demanding that the crowd be quiet before he nukes them all! He says that he decided that since he's a WMD, he needs a bombshell to help deliver his destructive capabilities. That's why he fired the Guru and signed on with his new manager the Blonde Bombshell.

Parts of the crowd went nuts as the Bombshell took the ring with her new client. I suspect that some of our fans who don't keep up with TCW didn't realize that the Blonde Bombshell was a manager for TCW up until a week ago.

RATING: B-

2) Emma Chase walks backstage and deposits the t-shirt gun on a pile of equipment. As she's standing there, she's approached by Archangel, who looks very shy. He makes mention of the fact that he'll be wrestling Joel Kovach later tonight and he has to warm up for that match, but before he does, he wanted to give her a gift. He hands her a jewelry box. She opens it and gasps, pulling out a diamond pendant. She thanks him for it and gives him a kiss on the cheek. AA smiles sheepishly and walks away as Emma puts the necklace on.

RATING: A*

3) **JOE SEXY vs. FREDDIE DATSUN** in a **non-title match**

Great match by both stars. I put it this early in the evening because I wasn't sure how they would do, but they exceeded my expectations!

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 7:51

RATING: A

4) As Joe walks away from the ring, Freddie celebrates in the ring. But then he stares at the title around Joe's waist. Joe becomes uncomfortable, and quickly exits to the backstage area.

RATING: C+

5) Richard Eisen is sitting in his office backstage when Steve Frehley walks in. Richard informs Steve that he's decided that Steve will defend the title against Joel Kovach at "Master of Puppets." Steve listens quietly, then says that he won't. As far as he's concerned, Joel hasn't earned the shot and doesn't deserve it. Richard becomes very angry at this point, telling Steve that the next Pay-Per-View is very appropriate. He, after all, is the master of puppets around here; if he says jump, his workers should say "How high?" He tells Steve that he should reconsider what he just said ... or else.

RATING: A

6) As Steve is leaving, Nicole Kiss comes into the office. Richard asks her what she wants. She explains that her clients, Rich Money and Remo, don't want anything to do with High Concept tonight. They were hoping that Richard would see clear to cancel the match. Richard says that they've invested a lot of money in advertising that would be a waste if the match were cancelled. Nicole then says that she could make it worth his while if he were to cancel the match. She begins to seductively unbutton her blouse. Richard watches her for a moment, then puts his hand on hers. "Get out," he growls. "Tell you clients to get out to the ring. The match is still on, and it's on next."

RATING: B+

7) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE ALMIGHTY DOLLAR** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

You could tell that Rich and Remo did not want to go out to that ring. They hesitated all the way. They even tried to leave the ring, but the ref ordered them back in. The match itself was great. Finally, Groucho Bling hit Rich Money with his finisher, "Pity the Fool" and pinned him.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 11:01 to become **the SWF Tag Team Champions**

RATING: B+

8) Enforcer Roberts is walking backstage when he gets attacked by Eric Eisen, leaving him down and out.

RATING: B+

9) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. ANGRY GILMORE**

Even though these two don't have good chemistry, it was still a great match.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 8:31

RATING: A

10) Joel Kovach cuts a promo, explaining why he attacked Archangel last week. He explains that he thought that AA was his friend, but last week, Archangel took the title shot that should have been his. Joel said that at one time, he would have cut Archangel some slack. Not anymore.

RATING: B+

11) **ARCHANGEL vs. JOEL KOVACH**

You could tell that these two knew each other really well, and that helped tell the story. Archangel held back most of the time, doing his best to avoid injuring his friend. Joel, on the other hand, showed no qualms in cutting through AA. Finally, after working over Archangel's knee, Joel put him in a Figure Four and held on to the bottom ropes to make Archangel submit.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 10:52

RATING: A*

12) Archangel limps backstage and bumps into Steve. Steve apologizes for what happened, and Archangel tells him not to worry. Steve then brings up the diamond pendant that AA gave Emma earlier. He asks Archangel if he loves Emma. Archangel looks Steve in the eye and says, "What do you think? Of course I do! Why else would I fight for her? Why would I protect her like I did?" Steve asks him if he's going to say anything to Emma. AA says no, that the time isn't right. Steve tells Archangel that he thinks he's crazy. AA blows that off and then wishes Steve luck in his up-coming match against Eric Eisen.

RATING: A

13) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. ERIC EISEN** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

I gotta be honest, not the blowout main event I was hoping for. It probably had to do with the fact that Eric and Steve have zero chemistry together. But it was okay for what it was.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 10:39

RATING: B+

14) Eric goes over and shakes Steve's hand at the end of the match.

RATING: A

AFTERMATH

Not a bad show. I hope the networks were paying attention!

FINAL RATING: A

May 2006

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday, Week 1 of May, 2006

Held at the Friedman Building in the Mid South Territory
9,509 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. ANDRE JONES**

Andre was not happy when I sent him out to wrestle our newest hire, but I had to see how Tim would do. Given the fact that this is his first match in a big promotion, I think he did pretty well.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 4:55

RATING: C-

2) **ROBBIE RETRO & JOHNNY MARTIN vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION**

I had to try this out as well. With Robbie portraying a '70s Guy and Johnny in an '80s Guy gimmick, it seemed too good to pass up. I just had to see if the two could work together. They can. Expect to see a new tag team debut soon in the SWF.

WINNERS: **Robbie Retro & Johnny Martin** in 6:06

RATING: B+

3) Instead of using Emma this week, I had our newest manager, the Blonde Bombshell, shoot the t-shirts. Worked just as well.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen is in the ring. He says that last week, he gave Steve Fehley a choice. He could either face Joel Kovach at "Master of Puppets" or face the consequences. He goes on to state that he gave Steve the past week to sign the contract for the title match, but Steve never got back to him. For that reason, as of right now, Steve Fehley is stripped of the SWF World Heavyweight Title. In a week, at "Master of Puppets", a battle royale will be held to determine who the new champ will be. The crowd went nuts.

Eric Eisen suddenly appears next to his father. Richard flinches, but Eric doesn't attack. Instead, Eric points out how out-of-control Richard is. Steve has been bringing fans into the stands for months now, and Richard takes away his title? Eric declares that Richard has to be stopped, and he's the only one to do it. So he challenges his father to a match at "Master of Puppets". After thinking about it, Richard agrees.

RATING: A for the title stripping; B+ for the challenge; A for the response

2) The camera turns on the announce table, where Jerry Eisen stares at the ring in shock. Ana Garcia nudges him, bringing him back to reality. He explains that while he's in shock over what his father and brother just said in the ring, the show has to go on. Ana agrees, telling the fans that later tonight, we'll see the Archangel take on Nevada Nuclear.

RATING: B-

3) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. MELODY CUTHILL** in a non-title match

It was a decent, high flying cruiserweight match. The crowd just wasn't that into it, though.

WINNER: **Melody Cuthill** in 6:31
RATING: C

4) Blonde Bombshell is walking backstage when she bumps into Emma Chase. The two managers glare at each other, but then Bombshell says something under her breath about Emma being a slut. This leads to a heated argument, one that Richard overhears. He tells them both to shut up, that he's under enough stress tonight as it is. He says that if those two want to fight, they can do so at "Master of Puppets" in a bra and panties match! Bombshell looks pleased. Emma looks worried.

RATING: A

5) BLZ Bubb is in the ring with a microphone. He says that he's bored and he wants a match right now. He saw how much fun Angry Gilmore had beating Jack Bruce last week, and he wants a crack at it as well. He calls out Jack. When Jack enters, though, he's ambushed by Texas Pete, who beats him savagely with a steel chair. BLZ Bubb laughs from the ring and says, "Never mind. I can see you're busy."

RATING: B

6) **ARCHANGEL vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR**

Not a good match. Not as good as I hoped, anyway. The crowd was more interested in the interaction between Bombshell and Emma at ringside. They stared daggers at each other and a few times, made moves like they were going to attack each other. Not only that, but AA and Nevada have no chemistry together. But the match served its purpose.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 8:17
RATING: C+

7) Skull DeBones is shown backstage, watching the match between Nevada and Archangel intently. He shakes his head sadly as Nevada taps out to Archangel's submission move, the Wing Clip. "Something must be done," he rumbles.

RATING: A

8) Richard Eisen is sitting in his office backstage, popping an aspirin when the door bursts open. Steve Fehley rushes in, enraged. He demands to know how Richard can sleep at night pulling stunts like that. Richard advises Steve to calm down or he'll face the consequences.

"Consequences?" Steve cries. "Consequences?" He throws the title belt at Richard. "You've already taken my title! What more can you do?"

"Not me. Him."

Joel Kovach smashes into Steve from behind, raining down punches on his unprepared target. Finally, Joel spears Steve through the drywall into the next room. Richard steps through the hole, dusts off Steve a little, and advises him to pull himself together. He'll be facing Joel tonight in the main event.

RATING: A

9) **ENYGMA vs. RUNAWAY TRAIN**

A great match by these two superstars. Not much to be said.

WINNER: **Enygma** in 8:53
RATING: A

10) Marv Earnest, our latest acquisition for interviews, comes out and announces that he just got word from Richard Eisen. Based on last week's victory, Freddie Datsun has been named the #1 Contender for **the SWF North American Title**, and he will face Joe Sexy for it at "Master of Puppets."

RATING: C-

11) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE ALMIGHTY DOLLAR** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Peter Michaels explained that after last week's loss, Almighty Dollar insisted that they be allowed to exercise their rematch clause immediately. It was a great rematch. They went all out for this match, putting everything on the line. Rich and Remo told a great story. They acted like there was growing tension between them. Rich would avoid tags when Remo was in a tight spot and then blind tag his way in when Remo had dealt with the problem, that sort of thing. It was that lack of communication and teamwork that doomed them.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 10:37

RATING: A*

12) Joe Sexy is looking quite angry backstage, searching for someone. Finally, he finds Richard Eisen and demands to know what Richard is doing, naming Freddie Datsun the number one contender for his title. He points out that he's too sexy to wrestle! It might hurt his image, especially wrestling trailer trash like Datsun. Sure, the hicks in the arena might like to root for someone they can identify with, but Joe would rather get the heck out of the South as quickly as possible with his title. Richard eyes Joe dangerously and asks, "Are you saying you're refusing to defend your title? Kind of like Steve Frehley?" Joe's eyes grow wide and he swallows hard. He shakes his head. Richard says, "Good."

RATING: A

13) Christian Faith finds Texas Pete and attacks him, saying that he did it for Jack.

RATING: A

14) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Steve still looked a little sore after what happened backstage. At least, that's the way he acted. Joel dominated this match, punishing Steve even further. Finally, Joel hit Steve with the Old School Drop, his finishing move and covered for the win. As Joel strutted around the ring, Jerry Eisen wonders aloud, "What would have happened if Steve had faced Joel at 'Master of Puppets'? Could he have lost the title anyway?"

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 14:12

RATING: A*

15) Before the show ends, Peter Michaels urges fans to tune in next week to see Christian Faith take on BLZ Bubb.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

People left the arena sick of Richard Eisen. I suppose that's good, in a way. That's the point of a heel authority figure. You're supposed to get sick of him.

Hopefully by next week, we'll be back on the air in the United States. I put in a call to E.J. MacMann to see if we could get back on America-Sports-1.

FINAL RATING: A

From PWTorch.com:

Quote:

SWF is back on the air -- Reports indicate that the exile is over! The SWF will once again be featured on America-Sports-1. Their Invasion! shows will be aired live on Tuesdays at 9:00 PM.

NYCW closes shop -- In tragic news, New York City Wrestling went out of business earlier this week, putting many wrestlers out on the streets.

TCW shocker -- At the last "Total Wrestling" show, fans were shocked when Tommy Cornell lost the TCW World Heavyweight Championship to Henry Lee. As most Torch readers know, Cornell is the owner of TCW and has been a fixture as its champ for months now. Some speculate this may have happened as a way to draw attention, seeing as how the SWF has soundly beaten TCW in show ratings the past several weeks.

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, May 2006

The Go-Home Show for "Master of Puppets"

Held at the Missouri State Armory in the Mid West Region

5,000 people in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. DEREK FROST**

Tim does show promise, but he needs to get a little more experience. This was a blow off match, nothing too spectacular. Most of the crowd hadn't settled in yet. That's okay.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 7:01

RATING: **E**

2) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. MELODY CUTHILL**

A decent match from these two. Jessie did some great work from Melody's corner.

WINNER: **American Elemental** in 6:26

RATING: **C**

3) Emma Chase, wearing the pendant that Archangel gave her last week, comes out and shoots t-shirts into the crowd.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) A video plays, hyping the feud between Christian Faith and BLZ Bubb. It emphasized how it was all coming down to tonight's match.

RATING: **B+**

2) Duane Fry is backstage with Eric Eisen. They are discussing Eric's upcoming match against his father. Eric says that he really didn't want to do it, but his father gave him no choice. He looks in the camera and apologizes to his family for the beating he's going to give his dad. At "Master of Puppets", he's going to teach Richard Eisen a lesson.

RATING: **B**

3) **FLASHBACK (Robbie Retro & Johnny Martin) vs. THE LORDS OF WAR**

I knew this would work! Robbie and Johnny had great in-ring chemistry together, and their characters, that of a '70s and '80s guy, meshed very well. The only thing that hurt this match was a lack of selling. Otherwise, the debut of "Flashback" went perfectly.

WINNER: **Flashback** in 8:55

RATING: **B+**

4) The cameras go backstage to Skull DeBone's lockerroom. Much to the announcer's surprise, Skull is in deep conversation with Nevada Nuclear, gesticulating wildly with his hands. Peter Michaels comments that it almost looked like Skull was describing a variety of wrestling moves. "Maybe," Peter continues, "It's because later tonight, Nevada Nuclear will be facing Chris Gordon."

RATING: **B** for the skit; **C** for the hype

5) The Almighty Dollar is in the ring. They admit to the fact that they lost the tag championship, but they say they're over that now. In two days, at "Master of Puppets", they're both going to be in the battle royale for the World Heavyweight Championship. They talk about how they have an advantage since they'll watch each other's back. "And, at the end of the night, we all know who the new champ will be," Rich Money crows, then he and Remo say together, "I will." They stop and look at each other warily.

RATING: **A**

6) Marv Earnest is backstage with Freddie Datsun. Marv, the heel interviewer, mocks Freddie for choosing to go after Joe Sexy's title when he could have been in the Battle Royale. Freddie cuts off Marv and explains that it isn't cowardice on his part, but just a healthy sense of reality. He knows he's not on the level of Steve Fehley and Runaway Train and the others in the Battle Royale yet. If he were to enter, he'd get wiped out. But he does know that he can take Joe Sexy's title away from him. He sees it as taking things one step at a time. The crowd doesn't buy into Freddie's humility.

RATING: **C-**

7) The Blonde Bombshell is with her client, Nevada Nuclear, and she has the mic. She guarantees that Nevada will beat Chris later tonight, just as she's certain that she'll beat Emma Chase in the bra-and-panties match at "Master of Puppets".

RATING: **B+**

8) Speaking of Emma, she's backstage looking particularly stressed out. She bumps into Archangel and confesses that she's worried about the match on Thursday against Bombshell. She doesn't want to lose, but she's worried that she will. Could Archangel help her out? Archangel smiles and says that it would be a pleasure.

RATING: **A**

9) **NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. CHRIS GORDON**

During the match, Peter Michaels comments that the moves Nevada is using look awfully familiar. He plays up the similarities between what Nevada does and what Skull seemed to be describing. Finally, Nevada slips on a pair of brass knuckles that he had hiding in his boots and lays out Chris.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 3:31

RATING: **C+**

10) Nevada celebrates his very quick victory in the ring.

RATING: C

11) Backstage, BLZ Bubb taunts Christian Faith about their upcoming match.

RATING: B+

12) Joel Kovach comes out to the ring with a mic. He talks again about the lack of respect that Steve Fehley has shown him. He goes on to talk about how Steve shouldn't have refused his match request, and reminds the audience of how Steve paid for that. He then moves on to the upcoming battle royale. He says that while he may face people like Archangel, Runaway Train, or Sam Keith, he's really looking forward to being the one to toss Steve Fehley over the ropes, thereby ending his dreams of becoming SWF World Heavyweight Champion again.

RATING: A

13) **JOEL KOVACH & RUNAWAY TRAIN vs. STEVE FREHLEY & ARCHANGEL**

The announcers hyped this as a sneak preview of some of the action we might see on Thursday. The match itself was okay, although there was a lack of selling that hurt it a little. In the end, though, Joel was the one to pin Steve.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach & Runaway Train** in 8:58

RATING: A

14) Joe Sexy has a mic backstage. He starts by saying that he was willing to go easy on Freddie ... at first. Freddie, after all, is just another guy with some big hopes and dreams. But then he berates Freddie for insisting on this match. Joe said that he owed it to his legions of female fans to make the Battle Royale at "Master of Puppets" as sexy as possible, especially by winning the Heavyweight Title, but thanks to Freddie, Joe has been barred from participating in the match! He says that when he faces Freddie at "Master of Puppets", the kid gloves are coming off.

RATING: B

15) Richard Eisen is being interviewed by Queen Emily backstage. She asks what his thoughts are on his upcoming match at "Master of Puppets." Richard plays the upset father for a while, talking about how horrible it is that he has to fight his youngest son. He even appears to be on the verge of tears as he describes the stress that it's put his wife through ... but that vanishes suddenly as an evil snarl tugs at the corner of his mouth. "But I don't care what she thinks. I don't care what the fans think. I'm looking forward to beating my son into the ground. Eric, you brought this on yourself. Don't say I didn't warn you."

RATING: B+

16) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. BLZ BUBB**

A tremendous match. These two went all out. Bubb might need to hit the gym to work on his stamina a little, but otherwise, it blew the roof off the armory.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 14:28

RATING: A*

17) Having won the match and came out of the feud on top, Christian Faith celebrates in the ring.

RATING: A*

As the show went off the air, the announcers hyped the card for the upcoming Pay-Per-View (the segment ratings are in parentheses):

Joe Sexy vs. Freddie Datsun for **the SWF North American Championship** (C+)

Blonde Bombshell vs. Emma Chase in a **bra-and-panties match** (A)

Richard Eisen vs. Eric Eisen (A)

A **30-Man Lottery-Style Battle Royale** featuring such superstars as **Steve Fehley, Archangel, Skull DeBones, Joel Kovach, Rich Money, Remo, Christian Faith, BLZ Bubb**, and many more! (A)

THE AFTERMATH

It's good to be back on the air in the US again! According to the statistics I saw, we had an initial rating of 1.5 million viewers. That's about where we were before the little "oops" that took us off the air, so I'm glad to see we haven't lost any viewers.

Just as an out of character note, I'm not sure when I'll get the results of "Master of Puppets" up. I realize that I could just run the Battle Royale and tell all of you who won, but I'd rather have some fun and try to figure out who eliminated who, the order, the interesting face-offs, etc. Anything you want to see? Any predictions or anything like that? I can't guarantee I'll put them in, but hey, I can always use the help!

FINAL RATING: A

From SWF.com:

Quote:

Make sure you order
"Master of Puppets"

Featuring...

Freddie Datsun vs. Joe Sexy for **the SWF North American Championship** -- Freddie proved his mettle two weeks ago on *Invasion!* by defeating Joe in a non-title match. Will the young superstar be able to do it again when it counts? Will Joe make Freddie pay for taking away his spot in the 30-man Battle Royale?

Emma Chase vs. The Blonde Bombshell in a **bra-and-panties match** -- It started as an argument backstage, it will end with one of these two lovely divas stripped to their skivvies! No matter who loses, we all win!

Richard Eisen vs. Eric Eisen -- The tension between father and son has been building for weeks now, and it will all explode this Thursday! Can Eric bring an end to his father's tyrannical ways? Can Richard defeat his son?

A **30-man Battle Royale** to determine **the new SWF World Heavyweight Champion** -- It was announced two weeks ago after Richard Eisen stripped the title from Steve Fehley. This Thursday, the following 30 individuals will vie for the gold in a lottery-style, over-the-top-ropes Battle Royale:

Enygma, Joel Kovach, Runaway Train, Angry Gilmore, BLZ Bubb, Christian Faith, Jack Bruce, Melody Cuthill, Remo, Flex, Principessa, Texas Pete, Derek Frost, Sam Keith, Chris Gordon, Steve Fehley, Rich Money, Black Hat Bailey, Nevada Nuclear, Squeaky McClean, Johnny Martin, Robbie Retro, the Archangel, the Aristocrat, Skull DeBones, Tim Westybrook, Pecs, Groucho Bling, Elmo Benson, and Enforcer Roberts.

Who will be the last person standing? Who will win the gold? Order the Pay-Per-View now and find out!

SWF Presents...

Master of Puppets

Thursday of Week 2, May 2006

Held at the Manhattan Nation Center in Tri-State

21,101 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **Darryl Devine vs. Mainstream Hernandez** for the **SWF Shooting Star Title**

With so many people involved in the Battle Royale later, I decided it best to make sure that nobody felt left out. These two turned in a good opening match. Darryl cheated, but hey, he's the heel.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** to retain the title in 6:04

2) **THE LORDS OF WAR vs. THE BIGGZ BOYS**

I hate to do it to the Lords, but based on the fact that their stamina is crap, I'm thinking that they'll be dark match fodder from now on. Especially Warlord Pain. Man can't even wrestle a seven minute, work-the-crowd match without getting exhausted. An okay match.

WINNERS: **The Lords of War** in 6:51

RATING: **B**

3) Jessie comes out and fires t-shirts into the crowd.

RATING: **A**

LIVE SHOW

1) The announcers remind everyone of the 30 Man Battle Royale coming up later tonight to determine the new SWF World Heavyweight Champion.

RATING: **A**

2) To kick things off, we go backstage to where Queen Emily is waiting to interview the wrestlers as they draw their lottery numbers. Remo is the first to draw. Before he reaches into the bin, he asks his manager, Nicole Kiss, to give him a kiss for good luck. She pecks him on the cheek. Remo rummages through the bin and pulls out a number. He looks at it and his eyes go wide. He growls something. Queen Emily asks him what he drew, but he won't show her. He glares at Nicole and said, "Next time, don't bother."

RATING: **A**

3) Johnny Martin and Robbie Retro are wandering backstage, quietly discussing strategies for how they can work together in the Battle Royale later. As they walk, though, they come across Richard Eisen. He is dressed for his match already and is benchpressing a massive load of weights. He stops and looks at the boys and blows off their awe at how strong he is, saying that the real work out he's going to get is later tonight when he works over his son like a punching bag.

RATING: **A**

4) Emma Chase is backstage, looking very worried about her upcoming match. The door to her dressing room opens. Her face brightens and she asks, "Angel?" No, it's Sam Keith. He said he was just stopping by to wish her luck, but then he notices the worried expression on her face. He asks what's wrong. She explains that she knows she's in good hands with Archangel in her corner, but she's worried about her match anyway. She tells Sam that she heard that Blonde Bombshell has learned some sort of sleeper hold that she's worried she won't be able to counter. Sam says he's heard of it and that he'd be more than willing to show her how to slip out of it. He asks Emma to put the hold on him. She does, and he quickly reverses it, his arms wrapped around her from behind. That's when Archangel comes in. He takes one look at what's going on, an angry look crosses his face, and he storms out of the room. Emma starts to go after him, but Sam stops her and says he'll go talk to him.

RATING: A

5) **FREDDIE DATSUN vs. JOE SEXY** for **the SWF North American Championship**

These two knocked each other pillar to post. While the match wasn't as good as I hoped, it was okay. Finally, after throwing Joe out of the ring, Freddie followed him and they brawled up the aisle. The ref counted them out and disqualified them both.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 13:55

RATING: B-

6) The announcers hyped the fact that the next match we'll see is the bra-and-panties match.

RATING: A*

7) Steve Fehley draws a number from the barrel. When he sees what it is, a brilliant smile breaks across his face. Queen Emily tries to see what the number is, but Steve won't let her.

RATING: B+

8) Robbie Retro and Johnny Martin are leading Eric Eisen backstage, telling Eric about how much weight his father was lifting earlier. Eric is impressed, especially when he sees the massive weights on both sides of the barbell. He then decides to try it out. He braces himself for the strain, but when he lifts the weights, they fly up like they weigh nothing. Robbie and Johnny freak out, but Eric stops them. He removes one of the weights and easily snaps it in half, revealing that it's made out of foam. Eric laughs and looks at the camera, "Nice try, Dad. But fancy tricks won't save you later!"

RATING: A

9) Jack Bruce is in the ring with a mic. He says that he knows he'll be facing people like Runaway Train, Enigma, Steve Fehley, and BLZ Bubb. But he's not worried. He knows that he can conquer them all and win his first SWF World Heavyweight Championship!

RATING: A

10) Runaway Train draws his number. He keeps his face passive when he sees it and he doesn't let Queen Emily see it either.

RATING: A

11) Emma is walking backstage, looking very concerned. She finds Sam and asks if he's found Archangel yet. Sam says he's looked everywhere but he hasn't. They continue on down the hall. Then Emma screams and rushes down a corridor to where Archangel lays on the floor, groaning and clutching his head. Emma freaks out. Her match is next! What will she do? Sam comforts her and says that he'll go with her and be in her corner instead.

RATING: A

12) Blonde Bombshell is standing in front of a mirror, primping and adjusting her outfit. She smiles, satisfied at what she sees. She then turns to her client, Nevada Nuclear, and beckons for him to follow her.

RATING: A*

13) **BLONDE BOMBSHELL vs. EMMA CHASE** in **a bra-and-panties match**

Wow. What a mess. Emma and Bombshell were exhausted by the time the match was over and, genius that I am, I scheduled it too long. No psychology, no theme, no story ... this was bad.

But on to what happened. Bombshell entered first with Nevada at her side, looking extremely confident. Emma came out next with Sam Keith. She looked terrified. Bombshell took control of the match early on, applying the hold that Emma had described. Emma was able to counter it easily. Sam cheered her on when he saw it. The match went back and forth for a while with neither woman losing any clothing.

Then Nevada Nuclear decided he didn't like the fact that Sam Keith was cheering for Emma. The two started shoving each other outside the ring. The ref went to the ropes and started yelling at them to behave. That's when Emma and Bombshell, who were tied up with each other, ran over the ref, knocking him out. Nevada noticed and quickly threw Sam into the ringpost, knocking him senseless.

Nevada then went into the ring and grabbed Emma, restraining her so Bombshell could strip off Emma's pants. Bombshell moved on to Emma's blouse, but before she could get it off, Sam hit the ring, slamming into Nevada. The two brawled for a while, scattering Emma and Bombshell. Then Nevada tried to clothesline Sam but when Sam ducked, he hit Bombshell instead. Nevada stood over his fallen manager, looking aghast. Sam grabbed him and hit him with a DDT and rolled him out of the ring. Emma went to the unconscious Bombshell and quickly stripped her. The ref recovered in time to see it.

WINNER: **Emma Chase** in 10:56

RATING: C- (Note to self: No more bra-and-panty matches)

14) Joel Kovach is backstage, ready to draw his entry number. He is very pleased with what he sees. Queen Emily, frustrated, asks him if she can see his number. Joel glares at her and snaps, "What do you think?" and leaves.

RATING: B-

15) A video plays, recapping the feud between Eric and Richard Eisen.

RATING: A

16) **RICHARD EISEN vs. ERIC EISEN**

God bless Richard. He's not a wrestler, but wow, he delivered. He was exhausted by the end of the match and yes, he had some trouble selling his son's attacks, but it was a better match than I thought it would be.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 9:51

RATING: B+

17) **THE BATTLE ROYALE** to determine **the SWF World Heavyweight Champion**

Enygma (1) and **Runaway Train** (2) started things off. The two slugged it out until **BLZ Bubb** (3) entered, then **Jack Bruce** (4) was added, then **Remo**(5). Before the next person could enter, BLZ Bubb eliminated Jack Bruce, clotheslining him over the top rope before getting hit from behind by Enygma.

Principessa(6) made her entrance next. She mixed it up with BLZ Bubb for a little while. Then **Derek Frost** (7) entered. He hesitantly walked to the ring and got in. Runaway Train took immediate notice of him. Derek froze in his tracks, staring at the bigger man. Train took a step towards him, and Derek threw himself over the top rope.

Chris Gordon (8) and **Rich Money** (9) entered the match next. Remo and Rich eyed each other warily at first, but then worked in concert on Runaway Train, trying to throw the bigger man over. Then **Melody Cuthill** (10) made her entrance. Melody looked intense, charging the ring, running up the steps, hopping to the top turnbuckle and launching herself at Remo. Unfortunately, Remo turned and snatched her out of the air, tossing her over the top rope. Principessa noticed and went after Remo, but before she could make it, Rich Money intercepted her and tossed her over the top.

Squeeky McClean (11) made his entrance. He rolled under the ropes and went after Enygma, who was fighting with Runaway Train. Before the veteran knew what had happened, Squeeky eliminated him. Train thanked Squeeky by running him over with a clothesline, knocking Squeeky to the mat and putting him out of action for a while.

Robbie Retro (12), the Aristocrat (13), Elmo Benson (14), Groucho Bling (15), Pecs (16), and Black Hat Bailey (17) all made their entrances, crowding the ring as the wrestlers tried to eliminate each other with little success. Finally Elmo and Groucho tapped each other on the shoulder and both pointed to BLZ Bubb at the same time. Working in tandem, they mounted a hit-and-fade attack on the big man, bringing him to his knees. Then, working together, they tossed him over the top rope. They jumped up and down, excited about their achievement, only to be attacked and eliminated by Rich Money and Remo. Rich laughed at High Concept and turned to his partner, only to be tossed over by Remo as well.

Skull DeBones (18), Archangel (19) (sporting a bandage on his head), and **Johnny Martin (20)** entered next. Robbie was particularly excited to see Johnny. The two engaged in some weird, elaborate high-fiving ritual. They then went after Runaway Train. They managed to stagger the bigger man and tried to double-team him over the top rope. Runaway Train reversed it and eliminated both men at the same time.

Nevada Nuclear (21) and **Tim Westybrook (22)** made their entrances next. Tim was on fire. The minute he hit the ring, he pulled the Aristocrat off of Chris Gordon and tossed the cruiserweight out. Then he turned and saw Skull DeBones trying to flip Squeeky out of the ring. Tim charged Skull and knocked the veteran out of the ring. Skull turned back to the ring, his eyes as wide with surprise as Tim's. Skull then caught the attention of Nevada Nuclear and pointed to Tim. Nevada dropped what he was doing and hit Tim from behind, taking the young man over the ropes.

Steve Frehley (23) made his entrance to a big pop from the crowd. Steve cleaned house, eliminating first Nevada, then Pecs, then Chris Gordon, then he tied it up with Runaway Train. Train fought him the whole way. Finally, Steve used a head-scissors takedown move to carry Train over the edge. Steve landed on the ring apron and scooted underneath while Train raged at ringside at having been eliminated.

Angry Gilmore (24) charged the ring and went after Archangel. The two men struggled through the workers and Angry almost got Archangel over the ropes. That's when **Sam Keith (25)** made his entrance. He rushed to the ring, grabbed Angry from the outside, and hauled him over. Archangel watched Sam warily as the other man climbed through the ropes. Sam patted AA on the shoulder and started to walk away, but Archangel snared Sam by the neck and tossed him back over the ropes to the outside. Sam stared at AA, stunned.

Flex (26), Enforcer Roberts (27), and Christian Faith (28) made their entrances. The match continued with Steve Frehley eliminated Flex almost immediately, Christian eliminating Enforcer Roberts, and Remo eliminating Archangel. **Texas Pete (29)** came in. He and Angry conferred for a moment, shook hands, but then were run over by Steve and Christian, who eliminated them.

Then **Joel Kovach (30)** hit the ring. He charged in and speared Steve. Steve got up, looking a bit woozy. Joel then hit him with a superkick that took Steve over the top rope and eliminated him. Christian quickly went after Joel and threw him over.

That left Remo, Squeeky McClean, and Christian. The three men eyed each other wairly, then charged. Squeeky, though, pulled up at the last minute, allowing Remo and Christian to lock up. He then jumped onto Remo. Remo threw Christian back, hauled Squeeky over his shoulder, and then drove him face first into a turnbuckle. Squeeky crumpled to the mat, seemingly unconscious.

Remo then turned his attention to Christian. The two men battled back and forth for a while, almost eliminated each other time after time after time. Christian finally got the upper hand and staggered Remo. He then charged Remo, apparently going for a running clothesline, when Remo snapped out of it, snared Christian's arm, and tossed him cleanly over the top rope. Remo went nuts, celebrating his win. That's when he realized that Squeeky was still lying in the corner.

Remo very casually walked over to Squeeky and picked him up by his hair. He then hoisted Squeeky over his

head and carried him to the side. He prepared to toss Squeeky over the top rope and into the announce table when Squeeky came back to life. "He was playing possum!" Jerry Eisen cried. Squeeky flipped forward, grabbed the top rope, wrapped his legs around Remo's neck and, before the other man could recover from his surprise, hauled Remo over the top and out. Remo hit the ground, smacked his head on the announce table, and lay still. Squeeky rolled back into the ring and looked around, shocked to see that he is the last one there.

WINNER: **Squeeky McClean** in 74:02

RATING: **B**

18) The ref gives Squeeky his title, and Squeeky goes nuts. He celebrates his win.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

It wasn't a bad pay-per-view. At least, I don't think it was. The bra-and-panties match furthered a storyline the way I wanted to, even though the crowd got sick of it. Maybe I used too many lower card individuals in the Battle Royale, but I wanted to save some of my top workers for the other matches. In the end, the fans thought Richard Eisen showed up too much.

FINAL RATING: **B**

I'm King of the World

I'll admit, the last Pay-Per-View left me scrambling a little. Most of the major storylines that I had been running either ran out before or at "Master of Puppets". What really had me worried was Squeeky McClean. Choosing him to win the title at MoP had been, I'll admit, something of a lark. Most of the obvious choices had been tied up in storylines. I didn't want to give it back to Steve Fehley right away; his feud with Joel Kovach was heating up and I wanted it to continue.

So Squeeky it was. But what to do with him? I didn't want him to just keep the title warm for someone else.

I was mulling over my options when Tim Westybrook popped his head into my office. "Scap? Could you come down to the training room?"

I sighed. I had hoped to come up with a storyline, but maybe a break would clear my head.

I followed Westybrook down to the training facility. I frowned when I saw that the lights were off. I glanced at Tim, but the rookie's face betrayed no expression.

As I stepped through the door, the lights clicked on. I blinked, surprised to see the entire roster standing before me. Richard Eisen stood in the center, grinning like a Cheshire Cat.

"Have you seen Pro Wrestling Hits Magazine yet?" he asked.

I shook my head. I had been meaning to pick up the latest copy, but never got around to it. Richard pulled a copy of the magazine from his sports jacket and flipped through it casually. Finally, he stopped, put on his reading glasses, and read, "'This may come as a surprise to our readers, but we're going to name our Top Ranked Booker a little early. As far as we're concerned, John "Scapino" Otte is the best in the business right now. Ever since he's started at the SWF as their head booker, he has consistently put together good shows. There have been some missteps, such as the loss of SWF Supreme TV's slot. But the SWF has consistently beaten their top rival, TCW, in every outing.' Congratulations, Scap. You're Number One."

The roster cheered for me. I could barely believe it. Then Emma, Bombshell, and Jessie rolled out a large cake with a huge Number One iced on the top. I considered making a speech, but I knew I'd be mocked for it.

Pretty soon, everyone was enjoying their cake, broken up into little knots around the training facility, chatting

and laughing and having a good time. As I ate, though, I noticed that Elmo Benson and Groucho Bling weren't anywhere near each other. That seemed odd. Elmo and Groucho were best friends; that's part of the reason why they made such a good tag team. But I could almost feel the tension between them from where I was standing.

I flagged down Jessie, their manager, and asked her if she knew what was going on. She nodded grimly. "They had a falling out a couple weeks ago."

I gritted my teeth. That wasn't good. Hopefully it wouldn't affect their performance in ring, especially since they just recaptured the tag titles.

About a half hour later, my cell phone trilled. I excused myself from the party and stepped into the hall.

"Hello?" I asked.

"Hey kid."

Ice water coursed through my veins. Even though I hadn't spoken with him for six months, I knew that voice.

"What do you want, Tommy?"

Cornell laughed. "Congratulations on the top booker award, kid. You did a whole lot better than I thought you would."

I smiled smugly. That was almost reward enough.

"I've got a proposition for you," Tommy continued. "How'd you like your own promotion?"

I froze, not sure I heard correctly. "What?"

"You heard me. How'd you like to start your own promotion? As top booker in the industry, you can, you know. You could resign as head booker of the SWF. I would give you, say, a million dollars and my publicity department would hype your guys up as much as possible. You could run it your way. What do you say?"

My head was spinning. Just six months ago, I was a referee. Now I was not only the supposed best booker in the business, but I could own my own promotion! Part of me knew what Tommy was doing: we had been thrashing TCW in the ratings. If he got me out of the SWF, things could easily fall apart and TCW could take the lead. Not only that, but since most of the top talent was already signed with TCW and SWF, I would be forced to work with relative unknowns and would have to claw my way up the ladder, so to speak. There was no guarantee that I wouldn't go bankrupt. Still, the offer was tempting...

As I stood in the hall, Squeaky McClean poked his head out. "There you are! I need to talk to you."

Before I could dissuade him, Squeaky launched into a mini-presentation, seemingly oblivious to the fact that I had a cell phone to my ear. He outlined a story idea that he had come up with, including who we would need to hire to make it work. As he described what he wanted to do, I felt a smile tug at my lips. I held up a hand and stopped him in mid-sentence.

"Thanks for the offer," I said. "But I think I'm going to stay here a while longer."

With that, I hung up the phone and dropped it back into my pocket. I patted Squeaky on the shoulder.

"Let's go back to my office and make some calls, champ. We've got some work to do."

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, May 2006

Held at the Virginia Park Fields in Mid Atlantic Region
9,297 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **THE TOMBOYS (Melody Cuthill & Principessa) vs. THE LORDS OF WAR**

The Lords were not happy with me about this one. Since we have two female wrestlers who mix it up with the men, I decided to have some fun and make them a tag team. And since the Lords, while experienced, have problems with stamina, I decided to give the 'Boys a little push. A surprisingly good match where the women held their own until Principessa locked in a good submission move on Warlord Agony and made him tap.

WINNERS: **The Tomboys** in 5:37

RATING: **C+**

2) **ENYGMA vs. RUNAWAY TRAIN**

I wanted to get the crowd pumped up before the show started, and this did the trick.

WINNER: **Runaway Train** in 6:40

RATING: **A**

3) Emma Chase shoots t-shirts into the crowd to get the audience really going.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) A video package aired, highlighting action from "Master of Puppets".

RATING: **B+**

2) Squeeky McClean goes to the ring with the championship belt slung over his shoulder. He addresses the crowd, saying what a privilege it is to be their champion. He says that the reason he made it where he is today is good clean living. He says that for him, cleanliness is next to godliness. He goes on to say that apparently, for the good folks of Virginia, cleanliness is next to impossible. He finishes by saying that he deserves this championship and he'll make sure it shines bright so long as it's around his waist.

RATING: **A**

3) Steve Fehley comes to the ring and gets in Squeeky's face. He points out that the only reason why Squeeky is champ is because Richard Eisen stripped him of the title three weeks ago. Steve goes on to point out that the way he got the title was by playing possum and tricking Remo. Steve goes on to say that he doubts that Squeeky could win a match head-to-head against anyone, so Steve challenges Squeeky to match tonight.

RATING: **A**

4) **DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ** for the **SWF Shooting Star Championship**

An average match. It was okay, but it wasn't as good as I hoped.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 7:33

RATING: **C**

5) A video package plays, highlighting a particularly vicious move from Richard Eisen's match against Eric last

week. In it, Richard takes a huge bump that looks like it hurt badly. Jerry Eisen says that Richard has been injured and, by doctor's orders, won't be able to run the SWF for a while until he recovers. Peter Michaels wonders aloud, "Then who's going to run the show?"

RATING: A

6) Nevada Nuclear is walking backstage when a limo pulls up. Impressed, he whistles as Skull DeBones gets out. He then goes to Skull and thanks him for all of his advice over the past few weeks. Skull says that he's happy to do it. He goes on to say that Nevada should watch his match tonight against Archangel and take notes. He's sure to learn a lot.

RATING: B for the arrival; A for the thanking

7) Freddie Datsun comes out to the ring. He says that he knows people think he's washed up, especially since he only drew with Joe Sexy at "Master of Puppets." He says he knows that Joe thinks it's over, but Freddie says that Joe only wishes it were over. As far as Freddie is concerned, it's not over until he gets **the North American Championship**. Freddie did poorly in the segment, but the crowd covered for him nicely.

RATING: B+

8) **HIGH CONCEPT (c) vs. FLEX & PECS** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Elmo and Groucho still looked perturbed when they went out, but thankfully, they appear to have left their personal problems in the lockerroom. A good match from the champs and their opponents.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 9:53

RATING: B+

9) Eric Eisen comes out to the ring. He talks about how he regrets injuring his father in their match last week, but he says it really will turn out to be for the best. See, he's been in contact with the SWF Board of Directors, who were frantic to find someone to put together *Invasion!* for them. Eric said that when he offered to fill his father's shoes, the Board jumped at the chance. As of tonight, Eric Eisen is in charge of the SWF!

RATING: B+

10) Remo is backstage when Rich Money bursts into his room. Rich demands to know what Remo was thinking, eliminating him from the Battle Royale last week. Rich says that if he hadn't, Rich might have been able to save him from Squeaky and that maybe, just maybe, Remo would be the champ now. Remo blows off that idea, saying that Rich has been holding him back, that he's the weaker of the two. Rich denies it and says that he's willing to prove it next week.

RATING: A

11) Eric Eisen is settling into his new office, going through the clutter on Richard's old desk. Joel Kovach bursts into the office and demands to know what Eric is planning on doing about Steve Fehley's challenge to Squeaky. Eric says that he was planning on granting it since Steve was right. Joel goes ballistic, pointing out that in their last few match-ups, Joel has always won. He also reminds Eric that he was the one who eliminated Steve from the Battle Royale. "If anyone deserves a title shot tonight," Joel says, "it's me!" Eric nods thoughtfully and says he'll think about it.

RATING: A

12) **ARCHANGEL vs. SKULL DeBONES**

Skull dominated Archangel throughout the match. He was in control the entire time. Finally, though, as Skull was setting Archangel up for the Skull Krusher, Sam Keith charged the ring and attacked Skull! The ref calls for the bell.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** by DQ in 7:38
RATING: B+

13) Archangel storms through the curtain, followed by Sam, who is calling his name. Archangel turns and glares at Sam, who simply says, "You're welcome!" Archangel says he has no reason to thank Sam. Sam disagrees, pointing out how he just saved Archangel out there, even after Archangel eliminated him from the Battle Royale last week. Archangel says to save it, that he knows that it was Sam who attacked him at "Master of Puppets" before Emma's match. Sam denies it vehemently and the two continue to argue for a few minutes.

RATING: A

14) Eric Eisen goes to the ring entrance and announces that he's given it a lot of thought. Steve Fehley made some good points earlier tonight and, as far as Eric is concerned, deserves a shot at the title. But Joel Kovach made some excellent points as well. So Eric has come to a decision: tonight's main event will be Squeeky McClean in a three-way dance with both Steve Fehley and Joel Kovach for **the SWF World Heavyweight Title**, and that match is next! Eric then left, looking relieved. I don't blame him. He sucked. But the crowd loved it.

RATING: A

15) **SQUEEKY McCLEAN (c) vs. STEVE FREHLEY vs. JOEL KOVACH** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

What a match! It mostly was between Steve and Joel. It seemed like whenever one would go after Squeeky, the other would interfere. At one point, Squeeky even made himself comfortable in a corner and watched as the other two brawled in the center of the ring. He paid for that, though, when Steve whipped Joel into him and then hit a splash on both. In the end, though, Squeeky managed to surprise Joel and get him in a small cradle, using the ropes for leverage.

WINNER: **Squeeky McClean** in 17:41
RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

I'll be the first to admit, there wasn't a lot of wrestling in the show. But we set up some new storylines and continued some of the old ones. The three-way match really made up for some of the miscues.

I'm also re-evaluating my plans with Eric Eisen. I had hoped that we could have some fun and draw out Richard's absence, but Eric just doesn't have the entertainment skills right now to pull this off. We'll have to see what happens, though. I don't want to switch his gimmick again too soon.

But I guess I was a little distracted tonight. I'd been in talks with Runaway Train for three days. He was holding out for a huge raise (from \$25,000 a month to somewhere over \$32,500 a month). I tried to continue the talks, but he didn't want anything to do with it. Part of me wants to fire him, but I'm also willing to bet that the minute he hits the open market, Tommy Cornell will snatch him up.

FINAL RATING: B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday, Week 4 of May 2006
Held at the President's Hall in Puerto Rico
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **PROBLEM SOLVERS vs. THE BIGGZ BOYS**

I was worried that coming back to Puerto Rico would be a mistake. Last time we were here, half my roster seemed to be off their game or wound up looking bad. I warned them all to not drink the water, but apparently, Brett Biggz just couldn't resist the mystique. Still, it wasn't a bad match.

WINNERS: **Problem Solvers** in 4:48

2) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. RUNAWAY TRAIN**

I'll admit, this match served two purposes. First, I wanted to pump up the crowd. Second, I wanted to punish Train for causing me grief at the negotiating table. I'm not sure he got the message, though. But the crowd chanted "Aburrir!" at Train quite a bit. I later found out that this means "Boring." I may have to freshen up his character a little.

WINNER: **Runaway Train** in 6:32

RATING: **A**

3) Jessie shoots the t-shirts into the crowd this week.

RATING: **A**

LIVE SHOW

1) Jerry Eisen welcomed us to *Invasion!* by announcing that Squeeky McClean had something important to say tonight.

RATING: **A**

2) Eric Eisen is walking backstage, saying something to himself about how tonight's his night in Puerto Rico. That's when a door flies open and cracks him one in the face. Nevada Nuclear steps through, oblivious that he just hit the acting general manager in the face.

RATING: **C+**

3) Rich Money is being interviewed by Marv Earnest. Marv asks a few half-hearted questions about what happened last week between Remo and Rich. Rich nearly explodes with anger, chastising Marv for bringing it up. He then looks straight in the camera and informs Remo that he'd be more than happy to prove that he isn't the weak link in their team in the ring tonight.

RATING: **C+**

4) Eric Eisen tracks down Nevada Nuclear and tells him that he should walk where he's going. Nevada starts into his whole "Wrestler of Mass Destruction" schtick, but Eric cuts him off. He tells Nevada that as punishment for hitting the boss, he's booking Nevada in a handicap match against Flashback. As Eric walks away, Skull DeBones appears next to Nevada. He pats Nevada on the shoulder and says, "Don't worry, my boy. I'll tell you exactly what to do."

RATING: **B** for the match announcement and the advice.

5) Joe Sexy, dressed in local garb (and looking quite ridiculous) comes across Principessa backstage. He makes some rather cheesy comments about how lovely the moon looks tonight, how he would love to walk the beaches with a beautiful woman, and that this is Principessa's lucky night. Principessa humors him, so Joe launches into some not-so-subtle innuendo about what they could do after the walk on the beach. Principessa, offended, slaps him. Joe shakes with fury and informs her that it is her lucky night. She wants to play with the boys, he'll give her a shot at his title ... tonight!

RATING: B-

6) NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. FLASHBACK

Robbie Retro and Johnny Martin did their little handslapping routine before hopping into the ring. The crowd actually seemed to get into it. Then Nevada came out with a determined look on his face. He rolls into the ring and even before the bell rings, he attacks Robbie. Nevada dominated the whole match. It seemed like he knew in advance what his opponents were going to do before they did it. Finally, Nevada managed to score the pinfall on Robbie Retro as the Blonde Bombshell made sure that Johnny couldn't help him.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 10:47

RATING: B+

7) Footage aired of the Problem Solvers at a press conference held earlier. They said that they were sick of being hired guns and that they were going into business on their own. They already have their sites set on the Tag Team Championship.

RATING: C

8) Blonde Bombshell, Angry Gilmore, and BLZ Bubba appeared in a movie parody skit.

RATING: B+

9) Eric Eisen comes to the ring and says that he's going to trump Squeaky, whatever his big announcement is. He said that he realized last week that if he's going to be the acting general manager, he should take advantage of it. He's booking himself in a match tonight against Squeaky McClean!

RATING: B

10) REMO vs. RICH MONEY

Remo dominated the match. Rich never stood a chance against him.

WINNER: **Remo** in 11:42

RATING: A

11) Sam Keith finds Emma Chase backstage. There is some noticeable tension between the two of them. Finally, Sam breaks the silence and apologizes to her about what's been happening recently. She tries to interrupt and apologize for Archangel, but Sam doesn't let her. He says that he has nothing but respect for Archangel and for Emma, and he hopes that the three of them can work together again.

RATING: B+

12) JOE SEXY (c) vs. PRINCIPESSA for the SWF North American Championship

It was a squash match, pure and simple, and the crowd didn't want to see one of those.

WINNER: **Joe Sexy** in 6:45

RATING: C

13) After the match, Joe decides to add insult to injury by beating on Principessa some more, yelling, "I bet a walk on the beach looks really good right now!" That's when Freddie Datsun hit the ring, wielding a steel chair. Joe bailed, escaping up the ramp and laughing the whole way.

RATING: C

14) Squeeky McClean comes out to the ring. He says that he doesn't care what little games Eric Eisen wants to play, he's the greatest champion the SWF has ever had. He says that he deserves to live the best life possible, so he has hired a new manager for himself, someone who will make sure his life remains as clean as possible. His new manager is Dermot O'Logical. Dermot, a strange young man that Squeeky told me about, comes out. He normally plays a skin-care obsessed young man, and Squeeky thought the two of them would make a good pair. Unfortunately, you could tell that this was Dermot's first time in the spotlight. He looked completely lost as he went to the ring. He had a bag filled with cleansers and soap, which he rummaged through. After finding one, he squirted some onto Squeeky's hands and proceeded to rub the stuff in. It was a weird segment, but Squeeky played it up.

RATING: C

15) **SQUEEKY McCLEAN (c) vs. ERIC EISEN** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Squeeky and Eric really did a fantastic job out there. You could tell that they enjoyed working together and that helped the match. The offense went back and forth for a while until Squeeky grabbed the ref, complaining that Eric hit him with a foreign object. While the ref was distracted, Dermot took some of his hand cleanser and sprayed it into Eric's eyes, blinding him long enough for Squeeky to roll him up and get the pin.

WINNER: **Squeeky McClean** in 9:47

RATING: A

16) Afterwards, Squeeky and Dermot celebrated the win in the ring.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Perhaps Principessa was the wrong person to use in the squash match. I would have thought that Joe beating up a woman would arouse some sympathy for his victim. Most of the fans left saying that she deserved it. Yikes!

But not a bad show. It helped us out in Puerto Rico.

FINAL RATING: B+

June 2006

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday, Week One of June 2006

Held at the Connecticut Symphony Hall in New England
10,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **TEXAS PETE vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

The fans were shocked to see this as a dark match. I suspect that Richard Eisen was too. He sought me out backstage and asked what exactly I was up to. I explained my plan, which caused him to chuckle and wish me luck.

At any rate, it was good match.

WINNER: **Christian Faith**

RATING: **A**

2) **HIGH CONCEPT (c) vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Another great match. I noticed that some of the fans hav soured a little on Joe Sexy's gimmick. That will have to be changed.

WINNER: **High Concept** in 6:35

RATING: **A**

3) Blonde Bombshell comes to the ring and announces that the fans should go out to the souvenir stands and pick up a copy of the latest issue of the SWF's magazine, especially since she's on the cover.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) We start with a match announcement for the evening: Later tonight, we'll see Jack Bruce vs. Skull DeBones

RATING: **A**

2) Squeeky McClean hits the ring and talks about what a great champion he is. He hypes up the fact that he owes everything he has to clean living, something he's sure the people of Connecticut don't understand.

RATING: **A**

3) Steve Frehley is backstage with Eric Eisen, watching Squeeky's antics on a monitor. Steve tells Eric that he wants another shot at Squeeky and the title and that he's hoping that Eric will give it to him tonight. Eric hesitates, causing Steve to get somewhat angry. He points out that Eric got his shot last week. Now he should share the wealth. Eric says he'll think about it.

RATING: **A**

4) Skull DeBones is backstage, looking for Nevada Nuclear. He asks several people if they've seen him, but to no avail.

RATING: **B-**

5) A video package airs, reminding fans of the on-going developments between Emma Chase, Archangel, and

Sam Keith.

RATING: A

6) Speaking of Archangel, the camera catches a glimpse of him arguing backstage with Runaway Train and BLZ Bubb. Unfortunately, we're not close enough to hear what's being said.

RATING: A

7) Jack Bruce is being interviewed by Queen Emily and he's asked if he's worried at all about his upcoming match with Skull DeBones. He blows off Queen Emily's concern and says that he's going to go show that Skull isn't scary, he's just pathetic.

RATING: B-

8) **SKULL DeBONES vs. JACK BRUCE**

A good back-and-forth match between these two. At one point, it looked like Jack was going to get the win. That's when Nevada Nuclear hit the ring and plowed through Jack while Skull distracted the ref. Then Skull hit Jack with the Skull Krusher to pick up the win.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 8:41

RATING: A

9) Skull is met by Nevada backstage. Nevada goes on about what a rush it is to work with someone like Skull. Skull then says that they make a good team and that he's more than willing to continue teaching Nevada. Nevada says he'll think about it and let him know next week.

RATING: B

10) Joe Sexy comes out and talks about what happened last week, how Freddie Datsun interfered in his match against Principessa. Joe goes on to say that he had intended to just ignore Freddie and hope that the other man would leave well enough alone. But Joe says that he has no choice: Freddie Datsun is going down!

RATING: B

11) Joel Kovach is backstage with a mic. He addresses Steve Fehley and asks Steve if he thinks it's over between him and Joel. Joel tells him that it isn't, not by a long shot. He promises that if Steve does get his match later tonight, he won't win. Joel will see to it.

RATING: A

12) High Concept is backstage and they address the challenge that was made last week by the Problem Solvers. They say they aren't afraid of them and they'd be more than willing to defend their title at the next Pay-Per-View, "Times of Trouble".

RATING: A

13) Eric Eisen comes out and says that he's been giving it a lot of thought. He knows that Steve deserves a title shot, but he wants to keep after Squeaky McClean himself. There's also the Joel Kovach factor to take into account. So his solution: tonight's main event will be a tag team with he and Steve Fehley versus Joel and Squeaky.

RATING: A

14) A graphic goes up, saying that we're going to see Rich Money take on Remo again next!

RATING: A

15) Rich Money is headed for the ring, but before he can get there, Remo runs him over and throws him into the wall. Rich appears dead on his feet, but Remo grabs him by the hair and drags him toward the ring.

RATING: B+

16) **REMO vs. RICH MONEY**

Remo dominated the match. Rich did manage to get in a little offense, but every advantage he gained was quickly countered by his tag-team partner.

WINNER: **Remo** in 6:52

RATING: A

17) BLZ Bubb and Runaway Train come out. They make vague reference to the argument that they had with Archangel earlier and said that they decided that they wanted to fight him. At "Times of Trouble", they want Archangel in a tag team match, and they'll even be generous enough to let AA choose his own partner.

RATING: A

18) Steve Fehley is backstage with Eric Eisen, looking pretty upset. Eric asks what's wrong. Steve said that a tag match wasn't what he had in mind. Instead, he wanted Squeeky on his own. Eric says that if they do this match now, Steve can have Squeeky at "Times of Trouble." Then Enygma comes into the room. He notices Steve's glum expression as well. He tries to psyche them up, telling Steve that he has an opportunity to show Squeeky what true championship caliber is all about. Steve cheers up a little.

RATING: B+

19) **ERIC EISEN & STEVE FREHLEY vs. JOEL KOVACH & SQUEEKY McCLEAN**

This match was so good, the announcers couldn't keep up with the match. All four competitors went after each other and put it all out. In the end, though, as Steve was getting ready to put Squeeky in the Fehley's Comet, Joel retrieved the championship belt, rolled into the ring, and clocked Steve over the head with it. The ref saw it and called for the bell.

WINNERS: **Eric Eisen & Steve Fehley** by DQ in 13:14

RATING: A*

20) At the end of the match, the four competitors went after each other and tried to kill each other. Security had to hit the ring and separate them.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Sadly, I didn't achieve my goal of booking an A* show. I guess the sequences with Nevada Nuclear and Jack Bruce dragged it down too much.

I tried to catch Runaway Train's attention after the show, hoping that we could re-enter contract negotiations. He didn't want anything to do with me. I'm worried that when his contract is up in two weeks, he'll leave. I don't know if TCW would snatch him up; but then, I haven't heard about them approaching him, so we'll have to see.

FINAL RATING: A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, June 2006

Held at the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. MELODY CUTHILL** for **the SWF Shooting Star Championship**

A slightly above average match. I can't complain. The crowd seemed to like it.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 5:52

RATING: **C+**

2) **TEXAS PETE & BLZ BUBB vs. ENYGMA & JACK BRUCE**

A great match, one that got the crowd hopping.

WINNERS: **Enygma & Jack Bruce** in 8:04

RATING: **A**

3) Emma Chase shoots t-shirts into the crowd.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Jerry Eisen hypes the fact that later tonight, we'll see Archangel take on Runaway Train. He mentions the fact that Archangel still hasn't found a partner yet for "Times of Trouble".

RATING: **B**

2) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. ANDRE JONES**

What a train wreck! Not a good match at all, although the announcers did a good job of selling it as much as they could.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 7:53

RATING: **D**

3) Skull DeBones is backstage with Nevada Nuclear. Skull asks Nevada if he's come to a decision yet. Nevada says that he has, and that he's willing to learn everything he can from Skull.

RATING: **B**

4) **HIGH CONCEPT (c) vs. THE LORDS OF WAR** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

A good match, but it would have been better if the Lords were in better shape. Once again, Warlord Pain was exhausted at the end of the match.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 7:47

RATING: **B+**

5) High Concept is celebrating their win in the ring when the Problem Solvers run in and attack them, beating them down.

RATING: **B**

6) Flashback is walking backstage, engaged in a friendly debate about which decade was better, the '70s or the '80s. They bump into Joe Sexy and Angry Gilmore, who mock them for being stuck in the past. This turns into a heated argument, one that ends with Joe and Angry challenging Flashback to a match.

RATING: B-

7) **ARCHANGEL vs. RUNAWAY TRAIN**

Archangel dominated the match, leading the announcers to speculate that maybe he didn't need a tag team partner this Thursday. It was a burial, pure and simple.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 12:15

RATING: B+

8) As Archangel celebrates his win, BLZ Bubb hits the ring. He and Train attack Archangel and beat him up pretty badly. That's when Sam Keith hits the ring with a steel chair, chasing them off.

RATING: A

9) Backstage, Archangel berates Sam for interfering again. Sam points out that Archangel was in big trouble out there and that Sam saved his bacon. He then offers to be Archangel's tag partner at "Times of Trouble." It appears like Archangel doesn't want to agree, but Emma Chase urges him to accept the offer. Archangel finally does and the two shake on it.

RATING: A

10) Squeaky McClean comes to the ring and insults the people in the audience. He makes fun of them and generally puts down them, their families, their hometown, drawing boos and catcalls.

RATING: B+

11) The Problem Solvers are walking backstage when High Concept finds them and attacks them, beating them up. As they leave, Elmo Benson yells, "See you in two days!"

As a side note, I need to remember to protect Black Hat Bailey in the upcoming match. He did not look good at all tonight.

RATING: B+

12) **FLASHBACK vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION**

A great match. The offense went back and forth for a while. Finally, though, Flashback started to take the lead. Johnny Martin had Angry Gilmore in the middle of the ring and was working him over pretty well. Every time Angry tried to make it to his corner to tag in Joe Sexy, he got pulled back to the middle. Finally, though, Angry managed to free himself and he dove for the corner. At that moment, Freddie Datsun jumped over the security barrier, grabbed Joe Sexy's legs, and pulled him from the ring apron. Angry didn't make the tag, and Johnny set him up for his finishing move, the "Reagonomics Rager".

WINNERS: **Flashback** in 9:34

RATING: B+

13) Remo has a mic and he taunts Rich Money, reminding him of how he's been beaten every time he's face Remo. Remo then goes on to inform Rich that he'll have to be beaten one last time this Thursday at "Times of Trouble"!

RATING: A

14) A video package aired, recapping what happened last week with Eric Eisen, Joel Kovach, Steve Fehley, and Squeeky McClean. It emphasized that Eric promised Steve a title shot at "Times of Trouble" if he was in the tag match from last week.

RATING: **A**

15) Eric Eisen is in the ring, which has been decked out with nice carpet, a wooden desk, and two chairs. He explains that, unlike his father, he is a man of his word. He promised Steve Fehley a title shot at "Times of Trouble", and now he's going to deliver. He invites Steve and Squeeky McClean to the ring to sign the contract.

The two competitors make their entrance. Steve and Squeeky exchange some angry words, then Steve takes the pen and signs the contract. He hands the pen to Squeeky. Before Squeeky can sign, though, Joel Kovach hits the ring. He attacks Squeeky and lays him out, then jumps on Steve. The two brawl around the ring until finally, Joel puts Steve through the desk. He then picks up the pen and signs the contract instead. He then tosses the contract to Eric. Ana Garcia cries, "What does this mean? Will Steve get his title shot?"

Eric watches Joel leave, then looks at the other two wrestlers. He glances over the contract and announces that as much as Steve may not like it, it's binding. Now it'll be Steve Fehley vs. Joel Kovach at Times of Trouble. And since Squeeky is available, Eric is booking himself into a match against the champ instead!

RATING: **A** for the contract signing; **B+** for the match announcement

As the show went off the air, the announcers reviewed the card for "Times of Trouble". The rating for each segment is in paranthesis:

JOE SEXY (c) vs. FREDDIE DATSUN for **the SWF North American Championship (C+)**

HIGH CONCEPT (c) vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS for **the SWF Tag Team Championship (B)**

RICH MONEY vs. REMO (**A**)

ARCHANGEL & SAM KEITH vs. BLZ BUBB & RUNAWAY TRAIN (**A**)

STEVE FREHLEY vs. JOEL KOVACH (**A**)

SQUEEKY McCLEAN (c) vs. ERIC EISEN for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (B+)**

THE AFTERMATH

Thankfully, we aren't that popular in the North West. I suspect if we were, this show would have hurt us.

FINAL RATING: **B**

SWF Presents...

Times of Trouble

Thursday of Week 2, June 2006

Held at the H. Jones Building in Great Lakes

17,689 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. THE ARISTOCRAT vs. CHRIS GORDON vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. MELODY CUTHILL** for **the SWF Shooting Star Championship**

A pretty good start for the PPV. Chris Gordon really shone out there, but then, Chris is pretty popular in the Great Lakes territory. In the end, though, Mainstream surprised everyone by hitting American Elemental with his finisher, Apparition #14.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** to capture the title in 11:44

RATING: B-

2) Jessie, who had been out to support her client, Melody, stays out in the ring and fires t-shirts into the crowd.

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) The show starts off with a thud. Freddie Datsun is backstage being interviewed by Duane Fry. Freddie says that he has a good feeling about tonight. He knows he's the underdog, but he knows he's going to leave the SWF North American Champ.

RATING: C+

2) **JOE SEXY (c) vs. FREDDIE DATSUN** for the SWF North American Championship

Joe, now sporting a "Fabulous Heel" gimmick, strutted to the ring like he owned the place. He glared at the crowd, did a few pelvic thrusts at the women with ringside seats, and seemed completely unconcerned as Freddie made his entrance.

That unconcerned attitude quickly disappeared as Freddie took control. It didn't seem like Joe got any offense in at all. As a matter of fact, it would be safe to say that Freddie controlled the whole match from beginning to end. When it was becoming clear that he was being set up for a painful finish, Joe rolled out of the ring and walked away, shaking his head. The ref counted him out, then called for the bell. The announcer then explained that since the match ended by count-out, the title wouldn't change hands. Joe laughed before disappearing behind the curtain.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** by count-out in 7:48

RATING: B

3) Robbie Retro and Johnny Martin appear in a parody of the movie "Back to the Future." It basically involves the two of them overplaying their gimmicks and insisting that they'd rather live in the past. A silly, yet decent, segment.

RATING: B

4) Archangel and Sam Keith are backstage getting ready for their match. They eye each other warily. Emma Chase comes in and psyches them up, telling them that she believes in both of them and that she's sure they can beat Train and BLZ Bubb.

RATING: A

5) **ARCHANGEL & SAM KEITH vs. BLZ BUBB & RUNAWAY TRAIN**

You could tell that Archangel and Sam Keith weren't comfortable with each other, only it wasn't a lack of chemistry. This time, it was the acting. Several times during the match, Archangel wouldn't turn his back on Sam. At one point, while BLZ Bubb was working over Archangel, Train snuck around the ring. When Archangel broke free of Bubb's grasp and went to make the tag, Train pulled Sam off the ring corner. Archangel couldn't find Sam. That's when BLZ Bubb rolled Archangel up into a pinning predicament.

As a side note, Train looked horrible out there. I left notes with Chief Two Eagles to continue burying him.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb & Runaway Train** in 16:52

6) We see Remo backstage, walking toward the ring.

RATING: B+

7) **REMO vs. RICH MONEY**

This match blew the roof off the stadium. Rich and Remo did a terrific job. Rich played the part of the scared wrestler quite well, hiding and ducking Remo as often as he could. Remo dominated the match, finally rolling Rich up and using the ropes to hold him down.

WINNER: **Remo** in 14:47

RATING: **A***

8) **HIGH CONCEPT (c) vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

A great match, even though you could tell that Black Hat Bailey was holding everyone back a little.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 17:23

RATING: **A**

9) A video package aired, hyping the on-going feud between Joel Kovach and Steve Frehley.

RATING: **A**

10) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Another roof-blower! Joel and Steve tore into each other like they really hated each other. In the end, though, just as Joel was getting ready to set up Steve for his finisher, the Old School Drop, Steve reversed it, hitting Joel with the Frehley's Comet.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 27:49

RATING: **A***

11) Steve celebrates his victory, but then Joel jumps him and beats him up. Before it can get out of hand, though, Jack Bruce charges the ring and saves the day.

RATING: **A**

12) A video plays, hyping the upcoming match between Squeeky McClean and Eric Eisen.

RATING: **A**

13) **SQUEEKY McCLEAN (c) vs. ERIC EISEN** for **the SWF World Heaveyweight Championship**

I suspect that we won't be invited back to the H. Jones Building any time soon thanks to all the damage we did to its roof. These two put on a spectacular match, one that had the crowd on its feet most of the time. In the end, Squeeky managed to hit his patented finisher, the "Stain Removal".

WINNER: **Squeeky McClean** in 21:40

RATING: **A***

14) Having won, Squeeky celebrates with his manager, Dermot O'Logical. Any good momentum we had vanished. The crowd hated Dermot.

RATING: **C+**

15) Marv Earnest is waiting backstage as Eric Eisen leaves the ring. Eric looks very disappointed in himself. Marv asks Eric what his thoughts were about the match. Eric explains that Squeeky was a good competitor, and that Eric was looking forward to facing him for the title again. That's when, much to everyone's surprise, Richard Eisen appeared! Richard approaches Eric and tells him that his little coup is over. Richard is back in

control of the SWF, and that next week, Eric is going to be in a handicap match against BLZ Bubb and Angry Gilmore! The show ends with a close-up of Eric's shocked expression.

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

I nervously awaited the final analysis of the Pay-Per-View. Once it was running, I realized that I had scheduled a lot of matches but not too many backstage and interview segments. I had been burned before because of that. I also was kicking myself for using Dermot at the end.

The data started trickling in a buyrate of 359,613 (which translated as a gross income of almost \$5.4 million), the Internet sites were complaining about American Elemental and Melody Cuthill being used too much. But then I saw how people were rating the show, and suddenly, all my worries were gone.

FINAL RATING: A*

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, June 2006

Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Territory
5,000 in attendance

Before the show started, Richard Eisen approached me. We were both a little nervous. Just yesterday, Runaway Train left the SWF. We half-expected him to appear on TCW's show tonight. I hadn't heard that he had been hired, but you never knew.

"It's a shame he left when he did," I said.

"Oh yeah? Why's that?" Richard asked.

"I was going to have him job to Tim Westybrook tonight," I said with a wicked grin.

Richard laughed. "Let's just focus on what we have."

DARK MATCHES

1) **THE TOMBOYS vs. FLEX AND PECS**

In my heart of hearts, I still believe the Tomboys could be a viable team in the SWF. I just need to get them more experience and work on their popularity a little. Dark matches seem to be the way to go for now.

WINNERS: **The Tomboys** in 7:37

RATING: C+

2) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL** for **the SWF Shooting Star Championship**

I was a little surprised. These two didn't do as good of a job as I had expected. It even brought the crowd down a little.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 5:31

RATING: C-

3) The Blonde Bombshell came out and shot t-shirts into a restless crowd. Her presence seemed to help a little.

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) A video package aired highlighting the action from "Times of Trouble", featuring Squeaky McClean, Eric Eisen, Archangel, Sam Keith, BLZ Bubb, High Concept, and the surprising return of Richard Eisen.

RATING: B+

2) Squeaky McClean comes out and reminds the crowd of how he defeated Eric Eisen at "Times of Trouble." He goes on to say that he wasn't pleased with how dirty that match got him, so he's picking his own opponent for tonight. He'll defend his title against Chris Gordon. Jerry Eisen loses it. "Chris is just a cruiserweight! How is that fair?"

RATING: A

3) Jerry goes on to hype a match that was made for tonight: Freddie Datsun vs. Joe Sexy. Jerry explains that, given the fact that Joe walked out of the match, Richard Eisen has scheduled a rematch.

RATING: C+

4) Archangel and Sam Keith are backstage arguing about their loss last week. Archangel accuses Sam of deserting him. Sam insists that it was Runaway Train's fault. Eventually Sam Keith storms off. Ana Garcia comments that they had better get with it since they're taking on High Concept later tonight.

RATING: B- for the argument, B+ for the hype

5) Skull DeBones comes to the ring and hypes up his protege, Nevada Nuclear, saying that Nevada is the next big thing in the SWF and that everyone should pay attention to his match.

RATING: B

6) **NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. JOHNNY MARTIN**

Nevada lived up to his name as a "Wrestler of Mass Destruction". He cleaned house with Johnny. Towards the end, though, Johnny started to rally. That's when Skull hopped up on the ring apron to distract the ref so Nevada could hit Johnny with a low blow that led to the pinning predicament.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 11:54

RATING: A

7) Skull DeBones enters the ring and shoves the ref away from Nevada. He then lifts Nevada's hand in victory. Unfortunately, the match took too much out of Nevada. He almost looked like he was the one who lost.

RATING: B

8) Backstage, Jack Bruce and Steve Fehley are arguing over how Jack Bruce "interfered" last week when he saved Steve from Joel Kovach. Steve insists that he had everything well in hand. Jack Bruce counters, saying that Steve needs all the help he can get, that he's been lost since he lost the title. Jack tells Steve to pay attention to his match against Joel Kovach later tonight. He'll show Steve how to get it done.

RATING: B

9) **HIGH CONCEPT (c) vs. ARCHANGEL & SAM KEITH** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Archangel and Sam obviously were still angry at each other as they made their way to the ring. That led to a lack of teamwork throughout the match. Finally, after Sam was worked over pretty hard by High Concept, he tried to make a tag to Archangel. Instead, AA hopped off the corner and walked to the backstage area. Emma

screamed at him to come back but he didn't listen. As Sam stared at him in shock, Elmo Benson rolled him up into a pin.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 5:35

RATING: **A**

10) As High Concept celebrate in the ring, they are suddenly attacked by the Problem Solvers.

RATING: **B**

11) Joe Sexy comes to the ring. He says that the fans probably expect him to wrestle Freddie Datsun now, but that isn't going to happen, not now, not ever. He knows that he walked out of their match last week, but he did it for a good reason. He realized while he was wrestling Freddie that Freddie was beneath him. That's why the match that was announced isn't going to happen.

RATING: **B**

12) **JACK BRUCE vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Add yet *another* person to the already lengthy list of people that Jack Bruce has no chemistry with. I think at this point that if I found someone he did have good chemistry with, Richard Eisen would have to find another head booker since I'd have died of a heart attack!

In spite of the lack of chemistry, these two put on a phenomenal match. It makes me wonder what would have happened if they had neutral chemistry together. Jack started off very ****y, sure that he could handle himself. But as the match progressed, you could tell that Joel was his equal. Finally, though, as Jack was beginning to regain some momentum, Darryl Devine hit the ring. While Joel distracted the ref, Darryl hopped up to the top turnbuckle and hit Jack with a flyind missile kick. Darryl quickly rolled out of the ring and Joel took advantage, rolling Jack up into the pin.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 8:30

RATING: **A**

13) Remo came out to the ring and hyped himself. He said that he proved to Rich Money who the stronger member of Almighty Dollar was. Now, he said, he was done with piddly tag team gold. He was ready to move on to bigger and better things.

RATING: **A**

14) **SQUEEKY McCLEAN (c) vs. CHRIS GORDON** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Not surprisingly, Squeeky dominated this match. It was a squash, pure and simple. Chris never even got in a little offense. In the end, Squeeky hit him with the Stain Remover, then covered by simply putting a foot on his chest.

WINNER: **Squeeky McClean** in 3:58

RATING: **B-**

15) Even though it was such a one-sided match, Squeeky celebrates like he just won a grueling 60-minute iron man match.

RATING: **A**

16) Eric Eisen is backstage warming up for his match. Then Richard Eisen walks in on him. He asks Eric if he understands why he's in a handicap match tonight. Before Eric can answer, he explains to him that it's a matter of tough love. Eric needs to learn who really is in charge around here. Richard finally wishes his son luck. He'll need it.

RATING: B-

17) **ERIC EISEN vs. BLZ BUBB & ANGRY GILMORE**

Eric was in trouble. At least, that's the way it appeared. BLZ Bubb and Angry looked like they owned the young man and enjoyed abusing him in every way possible. But their overconfidence proved their downfall. At one point, Angry Gilmore held up Eric so BLZ Bubb could work him over. It worked until Eric slipped out of the hold, resulting in BLZ Bubb clobbering his partner. Eric took that to his advantage, surprising BLZ Bubb with the Silver Spoon Shock, his finishing move.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 12:06

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

Oddly, people thought I overused Richard Eisen. That's hard for me to believe, seeing as he was only shown in the video package at the beginning of the show and then for a few minutes at the end. There was also a complaint about there not being any hot storylines to follow.

FINAL RATING: B

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, June 2006

Held at the Saskatoon Bowl in The Prairies Territory

4,367 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. THE ARISTOCRAT** for the **SWF Shooting Star Championship**

These two, I thought, did a good job, but the Canadian crowd just didn't care for it.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 3:52

RATING: D

2) **THE TOMBOYS vs. THE LORDS OF WAR**

I have an idea forming in the back of my head as to how I'd like to use the Tomboys. I think I've come up with a decent storyline idea; the problem is, one of the people I'd want involved is tied up in another storyline at present. I'll let it keep percolating, though. As it is, the Lords of Snore were tired at the end of the match, but it did help Principessa increase her Rumble skills.

WINNERS: **The Tomboys** in 10:13

RATING: C

3) Jessie came out and shot t-shirts into the crowd.

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) Dermot O'Logical comes to the ring with his client, Squeeky McClean. He announces that Squeeky has once again chosen his opponent for tonight: Tim Westybrook. Moreover, Squeeky wants to face Tim right now. The announcers are stunned. "Have we ever had a World Heavyweight title match first?" Ana Garcia wonders

aloud.

RATING: D

2) **SQUEEKY McCLEAN vs. TIM WESTYBROOK** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Another squash match. Tim didn't stand a chance (by design). And yet, as I watched them work, I could sense a spark of something special. Perhaps when Tim's a bit more over, we can have these two lock up for real. They seemed to have great chemistry in the ring.

WINNER: **Squeeky McClean** in 5:03

RATING: B-

3) Having picked up the victory, Squeeky taunts the audience, saying that the reason why he went first this evening was so he could get it over with. He's now leaving the building and getting on a plane back to the States because Canadians are just too dirty for his liking!

RATING: C+

4) Skull DeBones is sitting backstage, polishing off a copy of War and Peace when he's approached by his protege, Nevada Nuclear. Nevada is impressed by how smart Skull is. Skull puts down the book and starts a lesson, showing Nevada a number of wrestling moves.

RATING: B- for the superior display, C+ for the lesson

5) Joel Kovach and Darryl Devine go to the ring. Joel says that it must have been a shock to everyone, especially Jack Bruce, when Darryl helped him out last week. Joel explains that Darryl is very much like himself. The poor lad was languishing away in dark matches. Sure, he was the Shooting Star Champ, but was he every appreciated in that role? No! So Joel asked him to watch his back and help him gain the recognition he deserves. Darryl takes over and says that the two of them aren't done yet, and they'll prove it later by taking on Steve Fehley and Jack Bruce in a tag match.

RATING: C for the promo and the challenge

6) **HIGH CONCEPT (c) vs. FLASHBACK** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

High Concept and Flashback really put on a great match out there, one that helped pump up the crowd once again. Toward the end, though, Black Hat Bailey and Enforcer Roberts hit the ring and attacked High Concept. The ref immediately called for the bell.

WINNERS: **High Concept** by DQ in 7:59

RATING: B+

7) Remo is backstage with Nicole Kiss. He says that he's been doing some thinking, and he's not happy with the way his career has been going. He doesn't like the way that Rich Money did things: buying off refs, cheating to get ahead. Remo says he's done with that. He doesn't need to cheat to win. He can make it fine on his own, which he'll prove when he beats BLZ Bubb later tonight. Nicole looked pretty upset by this.

RATING: B

8) Richard Eisen comes out and talks about the situation with Joe Sexy and Freddie Datsun. He points out that this isn't the first time that Joe Sexy has tried to refuse a title match and, quite frankly, Richard is sick of it. Therefore, he's booking a match at the next Pay-Per-View, "The Supreme Challenge". It'll be Joe Sexy vs. Freddie Datsun for the SWF North American Championship. And to make sure that Joe doesn't go anywhere, it'll be held inside a steel cage!

RATING: C

9) Remo is heading for the ring when Nicole intercepts him. She begs him to reconsider and tells him that Rich Money is willing to forget about the whole feud that the two of them had recently. She says that he's ready to back him up when he needs it. Remo blows her off, telling her to watch how good he really is.

RATING: D

10) **REMO vs. BLZ BUBB**

Remo had his hands full with BLZ Bubb. In the beginning, Bubb dominated the match, throwing Remo around. But then, halfway through, Remo caught his stride. He began to fight back and overpower Bubb. Finally, Remo caught Bubb in his patented finisher, the Destroyer.

WINNER: **Remo** in 11:31

RATING: B+

11) Nicole Kiss comes out, applauding Remo's win. She gets into the ring with her client and takes the mic. She's about to say something when Remo takes the mic from her and tells her, quite bluntly, "You're fired."

RATING: C

12) Rich Money is backstage watching the proceedings and does not look happy about it.

RATING: C

13) Archangel is sitting backstage when Emma Chase finds him. The two launch into an argument about how Archangel walked out on Sam Keith last week during their tag team match. Emma demands to know what's wrong, but Archangel still won't tell her! Finally, AA says something particularly mean. Emma gasps and runs out of the room, crying. AA grimaces and follows, calling after her. When he rounds the corner, though, he finds her sobbing in the arms of Sam Keith.

RATING: C+

14) Steve Frehley and Jack Bruce are getting ready for their match. Steve mocks Jack a little about what happened last week. Jack tells him to shut up and that they have to focus on beating Joel and Darryl this week.

RATING: C-

15) **STEVE FREHLEY & JACK BRUCE vs. JOEL KOVACH & DARRYL DEVINE**

Once again, Jack was a bit too overconfident going into the match. There were several times when Steve tried to tag in to help him, but Jack refused. He paid for it in the end when Darryl rolled him up and held him down with a handful of tights.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine & Joel Kovach** in 15:43

RATING: C+

16) Joel and Darryl finish the evening by beating on their fallen opponents.

RATING: C

THE AFTERMATH

That's it. I'm done with Canada.

FINAL RATING: C+

From PWTorch.com:

Quote:

More Promotions Go Out of Business -- CZCW and WEXXV announced recently that they were going out of business. Both cited mounting financial problems.

Bad Blood in the SWF -- Rumor has it that Enygma, veteran wrestler of the SWF, refused to enter negotiations with management, citing the poor handling of his career. According to what we've heard, this actually puts one of their on-going storylines in jeopardy.

July 2006

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, July 2006

Held at the Virginia Park Fields in the Mid Atlantic Territory
9,283 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. DEREK FROST**

A blah match, mostly put on to give Tim some more experience.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 4:48

RATING: **D**

2) **THE TOMBOYS vs. FLEX & PECS**

Again, mostly to just keep the Tomboys going.

WINNER: **The Tomboys** in 9:21

RATING: **C+**

3) The Blonde Bombshell comes out and shoots t-shirts into the crowd.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen comes out and announces that he thinks that Flashback got the raw end of the deal last week. So, to determine the Number One Contender for the SWF Tag Team Championship, he's booked a match between Flashback and the Problem Solvers.

RATING: **C+**

2) **FLASHBACK vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS**

A good match. Really well done. These two teams tore each other up pretty badly. Things got more and more heated as the match went on until finally, Black Hat and Johnny were brawling near the announce table, and Robbie and Enforcer were fighting all the way up the entrance ramp. Sadly, nobody on either team noticed when the ref counted to 10.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 12:24

RATING: **B+**

3) Backstage, Robbie and Johnny argue between the two of them about what happened out in the ring. They finally agree that the Problem Solvers are a problem they'll have to solve.

RATING: **B**

4) Joe Sexy comes to the ring, livid about the fact that he'll have to face Freddie Datsun in a steel cage at "The Supreme Challenge". He says that Freddie is nowhere near his league. He promises that at the end of the night, Freddie will have to be taken out on a stretcher!

RATING: **B**

5) Emma Chase is looking pretty depressed backstage. Someone clears his throat and she turns around, surprised to see Sam Keith there. Sam is acting sort of shy. He says that part of the reason why he's been hanging around Emma so much lately is because, well, he's kind of sweet on her. He was wondering if maybe she would ever consider going out with him? Emma stares at him, stunned. The camera zooms out to reveal that Archangel is standing around the corner, looking absolutely pissed.

RATING: A

6) A video package airs, hyping Nevada Nuclear.

RATING: C

7) **NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. ENYGMMA**

Speaking of our own "WMD", he faced off against the veteran, Enygma. Nevada seemed eerily confident, even though Enygma made sure he never mounted a serious offense. Finally, though, we learned why. When it appeared that Enygma had things sewn up, Skull DeBones charged the ring and attacked Enygma while Nevada had the ref distracted. Nevada quickly capitalized, hit him with the Mushroom Cloud (his finisher), then pinned him.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 10:49

RATING: B

8) Nevada and Skull celebrate the win in the ring.

RATING: B+

9) Archangel is raging backstage. Duane Fry intercepts him and asks him what's wrong. Archangel goes off and yells about how he knew Sam Keith wasn't to be trusted. He's so angry, he wants his so-called "partner" in the ring at the Supreme Challenge!

RATING: B+

10) Remo comes to the ring and says that the time has finally come: it's time for him to get the gold. He challenges Squeeky McClean to a match for the SWF title ... tonight!

RATING: A

11) Squeeky comes out and tells Remo to dream on! He's not going to face him! Last time the two of them squared off (namely, the Battle Royale), Remo mussed his hair, and that just won't do!

RATING: A

12) Then Dermot O'Logical took over. He said that his client had already picked a challenger for tonight anyway. He's going to face ... Bart Biggz instead!

RATING: C

13) **SQUEEKY McCLEAN vs. BART BIGGZ** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Squeeky lounged in the ring as Bart made his way down the ramp. Bart, while looking a tad nervous, quickly hid that as he rolled into the ring. Squeeky toyed with Bart at first, offering to lock up with him cleanly, then pulling away. The few times they did meet, Squeeky batted at Bart's head playfully.

Then Bart slapped Squeeky with a knife-edge chop that took the smile off Squeeky's face. He tried to respond in kind, but Bart hit him again. Then again. Pretty soon, Squeeky's ****y attitude disappeared as it became clear that Bart was not going to be an easy squash.

The match continued with Squeeky becoming more and more panicky since he couldn't stop Bart. Finally, Dermot tossed Squeeky the belt and the champ used it to clock Bart over the head in full view of the ref. The ref immediately called for the bell, ending the match.

WINNER: **Bart Biggz** by DQ in 12:45

RATING: B+

14) Squeeky isn't satisfied yet. He goes over and proceeds to kick Bart several times, leveling the young man thoroughly.

RATING: B

15) Squeeky then takes the mic and taunts the audience, telling them that he knows that they want him to take on brutes like Remo or Steve Fehley, but that just isn't going to happen. Not anytime soon!

RATING: B+

16) And then Steve Fehley's music hit. Squeeky froze, absolutely terrified as Steve made his way to the ring. Steve glared at Squeeky for a while, then snatched the mic from his hand.

"Clear out, moron, I'm not interested in you," he says.

Then he addresses Joel Kovach. He says he's sick of this nonsense between them. He wants it to end, and he wants it to end at The Supreme Challenge. He has a pretty big challenge for Joel: how about facing him in a last man standing match?

RATING: A

17) Joel comes out and says, sure, why not? But why wait until then?

RATING: A

18) Joel charges the ring to get his hands on Steve. Squeeky shrieks like a girl and gets the heck out of there, cowering in the corner with Dermot. Steve and Joel brawl in the ring and finally, most of the lockerroom has to come out to separate them. As the show ends, Peter Michaels is screaming, "Let them fight! Let them fight!"

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

I have to admit, the past week had shaken me up pretty badly. The fact that Enygma is so upset with me that he wants to leave threw a monkey wrench into my plans for Squeeky. I've made a substitution, and now Enygma will end his career with us jobbing to lower card heels.

Thankfully, tonight seems to have set things back on track. We now have what I think are three solid matches booked for the next Pay-Per-View, and hopefully, we can keep the momentum going.

FINAL RATING: B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, July 2006

The Go-Home show for "The Supreme Challenge"

Held at the Friedman Building in the Mid South Territory

10,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. ANDRE JONES** for the **SWF Shooting Star Title**

A good opening bout.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 7:08

RATING: **C**

2) **ERIC EISEN vs. DEREK FROST**

This match was made mostly because these two had been complaining that they weren't doing anything. The humorous moment of the match was the fact that Derek was announced first. He strutted to the ring looking pretty confident. Then Eric came out and it looked like Derek was going to wet himself. Given that Eric is a good performer and can get great matches, I think this did okay.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 5:45

RATING: **C+**

3) Emma fires the t-shirts again.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Christian Faith starts off the show in the ring. He says he's sick and tired of Squeeky McClean's antics. He says that Squeeky is not behaving the way a true champion should. Christian should know; he's held the Heavyweight Title a total of nine times. He lists off the various wrestlers who have held that title: Enygma, Sam Keith, Sean McFly, Bruce the Giant, Rip Chord, Sam Strong, Dread, Micky Starr. He said that they would all be ashamed to see how Squeeky uses it. Christian goes on to say that he's not just going to complain, though. He intends to do something about it. He challenges Squeeky to face him at "The Supreme Challenge."

Squeeky's music hits. The champ comes out and tells Christian that he should forget it. He didn't become champ by being stupid. He's not going to face Christian Faith. Not now, not at The Supreme Challenge, and there's nobody that can make him. The crowd went nuts and Squeeky soaked up the adulation, thinking it was for him.

It wasn't. "No one?" Squeeky turned, surprised to find Richard Eisen standing behind him. "Don't forget who signs your paycheck, Squeeks. I like what Christian has suggested. At The Supreme Challenge, it will be Christian Faith versus Squeeky McClean for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship!" Squeeky isn't happy about that.

RATING: **A** for the complaining; **A*** for the challenge; **A** for the refusal; **A*** for the match announcement.

2) **THE LORDS OF WAR vs. THE BIGGZ BOYS**

The Lords did okay. Much to my surprise, they didn't look tired, and Pain was only "off his game" instead of "exhausted". Maybe they take a nap before each show and they weren't fully awake for their dark matches.

At any rate, the Lords looked particularly dangerous as they slammed the Biggzes around the ring.

WINNERS: **The Lords of War** in 5:55

RATING: B-

3) Having finished off the Biggzes, the Lords take the mics. They talk about how things have been too peaceful in the SWF lately. They're going to live up to their names and bring war and destruction to anyone they want from now on.

RATING: B-

4) Sam Keith is backstage. He addresses the camera. He doesn't know what Archangel's problem is, but it's going to end at "The Supreme Challenge."

RATING: A

5) Richard Eisen enters his office and finds Darryl Devine waiting for him. When asked what he wants, Darryl says that he wants a challenge, but not on Thursday. Tonight. He wants to take on Enygma. Richard thinks about it, and agrees.

RATING: B+

6) Freddie is being interviewed by Duane Fry backstage. Freddie explains that he's going to be the one to take the SWF North American Championship away from Joe Sexy on Thursday because it's his time!

RATING: C+

7) **ENYGMA vs. DARRYL DEVINE**

You know, I hate doing this to Enygma, especially since he was mentioned prominently by Christian Faith in the opening segment. But I also don't want him appearing on TCW anytime soon either. Besides, my road agents tell me that Darryl is a star just waiting to take off. All he needs is a few victories over upper card people.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 6:40

RATING: B

8) While Enygma lies on the mat after his beating, Skull DeBones comes out, followed by Nevada Nuclear. Skull rolls into the ring and shoos Darryl out of the way. Skull leans down close to Enygma and says that he wants to use Enygma as a visual aid in Skull's next lesson for Nevada. Skull then challenges Enygma to a match at "The Supreme Challenge."

RATING: A

9) The announcers are a little stunned, but they go on to hype a match that has just been made, tonight's main event: Joel Kovach vs. Steve Fehley vs. Jack Bruce vs. Joe Sexy vs. BLZ Bubb.

RATING: A

10) The Problem Solvers are walking backstage. Enforcer "reminds" Black Hat that they're going to meet High Concept out in the ring to challenge them for the tag titles at the Supreme Challenge. They never make it. Flashback attacks and beats them to the floor.

RATING: B

11) Archangel hypes his match with Sam Keith. He seems a bit nervous to speak openly, especially since a miserable Emma Chase is at his side, but he makes some vague references of Sam getting in the way of things.

RATING: A

12) High Concept are in the ring, looking puzzled. Finally, Groucho takes the mic. "Well, the Problem Solvers said that we should meet them out here, but it looks like they're not going to show up. But don't worry folks, we won't leave you hanging. We'll just throw open a challenge to anyone in the back. Come on out and face us. We'll even put the titles on the line." The crowd went nuts ...

... until they saw who accepted the challenge: Flex & Pecs.

RATING: **A** for the open challenge; **B-** for the response

13) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. FLEX & PECS** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

An okay match. Perhaps Flex and Pecs aren't quite ready to go for the titles yet.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 7:26

RATING: **B**

14) The Problem Solvers race out to the ring. Before they can speak, Elmo and Groucho stop them and tell them that they're too late. They missed their chance. That infuriates Enforcer and Black Hat. They grab the mics and say that if they can't face High Concept at "The Supreme Challenge", they'll be willing to beat down Flashback instead!

RATING: **C**

15) **FREDDIE DATSUN vs. ANGRY GILMORE**

Freddie has what the announcers call a "warm-up" for the Challenge. Unfortunately, Freddie and Angry have lousy chemistry and it threw them off. But Freddie showed that he was a tough competitor by mowing over Angry quickly.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 4:52

RATING: **B**

16) Joe Sexy charges the ring and smacks Freddie over the head with the title belt, leaving him down and out.

RATING: **B-**

17) **JACK BRUCE vs. JOEL KOVACH vs. JOE SEXY vs. BLZ BUBB vs. STEVE FREHLEY**

Jerry Eisen explained this match as being something done just to amuse his father. And it was a greatly entertaining match. These five went after each other like they hated each other.

Toward the end, it looked like Joe was going to win it all, but then Freddie appeared and paid him back for his attack earlier. In the end, Jack Bruce hit BLZ Bubb with the New York Minute for the win.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 11:48

RATING: **A***

Before the show went off the air, the announcers ran through the card for "The Supreme Challenge" --

Problem Solvers vs. Flashback (**B**)

Archangel vs. Sam Keith (**A**)

Enigma vs. Skull DeBones (**A**)

Joe Sexy vs. Freddie Datsun in a cage match for **the SWF North American Championship** (**B-**)

Steve Frehley vs. Joel Kovach in a last man standing match (**A**)

Squeaky McClean vs. Christian Faith for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship** (**A**)

THE AFTERMATH

Aside from the fact that the final match really didn't have much to do with anything, I thought it was a good show.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

From SWF.com --

Quote:

Be sure to order
SWF The Supreme Challenge!
This Thursday exclusively on Pay-Per-View!

Featuring the following matches:

The Problem Solvers vs. Flashback - Enforcer Roberts and Black Hat Bailey have been bound and determined to capture the Tag Team titles and they won't let anything get in their way. Yet the team of Robbie Retro and Johnny Martin have done just that! Who will come out on top?

Archangel vs. Sam Keith - It's the oldest story in the world. Boy meets girl. Boy rescues girl from insane neat-freak. Insane neat-freak's former partner horns in on boy's action. They resolve their differences in the squared circle. A story so classic, we're surprised Shakespeare didn't write it! Will Archangel punish Sam for sticking his nose where it doesn't belong? Or will the veteran Keith show AA how to get it done?

Enigma vs. Skull DeBones - School is in session for Nevada Nuclear, and Skull DeBones is the professor of pain! The newest lesson: how to dissect the mysterious Enigma. Will Skull take Enigma to school? Or will Enigma be the one to teach Skull the lesson?

SWF North American Champion Joe Sexy vs. Freddie Datsun in a steel cage match - The last time these two men faced each other, Joe Sexy walked out of the match. That's not an option this time! He must face the dogged challenger, Freddie Datsun, and defend his title. Who will come out with the gold? Order now to find out!

Steve Frehley vs. Joel Kovach in a last man standing match - Steve Frehley blames Kovach for the loss of the Heavyweight Championship. Joel Kovach claims Frehley has disrespected him. It's a case of he said-he said that will be resolved when one man stays down for a ten count!

SWF World Heavyweight Champion Squeaky McClean vs. Christian Faith - Squeaky McClean claims that he's gotten where he is thanks to "good clean living". Former champion Christian Faith claims that it's because of cheating and disgraceful behavior. Will Christian redeem the title? Will Squeaky squeek through with another victory?

Be sure to order "The Supreme Challenge" to see this and even more!

Don't worry. I fired the guy who wrote that dreck. "We're surprised Shakespeare didn't write it?" "He-said he-said"? Wow.

SWF Presents....

The Supreme Challenge

Thursday of Week 2, July 2006

Held at New Hampshire Garden in New England

20,252 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **THE BIGGZ BOYS vs. FLEX & PECS vs. THE LORDS OF WAR vs. THE TOMBOYS**

A good opening match for what is apparently the biggest PPV of the SWF all year. Wish I had known that ahead of time. I would have booked more matches. Flex & Pecs were eliminated first by the Tomboys. Then the 'Boys were eliminated by the Boys. Finally, the Lords eliminated the Biggzes.

WINNERS: **The Lords of War** in 10:44

RATING: C+

2) The Blonde Bombshell shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen comes out and talks about what a great show the SWF is putting on. He reminds the crowd of the main event, Squeeky McClean vs. Christian Faith.

RATING: B

2) Duane Fry is backstage interviewing Flashback about their upcoming match against The Problem Solvers. Robbie and Johnny talk about how the Problem Solvers think they're the only ones who deserve a title shot. Robbie comments that "That ain't cool, man!" They're going to teach them that they aren't the dominant force in tag team wrestling.

RATING: B-

3) **FLASHBACK vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS**

The Problem Solvers looked pretty confident going into the match. BHB and Enforcer Roberts strategized in the corner as Robbie and Johnny entered, then went into their elaborate hand-slapping routine. Before they could finish, though, Black Hat and Enforcer ran them over.

The match was back and forth but as time went on, it was slowly becoming clear that Flashback was going to come out on top. Finally, in desperation, Enforcer tossed Black Hat a nightclub, which Black Hat used to clobber Robbie.

WINNERS: **Flashback** by DQ in 13:50

RATING: B+

4) Enigma is backstage and Marv Earnest approaches him. He points out that Enigma's been on a sort of losing streak lately, having lost to both Darryl Devine and Nevada Nuclear, the student of the man he's going to face tonight, Skull DeBones. Enigma glares daggers at Marv, then fixes the camera with an angry glare. "If anyone thinks that Enigma is done, they don't have a clue!"

RATING: C

5) The camera cuts to Skull DeBones warming up for his match, powerlifting an impressive amount of weight.

RATING: A

6) **ENYGMMA vs. SKULL DeBONES**

A tremendous match that told a good story. Enigma looked like he was out to prove that he could beat Skull while Skull just looked dangerous. There were a number of near falls early on as Enigma tried to win it quickly. Ana Garcia speculated that it was to show that he was still a contender.

After slugging it out back and forth for a while, Enygma finally gained the upper hand. He was getting ready to put Skull in the Enygma Variation, his submission finisher, when Blonde Bombshell came out. She was throwing more t-shirts into the crowd. She then clambered up on the ring apron to toss the shirts to the people in the front row. When the ref saw her, he turned his back and ordered her to get down. That's when Nevada Nuclear hit the ring. He stomped Enygma over the head, breaking the Variation, and then rolled out of the ring before the ref realized what was going on.

Skull recovered and, after a little more back and forth, hit Enygma with the Skull Krusher.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 18:36

RATING: **A**

7) Backstage, Nevada and Skull celebrate the latter's win and they throw a few choice insults at Enygma while they do.

RATING: **B+**

8) Eric Eisen and Remo are sitting backstage, looking pretty upset. Each of them take turns complaining about how neither of them are in a match tonight. They each list the reasons why they should be working. This complaining turns into an argument about who is getting screwed over worse. Finally Richard Eisen comes along and breaks it up. He tells them that if they want to fight so much, they can do it in the ring. But not tonight. Neither had earned the privilege. They'll face off on the next episode of "Invasion!"

RATING: **B+**

9) A video package airs, hitting the high points of the on-going feud between Joe Sexy and Freddie Datsun.

RATING: **B**

10) **JOE SEXY (c) vs. FREDDIE DATSUN** in a classic cage match for the **SWF North American Championship**

As the cage was lowered over the ring, Jerry Eisen explained that this match was going to proceed under "classic cage" rules. That meant that you had to get a pinfall or submission inside the cage. The cage was there to make sure that Joe Sexy didn't walk out like he did the last time he faced Freddie Datsun.

It was a good match. Joe performed his part very well of the reluctant champ facing a very determined challenger. There were a number of near falls, many times when one worker got thrown into the cage side. At one point, Joe and Freddie ran over the ref, Jay Fair. Joe then hit Freddie with a nasty looking piledriver that seemed to knock Freddie out. Joe pinned him, but since the ref was out, nobody counted it. Joe kept Freddie pinned for what could have been a ten or fifteen count, then looked back at the ref. He groaned in frustration and went over to revive him. As Jay regained consciousness, Joe went back to pin Freddie again. But that's when Freddie suddenly leapt up and put Joe into the Patriot Press, his finishing move.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** to become **SWF North American Champion** in 27:56

RATING: **B**

11) Freddie Datsun takes the title belt and goes backstage, where he is congratulated on his win by Robbie Retro and Jack Bruce.

RATING: **B**

12) As the cage is being raised, a groggy Jay Fair discovers a set of brass knuckles in the ring. He looks around, confused, and then heads toward the back.

RATING: **C**

13) The Tag Team Champions, High Concept, are in the ring. They issue an open challenge to anyone in the back who wants to face them for the titles. After a few seconds' wait, BLZ Bubb and Angry Gilmore come out. They say they have nothing better to do and they'd be happy to take the titles off their hands.

RATING: A for the challenge; B+ for the response

14) **HIGH CONCEPT (c) vs. BLZ BUBB & ANGRY GILMORE** for the SWF Tag Team Championship

A great match. In the end, Elmo Benson hit Angry with a "Shockwave from Next Year" to pick up the win.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 12:41

RATING: A

15) A video package aired, highlighting the on-going soap opera between Archangel, Emma Chase, and Sam Keith.

RATING: A

16) Sam Keith comes out to the ring and says that he's not just fighting for himself tonight. He's fighting for Emma. He goes on to say that he hasn't felt this good about himself for a long time and he has her to thank for it. So he's dedicating the match to her.

RATING: A

17) **ARCHANGEL vs. SAM KEITH**

This match told another great story. Archangel looked extremely pissed at the whole thing and tried to take it out on Sam, but it was clear that his anger was clouding his judgment. He took what the announcers labeled "stupid risks" in trying to hurt Sam. Emma looked torn at ringside, like she didn't know who to root for. A few times, Sam kept things going by blowing kisses to her or winking at her. Finally, Archangel was locked into Sam's finisher, the "Proton Lock". He struggled valiantly, refusing to submit. He fought his way to the ropes once, only to get caught in the Lock again. Finally, he had to tap out.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 16:32

RATING: A*

18) Sam Keith is celebrating his win. Archangel looks particularly crushed. He glances in Emma's direction. Emma meets his gaze, but then looks away. Archangel winces. He gets up and taps Sam on the shoulder. He offers Sam his hand. Sam looks at the hand and snorts, walking away.

RATING: A

19) Steve Fehley is backstage, warming up for his match. Christian Faith comes into the locker room and wishes Steve luck. Steve suggests that maybe Christian should go tell Joel Kovach that.

RATING: A*

20) A video plays, highlighting the feud between Steve Fehley and Joel Kovach.

RATING: A

21) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. JOEL KOVACH** in a Last Man Standing match

This one was a rager. Steve and Joel kept after each other the whole time, hitting each other with finishing moves and even chairs a few times when the ref wasn't looking. Finally, though, they managed to knock each other down and both didn't get up. The ref stood over them and started the count. At six, they both started moving. At eight, Joel propped himself up, only to collapse again. At nine, Steve managed to haul himself up

using the ropes. He managed to stand at ten.

WINNER: **Steve Fehley** in 38:15

RATING: **A**

22) A video played, highlighting Squeeky McClean's recent antics and Christian Faith's speech about treating the title with respect.

RATING: **A**

23) Squeeky McClean is shown walking to the ring.

RATING: **A**

24) **SQUEEKY McCLEAN (c) vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Wouldn't you know it! Squeeky and Christian have bad chemistry.

Still, it was a good match. Christian kept after Squeeky, who tried every trick in the book to get the upperhand: calling for time outs, hiding behind the ref, that sort of thing. Finally, though, Dermot O'Logical distracted the ref long enough for Squeeky to low-blow Christian and roll him up for the win.

WINNER: **Squeeky McClean** in 24:03

RATING: **B+**

25) As Christian is leaving the ring, Squeeky grabs the mic. He taunts Christian, saying that Christian may have tradition and fair play on his side, but Squeeky still has the belt! Christian tried to go back to the ring, but the officials wouldn't let him.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

I'm glad that I had four hours to play with on this one. I had worried a little about trying to cram in all those matches (especially the Last Man Standing match) into just two and a half.

FINAL RATING: **A**

From SWF.com -

Quote:

"The Supreme Challenge" Quick Results:
The Lords of War defeated *The Biggz Boys, Flex & Pecs, and the Tomboys* - **C+**
Flashback defeated *Problem Solvers* - **B+**
Skull DeBones defeated *Enygma* - **A**
Freddie Datsun defeated *Joe Sexy* to become **SWF North American Champion** - **B**
High Concept defeated *BLZ Bubb & Angry Gilmore* to retain **the SWF Tag Team Championship** - **A**
Sam Keith defeated *Archangel* - **A***
Steve Fehley defeated *Joel Kovach* - **A**
Squeeky McClean defeated *Christian Faith* to retain **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship** - **B+**

derek_b, I hope you don't mind that I'm borrowing your idea for quick results. From now on, if you just want to find out who won, scroll down to the bottom of the post to see quick results.

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, July 2006

Held at the Missouri State Armory in the Mid West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. ANDRE JONES**

Andre's been complaining about his win-loss record lately, so I figured a dark match with Tim would maybe cheer him up a little. It didn't cheer up the crowd, though.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 6:44

RATING: C-

2) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. FLEX & PECS**

Again, mostly just a match to get Brett Biggz off my back. He must have known it. He seemed distracted the whole time out there. Maybe it's because, as I just discovered, I've been misspelling his team name up until now. Oops.

In this match, I basically just told the road agent to have them work the crowd. Didn't care who won.

WINNERS: **The Biggz Boyz** in 6:32

RATING: C+

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Squeeky McClean and his manager, Dermot O'Logical, come to the ring. Squeeky hypes himself, talking about how he showed Christian Faith last week at "The Supreme Challenge" why he is the champion and would be for the foreseeable future. He takes several shots at Christian, make fun of his age and the way he lost. Christian then charges the ring. Squeeky freaks out. As Christian hits the ring, he tosses Dermot at Christian and rolls out of the way. Dermot gets run over by a charging Christian, who then turns toward Squeeky and demands that he come back to the ring.

It was a funny moment, but Dermot ruined it. He didn't look the least bit scared.

RATING: C+

2) Freddie Datsun is backstage, proudly displaying the SWF North American Championship belt to anyone who wants to see it. He is congratulated on his win by Tim Westybrook and Chris Gordon. He even gets a peck on the cheek from the beautiful Principessa.

RATING: B-

3) The announcers say that Freddie probably shouldn't be celebrating too quickly. They show a recap of the end of the match from "The Supreme Challenge", starting with referee Jay Fair finding the errant pair of brass knuckles. They then go through the final minutes of the match from various angles, explaining that SWF management has been doing the same for the past couple of days, trying to figure out where the brass knuckles came from and if they were used at any time.

RATING: B-

4) Joe Sexy is shown in Richard Eisen's office. Joe complains that the Board of Directors doesn't need to review any footage, he'll gladly tell them where the knucks came from. Freddie Datsun not only had them, Joe claims that he used them to win the match! Joe insists that he was robbed of his title. Richard Eisen tells Joe to settle down, but Joe refuses, making promises of going over Richard's head to the board.

RATING: B-

5) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. THE ARISTOCRAT vs. MELODY CUTHILL** for **the SWF Shooting Star Championship**

An okay match. Just wanted to keep everybody working, and a four-way match for this title seemed a good way to do it.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 8:31

RATING: C

6) The Problem Solvers taunt Flashback over how they won the match last week at "The Supreme Challenge." They ask Robbie if his head is still hurting from Black Hat's nightclub shot.

RATING: B-

7) We see some video footage of Emma Chase and Sam Keith out on a date at a local restaurant. They are chatting pleasantly. Then Sam signals for a wandering troubadore to come over and serenade Emma. She blushes but smiles at Sam sweetly.

RATING: A

8) The camera cuts to show Archangel sitting in the lockerroom, looking absolutely miserable. He pulls out a cellphone and dials. He waits, then winces, and hangs up again. Archangel leaves the lockerroom and bumps into BLZ Bubb. Bubb makes some smart comment about Archangel losing both the match and the girl at the Supreme Challenge. Archangel stops in his tracks and a dangerous look flashes on his face. He turns back to Bubb and suggests that maybe he'd like to take his smart mouth into the ring later. Bubb agrees.

RATING: A* for the miserableness; A for the argument

9) Enygma is in the ring. He talks about how Skull beat him at the Supreme Challenge, but he says that it was because Skull had help from Nevada. Enygma claims to be a greater wrestler than the two of them put together, so he challenges them to a handicap match right now!

RATING: B-

10) **SKULL DeBONES & NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. ENYGMA**

And the slow death of Enygma's SWF career continues. I know he isn't happy jobbing to Nevada, but I have to think in the long term. In about ten days Enygma will leave the company. I need to make sure he looks bad before he leaves, and if he can help shove Nevada into the upper card on his way out, so much the better.

At any rate, Enygma did do a good job holding his own, but eventually, the numbers game proved to be too much, especially with the Blonde Bombshell at ringside to distract the ref at key moments.

WINNERS: **Nevada Nuclear & Skull DeBones** in 11:29

RATING: B+

11) Flashback is backstage with Marv Earnest. They say they want Problem Solvers again next week to show them what a real loss feels like.

RATING: C

12) **ARCHANGEL vs. BLZ BUBB**

Archangel dominated the match. Poor Bubb, he didn't know what hit him. Every time the big man tried to put AA down, AA kept going. Finally, Archangel locked in his submission move, the Wing Clip, forcing Bubb to tap.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 7:52

RATING: **B+**

13) and Archangel doesn't let BLZ Bubb out of the Wing Clip! BLZ Bubb is screaming in pain and Archangel is roaring, ignoring the ref's orders to break the hold. Finally the ref signals for help. Referee Ric Young, accompanied by Andre Jones and Derek Frost hit the ring and they along with the ref drag AA off of BLZ Bubb, but it's a struggle the whole way. When they finally manage, Archangel stares at the fallen BLZ Bubb with fire in his eyes. Ana Garcia wonders, "Do you suppose that he's picturing someone else lying on the mat?"

RATING: **B+**

14) Peter Michaels quickly changes the subject, saying that tonight's main event is coming up. It's the match booked by Richard Eisen at the Supreme Challenge. It's Eric Eisen vs. Remo, and it's next!

RATING: **B+**

15) **ERIC EISEN vs. REMO**

A great match. These two put it all on the line. There was a selling problem, but it didn't hurt things in the least.

WINNER: **Remo** in 13:33

RATING: **A***

16) Eric rises to his feet and stumbles about, a little unsteady, while the ref raises Remo's hand in triumph. Then Remo turns and looks at Eric. Eric holds out his hand and Remo shakes it, then raises Eric's hand in triumph as well.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

The consensus was that Tim Westybrook was used too much. I was also delighted to realize that after last week's Pay-Per-View, Melody Cuthill has risen through the ranks to midcarder. She's hovering right around a C in popularity in most territories. That means that she'll be ready for my "big storyline" involving the Tomboys which will start in three weeks.

FINAL RATING: **A**

From SWF.com -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!* --
Andre Jones defeated Tim Westybrook - C-
The Biggz Boyz defeated Flex & Pecs - C+
Mainstream Hernandez defeated Melody Cuthill, American Elemental, and the Aristocrat - C
Skull DeBones and Nevada Nuclear defeated Enigma - B+
Archangel defeated BLZ Bubb - B+

Remo defeated Eric Eisen - A*

Show rating - A

TCW Show rating - B-

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, July 2006

Held at the Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes Territory
9,665 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. ANDRE JONES**

This should keep these two off my back for a little while at least.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 5:48

2) **ENYGMMA vs. JOEL KOVACH**

I had hoped to have Enygma's final match with the SWF be a humiliating burial on live TV, but the rest of the show was so packed, I couldn't fit it in. So I guess a dark match will have to do.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 8:38

RATING: B+

LIVE SHOW

1) The show starts with Christian Faith in the ring. He says that he's not done with Squeeky McClean yet. As a matter of fact, he wants to get Squeeky in the ring tonight! Squeeky comes out to the ring entrance with his manager, Dermot O'Logical. Squeeky says that Christian should have a match tonight. Only Squeeky's not the one who's going to face him. No, it will be Christian Faith taking on his manager! Dermot overreacted and it hurt the segment.

RATING: A for the challenge; C+ for the response

2) **THE LORDS OF WAR vs. CHRIS GORDON & TIM WESTYBROOK**

The Lords mowed down Chris and Tim, but their sleepiness has returned. Pain was exhausted at the end of the match.

WINNER: **The Lords of War** in 6:43

RATING: B-

3) Richard Eisen comes out to the podium and announces that the Board of Directors has finished their review of Freddie Datsun and Joe Sexy's match from "The Supreme Challenge." They are unable to determine who dropped the brass knuckles or if they were used. For that reason, it is their decision to strip Freddie Datsun of the SWF North American Title. He goes on to say that he's got good news as well. He says that he knows the fans enjoyed watching the match between Eric Eisen and Remo last week and that he enjoyed it as well. That's why he's signed the two wrestlers to a best of seven series, and the first match in the series will be tonight!

RATING: B for the title stripping; A for the match announcement

4) Emma Chase is backstage when Sam Keith approaches her with his hands behind his back. He taps her on the shoulder. She smiles, but it doesn't quite reach her eyes. Sam thanks her for the wonderful time last week

and that he has something for her. He reveals a large bouquet of roses. Emma accepts them graciously, then is surprised when Sam kisses her! She simply stands there and doesn't respond. If Sam notices, he doesn't let on. He tells her he'll see her later.

RATING: **A**

5) A video plays, hyping the on-going feud between the Problem Solvers and Flashback. The announcers remind the audience at the end that what these two teams are fighting over is who will be the Number One Contender for the tag titles that High Concept currently hold.

RATING: **B+**

6) **FLASHBACK vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS**

The announcers hyped the match as best as they could, but it fell a little flat. The action was back-and-forth the whole time, and finally, Black Hat managed to lock Robbie into a submission hold. Robbie wasn't going to tap, but Black Hat managed to grab the ropes for leverage, which increased the pain, and Robbie finally tapped.

WINNER: **The Problem Solvers** in 8:25

RATING: **B**

7) Skull DeBones is backstage, speaking with Nevada Nuclear. Skull looked really good, explaining moves and countermoves. Nevada, on the other hand, stood there like a statue. The announcers explain that Skull is getting his student ready for his upcoming match with Mainstream Hernandez.

RATING: **B** for the mentor/student stuff; **C** for the hype

8) A video plays featuring BLZ Bubb. Bubb has his shoulder wrapped heavily. He explains that he's going to be out of action for a while thanks to Archangel, but that when he comes back, he'll settle the score.

RATING: **B**

9) Emma is still backstage, looking over the roses when Archangel comes into the room. He glares at the roses and asks who they're from, like he needs to ask. Emma turns on him and the two of them get into an argument. She demands to know what he was thinking last week, injuring BLZ Bubb the way he did. Archangel doesn't answer. Emma then demands to know what's gotten into him lately and why he's been acting so strange. Archangel steels himself and tells her that he's got something important to get off his chest. He sits her down and looks deeply into her eyes....

.... and that's when Sam Keith interrupts them. He grabs Archangel and says that he has something to tell his friend. Archangel protests, but Sam drags him out of the room. Sam tells Archangel to back off. Emma is his, plain and simple. He doesn't care that she was Archangel's manager first or that they've been friends longer. Archangel gets angry and suggests that maybe they should settle their differences in the ring next week. Sam agrees.

RATING: **B+** for the near-telling and the challenge

10) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR**

The announcers explain that this is a non-title match so Mainstream's Shooting Star Title isn't on the line. Good thing too.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 9:47

RATING: **C+**

11) Rich Money comes out to the ring and announces that he's been waiting for Remo to come back to his senses and come back to Almighty Dollar, but it's become clear that Remo's not about to do that. So Rich

announces that he's going to hold interviews to find Remo's replacement. Interested workers should get their resume's ready and that interviews are going to start next week.

RATING: **B**

12) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. DERMOT O'LOGICAL**

Dermot got ran over, but that's exactly what was supposed to happen. He tried his best to get Christian, but the veteran easily destroyed the younger man, finally smashing him with a Leap of Faith.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 3:34

RATING: **B-**

13) but then, that's probably what Squeeky was hoping for. Dermot didn't move, even when the ref tried to rouse him. Christian noticed this and bent over his fallen opponent, calling his name and shaking him gently. That's when Squeeky McClean vaulted the security railing and dove into the ring. Before Christian knew what was happening, Dermot suddenly revived and wrapped himself around Christian's ankles, holding the veteran in place so Squeeky could smash the title belt over his head, knocking him cold. Squeeky and Dermot then rolled out of the ring and headed to the back, laughing at Christian the whole way.

RATING: **A**

14) **ERIC EISEN vs. REMO**

Another great match from these two. There was a problem with the selling again, but the crowd didn't much care. In the end, Eric hit Remo with the Silver Spoon Shock for the pin, making the series 1-0.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 8:33

RATING: **A**

15) As the show went off the air, Principessa came out to the ring and shot t-shirts into the crowd. I know I normally do this at the beginning of the show, but I want to give Principessa some national exposure and get her a little higher before the big Tomboys storyline starts.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Aside from the fact that I couldn't finish off Enygma the way I had originally planned, I'd say the show went well. The crowd seemed satisfied.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!* -
Andre Jones defeated Brett Biggz - C+
Joel Kovach defeated Enygma - B+
The Lords of War defeated Chris Gordon & Tim Westybrook - B-
Problem Solvers defeated Flashback - B
Nevada Nuclear defeated Mainstream Hernandez - C+
Christian Faith defeated Dermot O'Logical - B-
Eric Eisen defeated Remo - A

SHOW RATING - B+
TCW SHOW RATING - B

From PWTorch.com -

Quote:

NOTBPW on a hiring spree - North of the Border Professional Wrestling has gone on something of a hiring spree this week, snatching up a number of workers. The list includes Bryan Vessey, Bobby Thomas, Jungle Jack, Jez McArthur, and the Stomper. Perhaps the most surprising hire was Enygma. Up until just a few days ago, Enygma was considered a fixture of SWF's upper card. While Enygma wouldn't comment on the reason for his departure from the SWF, rumor has it that Enygma has had difficulties lately with SWF management.

MAW goes out of business - One of the last small promotions in the world closed its doors today as Mid-Atlantic Wrestling went out of business. Owner Rip Chord cited mounting financial problems and said that he hopes that his former employees will be able to find work in the other promotions soon.

Sam Strong Out - Sam Strong has been removed from his position of head booker of TCW. While Tommy Cornell couldn't be reached for comment, speculation is that this happened because of the simple fact that Sam has been unable to book a show that rises above a "B" rating. Their most recent Pay-Per-View, "TCW Summer Showdown", only garnered a "B" rating.

August 2006

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, August 2006

Held at the Virginia Park Fields in the Mid Atlantic Territory
9,846 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. FLEX & PECS**

An okay opening match. Brett is still off his game, but he is improving in his Rumble abilities, so that's something.

WINNER: **The Biggz Boyz** in 6:57

RATING: C+

2) **MELODY CUTHILL vs. DARRYL DEVINE**

This stepped things up a little. I noticed that Melody seems to be improving in her Technical skills, so that's a good thing also.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 7:55

RATING: B-

LIVE SHOW

1) The show starts with the champ, Squeaky McClean in the ring. He crows about how he tricked Christian Faith last week. He says that he and Dermot suckered Christian in pretty badly. He says that he'll do the same later tonight when he faces Jack Bruce in a non-title match. In the middle of a sentence, though, the lights go out. When they come back up, Christian Faith is in the ring with Squeaky. He attacks Squeaky and beats him around the ring until finally, Squeaky rolls out of the ring and escapes.

RATING: A

2) The announcers transition by saying that tonight, we'll see yet another match between the Problem Solvers and Flashback. It was a funny moment, with Ana Garcia talking about how she'd think one of them would be declared the Number One Contender eventually.

RATING: B

3) Rich Money is seated in a plush chair in his locker room. He calls to his manager, Nicole Kiss, to show in the first applicant. Derek Frost comes in and Rich asks him a number of questions, mostly related to how inexperienced Derek is. Derek tried to play the earnest young butt-kisser who wanted to "bask in the aura of true tag team greatness that is Rich Money", but he just couldn't pull it off. Rich finally thanks Derek and says that he shouldn't hold his breath.

While the segment didn't fly as well as I hoped, Derek did improve in acting, charisma, and performance.

RATING: C+

4) **ARCHANGEL vs. SAM KEITH**

Archangel went to the ring like a man on a mission. Sam went out looking equally intense. The two put on a heck of a match, throwing each other pillar to post. They really made it look like they were pissed with each other. Emma Chase did a fantastic job at ringside, like she wished the two of them would stop fighting. Finally,

in the end, Sam Keith started to set Archangel up for a Proton Lock, but AA was able to reverse it at the last second and slammed Sam with a Fall from Grace, knocking the other man silly.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 8:36

RATING: **A**

5) Archangel presses his advantage by getting the mic. Before Sam can recover, Archangel confesses his love to Emma. Emma looks genuinely surprised, but then she touches her neck where the diamond pendant that Archangel gave her still hangs. Tears form in her eyes and she smiles, a brilliant smile that caused the crowd to go nuts.

But Sam has recovered. He snatches the mic from Archangel's hand and says that he has feelings for Emma as well. And he knows that there's a connection there. He's felt it on every date. As far as he can tell, Emma has a choice: she can choose either Archangel or him. She can't have it both ways anymore.

RATING: **A** for the confession; **A** for the choice

6) Richard Eisen is sitting at his desk backstage when the door bursts open and Freddie Datsun charges inside. He rips into Richard, denying that the brass knuckles were his. He suggests that Joe Sexy probably planted the knuckles so this would happen. Richard coolly suggests that Freddie ask Joe himself and points over Freddie's shoulder. Freddie turns just in time to get smashed over the head with a steel chair by Joe Sexy. Before Joe can work him over too badly, Richard tells him to get out of his office and to pay attention. Richard will make an announcement later tonight that he and Freddie will want to hear.

RATING: **B-**

7) **FLASHBACK vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS**

I was stunned. This was a great match! Normally Black Hat Bailey drags the other three down, but tonight, that didn't happen! The crowd really enjoyed themselves.

WINNERS: **Flashback** in 7:14

RATING: **A**

8) The Lords of War are backstage and watching the previous match on a monitor. Richard Eisen happens to be walking by, so the Lords stop him. They make reference to the fact that Flashback and Problem Solvers seem to have forgotten why they're fighting each other. Their war has become more important than the final goal: the tag titles. The Lords, however, have their eyes on the prize. They ask Richard for a title shot against High Concept. Richard admits that they have been on a good winning streak lately. But he still wants them to prove themselves by taking on the Problem Solvers next week.

RATING: **B-**

9) Rich Money calls to Nicole to send in the next applicant. In walks the Blonde Bombshell. Rich is confused and asks Bombshell what she's doing there. She says that she's there to interview for the position that Rich is offering. Rich says that Bombshell is obviously mistaken. The position is for a tag partner. He already has a manager. Bombshell pouts, saying that she didn't realize he was trying to fill the position of tag partner. She says she had a different "position" in mind. Rich swallows hard and asks what position she had in mind. Bombshell smiles and says she'll show him and starts to disrobe. That's when Nicole Kiss walks in. Rich and Bombshell are embarrassed and Bombshell quickly leaves the room.

RATING: **A***

10) **ERIC EISEN vs. REMO** in **Match #2** of a **Best of Seven Series**

The announcers remind everyone that Eric won last week's match, putting him in an early lead. Jerry Eisen points out, though, that the series is still young and Remo could always come back and win it.

I'm not quite sure why, but these two just have a problem with selling each other's moves. It might be conflicting styles; Eric is a high flier while Remo is more Rumble oriented. But the crowd still loved that strange blend. Remo was able to avoid a few pinfall attempts, but then Eric hit him with the Silver Spoon Shock seemingly out of nowhere and got the pin.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 11:09

RATING: **A**

11) Richard Eisen comes out and announces that he's booking Joe Sexy and Freddie Datsun in one final match for the SWF North American Championship, a match to be held at the next Pay-Per-View, "Welcome to the Jungle".

RATING: **B-**

12) **SQUEEKY McCLEAN vs. JACK BRUCE**

Squeeky and Dermot seemed fairly ****y going into the match. Jack had to do his best to keep his eye on both Dermot and Squeeky, especially since Dermot was determined to influence the match. He tripped Jack up a number of times from the ring apron and distracted the ref. Finally, though, referee Darren Smith caught Dermot choking Jack from the ring apron and ordered him to the back. Squeeky was not happy about that.

The match continued and Squeeky was able to hold his own against Jack. Eventually, the two managed to slam into Darren Smith and knocked him out. Squeeky hit Jack with the Stain Remover and pinned him, then realized that the ref wasn't counting. He got up and turned to the ref just in time to see Christian Faith leap off the top turnbuckle, taking him down with a Leap of Fatih. Christian then rolled Jack on top of Squeeky and shook the ref to get him to wake up. The ref crawled over and counted as Christian laughed from ringside.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 11:53

RATING: **A***

13) Having recovered, Squeeky grabs a mic and screams at Christian Faith. In his anger, Squeeky challenges Christian to match at "Welcome to the Jungle". Christian laughs and gets a mic of his own. "You're on."

RATING: **B-** for the challenge; **A** for the response

14) Principessa comes out and finishes off the night by shooting shirts into the crowd.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

People were a little annoyed with how much Richard Eisen was used. I can understand that and I kind of expected it, but I needed him to keep some of the storylines moving.

All in all, though, the audience apparently loved the show. I know that we're drawing more and more people on TV-Mex. In the past month, we jumped from just a few thousand to around 35,000 a show. We're still hovering around 1.5 million for U.S. viewership.

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick Results from the last *Invasion!*

The Biggz Boyz defeated Flex & Pecs - C-
Darryl Devine defeated Melody Cutbill - B-
Archangel defeated Sam Keith - A
Flashback defeated the Problem Solvers - A
Eric Eisen defeated Remo (making it 2-0) - A
*Jack Bruce defeated Squeeky McClean - A**

SHOW RATING - A*

TCW SHOW RATING - B

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, August 2006

The Go Home Show for "Welcome to the Jungle"

Held at the Friedman Building in the Mid South Territory
8,588 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. DEREK FROST**

A blah match.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 4:01

RATING: D

2) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. SKULL DeBONES & NEVADA NUCLEAR** for the SWF Tag Team Championship

A better match. I couldn't have asked for a better one, really. Everything just clicked perfectly. In the end, Skull DeBones DQed himself by attacking Groucho Bling with a steel chair.

WINNERS: **High Concept** by DQ in 7:43

RATING: A

3) The Blonde Bombshell shoots the shirts. Oops. I meant for it to be Principessa.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL** for the SWF Shooting Star Championship

An okay opening match. I wish these two would start to get over.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 5:44

RATING: C

2) Duane Fry interviews Squeeky McClean about his upcoming match against Christian Faith. Squeeky says that he's beaten Christian physically, mentally, intellectually. When he beats him at "Welcome to the Jungle", he promises to do so cleanly.

RATING: B-

3) **THE LORDS OF WAR vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS**

The action went back and forth for a while, but in the end, Warlord Agony hit Enforcer Roberts with a Hostile Takeover for the win.

WINNERS: **The Lords of War** in 7:52

RATING: B

4) Flashback is watching the previous match backstage on a monitor. They rejoice over the win because they figure that means that they're the number one contender ... finally! Richard Eisen, who happens to be passing by, quickly dispels that notion. He says that the Lords of War are so impressive right now, they might have a shot at the tag team titles. To see if they deserve it, Richard has booked them into a match against Flashback at "Welcome to the Jungle."

RATING: B+

5) Freddie Datsun hypes his upcoming match against Joe Sexy at "Welcome to the Jungle". He complains about how Joe has stood in his way the whole time. Freddie says his interference will end when Freddie reclaims the title that is rightfully his.

RATING: B-

6) Jessie leads her clients, High Concept, out to the ring. Jessie says that she understands that her clients are a hot commodity right now, seeing as how three tag teams are fighting for the chance to face them for the title. But, she says, Richard Eisen is neglecting his champs. High Concept, she says, needs the opportunity to fight. Elmo then steals the mic for a second to add, "Yeah, and we're getting bored just sitting around, too!" Jessie wrenches the mic from his hand and shoots him a dirty look before continuing: her clients want to help Rich Money find a new partner. They're willing to face him and a partner of his choice at "Welcome to the Jungle", and they'll even put the titles on the line.

RATING: B

7) Emma Chase is shown backstage, looking extremely unhappy. The announcers wonder if she's come to a decision yet.

Archangel and Sam Keith are apparently wondering the same thing. They approach Emma very politely and ask if she's come to a decision yet. Emma looks up and says that she has. She's given it a lot of thought. She tells Archangel that he's a sweet guy and she knows that he cares about her a lot. She appreciates all the help he's given her. Sam, she goes on to say, is a mature man who can offer her stability and makes her laugh.

She then says, "But only one of you has always been my angel."

She then rises and throws her arms around Archangel, showering him with kisses. Archangel beams brightly and wraps his arms around her waist. Sam looks dejected, but that sadness soon turns to anger. He tears Emma out of Archangel's arms and beats the living crap out of AA.

RATING: A for the unhappiness; A for the decision

8) Joe Sexy is backstage being interviewed by Queen Emily. He complains about how Freddie Datsun stole his title from him and has kept after him this whole time. He says that at "Welcome to the Jungle", he's going to claim what's rightfully his!

RATING: B-

9) **ERIC EISEN vs. REMO** in **Match #3** of a **Best of Seven Series**

Eric Eisen seemed to be in control in the early going of this match. Remo seemed particularly cautious, especially whenever Eric seemed about ready to get him with the Silver Spoon Shock. Eventually, though, Eric's overconfidence proved to be too much for him. He tried to get Remo with the Silver Spoon Shock, but

Remo countered it and turned it into his finisher, the Destroyer, making the series 2-1.

WINNER: **Remo** in 13:46

RATING: **B+**

10) And Marv Earnest wonders why I don't use him that much. I threw him a bone and let him interview Christian Faith about his title shot at the upcoming Pay-Per-View, and he wrecked the whole thing. Christian, though, looked fantastic, saying that he knows he has a lot riding on this. If he wins this match, it would be the tenth time he held the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. He also knows that he has to worry about Dermot O'Logical in Squeeky's corner, so he has a little surprise to make sure that everything is nice and clean.

RATING: **C+**

11) Rich Money is in his lockerroom, moaning about how he has to find someone before Thursday. He calls for the next interviewee. Much to his surprise (and the delight of the audience), Joel Kovach enters. Joel explains to Rich that he wants a chance to show the world how dangerous he is, and taking apart High Concept would be a great way to do it. Rich agrees and says that maybe they can try out their teamwork at "Welcome to the Jungle" against High Concept. Joel agrees.

RATING: **A**

12) **CHRISTIAN FAITH & FREDDIE DATSUN vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN & JOE SEXY**

In what the announcers called a "preview of 'Welcome to the Jungle'", these four superstars faced off against each other and really did a phenomenal job. Eventually, the ref lost control of the match and called for the bell.

WINNER: **No one (draw)** in 10:50

RATING: **A**

13) Joe and Freddie stopped fighting when the bell rang ending the match, but that didn't stop Christian and Squeeky. They confronted each other in the middle of the ring and soon started brawling. Half the lockerroom cleared out to pull them off of each other.

RATING: **A**

As the show went off the air, the announcers hyped the card for "Welcome to the Jungle" --

The Lords of War vs. Flashback (B+)

Eric Eisen vs. Remo in *Match #4* of the *Best of Seven Series (A)*

Archangel vs. Sam Keith (A)

High Concept vs. Rich Money & Joel Kovach for *the SWF Tag Team Championship (A)*

Freddie Datsun vs. Joe Sexy for *the SWF North American Championship (B-)*

Christian Faith vs. Squeeky McClean for *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)*

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing specific to comment on.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM --

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Tim Westybrook defeated *Derek Frost* - **D**

High Concept defeated *Skull DeBones* & *Nevada Nuclear* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **A**

Mainstream Hernandez defeated American Elemental to retain *the SWF Shooting Star Championship* - C
The Lords of War defeated the Problem Solvers - B
Remo defeated Eric Eisen (to make the series 2-1) - B+
Christian Faith & Freddie Datsun drew with Squeeky McClean & Joe Sexy - A

SHOW RATING - B+

TCW SHOW RATING - B

SWF Presents ...

Welcome to the Jungle

Thursday of Week 2, August 2006

Held at the Alabama Field Row in the South East Territory
20,916 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. DERMOT O'LOGICAL**

I think after Squeeky's done with his program with Christian, Dermot's going to go. I had hoped the combination would work better, but it just didn't, and Dermot is taking up room on the roster. Better to get rid of him and find a better wrestler.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 6:26

RATING: **D**

2) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. THE TOMBOYS**

Kind of a fun match.

WINNER: **The Tomboys** in 6:40

RATING: **C+**

3) The Blonde Bombshell shoots shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) The announcers remind everyone that the main event tonight is Christian Faith challenging Squeeky McClean for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship.

RATING: **B**

2) **ERIC EISEN vs. REMO** in **Match #4** of the **Best of Seven Series**

Another great match by these two and a good way to start the Pay-Per-View. Once again, you could tell that these two knew each other's moves and had scouted each other. They were able to slip out of each other's finishing moves half a dozen times. In the end, though, Eric managed to sneak in a Silver Spoon Shock that took Remo off his feet.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 20:57 (making the series 3-1)

RATING: **A**

3) The Lords of War are marching backstage, glaring and snarling at anyone who dares cross their path. Before they get too far, though, the Problem Solvers come out of nowhere and blindside them, beating them to the floor. Enforcer explains that it's payback for beating them on Tuesday.

RATING: B

4) Christian Faith cuts a promo on Squeeky. He once again talks about how Squeeky is dishonoring the championship and he says that he knows that he's not the only one to think so. He goes on to say that he knows he has an uphill battle ahead of him. He's well aware that if he faces Squeeky, he'll also have to keep his eyes on Dermot O'Logical. But, he goes on, he has a surprise for Squeeky, something that should even the odds.

RATING: B

5) **FLASHBACK vs. THE LORDS OF WAR**

Once again, I wonder when the Lords will admit defeat and just retire. It's sad, really. Warlord Pain, as I keep saying, is obviously past his prime. The man looked off his game tonight and, after just a ten minute "work the crowd" match, he's exhausted. The announcers were able to cover for him, though, claiming that the Lords were feeling the effects of their beating backstage. Uh huh. Sure they were.

WINNERS: **Flashback** in 10:18

RATING: B+

6) Sam Keith is backstage being interviewed by a storefront manequin. Oh, I'm sorry. That's Queen Emily acting like she's made out of plastic! I swear, she really is out of her league here. Thankfully, she won't be for long.

At any rate, Sam hypes his upcoming match against Archangel. He says that AA stuck his nose in where it didn't belong. Sam claims to have given him plenty of time to see the error of his ways and to gracefully bow out of the situation, but the Archangel had to muddy the waters. Sam says when he's through with Archangel, Emma will see what a real man he is.

RATING: C+

7) Jack Bruce is walking backstage, grumbling to himself about how he doesn't have a match tonight and how unfair that is. All of a sudden, though, a man jumps out of the shadows and starts wailing on him. The announcers go nuts. "Is that **Eddie Peak**? I think that's Eddie Peak! What is he doing here?" Jerry Eisen cries.

RATING: B+

8) A video plays that recaps the storyline involved Archangel, Sam Keith, and Emma Chase.

RATING: B+

9) **ARCHANGEL vs. SAM KEITH**

Sam and Archangel tore it up out there and put on a heck of a match. Sam kept showboating for Emma, who looked absolutely disgusted with him. Archangel finally was able to fight his way back and hit the Fall From Grace for the win.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 13:34

RATING: A

10) Having won the match, Archangel invites Emma into the ring with him. He breathlessly tells her that he loves her. She says that she loves him too, and they kiss. The crowd goes wild.

RATING: A

11) **HIGH CONCEPT (c) vs. RICH MONEY & JOEL KOVACH** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

This was an interesting match. You could tell that Joel and Rich had never tagged before, but what made things truly difficult is how dominant Joel was throughout the match. He refused to tag in Rich on any number of occasions. The few times Rich managed to get into the ring, Joel would blind-tag his way back in. This led to a lot of frustration on Rich's part, especially since High Concept was able to capitalize on the difficulties. At one point, Rich started arguing with Joel in the corner. Groucho Bling ran up behind Rich, hit him with the Bling Thing, and pinned him.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 12:50

RATING: **A**

12) Rich and Joel are left in the ring after their loss. Rich takes the microphone and informs Joel that he's decided not to hire him as his tag team partner, especially since Joel cost him the match and the tag titles. Joel is livid. "I cost *you* the titles?" Joel then attacks Rich and beats him down. He takes the mic and says, "Let's finish this next Tuesday, Rich!"

RATING: **B**

13) Richard Eisen is walking backstage past Christian Faith's locker room. He pauses for a moment. "Should I look?" he asks. He decides that he should since he owns the company. He opens the door a crack and peeks inside. His eyes go wide and his jaw drops open. He shuts the door, shakes his head, and walks away, looking like he saw a ghost. "What is it?" Peter Michaels asks. "What's the surprise?"

RATING: **A**

14) A video plays, recapping the feud between Joe Sexy and Freddie Datsun.

RATING: **B**

15) **FREDDIE DATSUN vs. JOE SEXY** for **the SWF North American Championship**

These two did okay. I guess Freddie isn't over enough to carry a match like this yet, but he'll have plenty of time to get there.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 17:31

RATING: **B**

16) Christian Faith comes out and says it's time to reveal his surprise. He said that he realized he'd need someone to watch his back during tonight's match. He goes on to say that he wanted someone who felt the same way that he did about Squeeky's horrible conduct. So he put in a call to an old friend of his, and he's here tonight. Christian asks everyone to welcome back to the SWF **Rip Chord**.

Rip comes out and waves to the fans. Most of them go nuts as the former World Heavyweight Champion escorts Christian to the ring.

RATING: **B+**

17) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

And the lousy chemistry catches up with us. Wow. It's not so good when the last two matches do worse than the first two.

Anyway, the match itself was intense. Every time Dermot tried to get involved in the match, Rip was right there to keep him away. Squeeky seemed particularly disturbed by this, but he had his hands full with Christian.

In the end, though, Squeeky didn't need Dermot's help. Squeeky managed to hit the Stain Remover on Christian and got the pin nice and clean.

WINNER: **Squeaky McClean** in 25:34
RATING: **B**

18) Squeaky celebrates in the ring like he's the king of the world.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

This show hurt us in the end. A number of storylines wrapped up tonight and those last two matches just did not do as well as I had hoped. Thankfully, we'll have some new storylines to work with starting next week.

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quick results for "Welcome to the Jungle" -

Tim Westbrooke defeated Dermot O'Logical - **D**

The Tomboys defeated the Biggz Boyz - **C+**

Eric Eisen defeated Remo (bringing the series 3-1) - **A**

Flashback defeated the Lords of War - **B+**

Archangel defeated Sam Keith - **A**

High Concept defeated Rich Money & Joel Kovach to retain **the SWF Tag Team Championship** - **A**

Freddie Datsun defeated Joe Sexy to become **the SWF North American Champion** - **B**

Squeaky McClean defeated Christian Faith to retain **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship** - **B**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

From PWTorch.com -

Quote:

Staff changes at SWF - There has been quite a shake-up at SWF recently, starting with a number of new hires. The wrestling industry giant has snapped up Eddie Peak, formerly of DaVE, as well as Joey Minnesota and the wrestling legend Rip Chord. Eddie and Joey will be wrestling. Rip, in spite of his appearance at "Welcome to the Jungle" as Christian Faith's manager, will be settling in backstage as a road agent.

With these new hires goes some departures. The SWF has released Dermot O'Logical and Curt O'Malley.

Playing with the Big Boys

"You wanted to see us, Scap?"

I looked up as Melody Cuthill stepped through my office door followed by her tag team partner, Principessa. I smiled. I really liked these two. Melody had already risen to midcard status and looked to keep going. The two weeks I had Principessa shoot t-shirts at the end of the show had sky-rocketed her popularity and her position to lower midcard. I motioned for them to take a seat.

"I did," I said. "Now that 'Welcome to the Jungle' is over and has wrapped up a bunch of our storylines, it's time to start some new ones, and I want to focus one of them on the two of you."

Melody smiled but I could see the trepidation in Principessa's eyes. I gritted my teeth. I knew selling this idea to her would be a challenge.

"What's the story going to be about?" Principessa asked.

I explained my vision for how the story would go. Melody nodded, but as I explained the role she was going to play, Principessa looked a bit upset. I couldn't blame her. If I were in her boots, I would be upset as well.

"But why do we need to focus on my looks?" Principessa asked.

I closed my eyes. Principessa was an extremely gorgeous woman. She was the equal of Emma Chase or the Blonde Bombshell. The major difference was that she had some talent to back up her looks. Unfortunately, Principessa had suffered a bit because of her looks. She had started her career in a T&A promotion, one where her bosses didn't care that she could put on a solid match or cut a half-way decent promo. They only cared how she looked in skimpy outfits.

And now her new boss was expecting her to run a storyline that started by focusing on her looks.

"Look, Principessa, have you ever heard of the 'Hey Man Booking Principle'?"

She frowned and shook her head.

"Some wrestling guru once said that if you focus on a person's strengths and hide their weaknesses, you can get the audience to say, 'Hey, man, this wrestler is pretty good!' That's what we're going to do here. We'll start by focusing on your looks, but as the storyline progresses, we'll get further and further away from that. The initial looks stuff should get you over. The rest will help keep you over. Trust me, I'm not going to keep booking you based on looks forever."

Principessa finally nodded. I breathed a sigh of relief. I pulled out a small stack of paper and handed them to the ladies. They looked what I had written over. Melody liked it right away and by the time she was done, I could tell that Principessa was on board as well.

"One question, though," Melody said. "Who's this 'surprise worker' that you have at the end?"

"Well, I don't know for sure yet. I have an idea of who I want it to be, but I don't know if it'll work."

"Who?"

I told them. Melody's eyes went wide.

"You really think you can pull that off?"

I shrugged. "I guess we'll have to wait and see."

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, August 2006

Held at the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL & THE ARISTOCRAT**

The Biggzes continue to be a thorn in my side. Brett always seems to be off his game, and now Bart is getting a little stale.

WINNERS: **The Biggz Boyz** in 6:28

RATING: C-

2) **JACK BRUCE vs. SAM KEITH**

This got the crowd's attention. Jack and Sam turned in a great performance, although Sam seemed to be getting some negative heat, and not just because he's a heel. He may have to have his character freshened up a little.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 6:52

RATING: **A**

3) Jessie shoots the shirts. And, in a perfect triple crown, Jessie is getting stale as well.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Squeaky McClean starts out the show by coming out and proudly displaying his Heavyweight Championship belt. He says that he taught both Christian Faith and Rip Chord a lesson last week at "Welcome to the Jungle", one that they won't soon forget. Clean living is the only way to go!

But, Squeaky says, he's feeling a bit generous tonight. He's willing to give anyone in the back a shot at the title. Anyone at all.

Out comes Joey Minnesota. He introduces himself to the crowd and says that they should get to know his name since after tonight, he'll be the new SWF World Heavyweight Champion. Squeaky sneers at him.

RATING: **B** for the celebration; **A** for the open challenge; **B** for the response

2) Joe Sexy comes out to the ring next. He says he knows people are wondering if he's upset that he's no longer SWF North American Champion. He says that he isn't, not really. And the reason why is because he gets to work in a great company like the SWF, one that has plenty of lovely ladies to distract him. He mentions Princessa, the Blonde Bombshell, and Emma Chase by name, each of whom appear on the big screen in sexy photos. He then says that he has a great idea. Next week, he's going to host a bikini contest so everyone else can see how great it is to work for the SWF.

RATING: **A*** (not from Joe, just from the pictures)

3) Richard Eisen is in his office when the Problem Solvers burst into his office. They say that enough is enough, that it's time for him to name a Number One contender for the tag titles. They, of course, think it should be them. Richard says that they're right, he should make that decision, and he'll announce it later.

RATING: **B-**

4) Nevada Nuclear is backstage, jumping up and down and slapping his chest. Skull is seated nearby, looking absolutely sick to his stomach. He tries to give Nevada some advice, saying that what he's about to do is probably the dumbest thing he'll ever do. Nevada says not to worry, he's going to handle it. He then turns to the camera and challenges Derek Frost to a match. The announcers are absolutely stunned. "Why would he challenge Derek Frost?"

RATING: **B** for the advice; **B-** for the challenge

5) Rich Money is backstage conducting another interview, but you can tell his heart just isn't in it. Andre Jones comes in and hypes himself up, saying that he's the perfect person to team with Rich. Rich finally calls the interview to a close, saying that he's too distracted by his match against Joel Kovach later tonight. Andre brightens up and says that he'll show what an asset he is.

RATING: **B-**

6) Emma Chase is in the locker room when Archangel approaches her. He seems very shy and bashful, even after Emma gives him a kiss on the cheek. He stares at the floor and kicks at nothing, finally asking Emma out

on a date. Emma laughs at him and says that he shouldn't be so nervous. He knows how she feels about him. She would love to.

RATING: A*

7) **ERIC EISEN vs. REMO**

The announcers remind the fans about what a great series this has been. Eric and Remo have really put it all on the line to keep the fans entertained. Jerry also proudly reminded fans that if Eric won tonight, he would win the series.

And that was true tonight. Once again, you could tell that the two of them had each other scouted. Eric missed with numerous Silver Spoon Shocks, and Remo couldn't seem to find the Destroyer to save his life. Finally, though, Remo surprised Eric by taking him down to the mat and putting him in an STF. Eric tried to get out but finally had to tap.

WINNER: **Remo** in 16:41

RATING: A

8) Richard Eisen is on the phone now when the Lords of War burst into his office. They say that he should just forget about whatever he had planned and just give them a title shot against High Concept. Richard orders them out of his office and tells them that they'll just have to wait like everyone else.

RATING: B

9) Freddie Datsun is walking backstage with his new North American Championship belt when suddenly, Eddie Peak attacks from out of nowhere and leaves him down and out.

RATING: B

10) **RICH MONEY vs. JOEL KOVACH**

These two blew the roof off the ballroom. Rich seemed very hesitant getting in the ring with Joel, especially in light of what happened last week at "Welcome to the Jungle". He managed to hold his own, but it was pretty clear that Joel was the dominant force in the match.

But then Andre Jones came out to ringside. Rich saw him coming and smiled. He went to the ref and distracted him, claiming that Joel did something illegal. While the ref's back was turned, Andre rolled into the ring with the ring bell and smashed it over Joel's head. Andre quickly got out of there, allowing Rich to make the cover and take the win.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 11:20

RATING: A*

11) Richard Eisen comes out to the ring and announces that he's had a difficult decision to make. There have been three very strong contenders for the tag team titles currently held by High Concept. He could easily see Flashback, the Lords of War, or the Problem Solvers take on High Concept in a great match at the next Pay-Per-View, "Under Control". But he can't decide which one to give the match to. So he'll let the three teams duke it out. Next week, we'll see a three-way tag match between Flashback, the Lords of War, and the Problem Solvers. The winner will go on to face High Concept.

RATING: B-

12) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN (c) for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Squeeky was quite confident going into the match. That quickly changed when it became obvious that Joey Minnesota wasn't just some guy off the streets. Squeeky had his hands full with the challenger, doing his best to

keep things under control. It was a losing battle as Joey proved to be a little bit too much for Squeeky.

The frustration started to build as Joey tried time after time after time to get Squeeky pinned, only to get a two count each time. Finally, though, Joey got so frustrated, he just low-blowed Squeeky. The ref immediately called for the bell and pulled Joey away from Squeeky, berating him for what he did.

WINNER: **Squeeky McClean** by DQ in 11:43

RATING: **A**

13) Joey is frustrated with himself, but that quickly fades. Especially since Squeeky attacks him and starts to beat him down to the mat. Before things can get out of hand, though, Steve Fehley rushes the ring with a steel chair. Steve scares off Squeeky, who quickly retreats up the ramp. Steve grabs a mic.

"Guess what, Squeeky! I just got done talking with Mr. Eisen! You may think you have things under control, but that'll stop in three weeks! At 'Under Control', it'll be you and me in a match for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship!"

RATING: **B**

As the show ends, the announcers remind us that next week, we'll see Nevada Nuclear wrestle Derek Frost for reasons that only he knows (**D**). Ana and Peter then hype the three-way tag match as the show goes off the air.

THE AFTERMATH

I was a little worried at first, what with all the stale wrestlers and my (admittedly) poor choice of an opponent for Nevada next week. That, and the fact that the show was heavy on angles. But all in all, not a bad show. Not a bad show at all. Especially since our viewership in Mexico just doubled from around 40,000 to 80,000!

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

The Biggz Boyz defeated *American Elemental* & *the Aristocrat* - **C-**

Jack Bruce defeated *Sam Keith* - **A**

Remo defeated *Eric Eisen* (to make it 3-2) - **A**

Rich Money defeated *Joel Kovach* - **A***

Squeeky McClean defeated *Joey Minnesota* to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - **A**

SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, August 2006

Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory

5,000 in attendance

It was weird. We're going home to New England, and yet we're only expecting enough fans to fill a small-sized venue. That's with wrestling's popularity on the rise. Perhaps the falling economy is what did us in. Oh well. On with the show.

DARK MATCHES

1) **FREDDIE DATSUN vs. TEXAS PETE**

It was a non-title dark match to see if these two could work well together. The match itself was pretty good, but these two didn't have any chemistry.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 7:45

RATING: **B+**

2) **JACK BRUCE vs. SAM KEITH**

Again, this was just to keep these two working and happy. Sam Keith, coming off his program with Archangel, was getting a little stale, so he has now switched to a "prima dona" gimmick.

RATING: **A**

LIVE SHOW

1) Flashback is in the ring. They hype up their match against the Problem Solvers and The Lords of War using a number of cathphrases and slogans from the '70s and the '80s. The fans who were alive during those times liked it. The younger fans, not so much.

RATING: **B-**

2) Skull DeBones is seen backstage talking with Derek Frost about something. Unfortunately, the cameras are too far away to hear what's being said. Then Skull notices the camera and pulls Derek away. The announcers are left to wonder what was being said.

RATING: **A**

3) Footage from Archangel and Emma's date is played, showing Archangel and Emma at a local fun fair.

RATING: **A***

4) **NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. DEREK FROST**

Nevada was extremely over-confident going into this match. He showboated for the crowd and even the announcers said that he was a lock to win this. That's what made the match all the more weird. Derek seemed to be able to anticipate all of Nevada's moves. He ducked clotheslines, slipped out of various submission holds and always seemed one step ahead of Nevada. In the end, he even managed to counter the Mushroom Cloud and put Nevada in a submission hold of his own. Nevada had no choice but to tap!

WINNER: **Derek Frost** in 8:45

RATING: **C**

5) Nevada goes backstage where he finds Skull DeBones waiting for him. Nevada rages about how he was sure he would be able to beat Derek yet somehow, Derek turned the tables. Skull consoles his student, telling him that's why he didn't want Nevada to wrestle Derek in the first place.

RATING: **B-**

6) High Concept is in the ring with the mics. They talk about the Number One contender match for their titles and how they don't really care who wins. They're more than happy to defend their titles at "Under Control".

RATING: **A**

7) Christian Faith is on a cell phone backstage when Eddie Peak runs over him, beating him to the ground.

RATING: **B+**

8) Peter Michaels wonders aloud what it will take to stop Eddie Peak. He then transitions into hyping the next match. He explains that after Andre's interference last week, Joel Kovach wants both Rich Money and his potential tag partner in the ring. Joel and Darryl Devine will take on Rich Money and Andre Jones next!

RATING: B

9) **RICH MONEY & ANDRE JONES vs. JOEL KOVACH & DARRYL DEVINE**

Andre was the downfall of the match ... and I mean that in a good way. He played the role of an overconfident youth perfectly. Rich tried to reign him in, but Andre wouldn't listen to the seasoned tag veteran. He kept taking bigger and bigger risks. At first, they paid off, but in the end, he started showboating to the crowd which led to Darryl Devine rolling him up into a small package for the win.

WINNERS: **Darryl Devine & Joel Kovach** in 8:57

RATING: B+

10) Joel and Darryl leave the ring, laughing the whole time. Rich joins Andre in the ring and gets a mic. He informs Andre that after considering it, he's not going to hire him. He says it's because Andre is just too ****y. Then, to make his point absolutely clear, Rich attacks Andre and lays him out in the middle of the ring.

RATING: C+

11) **FLASHBACK vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS vs. THE LORDS OF WAR**

A pretty decent match. I had actually hoped for better, but that's okay in this situation. The Lords were in control the whole time, first eliminating the Problem Solvers, and then beating Flashback.

WINNERS: **The Lords of War** in 11:01

RATING: B

12) Joe Sexy comes out to the ring and says that it's time for his bikini contest. He introduces the contestants one by one: Jessie, Emma Chase, the Blonde Bombshell, and Principessa. They each disrobe (although Principessa seemed a little upset about it; but she was supposed to, so that's okay) and pose for the audience. Joe tries to play it up, but he came off kind of flat. Finally, based on audience reaction, Joe names Principessa the winner!

As the other divas leave the ring, Joe stops Principessa. He says that as the winner of the contest, Principessa has won a date with him. He goes on to make some not-so-subtle innuendoes about what he wants to do to her on the date. Principessa, offended, slaps him hard. Joe's face darkens and he promises that she will regret that.

RATING: A* for the bikini contest; B+ for the slap

13) **ERIC EISEN vs. REMO**

Eric and Remo are just tearing up the ring with their incredible performance. In the end, Remo hit Eric with the Destroyer, making the series tied at 3-3.

WINNER: **Remo** in 10:47

RATING: A*

14) Squeeky McClean comes out and hypes himself. He says that he's not scared of Steve Fehley at all. He says that even if he does have to face Steve at "Under Control", the title isn't going anywhere. That's when Steve Fehley hits the ring and beats Squeeky down.

RATING: B for the hype; A for the attack

THE AFTERMATH

I should have seen this coming. People left the ballroom thinking that I had used Derek Frost too much. Oh well. Even Enhancement Talent needs some love every now and then.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*
Freddie Datsun defeated Texas Pete - B+
Jack Bruce defeated Sam Keith - A
Derek Frost defeated Nevada Nuclear - C
Joel Kovach & Darryl Devine defeated Rich Money & Andre Jones - B+
The Lords of War defeated Flashback and the Problem Solvers - B
*Remo defeated Eric Eisen (making the series 3-3) - A**

SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

FROM PWTORCH.COM -

Quote:

Show come, shows go - The networks have released their new TV schedules. There are a few wrestling shows going off the air and one new show that has been announced. NOTBPW's "Live Action" and GCG's "Point of Impact" have gone off the air. The major new show for the season is SWF's latest offering, "Warzone". It will tape on Wednesday evenings and be shown on America-Sports-1 on Friday evenings at 9:00 PM.

September 2006

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, September 2006

Held at Virginia Park Fields in the Mid Atlantic Territory
9,432 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **BART BIGGZ vs. DARRYL DEVINE**

An okay opening bout. Nothing to really say about it.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 5:53

RATING: B-

2) **ANGRY GILMORE vs. BLZ BUBB**

I need to keep these two happy, yet off screen, for a while. This seems to be a good way to do it.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 7:02

RATING: B+

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Jerry Eisen welcomes us to another episode of *Invasion!* He introduces everyone to his new broadcast partner, Marv Earnest. He goes on to explain that Peter Michaels is going over to *Warzone*, the SWF's newest TV show to be the lead announcer there.

But, Jerry goes on to say, we have a great main event tonight. Richard Eisen has scheduled a non-title match between Squeeky McClean and Steve Frehley.

RATING: B+

2) Skull DeBones comes out and yells at the crowd to shut up. He knows that they're excited to see Steve take on Squeeky, but he doesn't care about those two losers. Right now, he needs to show his protege how to get the job done. He challenges Derek Frost to a match later tonight.

RATING: A

3) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. THE ARISTOCRAT vs. CHRIS GORDON vs. FLEX vs. PECS vs. BRETT BIGGZ** for **the SWF Shooting Star Championship**

A decent match. Okay for the people involved. Flex and Pecs tried to work together and actually succeeded in getting Mainstream down and out along with the other competitors. But then they started to argue about who got to pin Mainstream. In the end, Mainstream was able to rally and hit Flex with an Apparition #14.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 7:59

RATING: C

4) Joe Sexy comes out to the ring and he taunts Principessa, calling her all sorts of nasty names. He says that she should have accepted the prize. He's going to make her life a living hell.

RATING: A

5) Blonde Bombshell leads her newest client, Texas Pete, to the ring and hypes him up. Texas, wisely, stays silent.

RATING: B+

6) Remind me to keep Marv Earnest at the announce table. He's backstage with Eric Eisen and he interviews Eric about the Best of Seven series. Eric came off looking great, talking about what an honor it's been and what a great competitor Remo is. But, Eric says, in the end, he'll be the one to take it all.

RATING: C

7) Rich Money is backstage interviewing American Elemental. Elemental does a great job hyping himself ... sort of. You could tell that he had memorized his lines beforehand and he came off a little stiff. Rich looked great by comparison. Rich says that he likes what he sees and he wants to try a test run with Elemental tonight against Flashback.

RATING: B

8) **SKULL DeBONES vs. DEREK FROST**

A very quick squash. Not a great match. I'd even hesitate to call it good. But Skull got the job done quickly.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 4:49

RATING: C+

9) After the match, Skull finds Nevada backstage and tells him, "See? That's how you get the job done!"

RATING: C

10) Principessa is backstage crying. She bumps into Melody Cuthill, who asks what's wrong. Principessa tells Melody about some of the nasty things that Joe has been doing to her over the past week, including harassing phone calls, nasty notes in her bags, that sort of thing. Melody looks pissed and promises that she'll do something about it.

RATING: B

11) Elmo Benson and Groucho Bling are being interviewed by Queen Emily backstage. I don't know why I keep giving that lady work. She does nothing but drag down interviews.

At any rate, High Concept talk about how they're looking forward to facing the Lords of War at Under Control, but really, they're not that scared of "The Lords of Snore". They predict they'll come out of the match with the titles.

That's when the Lords pop up out of nowhere and run them over. As Groucho and Elmo lie on the ground groaning, Pain yells, "Are you scared now?"

RATING: B for the interview and attack

12) Ana Garcia interviews Remo backstage and asks him about the Best of Seven Series. Remo is also very gracious towards Eric Eisen, but he makes fun of Eric for predicting victory. Remo flexes his muscles and asks Ana who she would bet on.

RATING: B

13) Melody Cuthill finds Joe Sexy backstage and lays into him about how he's treating Principessa. She tells him he'd better knock it off ... or else! Joe listens to everything she says, then bursts out laughing. "Whatever you say. See you later, sweetcheeks!" he says as he walks away, slapping her on the rear.

RATING: B

14) FLASHBACK vs. RICH MONEY and AMERICAN ELEMENTAL

For once, things seemed to go Rich's way. He and Elemental gelled as a team quite nicely, so much so that Rich was able to hit Robbie Retro with his finishing move, the Bank Roll.

WINNER: **Rich Money & American Elemental** in 8:48

RATING: B+

15) We see Archangel backstage with Emma Chase. He hands Emma a single rose and she gives him a kiss in exchange.

RATING: A*

16) STEVE FREHLEY vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN

Steve may have been out of action for a few weeks, but you couldn't tell after this match. Wow! Squeeky played the frightened champ perfectly. He tried everything in his power to stop the match, but it was just no good. In the end, Steve hit Squeeky with the Frehley's Comet to pick up the win. At the end of the match, Steve got in Squeeky's face and yelled, "Get used to the feeling! This will happen again in two week!"

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 11:28

RATING: A*

17) Steve Frehley is celebrating his win when Eddie Peak comes out of nowhere and mows him down. He laughs at Steve, then gives an insane look to the camera as the show goes off the air.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

They tell me I slightly over-used Brett Biggz and I definitely overused American Elemental. Oh boy. They aren't going to like what I've got in store the next two weeks then. But on the plus side, we appear to have picked up another 10,000 viewers in Mexico.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

Darryl Devine defeated Bart Biggz - B-

Angry Gilmore defeated BLZ Bubb - B+

Mainstream Hernandez defeated Chris Gordon, Flex, Pecs, Brett Biggz, and the Aristocrat to retain *the SWF Shooting Star Championship* - C

Skull DeBones defeated Derek Frost - C+

Rich Money & American Elemental defeated Flashback - B+

Steve Frehley defeated Squeeky McClean - A*

SHOW RATING - A

TCW SHOW RATING - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, September 2006

Held at Evanovich Riverside in Tri State

8,189 in attendance

I came to the realization as more and more workers came to me, complaining about how they weren't getting enough work, that I needed to do something. So Warzone is what I invented. Here is where I can run a few storylines on the side or just put on matches that keep people happy while reserving Invasion! for the main storylines.

DARK MATCHES

1) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

I recently read a column by Robert Greene on ProWrestlingHits.com that said that TCW's problem is that they were relying on superstars from previous generations and had no real rookies that they were working with. I came the realization that in some ways, I was doing the same! So I figured it's time to get serious about Tim. I'll give him a good push on Warzone and see where he goes from there.

This was a good match, and the crowd was pretty hot already, so it went well.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 6:49

RATING: **C**

2) **CHRIS GORDON vs. THE ARISTOCRAT**

Sadly, this didn't work. I need the 'Crat to get some more experience, but he had no chemistry wit Chris Gordon, so it didn't work so well.

WINNER: **The Aristocrat** in 6:02

RATING: **D**

3) It works so well with *Invasion!*, I decided to keep the tradition alive! The Blonde Bombshell finishes off the dark part of the show by shooting t-shirts into the crowd.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Peter Michaels welcomes us to the premiere edition of *Warzone*, introducing his broadcast colleagues, Duane Fry and Queen Emily. Before he can gush too much about what an honor it is for everyone to join us, Squeeky McClean's music hits. Duane freaks out, saying, "What a way to start the first ever *Warzone!* The World Heavyweight Champ is going to kick things off!"

Squeeky comes out, but he doesn't look happy. He gets into the ring and tells everyone to shut up. He goes on to say that the only reason why he's here tonight is because the boss made him. If it was up to him, he wouldn't get his hands dirty on this show in this podunk town. He continues to rip on the audience.

Then Steve Frehley hits the ring. He tells Squeeky to put a cork in it, that these fans are the ones who pay his salary by buying tickets. He suggests that they give the fans their money's worth. How about really getting *Warzone* started right by having a title match tonight?

Squeeky waits for a second as the not-so-thunderous cheers die out and he bursts out laughing. "Get real, Frehley." Squeeky then leaves the ring.

RATING: **B**

2) Squeaky McClean is shown getting into a car and driving away. I found the road manager's notes here kind of funny: "This segment lifted the crowd." You wouldn't think that the champ leaving would be considered a good thing.....

RATING: B+

3) A video package airs entitled "Up Close and Personal with Mainstream Hernandez". It talks about his childhood, complete with pictures and interviews with family and friends. It talks about his career in MAW and even features some footage of Rip Chord talking about Mainstream's great potential. Unfortunately, the crowd just didn't care.

RATING: C

4) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL** for the **SWF Shooting Star Championship**

Speaking of the Shooting Star Champ, he defends his title against Elemental. It was an above average match, but I'll have to admit, at this point, I'm getting a bit nervous about how the rest of the show will go.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 8:57

RATING: C+

5) Texas Pete comes out and says that if Steve Fehley is looking for a fight still, he'd be more than happy to oblige.

RATING: C+

6) Jack Bruce is backstage, psyching up Robbie Retro and Johnny Martin for their upcoming tag team match. Jack really looked great.

RATING: B-

7) **FLASHBACK vs. FLEX & PECS**

Now I'm really getting nervous. It's not that it was a bad match, but I have this sinking feeling that I'm going to be told at the end of the night that we hurt our popularity.

WINNER: **Flashback** in 8:50

RATING: B-

8) Steve Fehley is backstage and he talks about Texas Pete's challenge. He says that he has no problem locking up with Tex. He's always been about the fight.

RATING: B+

9) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. TEXAS PETE**

Oh. Thank goodness. Good old Steve. He came through in flying colors. So did Tex. These two tore it up like nothing else. In the end, Steve hit Tex with the Fehley's Comet.

WINNER: **Steve Fehley** in 13:18

RATING: A

10) Freddie Datsun comes out to the ring. He says it's shameful how Squeaky McClean behaved tonight, that a true champion would step up to any challenge at any time. He apologizes once again, and says that he'll do his best to make up for it. If anyone wants to face him for his title, he's not going anywhere. After a few seconds wait, BLZ Bubb comes out and accepts the challenge.

RATING: **B+** for the challenge and acceptance

11) **FREDDIE DATSUN (c) vs. BLZ BUBB** for **the SWF North American Championship**

I think I owe a drink to Steve, Tex, and now Freddie and Bubb. They really saved my bacon. Freddie and Bubb also put it all on the line. Even though Bubb was beginning to look a little ragged by the end of the match, the fans were on their feet at the end as Freddie hit Bubb with the Patriot Press.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 13:32

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

I nervously waited to see if my road agents had anything to tell me. One by one, they all filed by and shrugged. I whooped.

"Steve, Tex, Bubb, Freddie! Get your stuff! I'm buying you each a cold one!"

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the *Warzone* taping

Tim Westybrook defeated *Black Hat Bailey* - **C**

The Aristocrat defeated *Chris Gordon* - **D**

Mainstream Hernandez defeated *American Elemental* to retain **the SWF Shooting Star Championship** - **C+**

Flashback defeated *Flex & Pecs* - **B-**

Steve Frehley defeated *Texas Pete* - **A**

Freddie Datsun defeated *BLZ Bubb* to retain **the SWF North American Championship** - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, September 2006

The Go Home Show for "Under Control"

Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS**

Enforcer wasn't happy with me on this one, but again, we need to get Tim over.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 6:26

RATING: **B-**

2) **JACK BRUCE vs. BLZ BUBB**

What a surprise! Jack and Bubb have no chemistry together! That makes half a dozen people on my roster that Jack doesn't click with. Still and all, it was an okay match.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 6:53

RATING: B+

3) The Blonde Bombshell shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. FLASHBACK**

Jerry Eisen marvels "What a way to start off Invasion! this week by having a non-title tag match!"

And it was a great start to the show. High Concept and Flashback showed each other respect for their hard work. Unfortunately, the match didn't last that long. The Lords of War charged the ring and attacked High Concept in front of the ref, who called for the bell immediately.

WINNERS: **High Concept** by DQ

RATING: A

2) The Lords are backstage, congratulating each other on sending High Concept such a clear message. They turn around and find themselves face to face with a very angry Richard Eisen. Richard berates them for interrupting a great match for their own amusement. Richard then says that they're going to be punished. Tonight, they're in a match against Eric Eisen and Remo!

RATING: B+

3) Joe Sexy is in the ring and he taunts Melody Cuthill. He calls her all sorts of different names, most of which call into question which gender she really is. He even suggests that the reason she went into professional wrestling was so that men would have to touch her since they never would otherwise.

RATING: A

4) Rich Money is reviewing footage of his match last week against Flashback with American Elemental as his tag partner. He shakes his head in amazement and says that he doesn't even know why he's bothering with the last interview. In comes the Aristocrat, who puts on a great show, hyping himself up. He talks about how he's admired Rich Money and would give anything to work with him. Rich shrugs and says that maybe he can give him a shot. They'll wrestle the Biggz Boyz later and see how Aristocrat does.

RATING: C+

5) The cameras catch sight of Skull DeBones and Derek Frost in conversation. Skull pulls out a wad of bills and hands them over to Derek, who pockets them and quickly disappears again.

RATING: C+

6) Nevada Nuclear is backstage, raging about how he lost to Derek Frost and Skull beat him. He loses his temper and begins to smash things. He then looks in the camera and challenges Derek to face him at the next *Warzone*.

RATING: B- for the smashing; C+ for the challenge

7) **ERIC EISEN & REMO vs. THE LORDS OF WAR**

As Eric and Remo came out to the ring, Jerry Eisen reminded everyone that they would be facing off against each other at "Under Control" in the last match of their Best of Seven series.

It was a great match. Not as good as I had hoped, but it was nice. Eric and Remo showed that not only can

they fight each other, they can fight with each other as well. But the Lords were clearly the dominant team here. They were keeping Eric and Remo under control when High Concept came out and interfered. The ref didn't see it, and it allowed Remo to get Warlord Agony into the Destroyer. After the match, Eric and Remo playfully got into each other's faces and talked some friendly smack.

WINNERS: **Eric Eisen & Remo** in 10:03

RATING: **B+**

8) Steve Fehley is walking backstage with a purpose, but he then gets jumped by Eddie Peak, who beats him down.

RATING: **B+**

9) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. RICH MONEY & THE ARISTOCRAT**

Once again, Rich Money put on a great show. Even though the Aristocrat is very green, Rich and the Boyz were able to carry him through a good match. In the end, the Aristocrat seemed to have things tied up when he stops and tags Rich in, allowing him to get the pin.

WINNERS: **Rich Money & The Aristocrat** in 8:49

RATING: **B**

10) Rich Money gets the mic and calls American Elemental out to the ring. He says that he was impressed by Elemental's performance last week, but that the Aristocrat proved that he had greatness in him as well tonight. So Rich says he can't decide, but he wants them to decide for him. He wants the two of them to duke it out at "Under Control." The winner will become his new tag partner.

RATING: **C-**

11) Emma Chase comes out to the ring and holds up a copy of the corporate magazine. She says she's proud to be on the cover and she encourages everyone to go buy one now!

She starts to leave, but then Joel Kovach, Texas Pete, and Darryl Devine come out to the ring. Joel snatches the mic from her hand and leans in very close. He says that he's done some reading about her and discovered she had a nickname at one of her former jobs. They used to call her "Easy Emma". Joel leers at her and suggests that maybe she should show him and his friends how she got that nickname. The other two laugh and approach her. Emma shrinks into the corner, closing her eyes....

... and then Archangel sprints from backstage and slides into the ring. He tries to fight them off, but it's no use. Joel and his friends prove to be too much for him. They beat him down and kick him a few times for good measure. Joel then leers at Emma one more time and starts to leave.

"Where are you going, Joel?" Archangel asks. He has the mic Joel dropped. "Think you're so tough, menacing a woman? Why don't we see how tough you really are? Let's find out at 'Under Control!'"

Joel turns and laughs, but he nods and says, "Sounds like fun to me."

RATING: **A*** for the magazine hype; **B** for the self-sacrifice; **A** for the challenge

12) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. JOE SEXY**

Joe made a big show of flirting with as many ladies as he could on his way to the ring. He also was in control for most of the match, tossing Joey Minnesota around like he was nothing. But then the ref got knocked out. Joe didn't realize this and started to set Joey up for a big finish. That's when Melody Cuthill hit the ring and attacked Joe. She kept him busy long enough for Joey to recover and hit Joe with his finishing move, the Empire Spiral. Melody bails and the ref recovers.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 8:36
RATING: **B-**

13) Melody Cuthill taunts Joe from the ring apron. This infuriates Joe so much that he challenges Melody to a match at "Under Control", which she accepts.

RATING: **B-** for the taunting; **B** for the challenge

14) Squeaky comes out to the ring and starts talking about his upcoming match against Steve Fehley at "Under Control". He says that he was really looking forward to the match, but seeing as Eddie Peak ran over Steve backstage, he's worried that Steve won't be in any condition to wrestle. He shrugs and says that them's the breaks.

But then Steve Fehley comes out. Yes, he looks a little worse for wear, but he still gets into the ring and into Squeaky's face. Steve then takes a swing at Squeaky and the two start brawling. The lockerroom empties to pull the two competitors apart.

RATING: **B+** for the promo; **A** for the brawl

15) As the show went off the air, the announcers ran through the card for "Under Control"--

American Elemental vs. The Aristocrat (E)
Archangel vs. Joel Kovach (B+)
Joe Sexy vs. Melody Cuthill (C+)
High Concept (c) vs. The Lords of War (B+)
Eric Eisen vs. Remo (A)
Steve Fehley vs. Squeaky McClean (c) (A)

THE AFTERMATH

The audience believed that Aristocrat was overused in the show. We increased our popularity in the South West, but I fear we may have hurt our overall popularity elsewhere.

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick Results from the last Invasion!
Tim Westybrook defeated Enforcer Roberts - B-
Jack Bruce defeated BLZ Bubb - B+
High Concept defeated Flashback by DQ when the Lords of War interfered - A
Eric Eisen & Remo defeated the Lords of War - B+
Rich Money & The Aristocrat defeated the Biggz Boyz - B
Joey Minnesota defeated Joe Sexy - B-

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

TCW Show Rating - **B+**

Anybody want to make any predictions for "Under Control"? Any thoughts?

SWF Presents ...
Under Control
Thursday of Week 2, September 2006
Held at the Iowa State Fayre in the Mid West Territory
14,250 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS**

Brett was off his game, but I think they were able to cover okay for that.

WINNERS: **The Problem Solvers** in 6:50

RATING: B-

2) **JACK BRUCE vs. ANGRY GILMORE**

A great match. For once, Jack doesn't have bad chemistry with someone! I can hardly believe it.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 6:55

RATING: A

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen comes out and congratulates himself on putting together another great show for the fans. He hypes the main event match between Squeeky McClean and Steve Fehley.

RATING: B+

2) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. THE ARISTOCRAT**

And the crowd crashes. I thought these two did great, but the problem is, they're just not that popular. The crowd didn't care what was happening, even when the Aristocrat got Elemental into a submission move and made him tap out.

WINNER: **The Aristocrat** in 10:47

RATING: D

3) Rich Money comes out, applauding the match. He then takes the mic and announces to Aristocrat that he is his new tag team partner. Aristocrat smiles broadly and shakes Rich's hand.

RATING: A

4) The announcers hype the upcoming match between Remo and Eric Eisen. They remind the fans that the series is tied up at 3-3, and so tonight's match will decide the series.

RATING: B+

5) **MELODY CUTHILL vs. JOE SEXY**

Joe was extremely overconfident going into this match. He didn't appear at all concerned as Melody made her way to the ring with a very determined look on her face.

Joe's overconfidence quickly disappeared when it became very obvious that Melody wasn't fooling around. Early on in the match, she managed to pin him for a two count (Jerry Eisen called it a two and seven-eighth's count). Joe kicked out, but you could see the worry in his eyes, especially as Melody continued to take him apart piece by piece.

Finally, in the end, Joe rolled out of the ring, retrieved a steel chair, and cracked it over Melody's skull. The ref immediately called for the bell.

WINNER: **Melody Cuthill** by DQ in 15:41

RATING: B

6) Joe continues the assault, screaming, "This is what you get for wanting to play with the boys!" A number of refs finally had to wrestle him out of the ring while the trainers checked on Melody.

RATING: B-

7) High Concept is backstage being interviewed by Duane Fry about their upcoming match against the Lords of War. They say that they're not worried in the least about this match, that they know they'll leave with the titles.

RATING: B

8) Peter Micheals comments about the fact that there's extra security around the arena tonight. Jerry explains that it's because of Eddie Peak's recent attacks. They want to make sure that Eddie doesn't get in and mess things up. A video package then airs to highlight Eddie destructive rampage.

RATING: B

9) Archangel is backstage warming up for his match, but he doesn't look too happy. Emma asks what's wrong, and Archangel explains that Joel is his friend. He doesn't feel right fighting him like this. Emma says that Joel deserves it, but her words don't seem to have any effect on Archangel at all. Finally, she tells him that if he beats Joel, she'll make it worth his while. That gets his interest. "How so?" he asks. She whispers something to him. His eyes grow wide and he chuckles. He looks like a new man as he finishes warming up.

RATING: A*

10) **ARCHANGEL vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Holy cow. These two really blew the roof off the arena. They kept after each other the whole time, never letting up, never resorting to rest holds. It was a phenomenal, match-of-the-year type showdown. Jerry Eisen and Ana Garcia couldn't keep up with the action.

In the end, Archangel got a little too ****y for his own good. He blew a kiss at Emma towards the end, but that was all the distraction Joel needed. He hit Archangel with an Old School Drop and covered him for the win. He quickly got out of the ring and left. Archangel looked at Emma, distraught. She put on a brave face, but you could tell she was disappointed.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 12:31

RATING: A*

11) Steve Fehley hypes his match against Squeaky McClean. He says that he was willing to stand by and watch Squeaky run his mouth, but tonight, Steve says, he's going to reclaim what's rightfully his.

RATING: A

12) **HIGH CONCEPT (c) vs. THE LORDS OF WAR** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

Another great match. The Pay-Per-View may have gotten off to a rocky start, but now things really seem to be clicking along nicely.

The Lords seem to have gained some stamina, which is always a good thing. They put on a great match against High Concept. The champs tried to win cleanly while the Lords took every chance to cheat. In the end, though, when it was becoming clear that Groucho Bling was going to pin Warlord Pain, Warlord Agony tossed Pain a set of brass knuckles, which Pain used on Groucho. The ref caught it, though, and called for the bell.

WINNERS: **High Concept** by DQ in 11:53

RATING: **A**

13) Remo is walking to the ring when he hears a noise behind him. He frowns and turns around. There's nobody there. When he turns back, though, Eddie Peak has materialized in front of him. "Boo."

Eddie then rips into Remo, working him over pretty badly. He focuses the attack on Remo's knees, then dashes off before security can catch him. Remo is left, rolling on the floor and clutching his knees.

RATING: **A**

14) **ERIC EISEN vs. REMO**

Eric is already in the ring, looking puzzled when Remo doesn't come out right away. Then Remo makes his entrance, limping gingerly toward the ring. Eric goes out to help him and even suggests that they postpone the match until Remo recovers. Remo refuses and crawls into the ring.

After the match started, you could tell that Eric was trying to take it easy on Remo due to his injury, but that only ticked Remo off. Finally, Remo slapped Eric across the face hard. Then again. That got Eric angry and the two really began to wrestle.

Remo managed to hold his own, in spite of his injuries. He kicked out of a number of near falls, but whenever he tried to get Eric into the Destroyer, his knees would give out and he would have to drop Eric. At one point, Ana asked how this match would end since Eric couldn't pin Remo, but Remo didn't seem to be able to finish off Eric.

Finally, though, as Eric got ready to hit Remo with the Silver Spoon Shock, Remo reversed it and finally hit Eric with the Destroyer. He fell onto Eric for the pin.

WINNER: **Remo** in 15:39

RATING: **B+**

15) Remo is propped up in one corner of the ring. Eric sits up and looks at him. The two stare at each other for a while. Then Eric gets to his feet and walks over to Remo. He then helps his opponent up and raises his hand in victory. The crowd cheers as the two men celebrate the end of the series in the ring.

RATING: **B+**

16) Squeaky McClean comes out and rips on the crowd. He says that he's heard that "Iowa" stands for "Idiots out walking around", and from what he's seen, that's the truth. He says that he can't wait to get out of this stupid state and get to somewhere that's civilized.

RATING: **B+**

17) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN (c)** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A great match to finish off the Pay-Per-View. Steve kept after Squeaky the whole time. In the end, though, Squeaky pretended that someone was coming to the ring to interfere in the match, causing the ref to turn and

see who it was. While the ref was distracted, Squeeky low-blowed Steve and rolled him up for the win.

WINNER: **Squeeky McClean** in 25:35

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

People didn't like the fact that the Aristocrat won the match. They thought he showed up too much. Other than that, though, they liked this show.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "Under Control" -
The Problem Solvers defeat *the Biggz Boyz* - **B-**
Jack Bruce defeated *Angry Gilmore* - **A**
The Aristocrat defeated *American Elemental* - **D**
Melody Cuthill defeated *Joe Sexy* by *DQ* - **B**
Joel Kovach defeated *Archangel* - **A***
High Concept defeated *the Lords of War* by *DQ* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **A**
Remo defeated *Eric Eisen* to win *the Best of Seven Series* - **B+**
Squeeky McClean defeated *Steve Frehley* to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, September 2006

Held at the Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory
5,000 in attendance

I just realized that there's a small problem with Warzone being filmed on Wednesdays and shown on Fridays. Normally that won't be a problem, but on weeks when we have a Pay-Per-View, Warzone will be filmed before the Pay-Per-View but shown afterwards. That's why, even though this was filmed before "Under Control", the results are appearing now.

DARK MATCHES

1) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. CHRIS GORDON** for **the SWF Shooting Star Title**

I didn't expect much from this match, but even I was blown away. I suppose I shouldn't be surprised. Chris Gordon is from the Great Lakes territory and is a hometown hero. The crowd popped in a big way for him. The competitors were able to feed off that and put on a spectacular match.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 6:49

RATING: **A**

2) **FLASHBACK vs. FLEX & PECS**

Maybe I should have had these guys go out first. Oh well. It was a good match, just not as hot as the previous one.

WINNER: **Flashback** in 7:07

RATING: **B**

3) Emma Chase shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) The announcers hype the fact that Freddie Datsun will be making an appearance tonight.

RATING: B+

2) Skull DeBones and Nevada Nuclear are backstage. Nevada is warming up for his match. Skull tells Nevada that he doesn't think Nevada should face Derek Frost tonight. He points out the fact that Derek already beat Nevada once before. He tries to get Nevada to imagine what the humiliation would be like if he lost again. Nevada finally stops warming up. He thanks Skull for his advice, but he says he has to face Derek. Skull leaves the locker room looking pretty upset.

RATING: C

3) Tim Westybrook cuts a promo on himself, talking about what an honor it is to wrestle in the SWF. He tells the fans that they might not know who he is right now, but they will soon.

RATING: C-

4) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL**

The announcers talked about how American Elemental lost at "Under Control" (I love the fact that we can tape the announcers afterwards!). They suggest that Elemental will likely try to prove that he's still tough.

It was a decent match. Not spectacular, but that's okay. Elemental did his best to take out Tim, but Tim turned out to be too much for the smaller man.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 10:35

RATING: C

5) Peter Micheals hypes the fact that we're about to see Nevada Nuclear take on Derek Frost. Peter did a fantastic job selling the match.

RATING: C

6) **NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. DEREK FROST**

Derek did his best, but it just wasn't enough to stop the Wrestler of Mass Destruction. Nevada smashed Derek pretty badly, finally hitting him with the Mushroom Cloud for the win.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 5:31

RATING: C-

7) Nevada celebrates his win in the ring. The camera cuts backstage to reveal that Skull DeBones has been watching the whole time on a monitor and boy, he doesn't look happy!

RATING: C for the celebration; A for Skull watching

8) A video plays hyping Eric Eisen.

RATING: B+

9) **ERIC EISEN vs. SAM KEITH**

Once again, the announcers talk a little about what happened at “Under Control”, saying that Eric did his best. Eric carried himself out there with a lot of pride and put it all on the line against Sam.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 16:35

RATING: **A**

10) Freddie Datsun comes out to the ring with his North American Title Belt. He says that a lot of people have been asking if he’s upset that he didn’t get the chance to defend his title at “Under Control”. He says that doesn’t matter to him. He goes on to say that brooding over “what could have been” really isn’t his style. He’s going to make the most of what he has. So he issues an open challenge to anyone in the back to come out and face him for his title.

Darryl Devine comes out and says that he’ll take the challenge.

RATING: **B+** for the challenge; **C** for the response

11) **FREDDIE DATSUN (c) vs. DARRYL DEVINE** for **the SWF North American Championship**

This blew the roof of the arena. Great match! Darryl held his own against Freddie the entire time but finally got caught in the Patriot Press.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 14:25

RATING: **A**

12) After the match, Freddie goes over to Darryl and offers to shake his hand for being such a good competitor. Darryl glares at him and then leaves the ring.

RATING: **B-**

THE AFTERMATH

People were upset that I used Derek Frost and Tim Westybrook too much.

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Results from the last *Warzone*:

Mainstream Hernandez defeated *Chris Gordon* to retain **the SWF Shooting Star Championship - A**

Flashback defeated *Flex & Pecs - B*

Tim Westybrook defeated *American Elemental - C*

Nevada Nuclear defeated *Derek Frost - C-*

Eric Eisen defeated *Sam Keith - A*

Freddie Datsun defeated *Darryl Devine* to retain **the SWF North American Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, September 2006

Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. THE ARISTOCRAT**

A pretty good match from these two. After the last Pay-Per-View, Tim got promoted from "Enhancement Talent" to "Opener." Starting this week on *Warzone*, Tim's going to get a pretty good push.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 6:39

RATING: **C**

2) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. TEXAS PETE**

Mostly done to keep these two happy, although Christian will be getting involved in a feud soon as well. Christian finished off Tex with the Leap of Faith.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 6:38

RATING: **B+**

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) A video plays, highlighting the action from "Under Control." It featured Archangel, Joel Kovach, High Concept, Remo, Eric Eisen, Steve Fehley, and Squeeky McClean.

RATING: **A**

2) Squeeky comes out to the ring and cuts a promo, hyping himself and how great of a champion he is. He displays the title belt and informs the lockerroom that it's not going anywhere, something he proved last week at "Under Control". He goes on to credit his championship reign to good clean living.

That's when Squeeky is interrupted by Jack Bruce's entrance music. Jack comes out and interrupts Squeeky, saying that nobody in the arena believes a word he's saying. Everyone knows that Squeeky cheats. Watch any of Squeeky's matches, and you can see examples of anything but "good clean living." But Jack doesn't particularly care. He still wants a shot at the title!

Squeeky thinks about it, and agrees. He says that he'll defend his title here tonight!

RATING: **A** for the self-hype; **A*** for the challenge; **A** for the response

2) Richard Eisen is watching what happened in the ring on a monitor when the door to his office bursts open and Steve Fehley storms in. He demands to know what Richard is going to do about the match tonight. Richard says it's out of his hands, both parties have agreed to it. Steve says that isn't fair. The only reason why he lost last week is because Squeeky cheated. Steve says that he deserves that title shot, not Jack.

Then Remo comes into the office. He disagrees with Steve. He points out that since he won the Best of Seven Series against Eric, he should be given some consideration as well. He wants the title shot.

Then Sam Keith interjects himself into the picture. He tells Steve and Remo to clear out of the way for a real champion-calibre wrestler. He reminds Richard of his years in the company as well as the fact that he's held the World Heavyweight title ten times. He says that he should get the shot.

Richard says that they all have good points, so tonight, he'll book them in a three-way match. Whoever wins will get the title shot.

RATING: A

2) A video plays, hyping the newest tag team in SWF, "High Society", made up of Rich Money and the Aristocrat. It shows them flaunting their money and buying expensive items.

RATING: C

3) Joe Sexy is in the ring. He informs the crowd that Melody Cuthill would not be joining them tonight because of what happened to her at "Under Control". He goes on to mock Melody, saying that she obviously has run home to mommy. He even goes so far as to imitate her, crying about how, "That mean old man beat me up!" Joe looks in the camera and tells Melody, if she's watching, that she should keep out of where she doesn't belong.

RATING: B+

4) Nevada Nuclear is backstage, looking for Skull DeBones. He finds him laid out in a hallway, clutching his head and moaning. It looks like Skull had been in some sort of fight. Nevada tries to get Skull to tell him what happened, but Skull just lies there and moans.

RATING: C+

5) High Concept cut a promo on the Lords of War. They say that they don't mind fighting the Lords, but not if the Lords are going to cheat. They hold up the titles and say that that's the last time the Lords will ever see them.

RATING: A

6) **HIGH CONCEPT (c) vs. THE BIGGZ BOYZ** for the **SWF World Tag Team Championship**

Not the best match. The Biggz continue to underperform. This time it was Brett that was really off his game. It was a good back-and-forth match until the Lords of War hit the ring and attacked High Concept.

WINNER: **High Concept** by DQ in 11:13

RATING: B-

7) Emma Chase is backstage with Richard Eisen. She thanks him for all of the opportunities he's given her, but she says she wants to branch out a little. She doesn't want to be a manager anymore. She wants to do color commentary for the matches. She mentions Archangel's match at "Under Control" and says that when she watched the replay, she wasn't impressed with Ana Garcia's work at all. She would like to be given the chance to do it better. Richard thanks her for the offer, but says that he thinks the announcing is fine.

RATING: A

8) Ana is a little upset as she introduces the next segment, footage from a date that Archangel and Emma recently were on at a local fancy restaurant. It was a little goofy, especially since AA had his ring make-up on as well as a suit. But they did a great job.

RATING: A*

9) Jack Bruce is warming up for his match when he hears something behind him. He turns around and sees Eddie Peak standing there, watching him. Jack starts to say something, but Eddie leaps forward and attacks him, beating him down to the floor.

RATING: A

10) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. REMO vs. SAM KEITH**

The announcers explained that a time limit had been set for this match of fourteen minutes.

It was a great match. Unfortunately, Ana Garcia proved Emma's point again by not being able to keep up with the action. There were lots of near falls that were broken up by the third member and really, no one stood out as being the dominant, dangerous force. They all looked pretty good.

WINNER: **No one (draw)** at 14:00

RATING: **A**

11) Queen Emily approaches Squeeky McClean backstage and asks if he was somehow involved in the attack on Jack Bruce. Squeeky denies it, saying that Jack was attacked by Eddie Peak, and that Squeeky doesn't condone Eddie's loose cannon behavior at all.

RATING: **A**

12) **JACK BRUCE vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

These two turned in a great match. Once again, the announcers fell short. This time it was Marv Earnest who dropped the ball. But the match told a great story. Jack tried his best to fight back and even managed a few near falls, but it was clear that he was in no condition to take on Squeeky. Squeeky won this one cleanly.

WINNER: **Squeeky McClean** in 13:45

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

People seemed happy as they left the building.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

Tim Westybrook defeated the Aristocrat - C

Christian Faith defeated Texas Pete - B+

High Concept defeated the Biggz Boyz by DQ to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - B-

Steve Frehley, Remo, and Sam Keith drew - A

Squeeky McClean defeated Jack Bruce to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, September 2006 (aired on Friday)

Held at the Huntsville Fairgrounds in the South East Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS**

After "Under Control", when I did some automatic pushes, Mainstream hopped up to midcard status. I was a little surprised, but tonight's match confirmed it. He's getting ready to play with the big boys.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 6:40
RATING: **B**

2) **ARCHANGEL vs. DARRYL DEVINE**

Darryl and Archangel didn't click, but that's okay. It was a good match regardless.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 6:50
RATING: **B+**

LIVE SHOW

1) **CHRIS GORDON vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

Things got started right away with this match up. Black Hat seems to be getting out of shape. He was visibly tiring by the end of this match. Maybe Chris Gordon is just too much for him. That seemed to be the case until the end, when Black Hat got Chris in a Bailey Breaker, his submission move.

WINNER: **Black Hat Bailey** in 12:04
RATING: **C**

2) As Black Hat catches his breath in the ring, Tim Westybrook comes out to the ring entrance and applauds his hard-earned victory. Tim then advises BHB to rest up, because Tim is placing him square in his cross-hairs.

RATING: **C-**

3) In a segment taped earlier, Skull DeBones is shown in a hospital bed, recovering from his injuries from Tuesday's mysterious attack. Nevada Nuclear comes to his bedside and asks who did it. Skull puts on a great show of appearing almost near death, then whispers that his attacker was Christian Faith! Nevada screws up his face in fury. "He's a dead man," Nevada whispers.

RATING: **B**

4) **FLASHBACK vs. BLZ BUBB & JOEL KOVACH**

Joel and Bubb owned Flashback from beginning to end. Robbie and Johnny did their best to mount a defense, but it was no use. Afterwards, Bubb and Joel addressed the camera and told High Concept to polish up the belts for them.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb & Joel Kovach** in 11:48
RATING: **A**

5) Texas Pete comes to the ring and demands that Freddie Datsun face him tonight for the North American Championship. Freddie comes out and says that's no problem.

RATING: **B-** for the challenge; **B** for the response

6) The Lords of War are backstage, talking with Peter Michaels. Peter asks them what they were thinking interrupting High Concept's match last week. Warlord Agony said that they were done playing by the rules. He said in war, there are no rules, and that High Concept would learn that the hard way. Warlord Pain adds, "You know what they say: all's fair in love and war. Remember that, High Concept!"

RATING: **B**

7) **FREDDIE DATSUN (c) vs. TEXAS PETE** for **the SWF North American Championship**

An okay match. These two slugged it out but didn't seem to click (which is something I knew about before). I just figured a feud would give these two something to do.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 15:25

RATING: **B**

8) Principessa comes out to the ring dressed in a very skimpy outfit. She announces that she's been thinking about what a strong, impressive man Joe Sexy is and how much he lives up to his name. She gets all excited just thinking about him, especially what he did to Melody last week. She invites him to come down to the ring, but warns him with a seductive smile, "I can't be held responsible for what may happen."

Joe struts out to the ring. He smiles wolfishly at Principessa and sidles up to her. She fans herself and her knees buckle for a moment as he smiles and checks her out. "What did you have in mind, my dear?" Joe asks.

Principessa's smile changes from seductive to dangerous in a heartbeat. "Just this."

Melody Cuthill is suddenly on the top turnbuckle and she launches herself into a missile drop kick that catches Joe squarely in the back of the head. Joe falls to the mat and Melody leaps on top of him, savagely beating him. Principessa laughs with delight. Then the two of them bail out of the ring before security can catch them. They leave Joe lying the ring, looing very angry. He gets a mic and screams at them, "Oh, so you want to play? Well, I'm more than enough man for both of you! Why don't you both face me in the ring next week at *Invasion!?*"

RATING: **B** for the beatdown; **C** for the challenge

9) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. JOEY MINNESOTA**

In the Warzone main event, Christian Faith took on Joey Minnesota. These two put on a spectacular match and it was clear that there was a great deal of respect between the two competitors.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 12:32

RATING: **A**

10) The last thing we see before the show goes off the air is Nevada Nuclear backstage, staring at Christian Faith on a monitor intently.

RATING: **C**

THE AFTERMATH

Some of the angles I planned didn't go over as well as I had hoped, but in the end, I don't think that hurt us that badly.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Mainstream Hernandez defeated Enforcer Roberts - B

Darryl Devine defeated the Archangel - B+

Black Hat Bailey defeated Chris Gordon - C

BLZ Bubba & Joel Kovach defeated Flashback - A

Freddie Datsun defeated Texas Pete to retain the SWF North American Championship - B

Christian Faith defeated Joey Minnesota - A

A Biggz Problem

The phone jolted me awake. For a moment, I felt this weird sense of *deja vu*. Hadn't I been here before? Maybe this was Tommy Cornell calling me to tell me that the past couple of months had all been a dream, that I was still working for TCW as a referee.

"Hello?"

"Scap this is ... well, this is Bart."

Bart Biggz's voice cut through my sleep-deprived haze. Something was wrong. I could tell from the tone of his voice.

"What is it?" I asked, already wincing.

"Well, you see ... a friend of mine and I we sort of, well 'borrowed' this car and ... we never intended to keep it! We just needed a ride. Well, the cops pulled us over and"

Ice water shot through my veins. "And...."

"... I'm looking at three months in jail."

I collapsed onto my bed. I closed my eyes and started to count to ten. That didn't help. Each number made me angrier.

"Scap? Are you there?"

"You stupid moron!" I shouted. "What were you thinking? Oh, wait. My mistake. You obviously weren't!"

The phone was silent for a few moments before Bart came back on. "Can you come and bail me out?"

I slammed down the phone. Let the moron rot in jail.

I closed my eyes and rubbed my temples for a moment or two. The Biggzes were supposed to be part of the storyline that introduced High Society, but apparently, that wasn't going to work now.

I grabbed my coat and headed for the office. I had to make some new plans.

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, September 2006

Held at the President's Hall in Puerto Rico

4,925 in attendance

I figured a trip back to Puerto Rico couldn't hurt any. It was either that or go back to Canada, but Canada left a rotten taste in my mouth last time. No offense to the Canadians....

DARK MATCHES

1) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. ANDRE JONES**

Poor Andre! Here I left him all by himself for a long time. I wouldn't be surprised if he was really upset with me. I'll have to make it up to him.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 5:53
RATING: C

2) We replay the video package from last week, hyping "High Society". When I see Bart Biggz again, I'm punching him in the nose.

RATING: C+

3) The Blonde Bombshell shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

Uh oh...

4) **JACK BRUCE vs. DEREK FROST**

Yeah, I messed up. Should have had this segment and the one before it reversed. Jack looked impressive out there destroying Derek.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 5:46
RATING: C+

LIVE SHOW

1) Jerry Eisen and Ana Garcia hype up the fact that later tonight, we'll see Steve Fehley take on Remo to determine who will go on to face Squeaky McClean for his World Heavyweight Title at the next Pay-Per-View, "Let the Games Begin".

RATING: B

2) Marv Earnest then reads from a script about how Joe Sexy challenged the Tomboys to a handicap match, and how that will take place tonight. Yeesh, this guy stunk!

RATING: C-

3) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

When life gives you lemons and all that. If Bart's not going to be around, I'll teach him a lesson by giving his brother a push instead.

Black Hat looked particularly dangerous out there. He seemed to be in control of the match the entire time. But then Tim Westybrook came out and tripped up Black Hat from the ring apron, allowing Brett to roll BHB into a small package for the pin.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 8:51
RATING: C

4) Tim Westybrook gets a mic and taunts BHB from the entrance, daring BHB to face him in a one-on-one match.

RATING: C

5) Skull is limping around backstage, being helped by Nevada Nuclear. Nevada says that he was sorry that he wasn't there to help Skull fight off Christian Faith, but Nevada promises him that Christian will pay for what he did.

RATING: B-

6) Nicole Kiss comes out to the ring and she declares that the SWF is being put on notice. Her clients, High Society, is going to destroy everything in their path.

RATING: C-

7) The Tomboys are backstage. They address the camera and, more specifically, Joe Sexy. They deride him, especially for saying last week that he was more than enough man for both of them. Melody says that it's not polite to do this, but she's going to mention several of Joe's shortcomings. She and Principessa then go on to make some not-so-veiled references to the size of Joe's well, you get the idea.

RATING: B-

8) Jack Bruce is in the parking lot, listening to an iPod and jamming out. As he sits there, Groucho Bling and Elmo Benson pull up in some sweet cars. Jack whistles as High Concept gets out and walks over to him. Jack compliments them on their vehicles and then wishes them luck in their match against BLZ Bubb and Joel Kovach later tonight.

RATING: B+

9) Archangel gives a bouquet of flowers to Emma Chase and they kiss afterwards. Emma tells Archangel to go on without her, she has some business to attend to.

She then finds Richard Eisen backstage. She asks him if he's given her suggestion anymore thought. Richard admits that he has, especially after watching some tape from the past few weeks. He's willing to give Emma a shot. She can call the main event next week and he'll see how it goes. Emma is ecstatic and thanks Richard profusely.

RATING: B+ for the romance; A for the announcer business

10) Joe Sexy is livid backstage. He can barely get the words out, he's so angry. Finally, he sputters something about showing Melody Cuthill and Principessa just how much of a man he really is!

RATING: C+

11) **THE TOMBOYS vs. JOE SEXY**

Joe did his best and actually held his own for a while, but in the end, he was just in over his head. Melody and Principessa were able to work as a team quite flawlessly and, in the end, Principessa made the pin.

WINNERS: **The Tomboys**

RATING: C+

12) Steve Fehley cuts a promo about his match with Remo. He says that he respects Remo as a competitor and he definitely respects his skill and strength. But, Steve says, Remo doesn't stand a chance. It's Steve's destiny to reclaim the SWF World Heavyweight Title, and nothing is going to get in his way.

RATING: A

13) **HIGH CONCEPT (c) vs. BLZ BUBB & JOEL KOVACH** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

High Concept worked well together, showing Joel and Bubb why they're still the champions. Bubb and Joel were able to get in some offense, but whatever momentum they gained always got turned around back to the champs.

But then the big screen lights up with an image of the parking lot. The Lords of War are standing next to Elmo and Groucho's cars. They call out High Concept and tell them that in a war, they should always expect collateral damage. The Lords then pull out baseball bats and proceed to smash up the cars.

Elmo and Groucho can't believe their eyes. They leave the ring and run towards the back. The ref starts the ten count, but the champs don't care. Finally, Bubb and Joel are left alone, having won the match but not the titles.

WINNERS: **BLZ Bubb & Joel Kovach**

RATING: **B+** (for the match and the car smashing; the smashing business was an angle tacked on to the end but should have been in the middle)

14) Remo is backstage warming up for his match. He pauses as Eric Eisen walks into the room. They eye each other warily for a moment or two, then Eric shakes his hand. He says that Remo won their Best of Seven Series fair and square, and as far as he's concerned, no one deserves a title shot more than him.

RATING: **A**

Before the main event started, Squeeky McClean came out to the broadcast booth and kicked Marv Earnest out, saying that he would provide additional commentary.

15) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. REMO**

Wow! What a blow out! These two really knew each other and gelled perfectly for a phenomenal match. Numerous near falls, spots that made the audience leap to their feet a number of times, this was a perfect caper for the show. In the end, as Remo set Steve up for the Destroyer, Steve reversed it into a Frehley's Comet, seemingly out of nowhere.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 15:36

RATING: **A**

16) As Steve Frehley celebrates his win, Squeeky McClean throws off his headset and dives into the ring and smashes Steve over the head with the championship belt. He then starts kicking Steve over and over and over.....

.... and that's when Eddie Peak appears in the ring. Squeeky eyes him suspiciously, but Eddie motions for Squeeky to continue beating on Steve. The champ does so, but then Eddie hits Squeeky from behind and lays out the champ. Jerry Eisen comments, "I guess that means that Eddie was never working for Squeeky!"

RATING: **A** for the first attack; **B** for the second

THE AFTERMATH

People left the hall grumbling about Principessa being slightly over-used, but they were pretty pumped still after the main event.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

Tim Westybrook defeated Andre Jones - C

Jack Bruce defeated Derek Frost - C+

Brett Biggs defeated Black Hat Bailey (after interference from Tim Westybrook) - C

The Tomboys defeated Joe Sexy - C+

BLZ Bubba & Joel Kovach defeated High Concept by count out - B+
Steve Frehley defeated Remo - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, September of 2006 (airs on Friday)
Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **CHRIS GORDON vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

An okay opening bout. Black Hat put Chris in the Bailey Breaker and then used the ropes for leverage to force Chris to tap out.

WINNER: **Black Hat Bailey** in 6:10

RATING: C

2) **ERIC EISEN vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Holy crap. I think I may have found a fun feud here. I gave them orders to go out and work the crowd. Instead, they blew the roof off the ballroom. In the end, Joel pinned Eric with a handful of tights.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 8:28

RATING: A*

3) Emma Chase shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Nevada Nuclear is creeping through the backstage area. He spots a door that's marked locker room and he hides behind a stack of crates. He smiles and says, "And when Christian comes out that door, I'll show him what happens to people who pick on Skull!"

RATING: B-

2) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL**

A pretty good match. The crowd and commentator's really made this match shine.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 8:38

RATING: C

3) Nevada is still hiding behind the crates when Joey Minnesota happens across him. He asks Nevada what he's doing. Nevada admits that he's waiting for Christian Faith. Joey calls him a moron. "Christian Faith isn't even scheduled to be here, you stupid newb!" Nevada sputters for a moment, then gets up and challenges Joey to a match. Joey shrugs and says, "I don't have anything better to do."

RATING: C+

4) **FLASHBACK vs. ANDRE JONES & DEREK FROST**

It was a squash match and I know it. Oh well.

WINNER: **Flashback** in 10:11

RATING: **C+**

5) Warlords Agony and Pain are backstage next to a TV. They say that they're ready to teach High Concept another lesson in how to wage a war. Tonight's lesson is about "reconnaissance". They turn on the TV, revealing videotaped footage of what is presumably High Concept's homes and families. On the tape, Agony and Pain can be heard making disparaging comments about how the homes look and what might be threats toward High Concept's families.

RATING: **B+**

6) Richard Eisen is backstage when Archangel finds him. AA says that he understands that Emma Chase is going to be the guest commentator on the main event next week. Richard says it's true, she is. Archangel suggests that maybe he should be in the main event, facing Squeeky McClean for the Heavyweight Title. Richard thinks about it, and says that if he wants the match, it's his ... but first he has to face Enforcer Roberts tonight!

RATING: **B**

7) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR**

Joey went into this match looking a bit confident. Nevada just looked angry. While Joey was able to get in some offense, Nevada was clearly the dominant wrestler, pounding Joey into the ground, screaming, "Who's the newb now?"

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 11:52

RATING: **B**

8) A video plays hyping Squeeky McClean.

RATING: **A**

9) **ARCHANGEL vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS**

A really good match. The announcers and crowd really added to the heat of the match. Archangel looked like a man on a mission out there, doing his best to get Enforcer down. Enforcer, for his part, proved a little more slippery than Archangel anticipated. He kept wiggling out of holds and power moves and even scored a number of near falls. In the end, though, Archangel managed to hit Enforcer with the Fall from Grace.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 7:35

RATING: **B+**

10) Freddie Datsun comes out to the ring with a mic. He says that he's kind of made it a tradition to defend his title on Warzone, and tonight should be no exception. He issues an open challenge to anyone who wants to take him on for the North American Championship. After a few moments of silence, Jack Bruce comes out and accepts the challenge!

RATING: **B** for the challenge; **A** for the response

11) **FREDDIE DATSUN (c) vs. JACK BRUCE** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Not as good of a match as I hoped. Thankfully, Freddie seems to be one person that Jack has neutral chemistry with, so that's a plus. These two really took it to each other, brawling for well over a quarter of an hour. Both

scored near falls on the other, but in the end, it was Freddie with his Patriot Press that got the job done.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 17:38

RATING: **B+**

12) Freddie is celebrating his win, and Jack looks a little disgusted with himself. He shakes it off, though, and goes over to shake Freddie's hand.

RATING: **A**

13) As we went off the air, the announcers hyped the fact that on *Invasion!* next week, we'll see Archangel take on Squeeky McClean for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**.

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

The crowd left the ballroom complaining about seeing Nevada Nuclear so much.

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Black Hat Bailey defeated *Chris Gordon* - **C**

Joel Kovach defeated *Eric Eisen* - **A***

Brett Biggz defeated *American Elemental* - **C**

Flashback defeated *Andre Jones* & *Derek Frost* - **C+**

Nevada Nuclear defeated *Joey Minnesota* - **B**

Archangel defeated *Enforcer Roberts* - **B+**

Freddie Datsun defeated *Jack Bruce* to retain **the SWF North American Championship** - **B+**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

October 2006

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, October 2006

Held at the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **CHRIS GORDON vs. ANDRE JONES**

The crowd lifted this match, but it was still a little below average for these two.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 5:58

RATING: C-

2) **JOHNNY MARTIN vs. FLEX**

Just giving the midcard a workout.

WINNER: **Johnny Martin** in 6:49

RATING: B-

3) Principessa takes a turn shooting the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) The announcers start by saying we'll see a match between Steve Fehley and Sam Keith later tonight. They explain that if Steve defeats Sam tonight, he will be the undisputed #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Title.

They then remind fans of the big match made last week on *Warzone*: Squeeky McClean will defend his title against Archangel. They remind fans that Archangel and Squeeky have a history together.

RATING: A for both announcements.

2) Black Hat Bailey is in the ring. He complains that last week on *Invasion!*, he lost the match against Brett Biggz because of Tim Westybrook's interference. He challenges Brett to a rematch.

RATING: C

3) Christian Faith is walking backstage when Nevada Nuclear jumps out of the shadows and beats him down.

RATING: B-

4) Steve Fehley cuts a promo where he taunts Sam Keith. He points out that Remo thought he had a shot of becoming the #1 Contender last week, but he got ran over by Steve because Steve has a destiny. Sam Keith is just a road bump on his path to becoming SWF World Heavyweight Champion once again!

RATING: A*

5) Christian Faith stumbles out to the ring. Steve tries to help him, but Christian shoves him out of the way, stealing the mic in the process. He rips into Nevada Nuclear, saying he doesn't know what his problem is, but if

he wants a fight, he'll give him one. He challenges Nevada to come out and face him now. When Nevada doesn't show, Christian leaves the ring to go look for him.

RATING: A

6) Black Hat Bailey is warming up backstage when Tim Westybrook appears and beats the crap out of him. He then drags BHB out to the ring and throws him in.

RATING: C-

7) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

Brett seemed a little off his game tonight, but the announcers covered that by claiming it was because he was so surprised at what happened. At any rate, it was a short match.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 5:10

RATING: C+

8) Joe Sexy comes out to the ring. He admits that he got beat by two girls, but he claims that it was because he hadn't prepared himself for the challenge. He calls out Principessa and Melody, saying that he'd be willing to try it again if they were.

The Tomboys do so, looking very confident. Before they can get to the ring, though, Darryl Devine attacks them from behind. Joe sprints from the ring and joins them, and they beat the girls down in the ring entrance.

RATING: B- for the challenge; B for the ambush

9) Another video plays hyping High Society. But instead of showing off how rich Rich Money and Aristocrat are, this one shows how dangerous they are.

RATING: C

10) Richard Eisen is on his cell phone, congratulating himself on doing such a great job booking the show, when he turns around and finds himself face-to-face with Eddie Peak. "You the boss man?" Richard swallows and nods. "Then you're the one who's made me having fun so difficult with the extra guards, huh?" Richard tries to deny it, but Eddie doesn't care. he attacks Richard and leaves him down and out.

RATING: B+

11) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL** for **the SWF Shooting Star Championship**

An okay match.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 6:42

RATING: C+

12) High Concept comes out to the ring, absolutely livid. They call out the Lords of War and say that enough is enough! No more games, if they want a fight, they've got one right now!

The Lords come out and tell them it isn't going to happen. Not tonight. The only way they'll face High Concept is if the tag titles are on the line. Until then, the games will continue.

RATING: B for the challenge and refusal

13) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. SAM KEITH**

Steve went into the match supremely confident but quickly learned that he had his hands full. Sam kept after him the whole time and, in the end, managed to get Steve into a pinning predicament using the ropes for leverage.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 12:38

RATING: **A**

14) Emma Chase comes out to the announce table to do commentary on the Main Event.

RATING: **A**

15) **ARCHANGEL vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Not as great of a match as I hoped. Squeeky wasn't too happy about the ending, so maybe that contributed.

At any rate, Archangel kept after Squeeky the whole time. Toward the end of the match, Squeeky managed to hit Archangel with the Stain Removal. Instead of pinning him, though, he looked to Emma at the announce table. A look of recognition washes across his face. He leaves Archangel in the ring and goes to the announce table and leers at Emma. Emma backs away, whimpering. She then calls for Archangel. AA recovers and goes out after Squeeky, but Squeeky rips a monitor from the table and smashes it over Archangel's head. The ref immediately calls for the bell.

Squeeky turns to Emma and smiles. "Do you really think I'd get my hands dirty with a tramp like you anymore? Dream on!" He drops the remains of the monitor and leaves the ring, strutting like he won the Superbowl.

WINNER: **Archangel** by DQ in 11:33

RATING: **B+**

16) Emma rushes to Archangel's side and cradles his head in her lap. He recovers and looks up at her and smiles. He wobbles to his feet and gets a mic. He says, "Emma, I had hoped to do this as the new SWF World Heavyweight Championship, but I guess that's not to be...."

Emma looks at him quizzically. Archangel drops to one knee and produces a massive diamond ring (making Ana Garcia ask, "Where was he keeping that?"). Archangel asks Emma to marry him. Much to the delight of the crowd, Emma says yes! The show goes off the air with the two young lovers embracing and kissing.

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

I had hoped for better things from Squeeky and Archangel, but the match still served its purpose. And based on what happened, I'd say we increased our popularity. Not only that, but we've almost cracked 100,000 viewers in Mexico.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

Andre Jones defeated Chris Gordon - C-

Johnny Martin defeated Flex - B-

Brett Biggz defeated Black Hat Bailey - C+

Mainstream Hernandez defeated American Elemental to retain the SWF Shooting Star Championship - C+

Sam Keith defeated Steve Frehley - A

Archangel defeated Squeeky McClean by DQ - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, October 2006

Held at the Caribou Arena in the Maritimes Territory, Canada (gasp!)

4,899 in attendance

I know I swore just a few weeks ago that we'd never go back to Canada, but I noticed that our popularity in all Canadian territories had reached a "B" level. That's the same as some of the U.S. territories. I figured, hey, it might not hurt. We'll see what happens.

DARK MATCHES

1) **HIGH SOCIETY vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS**

I am a complete and utter moron. Here I had Rich form a new tag team, hire Aristocrat, and create a storyline to give the new tag team a major push and what did I forget to do?

I forgot to see if Rich and Aristocrat worked well as a team together. That might have been an important detail, don't you think?

It turns out, they don't work well as a team at all. The crowd covered for a lot of the miscues, but it was painfully obvious that Rich and 'Crat weren't on the same page. Shoot. Well, I guess it's back to the drawing board.

WINNERS: **High Society** in 7:02

RATING: C

2) **JACK BRUCE vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS**

Pretty much a throw-away match.

WINNER: **Enforcer Roberts**

RATING: C

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Christian goes out to the ring and starts to talk about Nevada Nuclear, but then Nevada blindsides him from out of the audience and beats him to the mat. Nevada gets a mic and says that he'd be more than willing to meet Christian Faith at the next Pay-Per-View, "Let the Games Begin".

RATING: C for the attack and accepted challenge

2) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. CHRIS GORDON vs. PRINCIPESSA vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. ANDRE JONES vs. FLEX** in a ladder match for the **SWF Shooting Star Championship**

Mainstream has really gotten over lately and I figured it was time for him to move on to bigger and better

things. In the end, he was trying to retrieve the title belt when Andre Jones leapt up the ladder and shoved him off. Andre then pulled the title belt down.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 18:50

RATING: C-

3) Sam Keith comes out to the ring and cuts a promo on himself, talking about how great he is, and how he's going to take the title away from Squeaky McClean at "Let the Games Begin".

RATING: B-

4) Remo approaches Richard Eisen backstage. He points out that he's been doing some very good work lately and that he, not Sam Keith, deserves a title shot. He suggests that he be allowed to face Sam next week on *Invasion!*. Richard thinks about it, and says that Remo should prove his worthiness tonight by taking on Skull DeBones.

RATING: B

5) Tim Westybrook cuts a promo, hyping himself and what an impact he's going to make in the SWF.

RATING: C+

6) **FREDDIE DATSUN vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. JOEY MINNESOTA vs. ANGRY GILMORE vs. TEXAS PETE vs. BLZ BUBB**

All of these guys were getting a little annoyed at not getting any action, so I figured I'd give them all some work. In the end, Angry Gilmore hit BLZ Bubb with his finisher, "Anger Management", for the pin.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 14:44

RATING: B-

7) The Lords of War taunt High Concept, saying that they have a diabolical plan that will take their war against the champs to the next level.

RATING: B

8) Skull DeBones is backstage warming up for his match against Remo. Nevada Nuclear is with him, arguing with his mentor. Nevada says that he should go out with him to ringside to watch Skull's back. He says that Christian Faith may interfere in the match. Skull blows off Nevada's concerns. Nevada then suggests that he should be there to "help" Skull get the win. Skull says that's not necessary either. Nevada starts to bring something else up when Skull turns on him and tells him to "drop it!"

RATING: C+

9) **REMO vs. SKULL DeBONES**

Pretty good action here. Remo finished off Skull with the Destroyer.

WINNER: **Remo** in 13:28

RATING: B+

10) Remo is celebrating his victory when Sam Keith rushes the ring and attacks him.

RATING: B

11) The announcers remind us that next week, we'll see Remo take on Sam Keith on *Invasion!*

RATING: B

THE AFTERMATH

I knew we shouldn't have gone back to Canada! Oddly enough, I found out that NOTBPW had a show the exact same night in the exact same arena as us. Must be a big place!

FINAL RATING - B

FROM SWF.COM-

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*
High Society defeated *the Problem Solvers* - C
Enforcer Roberts defeated *Jack Bruce* - C
Andre Jones defeated *American Elemental, Mainstream Hernandez, Chris Gordon, Flex, and Principessa* for *the SWF Shooting Star Championship* - C-
Angry Gilmore defeated *Freddie Datsun, Christian Faith, BLZ Bubb, Joey Minnesota, and Texas Pete* - B-
Remo defeated *Skull DeBones* - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, October 2006

The Go Home Show for "Let the Games Begin"

Held at the Huntsville Fairgrounds in the South East Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **CHRIS GORDON vs. ANDRE JONES (c)** for *the SWF Shooting Star Championship*

A good opening match. About average for us. The crowd was really ready for the action tonight, and that helped this match.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 5:52

RATING: C

2) **FLASHBACK vs. RICH MONEY & TEXAS PETE**

Now here's a combination that works! Sadly, though, I have plans for Tex that don't involve Rich Money.

In the end, Rich rolled up Robbie with a Bank Roll.

WINNERS: **RICH MONEY & TEXAS PETE** in 6:42

RATING: B+

3) **Blonde Bombshell** shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) The announcers hype the fact that tonight, Squeaky McClean has to defend his title against the boss's son.

That's right, it's Eric Eisen vs. Squeeky for the title!

RATING: B

2) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. THE ARISTOCRAT**

Tim looked good out there. I think he's steadily becoming more over with every week, which is a good thing.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 7:45

RATING: C

3) As Tim celebrates his win, Black Hat Bailey charges the ring. He tries to hit Tim with a pair of brass knuckles, but Tim ducks the attack and then lays out BHB with a big boot. Tim quickly rolls out of the ring and heads up the entrance ramp. BHB recovers and gets a mic and then challenges Tim to a match at "Let the Games Begin". Before Tim can answer, Richard Eisen comes out with a mic. He says that sounds like a good idea, and he makes the match right there! Tim, rather than look upset, actually seems pleased.

RATING: C for the attack and the challenge; C+ for the match announcement

4) Nevada Nuclear is backstage, muttering something about Christian Faith under his breath. He turns around and finds Derek Frost standing in the doorway. Derek comes forward and nervously admits that Skull DeBones paid him to lose their match from a week or two ago. Nevada's eyes go wild and he storms out of the room.

RATING: C+

5) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. DARRYL DEVINE**

A pretty straightforward match. The announcers spent most of the time talking about Darryl's actions lately, helping Joe Sexy take on Melody Cuthill and Principessa. Ana Garcia made a few disparaging remarks about Darryl's manhood, which prompted Marv Earnest to make a few disparaging inquiries about how Ana would know anything about Darryl's manhood.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 7:39

RATING: B

6) Nevada finds Skull backstage and asks if it's true. Did he pay Derek Frost to throw a match? Skull denies it, asking why he would need to pay someone like Derek to throw a match. Nevada says he doesn't know, but he's beginning to wonder if Skull is really interested in helping him after all. Nevada leaves, and Skull looks extremely angry.

RATING: B

7) Melody and Principessa are backstage being interviewed by Queen Emily (whose contract is about to expire! Hooray!). They talk about Joe and Darryl's cowardly attack on them last week. They say that if they're real men, they'll take them on at "Let the Games Begin" in a tag match!

RATING: B-

8) Emma Chase approaches Richard Eisen backstage. She asks him what he thought of her color commentary last week during Archangel's match against Squeeky. Richard admits that it was good, but he says that the crowd seems more interested in her relationship with AA right now. He suggests that if that interest continues, he might consider it, but he just doesn't think it'll work right now. Emma thinks for a moment, then tells Richard that it's funny he should mention that. She wanted to know what he thought of Archangel and her getting married at "Let the Games Begin". Richard thinks about it, and says it would be an honor to see them married there.

RATING: A*

9) Skull DeBones finds Derek Frost backstage and beats the tar out of him. He hauls a limp Derek up to his face and growls, "You idiot! Do you know what you've done?"

RATING: C

10) Joe Sexy and Darryl Devine are in the ring. They make fun of the Tomboys some more, but they say they'll be more than happy to face them in the ring.

RATING: B

11) The ring announcer announces the next match: High Concept vs. Joel Kovach and BLZ Bubb for the SWF Tag Team titles. Joel and Bubb make their way to the ring first. Then High Concept's music begins to play. They make their entrance and are making their way to the ring when there's a sudden flash of light. Elmo looks up and his eyes grow wide. He grabs Groucho and pulls him out of the way as part of the lighting rig crashes to the ground. High Concept stares at the rig in shock. Then, over the PA system, comes maniacal laughter. Jerry Eisen shouts, "That sounds like the Lords of War! What have they done?" It is the Lords. They taunt High Concept, asking them if they want to keep upping the ante like this?

Elmo and Groucho get a pair of mics and tell the Lords that they're on. They'll face them at "Let the Games Begin" and they'll put the titles on the line. The ring announcer then says that the match between High Concept and Joel & Bubb has been cancelled so medics can check High Concept for injuries. The crowd isn't pleased, but they're still buzzing about the near miss.

RATING: B+ for the near-miss and the acceptance

12) Steve Fehley is backstage, muttering to himself about his destiny being robbed from him last week. He's looking in different rooms for Richard Eisen. He opens one door, only to find himself face to face with Eddie Peak. Steve's face falls and sure enough, Eddie attacks him.

Eddie finishes up and cackles maniacally. He turns to go just in time to catch a steel chair across the head, compliments of Jack Bruce. Jack kicks him a few times and then says, "You think this is funny? Why don't we see what you're made of! How about a street fight at 'Let the Games Begin'?"

RATING: A for the first attack; B+ for the second; A for the challenge

13) **REMO vs. SAM KEITH**

Remo seemed a little off tonight, but hey, that's all right. It was a great match that left the announcers in the dust. Sam looked like a champion out there. He dominated most of the match, leaving the announcers to speculate that Squeaky would have his hands full with the former Heavyweight Champion.

But then, as Sam is preparing to put the Proton Lock on Remo, Remo manages to kick out and gets Sam in the Destroyer. The announcers are stunned as Remo covers and gets the 1 2 3!

WINNER: **Remo** in 9:27

RATING: A

14) Richard Eisen comes out to ringside. He says that based on what he's seen the past three weeks, Steve Fehley, Remo, or Sam Keith could go on to have a heck of a match against Squeaky McClean ... that is, if Squeaky is still the champ after tonight. Richard says that technically, only one of the three contenders should go on, but it's a tough choice. So he's not going to make it. Instead, it'll be Steve Fehley vs. Remo vs. Sam Keith vs. the winner of tonight's main event for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship at "Let the Games Begin"!

RATING: A

15) **ERIC EISEN vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Eric and Squeeky really click well and that great chemistry produced a top notch match. Squeeky was wary of getting into the ring with Eric, and Eric proved why that hesitance was well-founded. He kept after Squeeky the whole time. Squeeky, for his part, used every trick in the book to slow things down and to try to regain control. Eric managed to hit Squeeky not once but twice with the Silver Spoon Shock. The first time, it was too close to the ropes and Squeeky managed to get a foot on the bottom rope. The second, Squeeky got a shoulder up, much to the frustration of Eric.

Squeeky seemed to catch a second wind, although Eric did his best to knock it out of him. But then, out of nowhere, Squeeky hit Eric with the Stain Removal for the pin and the win.

As Squeeky celebrated in the ring, he turned around and saw Sam Keith standing by the broadcast table. He turned back towards the ring entrance, only to see Steve Fehley and Remo waiting for him there. Squeeky clutched the belt tightly to himself and stared at his fellow competitors, who didn't make a move on him. Instead, they just stared intently at him and the belt as the show ended.

WINNER: **Squeeky McClean** in 8:51

RATING: **A**

As the show went off the air, the announcers ran through the card for "Let the Games Begin":

Tim Westybrook vs Black Hat Bailey (C-)

Christian Faith vs. Nevada Nuclear (B-)

The Tomboys vs. Joe Sexy & Darryl Devine (C+)

Jack Bruce vs. Eddie Peak in a street fight (B+)

The wedding of Archangel and Emma Chase (A*)

High Concept (c) vs. the Lords of War for the SWF World Tag Team Championship (B-)

Squeeky McClean (c) vs. Steve Fehley vs. Remo vs. Sam Keith for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)

THE AFTERMATH

I think the last two matches saved my bacon. That's good; it gives the lowercard some exposure but doesn't hurt our overall popularity. Not only that, but we broke 100,000 viewers in Mexico!

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

DARK: *Andre Jones defeated Chris Gordon to retain the SWF Shooting Star Championship - C*

DARK: *Texas Pete & Rich Money defeated Flashback - B+*

Tim Westybrook defeated the Aristocrat - C

Brett Biggs defeated Darryl Devine - B

Remo defeated Sam Keith - A

Squeeky McClean defeated Eric Eisen to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

As always, predictions, comments, suggestions, general complaints are welcome. Well, maybe not the last one.....

SWF Presents...

Let the Games Begin

Held Thursday, Week 2 of October 2006

Held at the Utah Park Reservation in the South West Territory

14,250 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ & JOEY MINNESOTA vs. FLEX & PECS

Not as good of an opening bout as I had hoped, but I'm not sure who the weak link is in this match up. My guess would be Flex & Pecs.

WINNERS: **Mainstream Hernandez & Joey Minnesota** in 6:50

RATING: **C+**

2) ERIC EISEN vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS

I think Enforcer dragged this match down a little. Eric is usually puts on top rate performances.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 7:32

RATING: **B+**

3) Emma Chase is backstage, getting ready for her wedding later tonight. She's not in the wedding dress yet, but she looks good. It gets the audience pumped.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) The announcers (Peter Michaels, Jerry Eisen, and Ana Garcia) hype the fact that tonight's main event is a four-way dance between Steve Fehley, Remo, Sam Keith, and the defending World Heavyweight Champ, Squeaky McClean.

RATING: **A***

2) And speaking of the champ, he starts out the night by coming out to the ring. He proudly displays the title belt and asks the crowd if they're really so stupid as to think that he's going to lose it tonight. He says that he's a better wrestler than Steve Fehley, Remo, and Sam Keith combined. Steve Fehley may have destiny on his side, Remo may have power, and Sam Keith may have history, but Squeaky McClean has something none of them have: "Good clean living!"

RATING: **A**

3) TIM WESTYBROOK vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY

Black Hat came to the ring looking absolutely bound and determined to show Tim Westybrook how it's done. Unfortunately for him, he's the one who got the lesson. Before he knew what was happening, Tim had him down and pinned.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 4:36

RATING: **C**

4) Black Hat looks absolutely stunned that he lost and lost so quickly. He then rolls out the ring, retrieves the ring bell, and uses it to bash Tim's head in.

RATING: C

5) Peter Michaels has slipped away from the announce table to interview Steve Fehley backstage. Steve says that Squeaky can mock him all he wants. The fans know that he was robbed of his title months ago. He's had his challenges since then, but it's his destiny to reclaim the SWF World Heavyweight Championship.

RATING: A

6) Joe Sexy and Darryl Devine are in another part of the backstage area. Joe didn't come off as well as Darryl, who really shone in this segment. They hype their upcoming match with the Tomboys, saying that play-time is over. The girls are going to learn what happens when you play with men.

RATING: C+

7) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR**

These two worked very well together and you could tell it made the match so much better.

Nevada was able to keep Christian on his toes for most of the match, but as Christian began to rally, Nevada started to look around with a concerned look on his face. Ana Garcia commented that it was like he was looking for someone. Eventually, the momentum of the match turned, and now Nevada looked like he was desperately looking for someone.

It all came to an end when Christian hit him with a Leap of Faith.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 12:08

RATING: B+

8) As Christian celebrates in the ring, Nevada storms backstage and finds Skull DeBones. He demands to know why Skull wasn't watching his back. Skull said he had his reasons, that it was time for Nevada to learn to stand on his own two feet. Nevada then accuses Skull of not really being on his side. Skull and Nevada argued for a few moments before Skull told Nevada to be quiet, that he's a stupid little boy who doesn't know what he's talking about. Nevada fell silent and Skull walked away, but the look in Nevada's eyes said that he wasn't done.

RATING: B

9) Sam Keith talks about the upcoming four-way match. He blows off any concerns that he can't keep up with the younger stars by saying that what he may lack in youthful vigor, he more than makes up for in experience. He reminds the audience of his multiple title reigns and says that Squeaky should make the title belt squeaky clean for him, since tonight, the title's coming home where it belongs.

RATING: A

10) Emma Chase is backstage, still getting ready for her wedding. There's a knock on the door and Richard Eisen steps inside. He compliments Emma on how lovely she looks and he says that he has a present for her. He hands her a small box wrapped in bright paper. Emma opens it and finds an announcer's headset. Richard says that as a wedding present, he's giving her the color commentator position on *Invasion!* He then hands her the contract, which she signs with a brilliant smile. He then leaves her to finish her preparations.

RATING: A*

11) Melody Cuthill and Principessa are backstage, where they hype their match with Joe and Darryl. They say that the times are changing, and they're going to prove that they can be just as fierce, just as strong, just as good as the men.

I will say this: they cut a slightly better promo.

RATING: B-

12) **THE TOMBOYS vs. JOE SEXY & DARRYL DEVINE**

The Tomboys held their own in this match. There were a number of times when it looked like Melody or Principessa would get the pin. As a matter of fact, at one point, Melody had Darryl on the ropes and was working him over pretty badly. That's when Joe Sexy hopped up on the ropes and made such a fuss that the ref went over to tell him to get down.

That's when BLZ Bubb rushed out from the back. He yanked Principessa off the apron, causing her to hit her head on the side of the ring. He then leapt up and smashed Melody in the back of the head when she was whipping off the ropes for some big finishing move. Melody was stunned and stumbled right into Darryl's arms for a Devine Dream Drop. The announcers are screaming in frustration as he gets the pin and the win. Peter Michaels in particular wants to know what BLZ Bubb was doing!

WINNERS: **Joe Sexy & Darryl Devine** in 10:31

RATING: C+

13) Joel Kovach appears on screen. He says that unlike everyone else in the SWF, he doesn't particularly care who wins the title tonight. It could be Steve, Remo, Sam, or Squeeky and he'd be just as happy. Because he's putting whoever wins on notice: he's coming after them.

RATING: A*

14) **HIGH CONCEPT (c) vs. THE LORDS OF WAR** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Both teams looked very determined to hurt the other. It was a great match to watch and reminded me of why the Lords of War, while they may tire out easily, are still a top-rated tag team.

In the end, though, the ref lost control of the match. All four men were simply too intent on hurting each other. They were dropping each other on chairs, the ring steps, onto the concrete. They weren't listening to the ref at all, so the ref called the match.

WINNER: **No one (draw)** in 9:53

RATING: A

15) It's time for a wedding! The ring is quickly transformed into a make-shift wedding chapel complete with a minister.

Archangel comes out first and, I have to admit, he looked simply ridiculous. He was wearing his black-and-white face paint in addition to his tuxedo. The crowd still cheered his entrance, though.

Then Emma came out, simply radiant in her wedding dress. She approached the ring and smiled at Archangel, who beamed back.

The minister started the service and went through the opening words. He then asked if anyone had any objections to Emma and Archangel getting married. The crowd cheered, making it clear that they didn't mind.

But that's when Emma raised her hand. Archangel stared at her, stunned, as she took the mic.

"I hate to tell you this, Archangel ... but this has all been a set-up. I never loved you. I only used you to get ahead in the SWF. I've wanted only one thing since coming here ten months ago: to be a color commentator. And because of you, I got that today. So really, there's no more need to continue this charade. I mean, look at you! Do you know how stupid you look right now? There's no way I'd ever marry a clown like you!"

With that, Emma turns and storms out of the ring, leaving a very upset Archangel behind.

RATING: B+

16) A video plays, highlighting the trail of destruction Eddie Peak has left since showing up in the SWF.

RATING: B

17) **JACK BRUCE vs. EDDIE PEAK** in a **street fight**

The video from the previous segment was actually cut off when the cameras returned to the backstage area. The fight has already started! Jack and Eddie were absolutely brutal to each other, throwing each other into cinderblock walls, dropping each other on piles of equipment, and using every conceivable object as a weapon.

The brawl eventually spilled out into the ring area, where workers who were trying to remove the wedding set had to scatter out of the way as Eddie and Jack took the fight into the ring. Eddie, showing how comfortable he was in a fight like this, used the garland as a garrote and even took Jack to the top rope and threw him through the white trellis erected for the wedding.

Don't get me wrong, Jack fought back and made this a great match to watch, but in the end, Eddie wore him down and got the pin using the ropes for leverage.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 11:33

RATING: B+

18) The camera cuts to the backstage area where we find Remo warming up for the main event.

RATING: A*

19) A video plays, highlighting the path that took us to this main event.

RATING: A*

20) **SQUEEKY McCLEAN (c) vs. STEVE FREHLEY vs. REMO vs. SAM KEITH** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Remo was the star of this match. He dominated from the beginning, tearing through the other competitors. Everyone got their own chance to shine, but it was clear that Remo was the man to beat.

In the end of the match, Steve Frehley clotheslined Squeeky McClean over the top rope, leaving Remo and Sam Keith in the ring. As Squeeky and Steve fought on the outside, Remo and Sam went after each other all out. Then Remo hit Sam with the Destroyer. But rather than release him, he powered Sam up again for a second Destroyer, then a third. Squeeky heard the roar of the crowd and turned to see Remo jump onto Sam for the pin. He cried out in desperation, then looked around for some way to save the match. He snared a loose steel chair and, calling the ref's name, smashed it over Steve's head.

The ref, who had counted to two, turned in time to see the attack. He immediately called for the bell. Remo, thinking it was for a three count, rose up in victory and celebrated what he assumed was his win. The ring announcer then said that Steve Frehley actually won the match by DQ.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley by DQ** in 23:02

RATING: A*

21) As Remo realizes what's happened, his elation turns to a look of pure fury. He goes after Squeeky outside the ring and chases the still champ around the ring for a while until finally, officials and other wrestlers have to come out to hold him back. Squeeky retreats up the ramp, holding the title belt aloft and laughing at Remo the whole way.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Apparently people thought that Nevada Nuclear was slightly over-used. But it was still a great show and increased our popularity.

RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "Let the Games Begin"

DARK: *Mainstream Hernandez & Joey Minnesota defeated Flex & Pecs* - [C+](#)

DARK: *Eric Eisen defeated Enforcer Roberts* - [B+](#)

Tim Westybrook defeated Black Hat Bailey - [C](#)

Christian Faith defeated Nevada Nuclear - [B+](#)

Joe Sexy & Darryl Devine defeated The Tomboys - [C+](#)

High Concept (c) drew with the Lords of War - [A](#)

Eddie Peak defeated Jack Bruce in a street fight - [B+](#)

Steve Frehley defeated Sam Keith, Remo, and Squeeky McClean (c) by DQ - [A*](#)

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, October 2006 (airs on Friday)

Held at the McGaw Arena in the Tri State Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **PRINCIPESSA vs. PECS**

It was a good dark match. Principessa was helped by her manager, Jessie.

WINNER: **Principessa** in 6:48

RATING: [C](#)

2) **REMO vs. JOEL KOVACH**

A really good match that got the crowd jumping. Several people seemed surprised that we would put on a match of this caliber as a dark match.

WINNER: **Remo** in 6:48

RATING: [A](#)

3) Jessie comes to the ring and announces that she's on the cover of the SWF's monthly magazine, and she encourages everyone to go and pick up a copy today.

RATING: [A*](#)

LIVE SHOW

1) The announcers hype that later tonight, we'll see Archangel take on BLZ Bubb in the main event.

RATING: B

2) A video package airs, hyping Brett Biggz as a singles wrestler. I hope his brother is watching from prison and choking on it.

RATING: C+

3) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. JOEY MINNESOTA**

As Brett went to the ring, the announcers talked about how Brett seems to be on something of a hot streak in the SWF lately.

Joey and Brett shook hands before the match started and then they went after each other. It was a good match that really got a boost from the crowd. In the end, as Joey was getting ready to finish off Brett, Brett came out of nowhere with the Biggz Up, his finisher, and scored the pinfall.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 8:44

RATING: B

4) **FLASHBACK vs. HIGH SOCIETY**

This was a mess, and I kind of counted on that. The Aristocrat tried his best to help his tag partner, but every time he tried to help, he wound up making things worse. You could see the frustration building in Rich Money the whole time. Finally, Robbie hit Rich with the Malaise Missile, his finisher.

WINNERS: **Flashback** in 7:04

RATING: B-

5) As soon as Flashback has cleared out of the ring, Rich Money gets up and calls Aristocrat into the ring. He gets a mic and tells 'Crat that he's been giving it some thought. He's decided that he doesn't want to be a tag team competitor anymore, he's more interested in going after singles glory. Aristocrat gets upset and complains about how Rich never gave him a chance, but Rich ignores him.

Aristocrat then tries to get his attention by giving him a fore-arm club to the back of the head. Rich doesn't even stagger. He turns and fixes Aristocrat with a furious look. Aristocrat stares at Rich in shock, and then Rich destroys Aristocrat.

RATING: C+ for the break-up and the attack

6) **GROUCHO BLING vs. DARRYL DEVINE**

This was a fun match to watch. Both competitors are high fliers, and it made for a lot of high spots and quick action. In the end, Darryl hit Groucho with the Devine Dream Drop for the win.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 8:57

RATING: B+

7) Freddie Datsun comes out to the ring and says that he's beginning to wonder if SWF management wants to keep him around, especially since another Pay-Per-View has come and gone and he didn't get the chance to defend his title at it. A little bit of real frustration bled through the promo, which was nice. But, Freddie says, when life gives you lemons, you make lemonade. He's been issuing open challenges just about every week on Warzone, and so he'll put his title on the line once again.

Eddie Peak comes out and says that he's more than willing to take him up on it.

RATING: B+ for the open challenge and the response

8) **FREDDIE DATSUN vs. EDDIE PEAK** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Holy cow! I wasn't sure if this was a wise idea, but I think it worked nicely. Eddie and Freddie put on a great match together, one that kept the audience on the edge of their seats all the way to the end when Freddie hit Eddie with the Patriot Press.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 11:49

RATING: **A**

9) A video (inserted in post-production) aired, reminding fans of what happened on Thursday night when Emma Chase left Archangel at the altar.

RATING: **A**

10) **ARCHANGEL vs. BLZ BUBB**

Archangel looked absolutely furious as he went to the ring, and Ana Garcia (demoted from Invasion!) said she could understand why, given what Emma Chase did to him. When BLZ Bubb made his entrance, Duane Fry wondered what Bubb's reasons were for interfering in the match between the Tomboys and Joe Sexy and Darryl Devine last night. Peter Michaels interjected that maybe Bubb would explain himself next Tuesday on Invasion!

The match itself was spectacular. Both men really went after each other. You could see the intensity in Archangel's eyes, leading Peter to wonder if maybe Archangel was picturing Bubb as someone else. In the end, Archangel hit a tired BLZ Bubb with the Fall from Grace.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 14:31

RATING: **A**

11) Bubb gets up from the mat and hits Archangel with a running clothesline, then beats on him for a while as the show goes off the air.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

The general consensus of the audience was that Pecs was slightly overused (which I find amusing; I overused someone in a dark match?) and that the Aristocrat was definitely overused. That's okay, seeing as 'Crat is going back down to dark matches for a while.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*:

DARK: *Principessa* defeated *Pecs* - **C**

DARK: *Remo* defeated *Joel Kovach* - **A**

Brett Biggz defeated *Joey Minnesota* - **B**

Flashback defeated *High Society* - **B-**

Darryl Devine defeated *Groucho Bling* - **B+**

Freddie Datsun defeated *Eddie Peak* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - **A**

Archangel defeated *BLZ Bubb* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, October 2006

Held at the Missouri State Armoury in the Mid West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS

A really good opening bout! I wasn't expecting these two to put on such a good match, but they really delivered and got the crowd going early.

WINNER: **Enforcer Roberts** in 6:31

RATING: **B+**

2) FLASHBACK vs. FLEX & PECS

Not as good of a match, but it didn't hurt things any.

WINNER: **Flashback** in 6:27

RATING: **C+**

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Emma Chase starts off the show in the ring, not at the announce table. At the sight of her, the crowd starts to boo. She tells them to shut up, she has something to say. She says she knows that people are angry at her for what she did to Archangel, but she really doesn't care. She had a goal when she came into the SWF, and she's now met that goal. Archangel was a means to an end, and she suggests that members of the audience shouldn't judge her too harshly since they would probably do something very similar if they were in her position.

Then Archangel's music hits and the crowd goes wild. AA stalks out towards the ring, looking ready to hurt Emma. Emma cowers in the corner as Archangel gets into the ring and stalks over to her, murder in his eyes. But then Joel Kovach hits the ring! Joel delivers a forearm blow to the back of Archangel's head and then beats the living crap out of him, finishing him off with an Old School Drop. Emma cheers him on. Once Archangel is down, he shoots Emma a dirty look and then storms out of the ring. Emma turns to the announce table and tells them to keep her seat ready, she'll be right back.

Emma catches up with Joel backstage. Joel demands to know what she wants. She thanks him for his help and asks him to keep after Archangel. Joel refuses, saying he has his sights set on the World Heavyweight Championship and can't be bothered with something as insignificant as Archangel. Emma points out that after what happened at "Let the Games Begin", the Championship picture is looking a little fuzzy. She suggests that he help her for now, and afterwards, she'll help him get a title shot. Joel thinks about it and hesitantly agrees. Emma tells him he won't regret it.

RATING: **A** for the opening speech, ambush, and alliance

2) Speaking of the championship picture, Remo bursts into Richard Eisen's office. He rants and raves about how he was robbed at "Let the Games Begin" by Squeeky McClean. He demands a title shot against Squeeky tonight! Richard tells him to calm down and points out that there are still two other viable Number One Contenders, namely Steve Fehley and Sam Keith. Remo blows that off and says that he's a better wrestler than the two of them combined.

That seems to inspire Richard. He says they'll see if that's the case. He's booking Remo in a handicap match against Steve and Sam. If he can beat them, the title shot is his. Remo doesn't look happy about this, but he agrees.

RATING: A

3) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. TEXAS PETE**

Brett's stock continues to rise with his hot streak. He's shot up to midcard status in the company, and that's just fine with me! This was as good of a match as I expected from these two.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 8:43

RATING: B

4) Black Hat Bailey is backstage and he taunts Tim Westybrook, pointing out that while Tim may have won their match at "Let the Games Begin", at least he's still standing whereas Tim isn't there tonight for medical reasons.

RATING: C

5) Elmo Benson and Groucho Bling are in the ring. They say that the SWF Board of Directors has decided to schedule a rematch between them and the Lords of War at the next Pay-Per-View, "Wargames". Elmo and Groucho talk about how the Lords have gotten under the skin over the past couple of weeks with their dirty, underhanded tactics. High Concept declare that if the Lords want a war, they've got one. They then warn the Lords that they won't like what happens.

RATING: B

6) BLZ Bubb, Joe Sexy, and Darryl Devine come to the ring. BLZ Bubb takes the mic first and explains his actions at "Let the Games Begin". He said that he was sick and tired of hearing Melody and Principessa whine backstage about how they were being treated by men. He points out that his career hasn't gone much of anywhere since coming to the SWF and yet, you never heard him complain. He attacked Melody to get her to shut up.

The three men then taunt Melody and Principessa, saying that the three of them are the glass ceiling that Melody and Principessa will never get past.

RATING: B for the explanation; B- for the taunting

7) Rich Money comes out next and takes the mic. He says that he's gone into business for himself and that he's done messing around with tag team partners. He's too good for that. To prove it, he issues an open challenge to anyone in the back to come out and face him.

That's when Christian Faith's music hits and Rich freaks out. Sure enough, Christian comes out and walks to the ring with a purpose.

RATING: B+ for the open challenge and response

8) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. RICH MONEY**

A great match. Really top notch! Rich played the coward, avoiding Christian as much as possible and then trying to sneak attack him whenever he could. Christian kept after Rich the whole time and got a few near falls.

In the end, Nicole Kiss hopped up onto the ring apron and flashed a wad of cash at referee Ric Young as if attempting to bribe him. The ref went over to order her to the back. While his back was turned, Rich pulled out a massive money clip and used it like a pair of brass knuckles to lay out Christian for the pin and the win.

WINNER: Rich Money in 7:34
RATING: A

9) Principessa is backstage, looking absolutely miserable. Melody Cuthill finds her and asks what's wrong. Principessa says that she's ready to give up, especially in light of what Joey, Darryl, and BLZ Bubb said. Melody does her best to cheer her up, but it's obvious that mere words aren't enough. Melody then takes Principessa by the hand and tells her to follow her. Maybe actions will work better than words. They then come out to the ring and challenge the so-called "glass ceiling" to a 3-on-2 handicap match next week on *Invasion!*

RATING: C- for the miserable worker angle; B for the cheering up; C for the challenge

10) Jack Bruce is in the ring, and he talks about how everyone is talking about how he lost a street fight to Eddie Peak last week. He says that it's really no big deal, because that's the kind of fight that Eddie Peak excels in. He mocks Eddie's wrestling ability and calls it non-existent. That's why he has to resort to hardcore tactics. Jack then challenges Eddie to come out and face him in a regular wrestling match to prove him wrong. Eddie comes out and accepts.

RATING: B+

11) JACK BRUCE vs. EDDIE PEAK

Eddie held his own in the ring, but you could tell that he wasn't feeling totally comfortable in a regular match (that was by design, not because of any deficiencies on Eddie's part). While he did his best, you could tell that Jack was one step ahead of him the whole time.

A few near falls on both sides made both participants all the more cranky. Finally, Eddie hit Jack with a DDT and then went out to ringside and started tossing chairs into the ring. The ref tried to warn him away from doing that, but Eddie didn't listen. He then crawled into the ring with a chair of his own and raised it above his head to crack Jack over the skull with it.

The ref jumped onto the chair and tried to wrest it from Eddie's hands. Eddie then violently slapped the ref away and turned to hit Jack. He turned just in time to catch a chair over the head from Jack. The ref called for the bell, DQing Jack for the chair shot and Eddie for manhandling him.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 11:22
RATING: B+

12) Steve Fehley is in the back warming up for the main event. He looks up when Sam Keith enters the room. They come face to face, mere inches separating them. Sam then speaks. He says that he knows Steve doesn't much care for him and, truth be told, Sam doesn't like him either. But, he says, they have plenty of time to settle their differences and go after the title once they've eliminated Remo from the picture. For now, they should just work together. Steve agrees.

RATING: A

13) REMO vs. STEVE FREHLEY & SAM KEITH

Remo seemed to be in trouble for most of the match. In spite of their differences, Steve and Sam worked well together, working over Remo and tagging in and out, keeping both of them pretty fresh.

Eventually, though, Remo caught a second wind and took the fight to both men. He finally managed to hit Sam with the Destroyer.

WINNER: **Remo** in 8:12
RATING: A

14) As Remo is celebrating in the ring, Squeeky McClean rushes the ring and attacks him from behind. Squeeky beats him to the ground and then stands over him, holding the championship belt in his face and mocking him, saying he'll never get his hands on the belt.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

I'm pretty pleased with how this show went.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Enforcer Roberts defeated Mainstream Hernandez* - **B+**

DARK: *Flashback defeated Flex & Pecs* - **C+**

Brett Biggz defeated Texas Pete - **B**

Rich Money defeated Christian Faith - **A**

Jack Bruce drew with Eddie Peak - **B+**

Remo defeated Sam Keith & Steve Frehley - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, October 2006 (airs on Friday)

Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) JOEY MINNESOTA vs. THE ARISTOCRAT

These two had good chemistry together which really helped the match.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota**

RATING: **B-**

2) CHRISTIAN FAITH & ERIC EISEN vs. TEXAS PETE & ENFORCER ROBERTS

A pretty good match overall.

WINNERS: **Texas Pete & Enforcer Roberts**

RATING: **B+**

3) The Blonde Bombshell shoots the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) A video aired of the ending of the handicap match on the last *Invasion!*, showing Remo hit the Destroyer on

Sam Keith.

RATING: A

2) Backstage, Steve and Sam argue about what happened. They blame each other for the loss, nit-picking over trivial mistakes. They both believe that it's the other's fault that they lost their chance at the gold. The argument escalates until Richard Eisen happens along. He suggests that maybe they should take their argument to the ring in the main event tonight.

RATING: A

3) American Elemental is in the ring. He admits to being not such a good guy, but he promises to turn over a new leaf. From now on, it's going to be down the straight and narrow for him. The crowd, while indifferent to the promo, didn't mind the turn.

RATING: C

4) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL & CHRIS GORDON vs. FLEX & PECS**

American and Chris worked together well. There wasn't good chemistry, but there wasn't bad either. They did their best and held their own, but in the end, Pecs passed Flex a foreign object, which he used to knock out Chris.

WINNERS: **Flex & Pecs** in 8:20

RATING: C

5) A video plays, hyping current SWF World Heavyweight Champion, Squeaky McClean.

RATING: B+

6) The Lords of War are backstage. They cut a promo on High Concept, informing Groucho and Elmo that they shouldn't act like they're warrior or can handle the upcoming battle at "Wargames". They continue on this track for a few minutes, oblivious to the fact that Elmo and Groucho have snuck up behind them. High Concept motions for everyone to keep quiet, and they kneel down behind the Lords. When the Lords finish, they walk away, and the camera pans down to reveal that Elmo and Groucho have pinned a skunk's tail to Agony's trunks and taped a "Kick Me!" sign to Pain's back.

RATING: B

7) Nevada Nuclear is backstage with his manager, the Blonde Bombshell. Bombshell is upset with Nevada, saying that while she supports what he's planning on doing tonight, she doesn't think that he should try to enlist Skull DeBone's aid. She doesn't trust Skull and doesn't think that he's actually helping Nevada at all. Nevada disagrees and they argue for a bit before Nevada tells her to be quiet, that his mind is made up.

RATING: B

8) A video package airs, hyping Remo.

RATING: A*

9) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. DARRYL DEVINE**

A pretty good match. These two have locked up before for the Shooting Star Championship, a fact that the announcers were quick to emphasize. They did a great job, battling back and forth until finally, Mainstream hit Darryl with the Apparition #14.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 13:02

RATING: B

10) Nevada Nuclear is warming up backstage when Skull DeBones approaches him. Nevada thanks him for coming. He reminds Skull of how Skull left Nevada on his own when Nevada fought Christian Faith. He wants to know if Skull plans on doing that again tonight. Skull says not to worry, he's behind Nevada 100%, and he finishes off his little speech with, "Good luck." Nevada smiles and walks away. Skull's smile vanishes. "You'll need it."

RATING: B+

11) Freddie Datsun comes to the ring and gripes a little about how he's still here and it seems like SWF management has forgotten that he could work for *Invasion!* or a Pay-Per-View besides just *Warzone*. But then he shrugs and offers an open invitation to all comers.

Out comes Nevada Nuclear. He says he'll take the challenge, and he's sure that he'll be leaving with the North American Championship tonight.

RATING: B+ for the open challenge and response.

12) **FREDDIE DATSUN (c) vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Nevada was a little tentative to lock up with Freddie in the early going of the match. He begged off of some encounters and slipped out of holds quickly. He even rolled out of the ring at one point. But eventually, the match truly got under way and, while Nevada looked pretty strong out there, it was obvious Freddie had the upper hand.

Then the ref accidentally got run over by Freddie with a clothesline. The minute Darren Smith's body hit the mat, Skull DeBones charged the ring with a chair in hand. He rolled into the ring and smashed it over Freddie's skull, dropping the man to the mat. Nevada smiled and cheered. Skull turned to him, smiled, then smashed the chair over Nevada's head as well. With both men out, Skull took Freddie and draped his arm over Nevada's chest. He then shook the ref and got out of there as quick as he could.

Smith came to and saw both competitors out, but since Freddie had his arm over Nevada, he made the count: 1...2...3.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 8:44

RATING: A

13) A video segment aired, explaining why the main event is what it is.

RATING: A

14) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. SAM KEITH**

A good way to (almost) end the show. Steve looked particularly dangerous out there, almost running circles around Sam the entire time. Sam managed to counter with some big moves that grounded Steve and kept him on the mat. In the end, Sam resorted to a poke to the eye, a low-blow while the ref wasn't looking, and a handful of tights to secure the win.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 19:32

RATING: A

15) Richard Eisen comes out as Sam Keith celebrates his big win with a major announcement: next week on *Invasion!*, we're going to see Remo take on Squeaky McClean for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship!**

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

As the show wound down, Richard thanked me for the hard work I put into the show, but it was clear that he was anxious to leave.

"Where are you off to?" I asked.

"Media shin-dig. New spring season shows looking for advertisers and all that," he explained.

"Be careful," I warned. "Remember what happened last time you went to one of those."

"What are you complaining about?" Richard joked. "It worked out okay for both of us!"

With a laugh, he left the building, but I had a queasy feeling in my stomach.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Joey Minnesota defeated the Aristocrat - B-

Texas Pete & Enforcer Roberts defeated Eric Eisen & Christian Faith - B+

Flex & Pecs defeated American Elemental & Chris Gordon - C

Mainstream Hernandez defeated Darryl Devine - B

Freddie Datsun defeated Nevada Nuclear to retain the SWF North American Championship - A

Sam Keith defeated Steve Frehley - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

A New Headache

Before the next episode of *Invasion!*, Richard stopped in my office looking fairly upset. He was followed by a good sized young man who looked a little familiar.

"How was the trip?" I said.

"Don't ask," Richard moaned. "You know how you told me to be careful? Next time, you're coming with me to make sure that I do."

That queasy feeling came back. "Why, what did you do?"

"Scap, meet Delirious Dan," Richard said, motioning to the young man at his side. "He's our newest wrestler."

I stared at the young man. He smiled at me pleasantly. "What wait, Delirious Dan? As in, used to work for TCW?"

Richard nodded ruefully. I gritted my teeth and then turned to Dan. "Would you mind stepping outside for a moment. Mr. Eisen and I have to talk."

Dan nodded and did so. Richard sank into a chair and held up a hand before I could say anything.

"I know, I know, I know...." he said.

"What happened?"

Richard recounted the tale. It turns out he and Tommy Cornell once again were playing poker at the same table and Richard, already pretty loaded, started bragging on me a bit. Tommy once again made a bet with Richard, and once again, Richard took the bet. The result: we got burdened with Delirious Dan.

Let me explain. Delirious Dan is a jobber for TCW, one of the worst I've ever seen. Nobody's quite sure how Dan got a job in the first place; he wasn't with the company when I was fired. The problem is, Dan has absolutely no skill as a wrestler. He's very athletic and in great shape; he just wouldn't know a headlock from a padlock.

"So guess we make him a manager?" I suggested.

Richard shook his head. "Part of the bet. He has to be a wrestler."

I closed my eyes. This was going to hurt. I finally sighed.

"Well, I guess that's okay. Tommy's going to pay for that. I tried to get Wolf Hawkins from him, but Wolf wouldn't talk to me. But I've got a line out to someone else, so we may see another defection."

[[OOO NOTE: I'm taking part in the "Heidenreich Challenge" that D-Lyrium suggested. [Here's the link to see what it's about.](#) I don't know what will happen to Dan, but we'll see how quickly he can improve in the SWF.]]

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, October 2006

Held at the Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) ARCHANGEL vs. DELIRIOUS DAN

Wow. I must have been delirious for accepting this challenge. Dragged the match down considerably with no noticeable improvement. At least, the road agent didn't say there was any. Mercifully, it was a short match.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 6:46

RATING: **C**

2) AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. FLEX

Another okay match.

WINNER: **American Elemental** in 5:02

RATING: **C**

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) The announcers remind us that tonight, we'll see Remo take on Squeaky McClean for the latter's SWF World Heavyweight Title.

RATING: **A**

2) The camera cuts to the parking lot where a very sweet car pulls up next to Enforcer Roberts. The doors open and the Lords of War get out. Enforcer whistles at the car and asks where they got it. The Lords explain that they bought it to travel to the different shows in class and comfort. Enforcer walks into the arena with them. As soon as they're gone, High Concept appears. While Elmo keeps watch, Groucho pops the door open and gets to work. Pretty soon, the engine is running. Elmo hops into the car as well, and they drive off into the night.

RATING: B-

3) Nevada Nuclear is warming up for his match. Blonde Bombshell is with him. She tells him that he's stupid for believing that Skull will be here tonight to help him, especially in light of what happened on *Warzone*. Nevada insists that everything is fine between his mentor and he, that the chair shot and loss must have been done to teach him some lesson. Blonde tries to argue that point, but Nevada shoves past her to go to his match.

RATING: B

4) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR**

It was an okay match. Nevada put up a good fight, but Brett's hot streak continued.

And Skull DeBones was nowhere to be seen.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 7:48

RATING: B

5) Black Hat Bailey comes out and challenges Tim Westybrook to a rematch at "Wargames".

RATING: C-

6) Jack Bruce is walking backstage when he runs into Eddie Peak. The two glare at each other, and then, as Jack begins to walk away, Eddie coughs, one that sounds like Eddie said, "Loser." Jack gets in Eddie's face and the two get into an argument. Finally, Jack suggests that they meet in the ring next week on *Invasion!* to settle it. Eddie agrees.

RATING: B+

7) Jerry Eisen and Emma Chase hype up the 3-on-2 handicap match between BLZ Bubb, Joe Sexy, Darryl Devine and Melody Cuthill and Principessa, which is coming up next.

RATING: C+

8) **THE TOMBOYS vs. BLZ BUBB, JOE SEXY, & DARRYL DEVINE**

The ladies had their hands full from the beginning, but much to the surprise of the announcers, they were able to hold their own. There was a long stretch in the middle of the match where Principessa was isolated from Melody and the three men worked them over, but after a successful desperation move, Principessa was able to kick away from the guys and lurched to the corner to make the tag. Melody hit the ring, absolutely on-fire. She mounted some serious offense but that seemed to crash to a halt as Darryl Devine clotheslined her. He then strutted around the ring, smirking at the audience. Rather than cover her, Darryl instead picked Melody up to put her in the Devine Dream Drop. Melody surprisingly recovered and, before Darryl knew what was happening, Melody dropped him to the mat and got him in a small package.

WINNERS: **The Tomboys** in 14:36

RATING: B

9) The men can hardly believe that they lost. They charge into the ring and start to beat up both Melody and

Principessa. Before things can get out of hand, though, Angry Gilmore hits the ring with a baseball bat. He takes a few swings at Joe, Bubba, and Darryl and clears the ring. He then helps up the girls and raises their hands in victory.

RATING: B

10) **FLASHBACK vs. THE LORDS OF WAR**

The Lords were all business in dismantling Robbie and Johnny. Flashback tried to mount an offense, but the (once again exhausted) Lords took them apart systematically before Warlord Pain finished off Robbie with the Execution at Dawn.

WINNERS: **The Lords of War** in 10:09

RATING: B

11) Joel Kovach appears on camera. He addresses Archangel, and says that part of him doesn't want to hurt Archangel. He remembers the good times, when they worked together in other promotions, when they tagged together in the SWF. He said that those were memories that he would cherish. But then he darkened and said, "But that's all they are ... memories!" He goes on to say that the new memories he and Archangel would make together would involve nothing but pain.

RATING: A*

12) The Lords of War go out to the parking lot. Much to their horror, their car is back ... but it's been repainted. On either side are horrible caricatures of the Lords making ridiculous faces. On the hood in flashy, rainbow colors is painted the slogan "Beware the Lords of Snore!" Pain can't speak, he's so angry. Agony finds a note on the windshield and reads it: "Enjoy the new paint job, courtesy of High Concept".

RATING: B-

13) **REMO vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Maybe I should have spent a little more time building up to this match. Oh well.

At any rate, it was a superb match. These two took it to each other and then some, so much so that once again, poor Marv Earnest was left in the dust. The action and momentum swung back and forth at the drop of a dime, making it hard for the fans to be sure who would come out.

In the end, Remo was getting ready to set Squeeky up for the Destroyer when Squeeky managed to power out of it. Squeeky then kicked Remo in the knees a few times and placed a few punches to the head, and then set Remo up for the Stain Removal. He had him up, only to have Remo slide out of his grasp. Remo then set up the Destroyer again and hit it square on!

WINNER: **Remo** in 18:37

RATING: A

14) Remo can hardly believe it as the ref hands the title belt to him. He stares at it, then holds it aloft as the crowd goes nuts. Remo then rolls out of the ring and dives into the crowd, celebrating his win with the fans.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

People did not like seeing Delirious Dan, but I suspected that would be the case.

I got lucky. I was expecting a far worse rating than this:

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Archangel defeated *Delirious Dan* - **C**

American Elemental defeated *Flex* - **C**

Brett Bigg defeated *Nevada Nuclear* - **B**

The Tomboys defeated *BLZ Bubb, Joe Sexy, and Darryl Devine* - **B**

The Lords of War defeated *Flashback* - **B**

Remo defeated *Squeaky McClean* to win *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, October 2006

Held at the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. DELIRIOUS DAN

With the card I have planned for tonight, I figured I could give Dan a longer workout in the only dark match for tonight. Again, no noticeable improvement in his performance.

WINNER: **American Elemental** in 13:22

RATING: **D**

2) The Blonde Bombshell shoots the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) The champ is here! Remo comes to the ring with the title draped over his shoulder and the crowd pops in a huge way! He thanks the crowd for their welcome and says that he's ecstatic with being the new SWF World Heavyweight Champ. He predicts a long title reign since he is just that good!

Then Freddie Datsun's music hits. Freddie comes out with his title draped over his shoulder. He welcomes Remo to his show. He says that he's the one who made it what it is today with his open challenge policy. He then goes on to say that he's suspending that policy for this week. Instead, he challenges Remo for the title! Remo doesn't even think about it. He simply says, "Let's do it."

RATING: **A*** for the self-hype; **B** for the challenge; **A** for the acceptance

2) ANGRY GILMORE vs. RICH MONEY

As Angry made his way to the ring, the announcers reminded the fans of how Angry interjected himself into the situation between the Tomboys and "the Glass Ceiling" on *Invasion!* They go on to say that Angry hasn't explained his actions yet, but that he promised he would at the next *Invasion!*

The match itself was simply fantastic. These two really worked each other over hard. In the end, though, Angry hit Rich with the Anger Management.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 11:55

RATING: **A**

3) Angry is celebrating his win when BLZ Bubb, Joe Sexy, and Darryl Devine hit the ring. They make short work of Angry, beating him to the ground and working him over pretty severely. Then Melody Cuthill races to the ring with a steel chair. She threatens Bubb with it. He snatches it out of her hand and mocks her, not realizing that he's still holding the chair right in front of him. Melody capitalizes on that by placing a drop kick square into the chair, ramming it into Bubb's gut. She scoops up the chair and takes a few swings at Joe and Darryl, who quickly get out of the ring.

RATING: **B**

4) Emma Chase is in the ring. She orders the audience to shut up and welcome her guest: Squeeky McClean! Squeeky comes out. Emma says she forgives him for what he did to her and that she really doesn't care, especially since his little kidnapping plot helped boost her career. She then turns the mic over to him. Squeeky complains about Remo. He claims that Remo cheated to win the title. But his tirade quickly becomes about Richard Eisen. He says that he's been trying to call Richard since he lost the title, but that Richard won't take any of his calls. He makes several disparaging remarks about Richard's ethics and intelligence.

That's when Richard comes to the ring. He informs Squeeky that he did get all 57 of his messages but he just couldn't work up the effort to care one way or the other. All Squeeky did was get him angry, so he's going to punish Squeeky for what he's done. Tonight, Squeeky will face his son, Eric Eisen, in the ring.

Squeeky gets out of the ring and sulks his way backstage, avoiding Richard's glare. But as soon as Squeeky is out of the ring, Archangel blows out the back, shoving past Richard and heading for the ring. Emma's eyes go wide with fright and she gets out of there just in time for Joel Kovach to charge out of the crowd. The two meet in the middle of the ring and begin to brawl. Richard immediately grabs a mic and orders a ref out to the ring. If those two want to fight so badly, it might as well be a match!

RATING: **B** for the interrupted interview; **A** for the ambush

5) **ARCHANGEL vs. JOEL KOVACH**

What a match! Holy cow! Duane Fry couldn't keep up with the action, it was so intense! Archangel and Joel seemed perfectly content with trying to kill each other the whole time. Near fall after near fall sped by. Frustration grew, but finally, Archangel hit Joel with the Fall from Grace and picked up the win.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 12:35

RATING: **A***

6) Archangel gets up and looks around for Emma, who has been standing at ringside the whole time. Her eyes grow wide and she backs away. Archangel starts after her, but before he can take more than one step, Joel is up again and the fight continues. This time, though, Joel gets the upper hand and Archangel is left lying on the mat, clutching his head. Joel then jumps out of the ring and escorts Emma to the back.

RATING: **A**

7) The announcers hype the fact that we'll see Remo take on Freddie Datsun in the main event.

RATING: **A**

8) **ERIC EISEN vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN**

Another great match for tonight! But then, I knew it would be. These two have great chemistry together. By

the time the match was over, every fan was on the edge of his or her seat. Eric seemed to be a sure bet for the win, hitting Squeeky with not one but two Silver Spoon Shocks, but each time, Squeeky managed to squeek through by getting a shoulder up at the last moment. Eric was setting Squeeky up for a third when Squeeky came to life and hit Eric with the Stain Removal.

WINNER: **Squeeky McClean** in 16:55

RATING: **A**

9) Remo is warming up backstage when he looks up and sees Steve Fehley standing in the locker room door. Steve is staring at the championship belt. Remo takes a step toward it, but Steve tells him to relax. He knows that Remo deserves to hold the belt. He isn't there to cause trouble. Instead, he's there to wish him luck.

RATING: **A**

10) **REMO (c) vs. FREDDIE DATSUN** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Once again, poor Duane Fry was left in the dust by the action. There wasn't enough selling shown, but the crowd didn't seem to care. Freddie was bound and determined to hold two championships by the end of the night and it really looked like he might have been able to achieve that.

But then Squeeky McClean ran to the ring and attacked Remo. The ref immediately called for the bell as Squeeky beat Remo to the mat.

WINNER: **Remo** by DQ in 12:34

RATING: **A**

11) The beating continues. Remo tries to mount a defense but is unable to. Finally, refs swarm out of the backstage area and pull Squeeky off of Remo. Some of them help Remo out of the ring and towards the back while the rest hold back Squeeky. Squeeky shakes them off and gets a mic. He then taunts Remo, saying that they weren't done with each other yet and that Squeeky was going to dog his every step until he got his title back. At that point, Remo tried to go back to the ring, but the refs wouldn't let him.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

As I figured, people were not happy about seeing Delirious Dan that much. But I don't think it hurt the show otherwise.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: American Elemental defeated Delirious Dan - D

Angry Gilmore defeated Rich Money - A

*Archangel defeated Joel Kovach - A**

Squeeky McClean defeated Eric Eisen - A

Remo defeated Freddie Datsun by DQ to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

November 2006

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, November 2006

Held at the Centerpiece Bridge in the Mid Atlantic Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **CHRIS GORDON vs. DELIRIOUS DAN**

So much for that idea. I thought I had struck onto a good idea. Chris is a great all-around worker. Some say he could get a good match out of a sack full of rocks. He's also got superb performance skills. I had thought that maybe a series of dark matches between him and Dan would help train up Dan and not focus on any one area.

Unfortunately, these two have lousy chemistry. So I don't think that'll work.

WINNER: **Chris Gordon** in 7:54

RATING: **E**

2) **FLASHBACK vs. JOEY MINNESOTA & NEVADA NUCLEAR**

Just giving everyone something to do here. Well, that and testing an idea that I had.

WINNERS: **Flashback** in 5:01

RATING: **B**

3) **Principessa shoots the shirts.**

RATING: **A**

LIVE SHOW

1) The show starts with the announcers reminding everyone that tonight, we'll see Jack Bruce take on Eddie Peak. Not only that, but Richard Eisen has booked Archangel and Joel Kovach in a street fight!

RATING: **B** for the Jack/Eddie match; **B+** for AA/Joel

2) Richard Eisen comes out and announces that he's hired a new manager to help keep an eye on his workers: Farrah Hesketh. Farrah, who has done a lot of work on the indie scene, receives a very lukewarm welcome.

RATING: **C+**

3) The Lords of War leave their locker room, complaining about what High Concept did to their cars last week. They're so intent in their complaining, though, that they don't notice High Concept pop up behind some crates and sneak to the door, opening it to allow a bunch of teenagers into the room.

RATING: **B**

4) Squeeky McClean bursts into Richard Eisen's office and demands a shot at Remo and the title. Richard says that would be a good idea, but he wants to make sure that Squeeky is able to handle a main event shot again. They'll find out at the next *Warzone*, where Squeeky will take on Skull DeBones.

As Squeeky leaves, looking pale and upset, Joey Minnesota comes into the office. He then launches into a tirade about how he's getting sick and tired of not getting the respect and attention he deserves. Richard tells

him to get to the point, so Joey says that he wants to face Freddie Datsun at "Wargames". Richard actually bursts out laughing at the suggestion and tells him to dream on. Joey leaves the office, looking dejected.

On his way out, though, he bumps into Blonde Bombshell. Bombshell tells Joey that she heard how Richard reacted to his request. She says that maybe, just maybe, Joey should throw his lot in with her.

RATING: **A** for Squeeky/Skull; **B+** for Joey's segment; **B** for the alliance offer

5) Tim Westybrook is in the ring and he says that he formally accepts the challenge made by Black Hat Bailey. It'll be the two of them facing off at "Wargames"!

RATING: **C**

6) Angry Gilmore comes to the ring and says that he's going to explain his actions. He knows that a lot of people were shocked by the fact that he turned his back on his former partner, Joe Sexy, and stood up for the women. He says that's because Joe, Darryl, and BLZ Bubb have made him live up to his name. He's angry about how they were treating Melody and Principessa. He hypes up the Tomboys, saying that they're excellent competitors who deserve respect. And if he can help them beat it out of the so-called "Glass Ceiling", he will.

That's when Darryl Devine comes out. He says that Angry is a traitor to his fellow man by siding with the girls. He challenges Angry to a match, right here, right now. Angry shrugs and says, "I got nothing better to do. Bring it, junior!"

RATING: **B+** for the explanation; **B** for the challenge and acceptance

7) **ANGRY GILMORE vs. DARRYL DEVINE**

A pretty good match. Darryl had his hands full with Angry and you could tell that he knew it. At the same time, though, Darryl seemed eerily confident.

The announcers thought they knew why when BLZ Bubb charged the ring and hopped up onto the ring apron. The ref saw him coming, though, and ordered him down. When Bubb refused, the ref went over and got into his face. That's when Joe Sexy came over the security railing from the other side of the ring and got inside. He smashed Angry over the head, allowing Darryl to get the pin.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 8:14

RATING: **B+**

8) The Lords of War return to their locker room after a fruitless search for High Concept. When they enter the room, they're shocked to discover that it's been trashed. Grafitti is sprayed over every wall, TP is strewn about the room. Agony and Pain are furious, but not as furious as the arena manager who is standing behind them. He orders them down to the business office to discuss how they're going to pay for wrecking that room. As they leave the room, they see High Concept, who smile and wave.

RATING: **B**

9) **ERIC EISEN vs. RICH MONEY**

This was mostly thrown together just to get these two to stop complaining. I didn't even really care who won the match. I'll have to admit, I was surprised at how good the match was and who won.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 9:51

RATING: **A**

10) **JACK BRUCE vs. EDDIE PEAK**

Another great match from these two. Very back and forth, lots of great action. But in the end, Jack couldn't

avoid the Peak of Perfection.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 12:25

RATING: **B+**

11) As Jack lies twitching on the mat, Eddie gets a microphone and gets in his face. "Don't you get it yet, Jack? I'm better than you! Always have been, always will be!"

RATING: **A**

12) **ARCHANGEL vs. JOEL KOVACH** in a street fight

These two told a convincing story. They really looked like they were trying to kill each other. Lots of hard-hitting action, blood from Archangel, it was all very intense.

At one point, Archangel managed to hit Joel with the Fall from Grace. He was about to pin him when he looked to the announce table and Emma Chase. He glared, then rolled out of the ring. Emma stood up and backed away as Archangel advanced on her. Before he could get to her, though, Joel hit him from behind, ramming him face-first into the announce table. Joel then ripped the top from the table and took out the monitors. He then clambered to the top of the table with Archangel and smashed him through the table with an Old School Drop. He then covered AA and got the win.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 21:59

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

I thought for sure I'd get notes about Delirious Dan or Joey Minnesota being overused, but I guess people were so shocked at the street fight, they forgot everything else.

And it was a great night in Mexico, apparently. We somehow managed to hit 150,000 viewers!

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

DARK: *Chris Gordon* defeated *Delirious Dan* - **E**

DARK: *Flashback* defeated *Nevada Nuclear & Joey Minnesota* - **B**

Darryl Devine defeated *Angry Gilmore* - **B+**

Rich Money defeated *Eric Eisen* - **A**

Eddie Peak defeated *Jack Bruce* - **B+**

Joel Kovach defeated *the Archangel* in a street fight - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B** (huh. Rick Law is the TCW champ now)

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, November 2006

Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. DELIRIOUS DAN**

Given the fact that my training camp idea won't work, I guess Dan will just job in dark matches to the upper card for a while. I know he won't pick up much this way, but at least he's picking up something.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 7:31

RATING: C

2) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL & CHRIS GORDON vs. FLEX & PECS**

A pretty good match. Pecs seemed a bit off his game tonight, but seeing as this is only a dark match, I'm not too upset about that.

WINNERS: **American Elemental & Chris Gordon** in 5:49

RATING: C+

3) Farrah Hesketh shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) The announcers hype up two matches for this evening: Archangel vs. Rich Money and Squeeky McClean vs. Skull DeBones.

RATING: B+ for AA/Rich; A for Squeeky/Skull

2) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR**

Once again, Nevada seemed to be wrestling like he was looking for someone on the outside of the ring. Blonde Bombshell screamed at him to pay attention to Tim, but it did little good. Tim hit the pinfall easily thanks to Nevada's distracted state.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 9:55

RATING: C+

3) Farrah Hesketh comes out to the ring and says that, as the newest manager of the SWF, she's hit the ground running. She's already signed a major new talent for the promotion, and she'll be debuting him at "Wargames".

RATING: C+

4) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. DEREK FROST**

This show seems to be dragging a bit at the start, but business should pick up soon, I would think. Brett's winning streak is alive and well!

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 8:56

RATING: C+

5) There we go. Squeeky McClean is being interviewed by Peter Michaels backstage about his upcoming match with Skull DeBones. Squeeky blows off Peter's concerns about his facing Skull, saying that he's bound and determined to get to Remo at "Wargames", and that nothing is going to stand in his way. He was very intense and cut a very believable promo.

RATING: A

6) Archangel limps out to the ring with his arm and chest bandaged up. He gingerly gets into the ring and apologizes to the fans. He explains that, due to the beating he took from Joel Kovach on *Invasion!*, he's too injured to wrestle Rich Money tonight. The doctors won't give him medical clearance. He apologizes again, saying that he doesn't like to disappoint people like that, but as soon as he's 100%, he'll be back in the ring again....

... and that's when Joel Kovach jumps the security railing, rolls into the ring, and lets Archangel have it from behind. Joel and Archangel start to brawl, but it's clear that Archangel really isn't in any condition to fight back. Within minutes, Archangel is on the mat with Joel kicking him savagely.

Then Joel gets the mic. "Disappointing people? You should be used to that by now! You've been a disappointment from the day you were born! But let's move past that. You'd better rest up, Archangel! I just spoke to Richard Eisen! He's given us a match at 'Wargames'. An 'I Quit' match! Oh, and just so you know, it's a double career match as well. Whoever says 'I quit' won't just lose the match, they'll lose their job too!"

RATING: A* for the beatdown and the challenge

7) A music video plays promoting Remo as the SWF World Heavyweight Champion.

RATING: A*

8) Freddie Datsun comes to the ring and takes the mic. "Big surprise! You notice, after Remo got done slumming last week, he's nowhere to be seen? But that's okay, ladies and gentlemen, your *Warzone* champion is here! And it's business as usual for Freddie Datsun. Did you notice on *Invasion!* that Richard Eisen refused to book a match for me outside of *Warzone*? I would have been happy to face Joey Minnesota, but apparently, Richard doesn't think I have what it takes. Well, let's just see. Anyone who wants to come after the North American Championship, here's your chance!"

Mainstream Hernandez comes out and accepts the open challenge.

RATING: B for the open challenge; B+ for the response

9) **FREDDIE DATSUN (c) vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ** for the SWF North American Championship

I think I may have found a new feud. Mainstream and Freddie have great chemistry together, so the two of them working a program together could be kind of fun to watch.

The match itself was great, the best of the evening so far. Mainstream put up a great fight, but in the end, Freddie hit him with the Patriot Press.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 11:51

RATING: A

10) Skull DeBones is backstage working out. That's when Nevada Nuclear finds him.

"There you are!" Skull shouts. "What's the big idea of leaving me out to dry with Tim Westybrook! I thought you were my mentor! I thought you were on my side."

"I am, boy, I am. I just have bigger fish to fry tonight than some piddly little lower carder. Besides, I thought you were good enough to handle Tim on your own. I guess I was wrong." Skull says, then leaves to head for the ring.

Nevada watches him go, his eyes narrowing dangerously.

RATING: C+

11) A video plays, hyping the match between Squeeky and Skull.

RATING: **A**

12) **SQUEEKY McCLEAN vs. SKULL DeBONES**

Squeeky and Skull both looked ready to tear each other apart and they nearly did so! The battle raged back and forth for a long time.

As Skull was gaining momentum, Nevada Nuclear snuck out to ringside. Oddly, Skull didn't notice him. Skull whipped himself into the ropes, getting ready to finish off a staggered Squeeky with some sort of running clothesline. Instead, Nevada tripped him from ringside, causing him to stumble into Squeeky's arms and a Stain Removal.

After the match, Skull tried to find what tripped him, but Nevada was nowhere to be seen.

WINNER: **Squeeky McClean** in 17:45

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Not much to be said about tonight.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Christian Faith* defeated *Delirious Dan* - **C**

DARK: *American Elemental* & *Chris Gordon* defeated *Flex* & *Pecs* - **C+**

Tim Westybrook defeated *Nevada Nuclear* - **C+**

Brett Biggz defeated *Derek Frost* - **C+**

Freddie Datsun defeated *Mainstream Hernandez* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - **A**

Squeeky McClean defeated *Skull DeBones* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

[[OOO Note: Just a note to Shipshirt if he's reading this: thanks for the idea of changing the color of dialogue.]]

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, November 2006

(The Go Home Show for "**Wargames**")

Held at the McGaw Arena in the Tri State Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. ANDRE JONES (c)** for **the SWF Shooting Star Championship**

You know, I would have expected Andre to start complaining as little as he's worked since winning the title. Oddly enough, it's my upper card people who are constantly after me about not working enough shows.

But to forestall any complaints, we threw together this match.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 6:55

RATING: C+

2) FLASHBACK vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS

Again, just trying to keep everyone happy.

WINNER: **The Problem Solvers** in 6:40

RATING: B

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) The announcers put over the fact that tonight's main event is a tag match with Remo and Archangel on one side and Squeaky McClean and Joel Kovach on the other.

RATING: A

2) Warlords Agony and Pain are in their dressing room, poking at everything they see to see if it's booby-trapped. There's a knock at the door and they open it, surprised to see Delirious Dan at the door. Dan does a horrible job of acting (even though he's A* in that skill). He says that he has some sort of gift from a fan for the Lords of War. He hands them a package. The Lords shake it a little, then open it. When it's opened, some sort of bomb goes off, spraying the Lords with goo. Dan pokes his head in to see what's going on, but then winces and holds his nose. The Lords sniff each other and almost vomit. They check the box and find a note from High Concept. The gift was really from them!

RATING: C+

3) Richard Eisen is with Farrah Hesketh in his office. He is particularly excited about Farrah's new client, whoever he is. He takes the contract from Farrah and signs it, making everything official. He then invites Farrah to go get a celebratory drink with him. She declines, but they leave the room. A few seconds later, the Blonde Bombshell enters the room. She rustles through the papers and finds the contract. She reads it over and her eyes grow wide when she sees who it's for. She then smiles and slips out of the office again.

RATING: A*

4) STEVE FREHLEY vs. SAM KEITH

A phenomenal match from these two. Sam sewed up the win with the Proton Lock.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 8:43

RATING: A*

5) Jack Bruce comes out and challenges Eddie Peak to a rematch at "Wargames". Eddie comes out and accepts, and then Jack mocks Eddie, saying that they'll see who the loser really is on Thursday!

RATING: B for the challenge; B+ for the acceptance; A for the hype

6) We cut back to the Lords of War's locker room where the Lords are in the shower, trying to scrub the stink away. Agony thinks he's gotten it all and he reaches out of the shower to get his towel. It's not there. He reaches for any towel and finds nothing. He calls to Pain and asks what's going on.

"Looking for these?"

The Lords look out of the shower and see High Concept. Elmo and Groucho wave the towels at them and laugh, tossing them into a bag that contains all of the Lords clothing.

"What are you doing?" Pain demands. "What are we supposed to wear?"

Elmo tosses a knapsack to the Lords as Groucho says, "We've got you covered. Have a great match tonight, guys!"

The Lords open the sack and look inside. They glance at each other and look pissed.

RATING: B

7) Angry Gilmore, Melody Cuthill, and Principessa go to the ring and challenge BLZ Bubba, Joe Sexy, and Darryl Devine to a match at "Wargames". A few seconds later, the "Glass Ceiling" comes out and accepts.

RATING: B- for the challenge; B for the acceptance

8) Skull DeBones is backstage when Nevada Nuclear finds him. Nevada says that he thinks he has things figured out now. Skull has been using him the whole time for whatever reason. Skull denies this, but Nevada says that Skull should look at his own record. He hasn't been wrestling much. The only match he's been in, he's lost. Skull looks upset about that. Nevada says that Skull has a chance to redeem himself in Nevada's eyes.

"Why don't you challenge Farrah Hesketh's new client?" Nevada suggests. "It shouldn't make a difference who he or she is. You can beat anybody, right?"

Skull grumbles something under his breath and leaves. Nevada watches him go and a crafty smile breaks on his face.

RATING: B-

9) **JACK BRUCE vs. RICH MONEY**

The announcers describe this as a warm-up match. A short one. Jack looks pretty good. He and Rich kept the action going and got the crowd really into it before Jack hit Rich with the New York Minute.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 5:55

RATING: A

10) As Jack celebrates his win, Eddie Peak charges the ring and beats him down.

RATING: A

11) Skull DeBones comes to the ring and issues a challenge to the SWF's newest worker, whoever he or she may be, to face him at "Wargames" and receive a proper welcome to the company.

RATING: B+

12) The Lords Of War entrance music plays, but they don't come out. It starts over again, and still no sign of them. The third time, they make their entrance. Warlord Agony is dressed as Little Bo Peep and Warlord Pain is wearing a teddy bear costume. When their opponents, Eric Eisen and Christian Faith, see this, they burst out laughing.

RATING: B

13) **ERIC EISEN & CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. THE LORDS OF WAR**

Lesson learned: don't laugh at the Lords of War. Also, don't put them in matches longer than five minutes. Pain was exhausted at the end of this match. I think his contract is coming due in less than a month. I think it's time for him to put over some lower stars and then retire.

WINNER: **The Lords of War** in 6:33

RATING: **B+**

14) A video plays, hyping the main event and recapping some of the action and history between the four participants.

RATING: **A**

15) **REMO & ARCHANGEL vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN & JOEL KOVACH**

Holy cow! What a match! These guys all blew the roof off the arena. It was simply a phenomenal match, no two ways about it. Lots of hot tags, fierce attacks, all leading up to Archangel putting Squeeky in the Wing Clip to get him to tap out.

WINNER: **Remo & Archangel** in 10:50

RATING: **A***

16) The match is over, but Archangel won't release the Wing Clip. Squeeky is screaming in agony, but Archangel is staring at the other corner. The announcers aren't sure if he's looking at Joel or Emma. Finally, Remo gets into the ring and tries to pull AA off. That doesn't go so well. Now Joel and the ref get involved, but that turns out to be a mistake. Joel's solution to the problem is to kick AA in the head. Archangel releases, only to lunge at Joel, resulting in a brawl. Remo tries to help Squeeky up, but that only results in a brawl as well. The show ends with the four wrestlers trying to kill each other in the ring.

RATING: **A**

Well, actually, the show ends with the announcers hyping the card for "Wargames":

Tim Westybrook vs. Black Hat Bailey (C)

Angry Gilmore, Melody Cuthill, & Principessa vs. "The Glass Ceiling" (B)

Skull DeBones vs. a mystery opponent (A)

Archangel vs. Joel Kovach in an "I Quit" match (B+)

High Concept vs. the Lords of War for **the SWF Tag Team Championship** (B+)

Jack Bruce vs. Eddie Peak (A)

Remo vs. Squeeky McClean for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship** (A)

THE AFTERMATH

A good go-home show, I think. Tim probably should have made an appearance, but that's okay.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Andre Jones defeated American Elemental to retain the SWF Shooting Star Championship* - C+

DARK: *The Problem Solvers defeated Flashback* - B

Sam Keith defeated Steve Fehley - A*

Jack Bruce defeated Rich Money - A

The Lords of War defeated Eric Eisen & Christian Faith - B+

Remo & Archangel defeated Squeeky McClean & Joel Kovach - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B-

Once again, predictions are always welcome, comments are always appreciated.

From SWF.com -

Quote:

Be sure to order
"Wargames"
this Thursday, only on Pay-Per-View!

Featuring ...

Tim Westybrook vs. Black Hat Bailey

Tim Westybrook set his sights on beating Black Hat Bailey once, and now the veteran wants to get his revenge. Will Black Hat pour cold water on Tim's hot streak? Or will Tim pick up another win?

Angry Gilmore, Melody Cuthill, & Principessa vs. "The Glass Ceiling" (BLZ Bubb, Joe Sexy, and Darryl Devine)

The men have always stayed one step ahead of the ladies in this feud. Will they resort to underhanded tactics again on Thursday? Or will Melody, Principessa, and Angry shatter the glass ceiling?

Skull DeBones vs. a mystery opponent

Most veterans will tell you the best way to prepare for a big match is to scout your opponent. How well will Skull do since he doesn't even know who he's going to face? Who has Farrah Hesketh brought to the SWF? Can Skull defeat whoever it is?

Archangel vs. Joel Kovach in an "I Quit" match

Ever since Emma Chase broke his heart, Archangel has been bound and determined to get his revenge. Now his former friend, Joel Kovach, is standing in his way. Joel has stated that he wants to go after the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. For one of these men, those dreams will end forever at "Wargames". Whoever submits and quits is gone for good!

High Concept vs. the Lords of War for the SWF Tag Team Championship

The Lords have conducted a guerrilla war against the champs, and High Concept has retaliated with a prank war of their own. Who will come out on top in this match? Who will walk away with the gold?

Jack Bruce vs. Eddie Peak

Eddie continues to make a splash in the SWF but Jack Bruce is bound and determined to put an end to it all. But he's got an uphill battle since Eddie has won just about every time they've faced off. Can Jack pull out a victory, or has he met his match in Eddie Peak?

Remo vs. Squeeky McClean for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

In a surprise upset, Remo took the belt from Squeeky two weeks ago on *Invasion!* and now, Squeeky wants it back. Will Squeeky resort to his usual "clean" fighting style to get the belt back? Will Remo be able to power his way through to retain the championship?

Order "Wargames" this Thursday and find out the answer to all these questions!

SWF presents ...
Wargames
Thursday of Week 2, November 2006
Held at the Dust Bowl in the South East Territory
14,250 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **FLASHBACK vs. TEXAS PETE & RICH MONEY**

A great opening match, one that got the crowd jumping immediately.

WINNER: **Texas Pete & Rich Money** in 7:01

RATING: **A**

2) **ERIC EISEN vs. SAM KEITH**

The night is off to a really good start! While there wasn't enough selling in this match, it kept the crowd on the edge of their seats, especially as Sam get Eric in the Proton Lock.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 6:48

RATING: **A**

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) We start with a graphic, reminding the crowd that tonight's main event is Squeeky McClean taking on Remo for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship.

RATING: **A***

2) Squeeky McClean is backstage being interviewed by Ana Garcia. Squeeky does his level best to convince the crowd that he really is a clean guy who deserves the championship, but the crowd doesn't seem that into the promo.

RATING: **B**

3) Tim Westybrook is warming up backstage when Black Hat jumps into the locker room and clocks him over the back of the head with a set of brass knuckles. He then stomps on Tim for a while before escaping.

RATING: **C**

4) A video plays, hyping the feud that's developd between Tim and Black Hat.

RATING: **C+**

5) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

Tim played up the effects of being beaten up backstage. Black Hat dominated the match in the early going, working on Tim's legs and knees primarily. This led to a few near falls, but even after Tim kicked out of the pins, Black Hat didn't look too concerned.

That changed when it became clear that Tim was recovering. He began to fight back more and more with each

passing second. Pretty soon, Black Hat was on the run, trying to avoid Tim. But in the end, Tim finished him off.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 13:02

RATING: **B-**

6) BLZ Bubb, Darryl Devine, and Joe Sexy taunt Angry, Melody, and Principessa. They say that they'll be sure to bring some extra-strength aspirin to the ring since the girls are bound to get headaches from slamming into the glass ceiling so often.

RATING: **B**

7) A video plays, hyping the feud between Jack Bruce and Eddie Peak.

RATING: **A**

8) **JACK BRUCE vs. EDDIE PEAK**

A really good match! These two kept after each other, Eddie strutting and confident while Jack looked relaxed and ready to fight. They tore it up from one end of the ring to the other until finally, Jack hit the New York Minute for the win.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 14:48

RATING: **A**

9) Having finally won one against Eddie, Jack celebrates his win in the ring.

RATING: **A**

10) A video airs hyping the match between Angry, Melody, and Principessa and BLZ Bubb, Joe Sexy, and Darryl Devine.

RATING: **C+**

11) **MELODY CUTHILL, PRINCIPESSA, & ANGRY GILMORE vs. BLZ BUBB, DARRYL DEVINE, & JOE SEXY**

The match started out nice and orderly, but that soon changed as all six individuals started brawling in and around the ring. Weapons were used, people were knocked out, until finally, the only two left standing in the ring were a very tired Joe Sexy and Melody Cuthill. They eyed each other warily and then attacked. They only succeeded in knocking each other out and they stayed down for a 10 count.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 13:39

RATING: **B+**

12) Remo delivers a stinging promo against Squeeky McClean, telling him that his glory days are over. The title isn't going anywhere!

RATING: **A***

13) Archangel is shown walking to the ring.

RATING: **A**

14) A video airs, reminding viewers of how Emma Chase broke Archangel's heart, how Joel Kovach intervened afterwards, and how it led to this "I Quit", double career match.

RATING: B+

15) **ARCHANGEL vs. JOEL KOVACH** in an "I Quit" Match

I'm worried that this might turn out to be the match of the night, and we're only about halfway home! It was simply phenomenal.

Peter Michaels explained that the idea was that you could do just about anything to your opponent to soften him up until he said the magic words "I Quit." Both Archangel and Joel kept after each other, throwing each other into the ring posts, security railings, dropping each other onto the ring steps then locked in holds and waited for the other to quit.

At one point, after Archangel refused to quit, Joel dropped him on the mat and rolled out of the ring. He retrieved a table and slid it under the bottom rope and set it up. He then picked up Archangel and was going to do an Old School Drop through the table, but Archangel reversed it at the last minute and somehow came up with Joel in the Wing Clip. Joel screamed as Archangel yelled for him to submit.

That's when Jerry Eisen asked, "What are you doing?" and the fans at home heard a mic hit the table. Emma Chase appeared in the ring and she hit Archangel over the back of the head. She might as well have hit a brick wall. Archangel sat up straight, released Joel, and turned on Emma. Emma's eyes grew wide and she backed away, pleading with Archangel to leave her alone. Archangel snared her by her hair, drew her in close, and then drove her through the table with a Fall From Grace. The crowd exploded with cheers. Archangel stares at the broken table and Emma in shock.

He turns back to Joel only to get kicked in the gut. Joel then got Archangel into some choke hold that caused Peter Michaels to scream "What is that? What does he call that?". Archangel tried to break the hold, but finally, when it became clear that Joel was trying to break his neck, Archangel whispered, "I quit." The ref called for the bell.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 21:18

RATING: A*

16) A video plays hyping the feud between the Lords of War and High Concept.

RATING: B

17) **HIGH CONCEPT (c) vs. THE LORDS OF WAR** for the SWF Tag Team Championship

A really good match. Better than I expected from the Lords of Snore.

And I guess I have to be careful what I say. Apparently a rumor got out on the Internet that the Lords would be leaving soon. The fans apparently heard about that. After the match, they started to sing the "Good-bye" song to the Lords. Whoops.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 13:55

RATING: B+

18) Skull DeBones is warming up backstage when Nevada Nuclear comes in. Skull instructs Nevada to watch and see how it's done. Nevada says he'll watch all right. As Skull leaves, Nevada smiles craftily.

RATING: C+

19) Archangel comes out to the ring and takes the mic.

"I never thought I would say it. If you would have asked me earlier tonight if I was going to quit, I would have said never. No way. I'll never quit; not on my fans, not on my self, not for any reason. And Joel, get it out of your head if you think that you made me quit. Your move hurt, but that's not what made me say it. No, I quit

because of what I've become.

"I've always prided myself on abiding by a strict code of honor and tonight, I realized how far from that code I'd strayed. Yes, Emma hurt me badly, but that's no excuse for what I did to her. And as I was lying on the mat being choked out, I realized, I had to quit. I had to leave so I could get back in touch with myself and find myself again.

"So thank you for all of your support. But good-bye."

With that, Archangel gets out of the ring. A few fans yell for him not to go and the others cheer as if hoping that will change his mind. Archangel says nothing as he goes through the backstage area. Eric Eisen, Christian Faith, and even Remo find him and say good-bye and thank him for what he's done.

Before Archangel can leave, though, Steve Fehley finds him. Steve begs Archangel not to leave, that he doesn't have to go. Steve urges him to stay and fight, to talk to Richard Eisen and the board of directors. "There has to be a way to make this right!"

Archangel doesn't say a word but instead, opens the door and leaves the arena.

RATING: A

20) Skull DeBones is now in the ring and he reiterates his challenge to whoever the newest worker is. "You may think you're going to make a splash here, whoever you are, but your losing streak starts tonight with me!"

Farrah Hesketh comes out and smirks at Skull. "You seem really eager, Skull, but you won't be for long. Allow me to introduce my new client and the newest SWF superstar **Ricky Dale Johnson.**"

Ricky comes out and Skull's jaw drops open. I swear, his skin became as white as his skull-mask. Oddly, the fans didn't get as excited as I thought they would.

RATING: B for the challenge and reveal

21) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. SKULL DeBONES**

The crowd got excited when they saw Ricky work, though. The former TCW star kept after Skull the whole time. This time, it was Skull who kept looking around like he was expecting someone to come out and help. But nobody showed up and even though Skull was able to fight off Ricky for a while, Ricky finally hit him with the Southern Justice.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 16:54

RATING: A

22) Remo is warming up backstage when he looks up and sees Joel Kovach watching him. Joel comes up and wishes Remo luck. He adds, "Don't get too attached to holding the gold. By the end of 2006, you won't have it anymore."

RATING: A*

23) **REMO (c) vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN** for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

These two pulled through, almost to the point where the crowd forgot what happened during the "I Quit" match. Squeeky used every dirty trick in the book and came close to pinning Remo a number of times, but in the end, Jerry Eisen called it by screaming triumphantly, "THE DESTROYER!"

WINNER: **Remo** in 18:44

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

Wow. There was just a few complaints about Black Hat Bailey being overused. Otherwise, what a show.

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "Wargames"

DARK: *Texas Pete & Rich Money defeated Flashback - A*

DARK: *Sam Keith defeated Eric Eisen - A*

Tim Westybrook defeated Black Hat Bailey - B-

Jack Bruce defeated Eddie Peak - A

Melody Cuthill, Principessa, and Angry Gilmore drew with BLZ Bubb, Joe Sexy, and Darryl Devine - B+

*Joel Kovach defeated Archangel - A**

High Concept defeated the Lords of War to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - B+

Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Skull DeBones - A

*Remo defeated Squeaky McClean to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, November 2006 (airs on Friday)

Held at the President's Hall in Puerto Rico

5,000 in attendance

Once again, I took advantage of the fact that Warzone is taped before the PPV. Many of these segments were actually taped but not shown to the good folks of Puerto Rico, simply because we didn't want to give anything about the PPV away.

DARK MATCHES

1) TIM WESTYBROOK vs. DELIRIOUS DAN

You know, I find it funny that the road agents keep telling me that "Delirious Dan seemed off his game tonight" when I know that Delirious Dan has no game to be off of. Tim was able to carry Double-D through a below average match.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 7:05

RATING: **C-**

2) ROBBIE RETRO vs. SAM KEITH

A good opening bout, one that ended with the '70s Stud in a Proton Lock.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 6:54

RATING: **B+**

3) Blonde Bombshell shoots the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen comes out and thanks the people of Puerto Rico for another warm reception. He goes on to say that Warzone is growing significantly. It's now being shown around the world since the SWF has recently signed deals with a number of overseas TV stations to air the broadcasts pretty much all over the world. Richard goes on to say that due to that growth, it's been decided to add another title to the SWF: The SWF Warmaster Title. This title will only be defended on Warzone. He goes on to say that a number of wrestlers have been invited to participate in a ladder match in the main even to determine who will be the first holder of the Warmaster Title.

RATING: A

2) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. JOE SEXY**

A pretty decent match. Brett's winning streak is alive and well!

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 10:33

RATING: B

3) Richard Eisen is on his cell phone, congratulating himself for coming up with the Warmaster Title, when the door is kicked open and Freddie Datsun storms inside. He gets in Richard's face and demands to know why he wasn't able to take part in the Warmaster Ladder Match later tonight. Richard points out that Freddie already has a title. Freddie gets even angrier, saying that he knows he has a title, that he's been defending his title on Warzone just about every week and nowhere else. He complains how he's the reason why Warzone is so successful, yet this is how he's repaid. Richard warns Freddie that he's coming dangerously close to crossing a line and orders him out of the office and get ready for his match tonight. Freddie leaves.

A second later, the door is kicked open again, and this time, it's Joel Kovach. He says that he's ready to take on Remo for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Richard tells him to back off, that he has other plans for the championship right now. Joel is stunned and asks if Emma Chase has said anything to Richard at all. Richard says he hasn't heard from Emma since her so-called wedding. Joel leaves the office, fuming.

RATING: A for Freddie & Joel

4) Skull DeBones finds Nevada Nuclear backstage and demands to know what his problem is. Why didn't he help at the Pay-Per-View? Nevada smiles smugly and says, "I thought you could handle anything, Skull. Looks like you know what it's like to be left hanging now, huh?" Skull gets in Nevada's face and says, "Apparently you need to learn some respect. Meet me in the ring later so I can beat it into you."

RATING: C+

5) Freddie Datsun is in the ring. He says that he knows he's supposed to face Johnny Martin tonight and once again defend his North American Championship. He goes on to say that he would much rather be in the ladder match later tonight. He says he's frustrated and angry, so he apologizes to Johnny Martin. "Sorry, kid, but I need to take out my frustration on somebody!"

RATING: B+

6) **FREDDIE DATSUN (c) vs. JOHNNY MARTIN** for the **SWF North American Championship**

Freddie slaughtered Johnny in this match. It was really hard to watch. He didn't let up, even when the ref tried to pull him off of the other wrestler. In the end, Johnny couldn't stop Freddie from hitting the Patriot Press.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun**

RATING: B+

7) Johnny is lying on the mat, trying to recover. Freddie is about to leave the ring, but he stops, and looks back at his opponent. Rather than leave, he walks over and starts stomping on Johnny over and over and over,

finally laying him out by hitting him over the head with his title belt. The turn went pretty well, I'm told.

RATING: B+

8) **SKULL DeBONES vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR**

Turns out, these to have great chemistry together, and it really made a for a good match. Skull dominated Nevada the whole time, beating on him and throwing him around. Strangely, Nevada didn't seem that upset by it. Instead, he had a ****y smirk on his face the whole time, one that made Skull angrier and angrier as the match progressed. That smirk made Duane Fry wonder why Nevada was so happy.

We eventually learned why. As Skull was setting Nevada up for a Skull Krusher, the Blonde Bombshell hopped up on the ring apron and distracted the ref. While he ordered her down, Joey Minnesota ran out to the ring and attacked Skull, taking him down. Nevada, who didn't look like he could stand, fell onto Skull and the ref counted it as a pin.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 7:51

RATING: B+

9) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. RICH MONEY vs. ERIC EISEN vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. BLZ BUBB vs. TEXAS PETE** in a ladder match for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

This was a great match and a great way to end the show. Well, almost end it. A lot of these guys were exhausted by the end, but they really put it all on the line, throwing each other off the ladder, pulling out more ladders to use as weapons, double and even triple teaming each other at times. In the end, though, Eric was the one who climbed to the top of the ladder and pulled down the new Warmaster belt.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 28:39

RATING: A

10) As Eric is celebrating his win in the ring, Freddie Datsun charges the ring and attacks him. Eric is so tired, he can't defend himself. That's when Mainstream Hernandez charges the ring and chases Freddie out of there.

RATING: B-

THE AFTERMATH

Huh. Texas Pete was slightly overused. Weird. But it increased our popularity, so I can't complain.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Tim Westybrook* defeated *Delirious Dan* - C-

DARK: *Sam Keith* defeated *Robbie Retro* - B+

Brett Biggz defeated *Joe Sexy* - B

Freddie Datsun defeated *Johnny Martin* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - B+

Nevada Nuclear defeated *Skull DeBones* - B+

Eric Eisen defeated *Rich Money*, *Steve Frehley*, *Christian Faith*, *BLZ Bubb*, and *Texas Pete* to become *the SWF Warmaster* -

A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, November 2006

Held at The Gorski Ballroom in the South West Territory
5,000 in attendance

1) **ROBBIE RETRO vs. DELIRIOUS DAN**

Ugh. Not a good match, and once again, Dan was off his non-existent game.

WINNER: **Robbie Retro**

RATING: C-

2) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL & CHRIS GORDON vs. THE LORDS OF WAR**

The jobbing of the Lords begins now. This match was actually better than I expected.

WINNER: **American Elemental & Chris Gordon** in 6:31

RATING: B-

3) The Blonde Bombshell shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen comes out and says that it's time to determine a new Number One Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. About a year ago this time, the SWF held a tournament to determine the Number One Contender, so we're going to do that again! And it's going to start right now!

RATING: A

2) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN** in a tournament match for the Number One Contender

A great way to open the show. Ricky and Squeeky went after each other. Squeeky played the cowardly (yet frustrated) heel to the hilt, trying to weasel his way into a win. But in the end, he couldn't escape Southern Justice.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 11:49

RATING: A

3) Emma Chase hypes up the fact that tonight, we'll see a rematch between Angry Gilmore, Melody Cuthill, and Principessa vs. BLZ Bubb, Joe Sexy, and Darryl Devine.

Before she's done speaking, though, Joel Kovach comes to ringside and starts screaming at her. "I thought you said you would arrange a title shot for me against Remo if I took care of Archangel!" Emma tries to calm him down, saying that Richard wouldn't take her calls but that she was able to pull a few strings and get him into the tournament. Joel says that's not good enough. Then Emma loses her cool and says, "Well, you did a great job of protecting me! Remind me to send you my doctor bill from when Archangel drove me through that table!" Joel comes in very close and says, "You're just lucky he's gone. I'm through with you."

RATING: B- for the hype; A for the argument

4) Speaking of Archangel, a video tribute is aired, highlighting his all-too-brief career in the SWF. It finishes with Jerry Eisen saying, "Good luck, Archangel, in whatever you do now."

RATING: B-

5) BLZ Bubb, Joe Sexy, and Darryl Devine are backstage and looking very upset. They get into a major argument over what they're going to do about the rematch tonight. BLZ Bubb points out that these women aren't the pushovers he thought they'd be. Darryl even suggests that they give up. Joe refuses, though, saying that he's not going to be beaten by some chicks. He says to trust him, he has everything under control.

RATING: B+

6) Tim Westybrook comes out to the ring. He says that he's beaten Black Hat Bailey, which is precisely what he set out to do. So now he's setting his sites on a bigger target: Enforcer Roberts. He warns Enforcer to watch his back, because Tim is coming for him.

RATING: C

7) Blonde Bombshell is walking backstage when Skull DeBones appears beside her. He asks her where Nevada is and she plays dumb, saying she doesn't have a clue. Skull's eyes narrow dangerously and he leans in close. "I know you're the one who's been poisoning him against me, woman. You'd best watch your attitude or I'll change it for you." Bombshell laughs at him, saying that she isn't too worried. Skull growls and says, "We'll see."

RATING: B+

8) MELODY CUTHILL, PRINCIPESSA, & ANGRY GILMORE vs. BLZ BUBB, DARRYL DEVINE, & JOE SEXY

These guys are putting on some great matches, just like I knew they could. The "Glass Ceiling" seemed a little wary at first, but tossing around the women for a little while and keeping them from tagging in Angry seemed to lift their spirits.

But then the girls began to fight back. Principessa, who was worked over in the early going of the match, got Melody tagged in. She took out Darryl pretty handily, and when it seemed like she was in trouble, she tagged in Angry, who really cleaned house. It seemed like he was a lock to win the match for sure.

But then Texas Pete hit the ring. "What is he doing here?" Jerry Eisen cried. While BLZ Bubb distracted the ref, Texas hit Angry over the head with a blackjack, knocking him cold. Darryl covered him and Tex got out of there.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb, Darryl Devine, and Joe Sexy** in 10:54

RATING: B+

9) Richard Eisen is in his office when Jack Bruce comes in. He says that he's proud of his win over Eddie Peak, but he wants to prove to himself, to the fans, and especially to Eddie that it wasn't a fluke. He wants to face Eddie one more time at "Christmas Clash". Richard says he'll think about it. Jack says that's all he asks and leaves.

Richard turns back to his work, only to be interrupted again as Freddie Datsun comes into the office. Freddie asks, "Surprised to see me on *Invasion*? The fans probably are!" He then goes into a tirade about how horrible Richard has treated him. Before it can go on too long, Richard cuts him off and berates him for interrupting him. Richard goes on to book Freddie in a tag team match against Remo and his son and the new SWF Warmaster, Eric Eisen. Richard says that he'll be generous and let Freddie pick his own partner. Freddie leaves, looking upset.

Richard tries to get to work again, but he's interrupted a third time, this time by Eddie Peak. Eddie says he wants Jack Bruce in a match.... Before he can finish, Richard sighs and agrees. It'll be Jack Bruce vs. Eddie Peak at Christmas Clash.

RATING: [A](#) for Jack's request, Freddie's tirade, and Eddie's request

10) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. SAM KEITH** in a tournament match for the Number One Contender

These two put on another awesome match. Really well done. Steve tried to set Sam up for the Frehley's Comet, but wound up in the Proton Lock instead.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 11:28

RATING: [A](#)

11) After the match was over, Steve went over to shake Sam's hand, but Sam blows him off and walks away.

RATING: [A](#)

12) Freddie Datsun finds Enforcer Roberts backstage and asks to hire him as a tag partner for the main event. Enforcer haggles with him over the price and when Freddie agrees to pay, Enforcer says he has his man.

RATING: [B+](#)

13) **REMO & ERIC EISEN vs. FREDDIE DATSUN & ENFORCER ROBERTS**

Marv Earnest made some lame comment at the beginning of the match about how much gold was at ringside. It might have been a good line, but Marv butchered it horribly.

The match itself was excellent. Lots of action, lots of near falls. At one point, Enforcer Roberts seemed in control of Eric Eisen and was getting ready to pin him when Tim Westybrook came out of the back and stood at the ring entrance, smiling and waving. It distracted Enforcer long enough that Eric was able to roll him up. Before the ref could make the count, though, Freddie came in and broke it up. Tim laughed and went to the back again.

In the end, Freddie low-blowed Eric and then hit him in the Patriot Press.

WINNER: Freddie Datsun & Enforcer Roberts in 13:05

RATING: [A](#)

14) As the show went off the air, the announcers said that on the next Warzone, we'd see two more matches for the Number One Contender tournament:

Christian Faith vs. Joel Kovach ([A](#))

Elmo Benson vs. Rich Money ([B](#))

THE AFTERMATH

I can hardly believe it's almost been a year since I took over booking. Seems longer in some ways. Shorter too. Isn't that weird.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Robbie Retro defeated Delirious Dan* - [C-](#)

DARK: *American Elemental & Chris Gordon defeated the Lords of War* - [B-](#)

Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Squeeky McClean - [A](#)

BLZ Bubb, Joe Sexy, and Darryl Devine defeated Melody Cutbill, Principessa, and Angry Gilmore - **B+**
Sam Keith defeated Steve Frehley - **A**
Freddie Datsun & Enforcer Roberts defeated Remo & Eric Eisen - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A
TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, November 2006
Held at the Missouri Armoury in the Mid West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **EDDIE PEAK vs. DELIRIOUS DAN**

Maybe Dan is off his game all the time because he knows how awful he really is.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 6:58
RATING: **C**

2) **ANGRY GILMORE vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

An okay match really.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 6:31
RATING: **B**

3) Principessa takes a turn shooting the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Joe Sexy comes to the ring and reveals that he was the one who hired Texas Pete to interfere in the match on *Invasion!* He says that Tex, while a hired gun, is just as eager to keep the women in their place. He says, though, that Tex has got his back tonight as well when he takes on Eric Eisen for the new Warmaster title.

RATING: **B** for the revelation and the hype

2) Brett Biggz is warming up backstage for his match when Joey Minnesota comes out of nowhere and attacks him, throwing him around, and finally, dragging him out to the ring.

RATING: **B-**

3) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. JOEY MINNESOTA**

Brett did his best to fight back in the early going of the match, but he was obviously feeling the effects of the beatdown. Eventually, though, he managed to gain a little measure of control and it actually looked like he might pull it off. But then Nevada Nuclear came out and attacked Brett while Joey distracted the ref, laying him out so Joey could hit the Empire Spiral and get the win.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 10:55
RATING: **B**

4) Joey and Nevada escape from the ring before Brett can get his hands on them. Joey gets ahold of a mic and taunts Brett from the ring entrance.

RATING: B-

5) Nevada and Joey go backstage. Nevada says he'll see Joey later. When he turns around, he finds himself face to face with Skull DeBones. Skull is not happy. He demands to know what Nevada thinks he's doing. Nevada snaps back that he thinks he's learned all he can from Skull, and he's willing to prove it in the ring tonight.

RATING: B

6) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. JOEL KOVACH** in a tournament match for the Number One Contender

These two blew the roof off the armoury with their match! Wow. In the end, Joel hit Christian with an Old School Drop for the win.

WINNER: Joel Kovach in 12:33

RATING: A*

7) Joe Sexy is walking backstage when he comes across Texas Pete. Tex has been laid out and is clutching his head and moaning in a way that I'm guessing was supposed to convey pain. Tex didn't really pull it off, though. Joe acted scared and called for help.

RATING: B-

8) **SKULL DeBONES vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR**

It may seem like a repeat from last week, but there's a reason. Once again, it was clear that Skull was the dominant worker in this match, tossing Nevada around like he was nothing. But then Joey Minnesota hit the ring to even things up. He laid out Skull once again, letting Nevada get the pin.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 9:35

RATING: B+

9) As Nevada and Joey mock the fallen Skull, Brett Biggz charges out from the back and lays into Joey. Nevada tries to interject himself, but that doesn't go so well, and Brett sends them scurrying from the ring.

RATING: C+

10) Elmo Benson is warming up for his match against Rich Money. His tag partner, Groucho Bling, says not to worry about him or the tag titles. He wants Elmo to focus on snagging that Number One Contender slot and then getting the Heavyweight Championship from Remo.

RATING: B+

11) **ELMO BENSON vs. RICH MONEY**

Peter Michaels spent the opening minutes of the match speaking of how these two have met before but always in tag team situations and how both have history with Remo which would make a title shot from either Rich or Elmo something interesting to see.

The match went back and forth until Elmo managed to surprise Rich with a Shockwave from Next Year.

WINNER: **Elmo Benson** in 14:13

RATING: B+

12) Elmo celebrates his win in the ring.

RATING: B+

13) **ERIC EISEN (c) vs. JOE SEXY** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

Joe did not look happy going out to the ring by himself, but he did his best to stay focused on Eric. When it became clear that Eric was probably going to win, Joe resorted to some underhanded tactics that allowed the momentum to swing in his favor. He even got onto the top rope for some sort of high flying move while Eric staggered around in the middle of the ring.

But the Melody Cuthill appeared at ringside. Before Joe realized what was happening, she pushed him off the top rope into Eric's arms. Eric capitalized and turned it into a Silver Spoon Shock.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 6:58

RATING: B+

14) Eric looks a little groggy and confused as to what just happened, but he never gets the chance to find out. Freddie Datsun hits the rings and smashes Eric over the head with his championship belt (Freddie's, not Eric's). Eric collapses to the mat and Freddie gets in his face, screaming.

RATING: B+

As we go off the air, the announcers hype the following matches that will take place on the next *Invasion!* as part of the #1 Contender Tournament semi-finals:

Ricky Dale Johnson vs. Sam Keith (A)

Elmo Benson vs. Joel Kovach (A)

THE AFTERMATH

Apparently Joey and Nevada were used too much tonight.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Eddie Peak* defeated *Delirious Dan* - C

DARK: *Angry Gilmore* defeated *Black Hat Bailey* - B

Joey Minnesota defeated *Brett Biggz* - B

Joel Kovach defeated *Christian Faith* - A*

Nevada Nuclear defeated *Skull DeBones* - B+

Elmo Benson defeated *Rich Money* - B+

Eric Eisen defeated *Joe Sexy* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, November 2006

Held at the Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) FLASHBACK vs. FREDDIE DATSUN & DELIRIOUS DAN

On the advice of my booking committee, I decided to try Dan in a tag team match and see what happened. He looked better, apparently. He didn't seem off his game tonight. The funny thing, though, is that Robbie Retro was the one who improved.

WINNER: **Flashback** in 6:40

RATING: B-

2) GROUCHO BLING vs. BLZ BUBB

I didn't expect this good of a match out of these two. Not only that, but they helped each other improve. Groucho improved in Rumbling, BLZ Bubb in Flying.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 6:37

RATING: A

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) The show starts with Brett Biggz in the ring. He complains about what happened to him on the last *Warzone*, how Joey Minnesota stopped his winning streak by cheating. He challenges Joey to a match tonight. Joey comes out and agrees.

RATING: C+

2) Enforcer Roberts arrives at the building and, much to my surprise, the crowd actually seems excited to see him!

RATING: A

3) Peter Michaels interviews Andre Jones backstage. Andre hypes himself up as the Cruiserweight Champ and says that he has something special in mind for Christmas Clash.

RATING: B-

4) Melody Cuthill, Principessa, and Angry Gilmore are walking backstage. Melody and Angry are laughing over what Melody did to Texas Pete and Joe Sexy last week on *Warzone*. Principessa, though, seems distraught. She worries that Melody only made things worse.

And she did. BLZ Bubb, Texas Pete, Joe Sexy, and Darryl Devine swarm over them and beat them to the ground.

RATING: B

5) Ricky Dale Johnson is in the ring. He talks about how honored he is to be a part of the best wrestling organization around and how he intends to be the one to face Remo at Christmas Clash for the title. He apologizes to Sam Keith and tells him, "Sorry, old man, but you just got in my way."

RATING: A

6) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. SAM KEITH** in a semi-final match to determine the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

A great match, one that left the announcers in the dust, especially Marv Earnest. Sam tried to get Ricky into a Proton Lock a number of times. The last attempt got reversed and turned into Southern Justice.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 11:32

RATING: **A**

7) Enforcer Roberts is backstage and he taunts Tim Westybrook. He says that he's dealt with punks like him before and it always turned out badly for the punk. He says that Tim is all talk and while Tim may have taken out Black Hat Bailey, Enforcer says if he thinks Enforcer will be a pushover, he's got another thing coming.

RATING: **B-**

8) Rich Money is in the ring. He says that even though he was eliminated last week from the tournament, he still wants a shot at Remo's title. Rich goes on to explain the reason why: "**I made Remo.**" He reminds the crowd of how he and Remo dominated the tag team division as "The Almighty Dollar". He says that Remo wouldn't be so good or so popular if it wasn't for him. Remo owes him.

RATING: **B**

9) Richard Eisen comes out and says that he's given it a lot of thought. He also realizes that if he doesn't do what he's about to do, he'll probably never hear the end of it. At "Christmas Clash", we'll see Eddie Peak take on Jack Bruce one last time!

RATING: **B+**

10) Brett Biggz is walking backstage when Nevada Nuclear jumps him from behind and beats the crap out of him, then drags him out and throws him into the ring, where Joey Minnesota is waiting.

RATING: **C**

11) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. JOEY MINNESOTA**

Brett never stood a chance. The beating from Nevada proved to be too much to overcome. Joey dominated the match from the start and finally put Brett out of his misery with an Empire Spiral.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 7:35

RATING: **B-**

12) The camera cuts backstage to show Skull DeBones watching a monitor thoughtfully.

RATING: **B-**

13) Melody, Principessa, and Angry are in the trainer's room, getting bandaged up from the attack by the Glass Ceiling. Principessa looks even more depressed now than before and it looks like her mood has spread to Melody. Both ladies want to just give up. Maybe they'll turn in their wrestling boots and become valets. Angry tells them to stop talking like that. He does his best to cheer them up, saying that he has a plan. The ladies do seem a little bit better as Angry pulls out a cell phone and dials a number. He starts talking to someone on the other end, asking them for help, but never says who it is.

RATING: **B+** for the cheering up; **B** for the phone call

14) Remo is backstage. He addresses the camera and tells Rich that he has an over-inflated sense of his self worth. He then "dumbs it down" for Rich and says, "**In other words, you're full of it. You didn't make me. I made me. And tonight, I'll prove it.**"

RATING: **A***

15) Joel Kovach is shown powerlifting backstage to warm up for his match.

RATING: A*

16) **ELMO BENSON vs. JOEL KOVACH** in a semi-final match to determine the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

You would think that a High Flier like Elmo and a Technician like Joel wouldn't be able to put on this great of a match, but holy cow! Elmo tried to keep Joel off-balance with a lot of aerial attacks while Joel tried to keep Elmo on the ground. In the end, Joel managed to get Elmo down and into a Figure Four.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 8:46

RATING: A*

17) Remo is shown walking to the ring.

RATING: A

18) **REMO (c) vs. RICH MONEY** for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

These two, as good as they are, no-sold a lot of each other's moves. Odd. But it was a great match to finish off the night.

WINNER: **Remo** in 10:48

RATING: A

As the show went off the air, the announcers said that on the next *Warzone*, we'd see the final match for the #1 Contender Tournament:

Ricky Dale Johnson vs. Joel Kovack (A*)

THE AFTERMATH

Not a bad night at all. It increased our popularity.

But the SWF is apparently going to be losing one of our guys. After three days of negotiations, Squeaky McClean has apparently gotten fed up with the fact that I won't meet his salary demands. Apparently he feels that he can find a better deal elsewhere.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

DARK: *Flashback* defeated Freddie Datsun & Delirious Dan - B-

DARK: BLZ Bubba defeated Groncho Bling - A

Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Sam Keith - A

Joey Minnesota defeated Brett Biggs - B-

Joel Kovach defeated Elmo Benson - A*

Remo defeated Rich Money to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, November 2006

Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) I decided to have some fun. I let Delirious Dan go out there and say how good he thought he was. I thought that his great entertainment skills might carry him over. I've learned that's not about to happen.

Dan's little tirade is interrupted by Steve Frehley's entrance music.

RATING: C

2) STEVE FREHLEY vs. DELIRIOUS DAN

Well here we go! Steve and Dan have some great chemistry together and that helped the match, even though Dan was once again off his game.

WINNER: Steve Frehley in 11:42

RATING: B-

3) Blonde Bombshell shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) A video aired, hyping the main event tonight, the match between Ricky Dale Johnson and Joel Kovach.

RATING: A*

2) MODERN DAY HEROES vs. THE LORDS OF WAR

We debuted our newest tag team tonight, Modern Day Heroes, also known as American Elemental and Chris Gordon. Seeing as they both wear masks, I thought it might make for a fun combination.

WINNERS: **Modern Day Heroes** in 11:42

RATING: C+

3) A video airs hyping the conflict between Joey Minnesota and Brett Biggz, and Nevada Nuclear and Skull DeBones.

RATING: C+

4) Skull DeBones finds Brett Biggz backstage. He says, "I hear you've challenged Nevada and Joey to a handicap match next week. Do you honestly think you can take them on your own?" Brett points out that the past two times he's faced Joey, he's wound up attacked by Nevada, so he might as well. Skull says that Nevada and Joey have become a thorn in his side as well and offers to help. Brett doesn't even think about it. He says no right away.

RATING: B-

5) CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. FREDDIE DATSUN

Christian almost had this thing won, but then Freddie rolled out of the ring and got a chair, smashing it over Christian's head in front of the ref.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** by DQ in 11:40
RATING: B

6) Mainstream Hernandez comes out and yells at Freddie from the ring entrance. He demands to know if that's the way true patriots behave. He then says that he challenges Freddie to a match on *Invasion!* for the **SWF North American Championship**.

RATING: B-

7) Angry Gilmore leads Melody and Principessa out to the ring. He does most of the talking, but they challenge BLZ Bubb, Angry Gilmore, Darryl Devine and Texas Pete to a match against the three of them and a mystery partner at "Christmas Clash."

RATING: B-

8) **ERIC EISEN (c) vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

The smarks in the audience knew that Squeeky wouldn't win and that he won't touch gold for the next month, but even then, it was still a great match.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 13:14
RATING: A

9) BLZ Bubb, Joe Sexy, Darryl Devine, and Texas Pete come out and accept the challenge from earlier. They don't seem to care if there is a mystery partner or not.

RATING: B-

10) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. JOEL KOVACH** in the finals of the #1 Contender Tournament

These two didn't click, but that hardly mattered. Farrah Hesketh, supporting her client, Ricky, did a great job. The action was back and forth for most of the match with multiple pin attempts. Toward the end of the match, Ricky tried to set Joel up for the Southern Justice and almost hit it, but at the last possible second, Joel reversed it and turned it into an Old School Drop.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 23:20
RATING: A

11) Having won the tournament, Joel celebrates the fact that he'll be taking on Remo at the Christmas Clash.

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

Uh oh. The crowd wasn't happy. Well, not as happy as I had hoped. As they left the Ballroom, they complained about Delirious Dan's use in the dark match. Not only that, but they were also grumbling about a lack of hot storylines to follow.

FINAL RATING: B

FROM SWF.COM -
Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Steve Frenley* defeated *Delirious Dan* - B-

Modern Day Heroes defeated *the Lords of War* - C+

Christian Faith defeated *Freddie Datsun* by DQ - B

Eric Eisen defeated *Squeaky McClean* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - A

Joel Kovach defeated *Ricky Dale Johnson* to become the #1 Contender for *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

ONE YEAR ANNIVERSARY

At the end of my first year of working for Richard Eisen, he called me into his office to review my performance.

Thankfully, I had met all of his goals that he had set when I first started. We hadn't fallen in size, we never went into the red, and we stayed above the \$20,000,000 mark that we started with.

Now he had three new goals for me. The first two were the same as before: don't fall in size, don't go under \$0. We also had to be at \$161,727,454 in 335 days. That last one worried me. Right now we were sitting at \$147,024,958, but we only made around \$2,000,000 a month. That meant that we would likely reach that goal, but things weren't looking up financially. All over the world, wrestling's popularity was dropping as was the economy in the U.S. territories. I didn't think we had enough popularity to go anywhere else, though, so I guess I'd have to cross my fingers and hope for the best.

"What are you up to with the roster?" Richard said. "I know we've lost Squeaky and from what I understand, the Aristocrat's contract is going to expire within a day or two."

I nodded. "I hate to lose Squeaky but he was just being greedy in his demands. And as for Aristocrat, well, I just don't have anything for him. That, and with Delirious Dan, we've got too many enhancement talents as it is. After the Clash is over, I'm planning on canning the Lords of War and maybe Bart Biggz as well."

"How about storylines?" Richard asked. "Got some ideas there?"

I nodded. "One in particular that I'm kind of looking forward to, but it'll involve you, sir."

"Me? What is it?"

I told him. He looked at me in surprise and then laughed.

"Sounds like fun. Let's do it."

December 2006

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, December 2006

Held at the Centerpiece Bridge in the Mid-Atlantic Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) AMERICAN ELEMENTAL, CHRIS GORDON, & JOHNNY MARTIN vs. ARISTOCRAT, DELIRIOUS DAN, & DEREK FROST

Just giving the lower card a work out here. Dan was once again off his non-existent game and by the end of the match, Derek Frost was tired. Not surprisingly, the road agents in charge of the match (Craig Prince) went with the obvious winner as Johnny Martin made the pin and got the win.

WINNER: **Johnny Martin, Chris Gordon, and American Elemental** in 12:46

RATING: C

2) Emma Chase returns to her roots and shoots the shirts.

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) Tim Westybrook starts out the show, taunting Enforcer Roberts. He tells Enforcer to watch his back, because Tim is after him and could strike at any time.

RATING: C

2) TIM WESTYBROOK vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN

I hated to do this. I really did. But Squeeks left me little choice. Tim destroyed him in the ring, tearing through him like a buzz saw.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 12:05

RATING: B-

3) Freddie Datsun comes out to the ring and addresses himself to Mainstream Hernandez. He says that Mainstream should just go back to chasing the Shooting Star Title, that if he plays with the big boys, he's going to get hurt. But if he wants to be hurt so badly, Freddie will oblige. He'll see him at *Warzone*.

RATING: B

4) Ricky Dale Johnson cuts a promo on how good he really is.

RATING: A*

5) BRETT BIGGZ vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR & JOEY MINNESOTA

Jerry Eisen hyped up how brave Brett is walking into the lion's den. That drew snide comments from both Marv Earnest and Emma Chase, saying that it isn't bravery that's motivating Brett, it's stupidity.

Brett held his own for a while, but the fact that Nevada and Joey had each other's backs made it easy for them to stay fresh while Brett tired out as the match went on. Eventually, thanks to some help by their manager, the

Blonde Bombshell, Nevada and Joey were able to double team Brett and knock him out. Then Nevada put him in the Mushroom Cloud for good measure.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear & Joey Minnesota** in 10:46

RATING: B+

6) Even though the match is over, Nevada and Joey continue to beat on Brett. That's when Skull DeBones hits the rings and chases them away, standing over Brett's fallen body to protect him. Nevada and Joey retreat to the back, laughing and pretending to be scared.

RATING: C

7) Eddie Peak is backstage and he delivers a scathing promo on Jack Bruce. He calls Jack a wanna-be rock star who can't cut it as a musician or as a wrestler, something that Eddie has proven time after time after time. "At the Christmas Clash, I'll prove it once and for all!"

RATING: B+

8) **ANGRY GILMORE vs. JOE SEXY**

The announcers hyped this as a sneak peek at Christmas Clash. Jerry spoke of Angry and Joe's history together as the tag team, Sexual Aggression, and how that history should make this an interesting match.

It really did. The crowd got behind both of them and were amazed by how well the two of them knew each other. In the end, Joe managed to hit Angry with the One Night Stand.

WINNER: **Joe Sexy** in 11:57

RATING: A

9) As Angry is being helped to the back by officials, Joe gets a mic and proceeds to taunt him, saying that he should get used to the feeling of losing since he and his girlfriends will lose at "Christmas Clash". Angry tries to go back to the ring to shut him up, but the officials won't let him.

RATING: B

10) During a commercial break, a table and two chairs are set up in the ring. Richard Eisen comes down and says that it's time for Remo and Joel Kovach to sign the contract for their match at Christmas Clash.

Out comes the challenger followed by the champ. Richard explains the procedure: the two competitors can make a statement before they sign the contract.

Remo goes first. He informs Joel that while Joel may be tough, he isn't going to become the champ. "Because being the World Heavyweight Champion takes more than toughness, Joel. It takes heart. It takes character. It takes honor. You have none of those qualities." Remo then takes the pen and signs the contract.

Joel snatches the pen from Remo, turns to Richard, and says, "I'd like to sign first and then make my statement." Richard seems a little surprised but shrugs and motions for him to go ahead. Joel signs the contract and then says, "I believe actions speak louder than words." With that, he vaults over the table and tackles Remo out of his chair, beating on his head.

The two competitors brawl around the ring, knocking the table and chairs over in the process and sending Richard fleeing for his life with the signed contract. Richard then gets a mic and says, "If you two want to fight so badly, let's make it non-title match for right now!"

RATING: A* for the contract signing and match announcement

11) **REMO vs. JOEL KOVACH**

These two didn't even wait for a ref or for the bell to ring. They laid into each other. At one point, Joel drove Remo through the table and tried to pin him, but Remo kicked out twice. Remo recovered and hit Joel with the Destroyer, but Joel kicked out of that. Finally, Joel threw Remo out of the ring and smashed him face first into the ring post and then wedged his head between the post and the ring steps. He then did a drop kick into the steps, slamming them into Remo's head. He then rolled into the ring and waited for the ref to count Remo out.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 12:57

RATING: **A***

12) A ton of officials hit ringside and get Remo out of his predicament. They lean over him to try and help him up, but suddenly, Remo surges out of the crowd and gets back into the ring. He still wants to fight with Joel! The officials try to separate them, but it's no use. Remo especially seems out of control, swinging at anything that moves. Finally, the ref signals for help and the locker room clears out to separate these two before they hurt each other worse.

RATING: **B**

THE AFTERMATH

This time I got complaints about Dan and Derek Frost. The crowd also doesn't think there are hot storylines to follow.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF. COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Johnny Martin, American Elemental, and Chris Gordon defeated Derek Frost, Delirious Dan, and the Aristocrat - C*

Tim Westybrook defeated Squeeky McClean - B-

Nevada Nuclear & Joey Minnesota defeated Brett Biggz - B+

Joe Sexy defeated Angry Gilmore - A

*Joel Kovach defeated Remo - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - **B-**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, December 2006

Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid-South Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) FLASHBACK vs. FLEX & PECS

A good opening bout but nothing to write home about.

WINNER: **Flashback** in 6:38

RATING: **B**

2) CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. EDDIE PEAK

This really got the crowd going before the actual show started. Eddie finished Christian off by sneaking a

foreign object into the ring in his boot.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 6:43

RATING: **A**

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Ricky Dale Johnson starts out the show by hyping himself up in the ring. He says that a lot of people have been asking if he's upset over the fact that he lost the #1 Contender's tournament. He says he isn't upset by that at all. He points out that he did his best in a fair match and that Joel Kovach won. He goes on to say that he'll get a shot at the title eventually, just not this month. He says it's inevitable, though, since he's had such an illustrious career already. He reminds people that he was the one who put Rip Chord into retirement and that makes him a legend killer of sorts.

That's when Sam Keith hits the ring. He says that Ricky's just a young upstart from "out west" who's in the big leagues now. He may have taken out a washed up old has-been like Rip, but he dares Ricky to try to take out the man who invented the Proton Lock. Ricky says he'd be more than happy to show Sam what it's like to go up against a legend killer.

RATING: **A*** for the self-hype; **A** for the challenge

2) Steve Fehley is walking backstage when he rounds a corner and runs into Rich Money. Rich says something under his breath about Steve being cheap trash, and that leads to an argument. At the end of it, Steve challenges Rich to get into the ring with him.

RATING: **A**

3) RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. SAM KEITH

Holy cow. What a match! Both men entered the ring very confident that they could pin the other. Both men went after their finishers multiple times. With each kick out, the frustration in both men built up until finally, Sam went outside the ring and tossed in a few steel chairs. He then got into the ring with one. Ricky picked up one as well. The ref warned them off, but the men attacked each other with the chairs, causing a double disqualification.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 11:41

RATING: **A***

4) Enforcer Roberts is walking backstage when Tim Westybrook appears out of nowhere and attacks him, leaving him down and out.

RATING: **B**

5) I was a little nervous about this one, but it worked out beautifully. BLZ Bubba, Joe Sexy, and Darryl Devine appear in a parody of an old 1950s workplace etiquette movie, one that encourages men to treat women like objects and ignore them as serious competitors. At the end, though, the Glass Ceiling become serious and say that this performance was dedicated to Angry Gilmore and his chicks and that they should get used to this, since at Christmas Clash, they're going to knock them into last year. Okay, the ending wasn't that great, but the audience loved the cheesy black-and-white footage and the antics of these three.

RATING: **A**

6) A video airs, reviewing Freddie's meltdown over being ignored and how Mainstream Hernandez challenged him for the North American Championship.

RATING: B-

7) **FREDDIE DATSUN (c) vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ** for the SWF North American Championship

Whoa. Given the fact that the angles featuring these two aren't that well received, I worried about this match. Turns out I didn't have to.

Freddie entered the match looking annoyed more than anything. He played with Mainstream in the early going, mussing up the younger man's hair and shoving him around. That ended when Mainstream hit Freddie with a series of knife-edge chops that rang out through the building. Then Mainstream overwhelmed Freddie with a series of high-flying quick moves that kept the champ off his feet.

It eventually got so bad that Freddie had to resort to a pair of brass knuckles he had tucked in his tights. While the ref was distracted, he nailed Mainstream and covered him.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 11:45

RATING: A*

8) A video aired of Remo talking about Joel Kovach's antics on the last *Invasion!* He says the attack was cowardly. He also says that Joel shouldn't read too much into winning the non-title match. "Believe me, Kovach, when I'm defending my title, there will be no room for error. You won't survive."

RATING: A*

9) Rich Money is seen backstage, handing an envelope of money to referee Shane Stones.

RATING: B

10) Joey Minnesota and Nevada Nuclear come to the ring and hype themselves up. They say that the audience is looking at the future of the SWF and that they will destroy anybody who gets in their way.

RATING: B-

11) Brett Biggz, who has a bandage taped to his forehead, is watching on a monitor when Skull DeBones appears behind him. "See what I mean?" Skull whispers. "You can't stand against them on your own. Why don't you let me help you?" Brett seems hesitant, but then he shakes on it.

RATING: B-

12) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. RICH MONEY**

While Steve got in a lot of great offense, it did little good. The ref, Shane Stones, seemed easily distracted the whole time. He always seemed to be looking the other way when Rich used illegal holds or moves. In the end, he spent an inordinate amount of time tying his shoes while Rich retrieved the ring bell and used it to lay out Steve. He then did a very fast count and declared the match over.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 9:48

RATING: A

13) Eric Eisen comes out and says that he knows people think he's the Warmaster because of who his father is, but he's willing to prove that he's championship material. He'll take on anyone in the locker room right now!

After a few second's wait, Joel Kovach comes out. He says that he's already on his way to pick up a title belt in

a week, but taking away Eric's will be a nice warm-up.

RATING: B- for the open challenge;

14) **ERIC EISEN (c) vs. JOEL KOVACH** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

I think the theme of this evening could be "overconfidence". Joel was showing it in spades, sure that Eric would turn out to be a pushover. That wasn't the case. Joel had a hard time grounding Eric, and Eric used that to his advantage. That led to a great deal of frustration on Joel's part, so he finally went and got a chair and brought Eric down using that. He then stood over Eric's fallen form and spouted a lot of trash talk while the ref called for the bell.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** by DQ in 12:45

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

No complaints about storylines. After so many good matches, I wouldn't complain either.

FINAL RATING: A*

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Flashback* defeated *Flex & Pecs* - B

DARK: *Eddie Peak* defeated *Christian Faith* - A

Ricky Dale Johnson drew with *Sam Keith* - A*

Freddie Datsun defeated *Mainstream Hernandez* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - A*

Rich Money defeated *Steve Frebly* - A

Eric Eisen defeated *Joel Kovach* by DQ to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

THE PHONE CALL

I picked up my office phone on the second ring with a sigh. I really couldn't use a distraction right now. I was going over the roster, trying to come up with new heel tag teams. With the dissolution of the Almighty Dollar months ago and the break-up of Sexual Aggression, I was left with only Flex & Pecs and the Lords of War to go after the faces. I was already planning on making Joe Sexy and Darryl Devine a tag team after their feud with Melody and Principessa ended (although I had no idea what to call them). I wanted to find one more.....

"Hello?" I said, cradling the receiver in the crook of my neck.

Much to my surprise, the caller didn't say anything. There was only inarticulate grunts of rage from the other end of the phone. I frowned, looking up from the papers.

"Hello?"

Now I caught a few words here and there. By stringing them together and making a few educated guesses, it sounded like someone was composing a stinging stream of epithets that called into question the integrity of my family tree. A smile broke out on my face when I recognized the British accent.

"Well hello, Tommy. How are you?"

"You had to do it, didn't you? First you took BLZ Bubb, then Ricky but why *him*?"

"I don't know. I thought it would be cool if history repeated itself."

"What?"

"Why don't you order Christmas Clash, Tommy, and see what I mean." My eyes flitted down the roster and froze when I saw two names. Of course! Why hadn't I thought of it before? It had been there the whole time and I hadn't seen it. "Gotta run, Tommy. Call again anytime."

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, December 2006

(The Go-Home Show for "**Christmas Clash**")

Held at the Huntsville Fairgrounds in the South East Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) MODERN DAY HEROES vs. FLASHBACK vs. FLEX & PECS vs. THE LORDS OF WAR

A fun, wild match. Lots of flying, lots of high spots, lots of power moves. It wore out half the participants, but it also helped a bunch of them improve their stats.

WINNER: **Modern Day Heroes** in 12:05

RATING: B-

2) Blonde Bombshell shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) The show starts with a graphic to announce tonight's main event. In a sneak peek of "Christmas Clash", we'll be seeing the team of Eddie Peak & Joel Kovach take on Jack Bruce & Remo!

RATING: B

2) Steve Frehley comes out to the ring, looking pretty upset. He says he doesn't know what happened at *Warzone*, but he has a sneaking suspicion that Rich pulled a fast one somehow. He demands a rematch tonight! And this time, he doesn't want Shane Stones to be the ref.

Rich Money comes out and agrees, saying that it won't be Shane Stones tonight.

RATING: B for the challenge and acceptance.

3) HIGH CONCEPT vs. JOE SEXY & TEXAS PETE

The tag team champs had their hands full with this one. They managed to just barely stay one step ahead of Joe and Tex, but after some quick double teams while the ref was distracted, it looked like Joe was going to hit Elmo Benson with the One Night Stand.

That's when Angry Gilmore vaulted the security rail. He yanked Tex's feet off the ring apron, causing his head to smack on the apron. He then ran into the ring, hit Joe with the Anger Management, and got out of there so Elmo could get the pin.

WINNER: **High Concept** in 11:38

RATING: B+

4) Richard Eisen is backstage and he addresses the camera and says that Andre Jones approached him with a great idea. At Christmas Clash, there is going to be a cruiserweight battle royal for Andre's Shooting Star Title.

He is then interrupted by Mainstream Hernandez, who demands a title shot at Christmas Clash against Freddie Datsun. Richard thinks about it and then agrees.

RATING: C+ for the announcement; B for the match request.

5) Enforcer Roberts is in the ring. He has a bandage over one eye and he looks angry. He screams about what Tim Westybrook did to him on *Warzone* and says that it's time for Tim to learn a lesson. He challenges him to a match at "Christmas Clash".

Tim comes out and accepts the challenge, thanking Enforcer for giving him exactly what he wants for Christmas.

RATING: B for the challenge and acceptance

6) Another movie parody plays, this time featuring Angry, Melody, and Principessa. It's another '50s office etiquette movie. This one features Angry in a suit and tie, acting as the smarmy narrator while a number of men hit on Principessa and Melody in the background. Angry warns the viewers to not take women for granted and especially not treat them like objects since this could happen. At that point, Melody and Principessa clean house with their harassers, throwing them through windows, smashing them through tables, and upending a water cooler over the worst of them.

RATING: A

7) **THE TOMBOYS vs. BLZ BUBB & DARRYL DEVINE**

Another warm-up match for Christmas Clash. The boys seemed a little nervous after the movie parody and the girls enjoyed their timid reaction. But Bubb and Darryl recovered quickly and soon the match was under way.

It went back and forth for a while before finally, Principessa pinned Darryl.

WINNER: **The Tomboys** in 11:06

RATING: B

8) Jack Bruce delivers a promo on Eddie Peak, saying that he may have had some bad luck in the past with Eddie, but at Christmas Clash, he's turning it around.

RATING: A

9) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. RICH MONEY**

The match started without a ref in the ring. Steve waited until one came out. The minute the ref appeared, Jerry Eisen said, "*That's Shane Stones! What's he doing here?*" Indeed, the ref did look like Shane Stones wearing a fake moustache. Marv and Emma disagreed with Jerry. Emma claims that the ref is really Peter Stones, Shane's cousin and also a ref from the indie scene.

Steve is not happy and tries to unmask the phoney, but when he takes a step toward the ref, "Peter" stops him, indicating his ref shirt. Steve glares at him, but he knows he can't touch him.

The match was one-sided. "Peter" apparently has the same attention deficit disorder that his cousin did on *Warzone*. At the end of the match, Steve managed to get Rich with a Frehley's Comet and pinned him, but "Peter" was too busy looking at the rafters of the arena to make the count. Steve got up and shoved "Peter", and wouldn't you know it, the moustache fell off! Steve went after Peter, but then Rich hit him with a Bank

Roll and pinned him. "Peter" made a fast count.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 7:30

RATING: **B+**

10) Skull DeBones and Brett Biggz come out to the ring. Brett addresses the crowd and says that he has little choice. Joey Minnesota and Nevada Nuclear has become a thorn in his side. He has little choice but to make a deal with the devil.

Skull takes over at this point and issues a challenge to his former protege and his upstart partner: he and Brett want to face them at the Christmas Clash. Skull demands that they come out and respond to their challenge. Nothing happens. Skull calls them out again. Still nothing.

Finally, Skull and Brett head backstage to look for them. As they do, they get jumped by Nevada and Joey, who beat them down for a solid three minutes before Nevada leans over his former mentor and says, "Love to! See you there!"

RATING: **B-** for the challenge; **C+** for the beatdown

11) **REMO & JACK BRUCE vs. JOEL KOVACH & EDDIE PEAK**

The match started with Jack and Joel in the ring, but the crowd let them know that wasn't what they wanted to see. So Joel and Jack shrugged and tagged in their respective partners. The crowd still wasn't happy. So Eddie tagged Joel back in and the crowd exploded.

Great match, lots of good action back and forth. In the end, things broke down a little and all four men wound up brawling in the ring. But Eddie and Joel proved a bit too vicious for Remo and Jack. Joel managed to get Jack into a Figure Four and held it there while Eddie kept Remo away.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach & Eddie Peak** in 13:58

RATING: **A**

As the show went off the air, the announcers ran down the card for "Christmas Clash" -

A Battle Royal for the SWF Shooting Star Title (C-)

The Glass Ceiling & Texas Pete vs. The Tomboys, Angry Gilmore, and a mystery partner (B-)

Brett Biggz & Skull DeBones vs. Joey Minnesota & Nevada Nuclear (C+)

Mainstream Hernandez vs. Freddie Datsun (c) for the SWF North American Championship (B)

Jack Bruce vs. Eddie Peak (A)

This match just signed now! **Ricky Dale Johnson vs. Sam Keith in a submission match! (A)**

Remo (c) vs. Joel Kovach for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (B+)

THE AFTERMATH

People felt Principessa was slightly overused. But it was a good show otherwise. I'll admit, I'm a little worried about the card for Christmas Clash given the ratings that some of the hype angles got, but it can't all be upper card action. And, lest I forget (which, I'll admit, I did), we should also include **Tim Westybrook vs. Enforcer Roberts** in the above card; I forgot to hype it!

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Modern Day Heroes* defeated *Flashback, Lords of War, and Flex & Pecs* - B-
High Concept vs. *Joe Sexy & Texas Pete* - B+
The Tomboys defeated *Darryl Devine & BLZ Bubba* - B
Rich Money defeated *Steve Frebly* - B+
Joel Kovach & Eddie Peak defeated *Remo & Jack Bruce* - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A
TCW Show Rating - B

As always, predictions are welcome, comments are appreciated, complaints ... not so much. 🤖

SWF Presents ...

Christmas Clash

Thursday of Week 2, December 2006

Held at the Oregon Gardens in the North West Territory
14,250 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **FLASHBACK vs. THE LORDS OF WAR**

A so-so opening match. The Lords reminded me once again of why they are leaving after tonight. But apparently the Road Agents decided they deserved one final Christmas Present from SWF.

WINNER: **The Lords of War** in 6:34
RATING: B-

2) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

Another so-so opening match. Not quite as good as I had hoped, but that's because Christian and BHB have no chemistry together.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 7:06
RATING: B-

3) Jessie saves the day by shooting the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) The show starts with Remo in the ring. He didn't get to start right away since the crowd was thunderous in their welcome. He thanks them all for coming. He says that it's been an honor to be the SWF World Heavyweight Champion. His face falls and he says, very sadly, "I doubt I'll get to say that again."

The crowd goes silent as Remo lists the many reasons why Joel Kovach could win the title tonight. Joel is a little smaller than Remo, a little quicker. He thinks well on his feet and he's come a long way since debuting in the SWF a year ago. Remo says that he worries sometimes whether or not Joel isn't really a better competitor than he is.

But then a mischevious grin breaks across his face and he says, "I'm just kidding. Sure, Joel is good. I wouldn't want it any other way. But I'm plain better. And tonight, I'll prove it."

RATING: A*

2) Tim Westybrook is walking backstage when Enforcer Roberts jumps him. Unfortunately, Tim proves to be too much for him and he winds up getting beaten up instead.

RATING: B

3) BLZ Bubb, Darryl Devine, Joe Sexy, and Texas Pete stand in the ring with a mic and talk about how good they really are. They say that they'll win the match tonight, regardless of who the surprise tag partner is.

RATING: B

4) **BATTLE ROYAL** featuring **ANDRE JONES, DELIRIOUS DAN, AMERICAN ELEMENTAL, BLACK HAT BAILEY, CHRIS GORDON, DEREK FROST, ERIC EISEN, FLEX, PECS, AND GROUCHO BLING** for the **SWF Shooting Star Championship**

Technically Dan and Derek were too big for this match, but that's okay. They never stood a chance anyway. Elemental was hampered a little from his taped up ribs, which he broke at the *Warzone* taping the night before. I knew it was a risk putting him in, but he seemed game and ready to go.

In the end, it came down to Eric Eisen, Groucho Bling, American Elemental, and Andre Jones. Andre sat it out while Eric and Groucho tried to eliminate each other. That battle raged for a while and they both got hung up in the ropes. So Andre helped them by eliminating them both. He and Elemental locked up for a while, but Andre mercifully tossed him out quickly.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 11:13

RATING: C+

5) Principessa and Melody Cuthill are walking backstage with Angry Gilmore. They ask him if their mystery partner has arrived yet and if they can meet him or her. Angry says there's no time like the present and leads them to a locker room door. He opens it and ushers the ladies in. Melody and Principessa stop short when they look in and a smile breaks on both their faces.

RATING: B

6) A video played, hyping the match between Tim Westybrook and Enforcer Roberts.

RATING: B

7) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS**

You know, I thought Tim wanting to be a main eventer already was laughable. Now, I'm beginning to see why. First of all, the man has extremely high popularity in North America. He's an A in every Canadian province and at least a B in the U.S. territories (except Puerto Rico).

And then there's this match! The crowd was entirely behind Tim and cheered him on as he dominated Enforcer Roberts throughout the match. He finally nailed Enforcer with a DDT and got the pin.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 10:55

RATING: A

8) Angry Gilmore comes out and says that it's time to reveal the mystery partner. He steps aside and reveals that it's ... **Wanda Fish**, the former star of AAA.

Here's the thing I find odd. Wanda's background says that she's extremely popular in the North West Territory (part of the reason why I held the Clash there). And yet when I checked her popularity stats, she's only a C, just like she is everywhere else. And based on this crowd's reaction, they didn't seem to care that their hometown hero has joined the major leagues. Weird.

RATING: C+

9) **MELODY CUTHILL, PRINCIPESSA, ANGRY GILMORE, & WANDA FISH vs. BLZ BUBB, DARRYL DEVINE, JOE SEXY, & TEXAS PETE**

Everyone was pretty worn out after this match, but the crowd really seemed to enjoy it. Lots of tagging in and out, people getting isolated and double-teamed, even triple teamed. There were a few times when it looked like referee Darren Smith was going to lose control with people hopping in and out of the ring to break up tags and then get ambushed by the other side.

In the end, it came down to just about everyone laid out except Joe and Melody. They eyed each other warily, and Jerry Eisen reminded everyone that all of this started when Melody took exception to the way Joe was treating her and Principessa. They locked it up in the middle of the ring and battled back and forth. Principessa tried to intervene at one point, but Joe clotheslined her nearly out of her boots. He turned to Melody and started to set her up for a One Night Stand. As he got Melody up, he turned to Principessa and made a lewd comment about the two of them celebrating later. That gave Melody just enough time to slip out of the One Night Stand and hit Joe with a head-scissors take-down. Angry Gilmore hit Joe with a frog splash and then Melody covered Joe.

WINNERS: **Melody Cuthill, Angry Gilmore, Principessa, & Wanda Fish** in 16:48

RATING: B+

10) With the match over, the women (and Angry) celebrate their win.

RATING: B

11) Joel Kovach is backstage, glaring at the camera. He addresses Remo, saying that Joel almost busted a gut over what Remo said earlier. No, not the kidding around. Joel instead finds it hilarious that Remo thinks he's leaving Oregon with the belt.

RATING: A

12) A video airs, hyping the on-going feud between Ricky Dale Johnson and Sam Keith.

RATING: A

13) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. SAM KEITH** in a submission match

The announcers put over the fact that Ricky really was at a loss here tonight since Sam has a submission move, one that he invented and can lock onto a person from out of nowhere whereas they didn't know if Ricky actually had much experience with submission holds.

It turns out that Ricky picked up some knowledge from somewhere. He tried a number of different moves, but Emma Chase always pointed out that he didn't seem comfortable with them and wasn't using them properly, allowing Sam to slip out. But then, Sam was having trouble nailing down Ricky with the Proton Lock as well. In the end, though, Sam locked it on and made Ricky tap.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 14:28

RATING: A

14) The camera cuts to Joey Minnesota and Nevada Nuclear warming up backstage. They look really dangerous and intense and it actually caused the crowd to pop in a big way.

RATING: A

15) **BRETT BIGGZ & SKULL DeBONES vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR & JOEY MINNESOTA**

A better match than I expected, to be honest, but not as good as I had hoped for. Brett and Skull seemed to have problems out there (intentionally) with communication. There were missed tags, misunderstood messages, and at one point, Skull wanted to work over Nevada in their corner but Brett refused, wanting to fight cleanly. Nevada and Joey didn't share Brett's ethics in this situation and took delight in using every dirty trick they could. The frustration built between Brett and Skull until finally, all communication broke down. It was little wonder that Nevada hit his former mentor with the Mushroom Cloud at the end.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear & Joey Minnesota** in 13:31
RATING: **B+**

16) After the match is over, Skull and Brett get into a heated argument over whose fault it is that Nevada and Joey won. Skull seems to think that Brett's too cowardly and weak to make it as a wrestler. Brett takes exception to this and challenges Skull to a match next week to see who the weaker man really is.

RATING: **C+**

17) Mainstream Hernandez is warming up backstage when Steve Fehley stops by and wishes him luck. Mainstream seems a little unsure of himself, but Steve tells him that he's been watching him, and that Mainstream has all the makings of a true champion.

RATING: **B+**

18) **FREDDIE DATSUN (c) vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ** for the **SWF North American Championship**

Steve's words seemed to have lit a fire under Mainstream. Freddie had his hands full the entire match just trying to stay one step ahead of the younger wrestler. He begged off many encounters, rolled out of the ring, even hid behind the ref at one point. Mainstream kept after him, trying to get Freddie with Apparition #14. In the end, Freddie managed to surprise Mainstream with a quick roll up and a pin with his legs on the ropes for leverage.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 11:31
RATING: **A**

19) **JACK BRUCE vs. EDDIE PEAK**

Another great match out of these two. Eddie went to the ring with overconfidence nearly burning in his eyes. Jack didn't let that bother him. He was all business, ignoring Eddie's verbal jabs and taunts.

It was a great match with the momentum swinging both ways, sometimes changing in a blink. Eventually, though, Eddie gained control and managed to hit his finisher. Rather than pin, Jack, though, he strutted around the ring a little and showboated for the crowd. He then clambered up to the top rope, posed a little, and then leapt off right into Jack's upraised boot.

As Eddie stumbled around the ring in a daze, Jack kipped to his feet and then hit Eddie with a New York Minute to pick up the win.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 14:41
RATING: **A**

20) Jack is celebrating his win in the ring. Eddie has vacated and is trudging to the back. That's when someone leaps the security railing and hops into the ring, attacking Jack from behind and kicking him savagely when he's down. At first, the announcers say that it's a crazed fan, but then Emma recognizes him.

"I think that's **Troy Tornado**! He's the lead singer of Painful Procedure, TCW's house band! What is he doing here?"

Before anyone can get an answer, Troy bails out of the ring and disappears through the crowd before security can get their hands on him.

RATING: A

21) A video airs, reviewing the escalating feud between Joel Kovach and Remo.

RATING: A*

22) **REMO (c) vs. JOEL KOVACH** for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

They left it all in the ring tonight. Holy cow. If this isn't a contender for Match of the Year, I don't know what would be. Lots of high spots, lots of near falls, lots of incredible moves and reversals. In the end, though, Jerry Eisen got to call it like only he can: "THE DESTROYER!"

WINNER: **Remo** in 19:44

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

I have to admit, I was really nervous going into tonight. The show was a half-hour longer than last year (from two and a half to three hours), but I still had more matches tonight than any other night. Some of the matches could have probably been skipped, but overall, I'm pretty happy with how things went, even if the crowd thought Principessa, Nevada Nuclear, and Wanda Fish (what is with these people?!?) were overused.

FINAL RATING: A*

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "Christmas Clash"

DARK: *The Lords of War* defeated *Flashback* - B-

DARK: *Christian Faith* defeated *Black Hat Bailey* - B-

Andre Jones won the *battle royal* to retain the *SWF Shooting Star Championship* - C+

Tim Westybrook defeated *Enforcer Roberts* - A

Melody Cuthill, Principessa, Angry Gilmore, and Wanda Fish defeated *BLZ Bubb, Darryl Devine, Joe Sexy, and Texas Pete* - B+

Sam Keith defeated *Ricky Dale Johnson* in a *submission match* - A

Joey Minnesota & Nevada Nuclear defeated *Skull DeBones & Brett Biggz* - B+

Freddie Datsun defeated *Mainstream Hernandez* to retain the *SWF North American Championship* - A

Jack Bruce defeated *Eddie Peak* - A

Remo defeated *Joel Kovach* to retain the *SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, December 2006 (airs on Friday)

Held at the Missouri State Armoury in the Mid West Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **THE TOMBOYS vs. DEREK FROST & DELIRIOUS DAN**

A surprisingly good match, considering Dan was in this one. Melody Cuthill came out looking like a star even

though it was Principessa who pinned Dan.

WINNER: **The Tomboys** in 6:36

RATING: C+

2) **MODERN DAY HEROES vs. HEAVENLY BODIES**

Heavenly Bodies, comprised of Darryl Devine and Joe Sexy, have no chemistry together. I find it odd that the road agents would wait to tell me until now, especially since Joe and Darryl have tagged together in the past. At any rate, it turned out to be a decent match.

WINNERS: **Heavenly Bodies** in 6:54

RATING: B

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) A graphic comes on screen, announcing that tonight's main event will be a ladder match. Eric Eisen will be defending his Warmaster title against BLZ Bubb, Texas Pete, Elmo Benson, Christian Faith, and Enforcer Roberts.

RATING: B

2) Squeeky McClean comes out to the ring and challenges Tim Westybrook to a match, saying that Tim wouldn't be able to beat him a second time.

RATING: B-

3) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN**

It's matches like this that make me sorry that Squeeky is leaving. He and Tim have great chemistry together and that helped make this a good bout.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 7:35

RATING: B+

4) Steve Frehley finds Richard Eisen backstage. He complains about how Shane Stones has been blatantly helping Rich Money win his matches. Richard tells Steve to stop whining about losing to Rich twice. Steve keeps after him, so Richard finally agrees to assign a different ref to Steve's rematch against Rich tonight.

RATING: B+

5) **FLASHBACK vs. FLEX & PECS**

These two haven't been featured on air for a while ... and I'm beginning to wonder if that isn't for the best. Not a good match from these guys. Not at all. Maybe it was the length of the match that did them in. Robbie and Pecs were worn out by the end of the match. Whatever the case, this didn't go so well.

WINNERS: **Flashback** in 15:51

RATING: C+

6) BLZ Bubb cuts a promo on himself, saying that he'll be the one to leave the ring tonight with the Warmaster title.

RATING: B

7) STEVE FREHLEY vs. RICH MONEY

Rich seemed upset that Darren Smith, not Shane Stones, was the ref for tonight's match. Darren caught most of Rich's underhanded tactics and ordered him to break holds, back away, that sort of thing. When it became pretty clear that Steve was going to win, Rich shoved Steve into Darren, who got hit in the head by a stray elbow. Darren was knocked out. While Steve stared at Darren in surprise, Rich rolled him up from behind and held him down with his tights. That's when Shane Stones ran into the ring and made the three count very quickly.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 13:45

RATING: A

8) Steve Frehley finds Richard Eisen backstage and really lets him have it this time. Richard, surprisingly, agrees that Rich can't keep that up. So Richard says that there's going to be one last rematch between Rich Money and Steve Frehley on Invasion! with a special guest referee. Steve leaves, happy, and Richard mutters, "I wonder who I can get on such short notice...."

RATING: A

9) ERIC EISEN (c) vs. BLZ BUBB vs. TEXAS PETE vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS vs. ELMO BENSON in a ladder match for the SWF Warmaster Title

This was a mess, an overbooked mess, and it was perfect. Elmo got busted open in the early running, there were a lot of insane dives off ladders, it was great. In the end, Christian Faith was the one to ascend the ladder and pull down the belt.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 21:47

RATING: A

10) Having won the match, Christian celebrates in the ring. He then turns and sees Eric Eisen staring at him. Eric walks over and shakes Christian's hand, then raises it in victory.

RATING: B+ for the celebration; B for the handshake

THE AFTERMATH

Oh boy. This was not a good show. The crowd wanted more interviews and backstage segments, which I trimmed for the ladder match. I kind of run into a problem with this edition of Warzone, since I can't start new storylines since most of the storylines will get resolved at the PPV. Not a good night for us.

Worse than that, American Elemental got hurt during the dark match! He's suffering from broken ribs. That's a problem, since we filmed this show on the Wednesday before Christmas Clash. That means that Elemental can't participate in the Shooting Star Battle Royal. Yeesh!

What really hurts is that this is the first things fans will see after Christmas Clash.

FINAL RATING: B-

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *The Tomboys* defeated *Derek Frost & Delirious Dan* - C+

DARK: *Heavenly Bodies* defeated *Modern Day Heroes* - B

Tim Westybrook defeated *Squeaky McClean* - B+

Flashback defeated *Flex & Pecs* - C+

Rich Money defeated *Steve Frehley* - A

Christian Faith defeated *Eric Eisen, BLZ Bubb, Texas Pete, Elmo Benson, and Enforcer Roberts* to become *the SWF Warmaster* - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B-

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, December 2006

Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **ROBBIE RETRO vs. DARRYL DEVINE**

Not as good of a match as I had hoped from these two, but it was good enough.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 6:37

RATING: B-

2) **JOHNNY MARTIN vs. JOE SEXY**

This one did a little better.

WINNER: **Johnny Martin** in 7:15

RATING: B+

3) Blonde Bombshell shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Remo comes out to a thunderous ovation, holding the belt high over his head. He thanks the fans for their support and says that as long as he can, he's going to hold on to the Heavyweight Championship and defend it for them.

RATING: A*

2) Richard Eisen is on the phone when Joel Kovach bursts into his office. Joel is steaming mad over what happened last week at "Christmas Clash." He says that he wants to exercise his rematch clause tonight! Richard tells Joel to cool it, that he should have read the contract more carefully. There was no rematch clause. That's why Joel won't get a shot tonight. Instead, there's going to be a ladder match to determine the next number one contender. Whoever can pull down the briefcase with the contract in it will get the title shot at "When Hell Freezes Over." Joel tries to keep going, but Richard dismisses him, saying that he's on the phone with the special guest referee for tonight's match between Rich Money and Steve Frehley.

RATING: A*

3) A video plays, hyping Nevada Nuclear and Joey Minnesota as a tag-team, one named "The United States of Annihilation." They hype up how Joey is ice cold in his moves, just like his name. It refers to Nevada as the

"Wrestler of Mass Destruction", and even hypes their manager, the Blonde Bombshell, as a "Weapon of Mass Seduction". The ominous voice-over predicts that we'll see the U.S.A. with the tag titles very soon.

RATING: C+ (C'mon! How could the fans not like United States of Annihilation?)

4) Wanda Fish comes out to the ring and says that she's excited to be part of the SWF, that she actually dreamed of working for the best wrestling company in the world for many years. She promises the fans that she's going to make a real difference here ...

And that's when Squeeky McClean comes out. "The last thing we need in this company is another chick who thinks she can make it as a wrestler," he says. "How's this sound: we both put our contracts on the line. Loser leaves town. Okay?" Wanda shrugs and agrees.

RATING: B- for the hype and challenge

5) **WANDA FISH vs. SQUEEKY McCLEAN** in a "Loser Leaves Town" match

The smarks in the crowd knew where this match was going from the beginning, so they didn't really get that into it. Not only that, but Squeeky and Wanda had no chemistry at all. But in the end, Wanda managed to get Squeeky down into her patented finishing move, the Blonde Ambition.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 7:58

RATING: C

6) Troy Tornado comes out to the ring to a chorus of boos.

"I bet you're all wondering what I'm doing here, right? I mean, I had the sweet life as a rock-and-roll star back west. Money, fame, chicks, I had it all. So why give it all up and come out here? One reason: Jack Bruce.

"Let me remind you of what Jack did. He used to be the lead singer for Painful Procedure and the fans loved him. So how did he repay them? He abandoned them and came to the SWF. So then I was hired as Procedure's lead singer. I thought it was my big break and, in some ways, it was.

"But I was never free of Jack Bruce's shadow. Right from the start, people kept comparing me to him. Some of them liked him better, some liked me better, but whenever they talked about me, they talked about him. I got sick of it after a while, and I decided that if I got the chance, I was going to prove who the better man was.

"So here I am. Jack, I ain't going anywhere. You'd better watch your back, boy!"

RATING: A

7) Black Hat Bailey and Enforcer Roberts are backstage, commiserating how they both have fallen prey to Tim Westybrook over the past couple of months. Enforcer points out that the real problem was that they didn't stand together from the start. When Tim was after BHB, Enforcer should have helped him and vice versa. They agree that "Problem Solvers" were going to work toward solving the problem of Tim Westybrook.

RATING: C

8) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. SKULL DeBONES**

We've got another lack of chemistry that dragged down a match. These two did their best, but the crowd just didn't seem to care about who's fault it was that they lost at Clash. In the end, in spite of a valiant effort by Brett, Skull got the pin using the ropes for leverage.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 10:41

RATING: C

9) The Tomboys approach Richard Eisen backstage and say that now that they've dealt with the so-called "Glass Ceiling", they'd like to move on to another challenge. They want to take on Flex & Pecs next week on *Invasion!* Richard thinks about it and agrees to the match.

RATING: B+

10) It's time for the match between Rich Money and Steve Frehley. The two competitors are in the ring, waiting for their guest referee to come out. That's when Archangel's music hits. Out comes the former wrestler, wearing a ref's shirt. He'll be in the squared circle tonight to call this match!

RATING: B

11) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. RICH MONEY**

A pretty good match. Rich seemed extremely upset, especially since Archangel watched him like a hawk. At one point, Rich got Steve into a submission move and then used the ropes for leverage. It was the classic formula: twice, Archangel couldn't catch him at it. The third time he did and ordered Rich to break it. Rich did so, then got in Archangel's face and even shoved him. Archangel stood there for a moment, then laid into Rich with a knife-edge chop. Rich stumbled away, clutching his chest, only to get hit by a Frehley's Comet from Steve.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 13:32

RATING: B+

12) After the match, Archangel got a mic and said good-bye to Steve again. Steve begs him to stay, but Archangel says that he can't. Richard Eisen only brought him back for this one match. He's sorry, but he has to go. Archangel leaves the ring, leaving Steve behind with a thoughtful look on his face.

RATING: B+

13) It's time for the main event, and Remo comes out to do guest commentary on the match.

RATING: A

14) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. JACK BRUCE vs. ERIC EISEN vs. BLZ BUBB vs. SAM KEITH VS. TROY TORNADO** in a ladder match to determine the #1 Contender for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A briefcase is suspended above the ring and the announcers explain that inside is a contract for a title shot against Remo at "When Hell Freezes Over".

Speaking of the champ, maybe it wasn't such a good idea to have him on guest commentary. He just couldn't keep up with the action.

At least there was a lot of action to be called. This match helped further the feuds between Sam and Ricky and Jack and Troy. Those four focused almost exclusively on their rivals, causing Emma Chase to comment that they were actually too distracted for their own good. There were a lot of high spots, lots of intense action, but in the end, Eric Eisen made it to the top of the ladder to pull down the briefcase.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 16:45

RATING: A

15) Eric is worn out, but he still celebrates his win. But that's when Joel Kovach rushes the ring from backstage and lays into Eric, beating him to the mat. He then picks up the briefcase and escapes, laughing the whole way.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

It seems we shook whatever ailed us last week on *Warzone*. The show wasn't as good as it could have been, but hey, I'm not complaining.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Darryl Devine* defeated *Robbie Retro* - **B-**

DARK: *Johnny Martin* defeated *Joe Sexy* - **B+**

Wanda Fish defeated *Squeaky McClean* - **C**

Skull DeBones defeated *Brett Biggs* - **C**

Steve Frehley defeated *Rich Money* - **B+**

Eric Eisen defeated *Sam Keith*, *Ricky Dale Johnson*, *Jack Bruce*, *Troy Tornado*, and *BLZ Bubb* in a ladder match to become the #1 Contender for the *SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - **B-**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, December 2006
Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. RICH MONEY**

After last week's *Warzone* debacle, I decided to put our best foot forward. It worked beautifully, especially as Ricky hit Rich with Southern Justice.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 6:34

RATING: **A**

2) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. TROY TORNADO**

And there's really nothing wrong with two good feet forward. Christian hit Troy with the Leap of Faith in the end.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 6:43

RATING: **A**

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Joel Kovach comes out, holding the briefcase from the ladder match high. He starts by taunting Eric, "apologizing" for taking the briefcase, but then telling Eric that it's for his own good. "You're just not ready for the main event yet, Junior." He then addresses Remo and says that the two of them are not over yet, not by a long shot, and that Remo should get ready to defend the title against Joel again soon.

Suddenly Eric Eisen is in the ring and he and Joel are brawling. Joel manages to slip away and retreats to the back, leaving a fuming Eric in the ring.

RATING: **A*** for the taunting and the attack

2) Richard Eisen is backstage on the phone, talking with someone on the phone. He agrees that what Joel did was horrible, so he'll make a match between Eric and Joel so they can work it out.

That's when he looks up and sees Wanda Fish standing by his desk. Wanda has an odd little smile on her face that makes Richard shift uncomfortably in his seat. Wanda thanks Richard for agreeing to give her a chance in the SWF, and she says she wants to make her second match even more impressive than her first. She wants to take on Andre Jones for the Shooting Star Championship. Richard relaxes a little and agrees.

RATING: **C+**

3) Enforcer Roberts is in the ring and he starts ripping on Tim Westybrook. He calls him young and inexperienced, saying that he's sure that after every match, Timmy crawls into a corner with his blanky and binky and calls his mommy to cry.

Tim comes out, looking furious. That's when Black Hat Bailey jumps him from behind and attacks him. Enforcer Roberts charges from the ring and attacks Tim as well, leaving him down and out. His ambushers retreat, laughing the whole way.

RATING: **B**

4) **WANDA FISH vs. ANDRE JONES (c)** for **the SWF Shooting Star Championship**

Andre didn't seem too worried as he went out to the ring, but that soon changed after Wanda proved she was no slouch in the ring. In the end, Andre got her down and used a submission hold, using the ropes for extra leverage to make her tap.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 11:57

RATING: **B-**

5) Blonde Bombshell appears on screen, informing everyone in the SWF to take cover, because the United States of Annihilation has declared war on them all!

A video then airs, highlighting Nevada and Joey's vicious finishing moves and the highlights of their past matches.

RATING: **B+** for Blonde's hype; **C+** for the video

6) Steve Frehley is on his cell phone, talking with someone. It soon becomes clear that it's Archangel. He tries to reason with AA, asking him to appeal his firing to the board of directors, but it's no use. He hangs up the phone looking upset, but there's still a glint of determination in his eyes.

RATING: **A**

7) Mainstream Hernandez is in the ring and he challenges Freddie Datsun to a rematch for the North American Championship. He says that he should be upset for how their last match ended, but he says that he's not going to let that hold him back. He's going to keep after Freddie until he gets the title.

Entrance music starts, but it's not Freddie, it's Angry Gilmore. Angry apologizes to Mainstream, but he says he doesn't think that Mainstream is really ready to take on Freddie. Angry suggests that maybe Mainstream should sit on the side lines while Angry gets the title. Then Angry would give Mainstream a shot. Mainstream blows off that idea and suggests that Angry get in the ring with him to see how ready he is. Angry agrees.

RATING: B- for the challenge to Freddie; B for the second one

8) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. ANGRY GILMORE**

In the early going of the match, Angry managed to overpower Mainstream and get him pinned. Emma Chase crowed that it was a "two-and-a-half count" and that Angry was right, Mainstream is in over his head. Angry paused in the match to shrug at Mainstream, the expression on his face one of "I told you so."

A few minutes later, much to Angry's surprise, Mainstream got him down and pinned for what Jerry Eisen called a "two-and-seven-eighths" count. Mainstream then hopped up and mimiced the shrug from earlier.

The kid gloves were off at that point and the two of them locked up for real. In the end, as Angry was setting Mainstream up for an Anger Management, Mainstream slipped out and hit an Apparition #14 for the win.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 9:35

RATING: B+

9) At the end of the match, Angry gets up and considers Mainstream for a moment. He then shakes Mainstream's hand.

RATING: C+

10) Heavenly Bodies (Joe Sexy & Darryl Devine) are in the ring. They talk about how good they are as a tag team, so much so that they're sure that no one can beat them. As a matter of fact, they issue an open challenge to anyone in the back.

The challenge is accepted by none other than the Tag Team Champs, High Concept, which causes Joe and Darryl to freak out.

RATING: B+ for the open challenge; B for the response

11) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. HEAVENLY BODIES**

You know, if this is bad chemistry, I'm okay with that. While Joe and Darryl weren't happy about facing the champs in this non-title match, Elmo and Groucho were surprised at what a fight the Bodies put up. In the end, they beat each other so badly that they were all counted out.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 7:52

RATING: B+

12) Jack Bruce comes out to address what Troy Tornado said earlier this week. He says he's sorry that Troy is upset, but he doesn't apologize for leaving a large shadow for Troy to stand in. He then suggests that perhaps the person Troy should blame is himself. "If you had been a better musician, a better wrestler, a better anything, people might have forgotten about me. The fact that they didn't tells me that it's not a problem with me, it's a problem with you."

RATING: A

13) **ERIC EISEN vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Eric came out, looking very determined to hurt Joel tonight. Joel came out with the briefcase and taunted Eric with it, causing the match to get started before the bell.

It was a vicious battle, very back and forth, and it ended when Joel retrieved the briefcase and used it to bash Eric's head in.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** by DQ in 10:55
RATING: **A**

14) Joel doesn't seem to care that he lost. He instead towers over Eric and taunts him. That's when Remo enters and heads for the ring, looking ready to kill Joel. Joel doesn't back down. He instead tosses the briefcase aside and beckons for Remo to join him.

Before Remo could make it, the locker room cleared and kept the two of them apart.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

There. I feel much better now. This is the way an SWF show should be.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Ricky Dale Johnson* defeated *Rich Money* - **A**

DARK: *Christian Faith* defeated *Troy Tornado* - **A**

Andre Jones defeated *Wanda Fish* to retain *the SWF Shooting Star Championship* - **B-**

Mainstream Hernandez defeated *Angry Gilmore* - **B+**

High Concept drew with *Heavenly Bodies* - **B+**

Eric Eisen defeated *Joel Kovach* by *DQ* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, December 2006

Held at Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) WANDA FISH vs. BLZ BUBB

Bubb wasn't happy with how this ended, but it had to happen this way.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 6:50

RATING: **B**

2) HIGH CONCEPT vs. EDDIE PEAK & DELIRIOUS DAN

Eddie helped carry Dan to a pretty good match. So did the champs.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 6:55

RATING: **B**

3) Blonde Bombshell shoots the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) The show opens with the announcers saying that tonight, we're going to meet the newly formed United States of Annihilation tonight.

RATING: B-

2) Eric Eisen is backstage, looking for Joel Kovach. He looks furious. He's kicking open doors, shouting questions at passersby. He runs into Ricky Dale Johnson and asks Ricky if he's seen Joel. Ricky says he hasn't, so Eric keeps looking. Ricky watches him go, then turns to find himself face to face with Sam Keith. They stare at each other for a while, then Ricky tries to walk away. Sam doesn't let him, saying that since Sam beat Ricky at the Clash, Ricky is his trained monkey. Sam orders his monkey to dance.

Ricky bristles at the comment and points out that while he did lose to Sam, that's not a big surprise. "You're Sam Keith, the master of submission, the inventor of the Proton Lock. Why wouldn't you win? But in a real match, I'd kick your ass any day of the week and twice on Sundays."

This turns into a heated argument that's interrupted by Richard Eisen. Richard suggests that rather than beat each other up in the back, why don't they help make the company some money by finishing their fight in the ring?

RATING: A for the looking; A for the argument

3) Skull DeBones taunts Brett Biggz, saying that he's nothing, and that Skull has his number.

RATING: B-

4) **THE TOMBOYS vs. FLEX & PECS**

Melody was the star in this match, taking some insane bumps and putting on some incredible offense. Unfortunately, the other three kind of dragged down the match, making it just a little above average.

WINNERS: **The Tomboys** in 8:33

RATING: B-

5) Flex and Pecs don't look happy with their loss, so they take out their frustration on the Tomboys by jumping them and beating them down.

RATING: C

6) Richard Eisen is backstage when he's approached by Steve Fehley. Steve says he's been thinking about it, and he really thinks that Richard should hire Archangel back full time. He makes a convincing argument, but Richard says that he'll think about it.

RATING: B+

7) Troy Tornado comes out to the ring, looking pretty angry. He gets in the ring and starts in on Jack Bruce. He says that it was cute to try and blame all of Troy's problems on Troy himself, but Jack did that only because Jack knows the truth: Jack is scared of Troy. He's scared that Troy really is better than him. So Troy wants to prove it. He wants to face Jack at "When Hell Freezes Over" in a battle of the bands.

"A what?" Jerry Eisen asks from the announce booth.

RATING: A

8) Blonde Bombshell comes out and introduces her latest creation, the United States of Annihilation. Joey

Minnesota and Nevada Nuclear come out and sneer at the crowd. Blonde promises that nobody in the SWF is safe from them.

RATING: B

9) Remo is walking backstage when he finds Eric Eisen, down and out, blood pouring from an injury on his forehead. Remo shouts for the trainers. Someone asks him how this happened. Remo's face becomes like stone and he growls, "I'm not sure ... but I have a pretty good idea of who did this." He then gets up and leaves.

RATING: B+

10) Heavenly Bodies comes out and they challenge High Concept to a rematch at the next episode of *Warzone*.

RATING: B

11) The Problem Solvers come out for the next match. Before it begins, though, they get the mic and inform the crowd that if they were expecting to see Tim Westybrook in action, that wasn't going to happen for a while. Turns out little Timmy got hurt last week on *Warzone* and wasn't going to be back for a while. They make fun of Tim and suggest that if he doesn't like what they're saying, he can call his mommy and have her turn the channel to the Smurfs or something.

RATING: B-

12) **FLASHBACK vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS**

A great match from these two teams. Black Hat picked up the win by using an illegal submission hold that the ref didn't notice.

WINNER: The Problem Solvers in 8:46

RATING: B+

13) Remo comes out to the ring, scattering the Problem Solvers. He gets the mic and addresses Joel Kovach. He calls Joel a thief for stealing Eric's contract and a coward for jumping him from behind. He then suggests a solution: a pole match. They'll hang the briefcase from the pole. Whoever retrieves it can use it on his opponent after the match is over. If Remo wins, Eric gets his contract back. If Joel wins, Remo will face Joel for the title at "When Hell Freezes Over".

Joel comes out and says that he accepts.

RATING: A for the challenge and the acceptance

14) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. SAM KEITH**

Sam Keith tried to get Ricky into the Proton Lock numerous times, but Ricky had apparently done some scouting and found a few ways to counter the move or slip out of it. Ricky put up a great fight, enough of one that Sam eventually bailed out and walked to the back. He got counted out.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 10:51

RATING: B+

15) Freddie Datsun comes out and taunts Mainstream Hernandez, saying that there's no way that Mainstream will ever get his hands on the North American Championship.

Mainstream's answer? He appears out of the crowd, vaults up to the ring, leaps from the top turnbuckle, and brawls with Freddie until the latter escapes.

RATING: B for the taunting and the attack

16) **REMO vs. JOEL KOVACH** in a pole match

An awesome way to finish the evening. Joel went after the briefcase pretty early, but Remo was able to stop him. Remo and Joel battled it out and it seemed like Remo had the upperhand, so he went for the case, but Joel stopped him.

In the end, after a few well-timed Old School Drops and Destroyers, Remo was able to get the briefcase down, and he used it to knock Joel out.

WINNER: **Remo** in 13:44

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

The audience felt that Principessa was used too much and that Richard was used a little too much, but it was a good show regardless.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

DARK: *Wanda Fish* defeated *BLZ Bubb* - **B**

DARK: *High Concept* defeated *Eddie Peak & Delirious Dan* - **B**

The Tomboys defeated *Flex & Pecs* - **B-**

The Problem Solvers defeated *Flashback* - **B+**

Ricky Dale Johnson defeated *Sam Keith* - **B+**

Remo defeated *Joel Kovach* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING- A

TCW Show Rating - **B-**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, December 2006

Held at McGaw Arena in the Tri State Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **CHRIS GORDON vs. TEXAS PETE**

An opening bout that also helped keep these two happy.

WINNER: **Texas Pete** in 6:43

RATING: **B-**

2) **ERIC EISEN vs. BLZ BUBB**

This got the crowd a little more excited, but it seems that whenever Eric is in a match, he has problems selling his opponent's moves.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 6:40

RATING: **B+**

3) Principessa shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen comes out and announces that given what happened on *Invasion!*, he's booking a non-title match between Freddie Datsun and Mainstream Hernandez for tonight!

RATING: B

2) The United States of Annihilation come to the ring and boast that they're so good, they can take on anyone in the locker room. Blonde Bombshell says that she agrees, so she put together a special match for them tonight.

Out come the challengers, Derek Frost and Delirious Dan. Peter Michaels is disgusted by this move. From the broadcast booth, he fumes about how Dan and Derek aren't skilled enough to handle the U.S.A., that this is just going to be a slaughter. And sure enough, Joey and Nevada don't even wait for the bell. They meet Derek and Dan half-way and beat the tar out of them. Once they're done, they celebrate as if they've just won the titles.

RATING: B for the open challenge; C- for the beating; B- for the celebration

3) **WANDA FISH vs. ANDRE JONES**

Ana Garcia explains that this is a non-title match, one that Wanda Fish wanted to prove that she could beat Andre. She proved it pretty well.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 8:57

RATING: B-

4) Remo is walking backstage with the briefcase tucked under his arm. He runs into Eric Eisen and smiles broadly. He hands him the briefcase and tells him that he doesn't have to worry anymore, he doesn't have to look for Joel Kovach anymore, that he's retrieved the briefcase for him. Eric is not pleased. He yells at Remo and chews him out, saying that he didn't ask for Remo to fight his battles for him, that Eric is perfectly capable of taking care of himself. Remo tries to apologize, but Eric storms off before he can.

RATING: A

5) Brett Biggz is in the ring and he starts in on Skull DeBones. He says that Skull is nothing but a bully, one who doesn't know how to fight for himself. He goes on to say that he has everything that Skull doesn't. He's got more skill, better looks, more women, more charm....

Before things can go on too long, Skull starts for the ring, looking pretty peeved. Before he's half-way there, though, Brett smiles at him and says, "Oh, there's one other thing I have that you don't, Skull: A brother to watch my back."

That's when Bart Biggz, who has "recovered from his injuries" (exposure to striped sunlight), jumps Skull from behind. The re-united Biggz Boyz then attack Skull and leave him down and out.

RATING: C

6) Jack Bruce appears on screen and addresses himself to Troy Tornado. He says that Troy's just making a fool out of himself, but he's more than willing to take him on in a Battle of the Bands at "When Hell Freezes Over".

RATING: B+

7) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. HEAVENLY BODIES** for **the SWF Tag Team Championships**

It maybe wasn't the best match (thanks to Joe and Darryl), but it certainly wasn't horrible. Lots of action, a few missed spots and some miscommunication, but the match ended with Darryl Devine hitting Groucho Bling with the Devine Dream Drop.

WINNERS: **Heavenly Bodies** in 13:42

RATING: B

8) Ricky Dale Johnson cuts a promo on Sam Keith, mocking the veteran for bailing out on their match on *Invasion!* He says that Sam's nothing but a coward who only wants to fight when the rules are stacked in his favor.

RATING: A

9) Rich Money finds Richard Eisen backstage. He informs Richard that he's heard that Steve Fehley wants Archangel brought back. He goes on to say that he doesn't want that and that most of the locker room doesn't want that. He thinks that Steve is out of his mind and that Richard should ignore him. Richard thanks him for his opinion, but says that he doesn't want to talk about it right now.

RATING: A

10) Christian Faith, with his Warmaster Title all nice and shiney, comes out to the announce table to be the guest commentator for the next match.

RATING: B+

11) **BLZ BUBB vs. EDDIE PEAK vs. TROY TORNADO vs. JOHNNY MARTIN vs. ANGRY GILMORE vs. JOE SEXY** in **an elimination match** to determine the #1 Contender for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

A really good match, even if Joe did wrestle once already tonight. Oops. Oh well. Doesn't really matter.

Johnny Martin was the first to go, eliminated by Joe Sexy. Bubb took out Angry Gilmore, then Joe Sexy. Then Troy Tornado surprised him and took him out. That left Eddie and Troy in the ring together, but Eddie won it easily.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 12:57

RATING: A

12) Peter Michaels makes it official by reminding folks that Eddie Peak is now the #1 Contender for the Warmaster Title as Eddie and Christian stared at each other.

RATING: A

13) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. FREDDIE DATSUN**

A great match to end a good show. Mainstream and Freddie still have great chemistry together, and that helped the match sing. Mainstream seemed bound and determined the whole time to get Freddie pinned. Freddie did his best to slow down the match, to swing momentum back his way, but in the end, Freddie couldn't avoid the Apparition #14.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 11:48

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

I was sure that someone was going to gripe about Joe Sexy or BLZ Bubb being used in two matches, but it didn't happen.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Texas Pete* defeated *Chris Gordon* - [B-](#)

DARK: *Eric Eisen* defeated BLZ Bubb - [B+](#)

Wanda Fish defeated *Andre Jones* - [B](#)

Heavenly Bodies defeated *High Concept* to become *the SWF Tag Team Champions* - [B](#)

Eddie Peak defeated BLZ Bubb, *Troy Tornado*, *Angry Gilmore*, *Joe Sexy*, and *Johnny Martin* to become the #1 Contender for *the SWF Warmaster Title* - [A](#)

Mainstream Hernandez defeated *Freddie Datsun* - [A](#)

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

END OF THE YEAR

I came to work and found a copy of Pro Wrestling Hits Magazine waiting for me. I immediately thumbed through it to find out how they ranked everyone and what awards they gave out.

WRESTLER OF THE YEAR: *Remo*

YOUNG WRESTLER OF THE YEAR: *Mainstream Hernandez*

VETERAN WRESTLER OF THE YEAR: *Danger Kumasaka*

FEMALE WRESTLER OF THE YEAR: *Tamara McFly*

PROMOTION OF THE YEAR: *The SWF*

THE MOST IMPROVED PROMOTION: *The SWF*

MATCH OF THE YEAR: *Remo vs. Joel Kovach at "Christmas Clash"*

SHOW OF THE YEAR: *An episode of Warzone from December, 2006*

THE TOP TEN WRESTLERS OF 2006

- 1) Remo
- 2) Archangel
- 3) Joel Kovach
- 4) Mito Miwa
- 5) Freddie Datsun
- 6) Yoshimi Mushashibo
- 7) Eisaku Hoshino
- 8) Mainstream Hernandez
- 9) Shuji Inukai
- 10) Sean McFly

We got 7 out of the next 10 as well.

And here's an updated roster, with heels in red and faces in blue:

MAIN EVENTERS

[Christian Faith](#) (current SWF Warmaster)

[Eric Eisen](#)

Jack Bruce
Joel Kovach
Remo (current SWF World Heavyweight Champion)
Ricky Dale Johnson
Sam Keith
Steve Frehley

UPPER MIDCARDERS

Archangel
BLZ Bubb
Eddie Peak
Elmo Benson
Freddie Datsun (current SWF North American Champion)
Joe Sexy (1/2 of the the SWF Tag Team Champions)
Joey Minnesota
Melody Cuthill
Rich Money
Shawn Gonzalez
Skull DeBones
Tim Westybrook
Troy Tornado

MIDCARDERS

Angry Gilmore
Darryl Devine (other half of the SWF Tag Team Champions)
Enforcer Roberts
Johnny Martin
Mainstream Hernandez
Robbie Retro
Texas Pete
Wanda Fish

LOWER MIDCARDERS

Andre Jones (current SWF Shooting Star Champion)
Brett Biggz
Chris Gordon
Groucho Bling
Nevada Nuclear
Principessa

OPENERS

Bart Biggz
Black Hat Bailey
Flex
Pecs

ENHANCEMENT TALENT

American Elemental
Delirious Dan
Derrek Frost

TAG TEAMS

Flashback (Robbie Retro & Johnny Martin)
Flex and Pecs (Flex & Pecs)
Heavenly Bodies (Joe Sexy & Darryl Devine)
High Concept (Elmo Benson & Groucho Bling)
Modern Day Heroes (American Elemental & Chris Gordon)

Problem Solvers (Enforcer Roberts & Black Hat Bailey)
The Biggz Boyz (Brett & Bart Biggz)
The Tomboys (Melody Cuthill & Principessa)
United States of Annihilation (Joey Minnesota & Nevada Nuclear)

SUPPORT PERSONNEL

Announcers & Color Commentators: Ana Garcia, Emma Chase, Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest

Road Agents: Devorah Triton, Chief Two Eagles, Craig Prince, Rip Chord

Referees: Darren Smith, Jay Fair, Ric Young, Shane Stones

Managers: Blonde Bombshell, Farrah Hesketh, Jessie, Nicole Kiss

Authority Figure: Richard Eisen

Backstage Workers: Chloe Dean, Willow

January 2007

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, January 2007

Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **MODERN DAY HEROES vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS**

American Elemental did the best he could with his taped up ribs, but it's obvious he still needs some more time to heal up.

WINNERS: **The Problem Solvers** in 6:27

RATING: B-

2) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION**

I left this one up to Chief Two Eagles to figure out and I have to say, what he chose surprised me.

WINNERS: **The United States of Annihilation** in 5:47

RATING: B+

3) Emma returns to her roots and shoots the shirts.

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) A video airs, hyping up the SWF as the most decorated wrestling promotion in the world today. It hypes up the fact that we have the wrestler of the year, Remo, the young wrestler of the year, Mainstream Hernandez, and that Remo and Joel Kovach put on the best match of the year.

RATING: A

2) Speaking of the champ, the announcers say that Remo will be here tonight to accept an award for being Wrestler of the Year.

RATING: A*

3) Steve Fehley is arguing backstage with Rich Money. He says that he heard that Rich doesn't want Archangel to come back to the SWF. He says that Rich is crazy, especially since Archangel is ranked number two in the world, just behind Remo. The argument continues for a few moments and doesn't get resolved.

RATING: B

4) Skull DeBones addresses the camera and the Biggz Boyz. He congratulates them on getting the drop on him last week on *Warzone*. He says it won't happen again. He challenges them to a tag team match later tonight and tells them not to worry, he has a partner ready and waiting.

RATING: C+

5) The United States of Annihilation come out to the ring and generally just talk themselves up.

RATING: B

6) **WANDA FISH vs. DEREK FROST**

It was a filler match, a squash match. I suppose I shouldn't be surprised as to how it turned out.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 7:38

RATING: C+

7) Enforcer Roberts and Black Hat Bailey continue their campaign against Tim Westybrook by once again making fun of him. They point out that Tim is gone ... again, which must mean that his "boo boos" are too much for him.

RATING: B-

8) Eric Eisen cuts a promo where he first addresses Joel Kovach. He tells Joel that he isn't afraid of him. He doesn't care if Joel wants to make a nuisance of himself. He then addresses Remo. He doesn't say anything for a few seconds, but then says, "See you later."

RATING: B

9) The Biggz are in the ring for their match. Skull comes out and introduces his partner: Shawn Gonzalez (formerly of DAVE).

RATING: B

10) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. SKULL DeBONES & SHAWN GONZALEZ**

A pretty good match. Skull and Brett's lack of chemistry together was masked by the presence of their partners and it turned this into a decent match. In the end, Skull welcomed Bart Biggz back with a Skull Krusher and a pin.

WINNERS: **Skull DeBones & Shawn Gonzalez** in 9:50

RATING: B

11) Flex and Pecs cut a promo, challenging the Tomboys to a rematch.

RATING: C-

12) Joe Sexy and Darryl Devine come out to the ring, carrying their newly won tag team champion belts. They throw a few insults at High Concept before Darryl Devine warms up for the next match....

RATING: B

13) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. DARRYL DEVINE**

These two turned in a great match, one that showed why Mainstream is the 2006 Young Wrestler of the Year. Lots of great moves, innovative offense and defense, but it ended too quickly with Freddie Datsun rushing the ring and attacking Mainstream.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** by DQ in 8:42

RATING: B+

14) Jack Bruce is shown getting ready for the upcoming Battle of the Bands. He is seated at a desk with a guitar, strumming a bit, then writing down his ideas.

RATING: B+

15) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Joel was in control of most of this match, making it look like Ricky was going to lose. But then Eric Eisen snuck to ringside and smashed Joel over the head with the briefcase, causing Joel to stumble right into a Southern Justice.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 11:34

RATING: **A**

16) Richard Eisen is in the ring, and he calls out Remo. Remo comes out to a tremendous pop. Richard starts talking about what an honor it is to having the PWHM 2006 Wrestler of the Year working for him, as well as the man who wrestled PWHM's Match of the Year. Therefore, Richard is going to present Remo with a commemorative plaque....

And that's when Eric Eisen's music hits. Eric comes out and marches to the ring, a determined look on his face. He takes the mic from his stunned father's hand and addresses Remo. He says that he's pretty annoyed with Remo still for sticking his nose into Eric's business. He rants a little about how nobody thinks he can accomplish anything on his own. But then he says that if anyone deserves to be Wrestler of the Year, it's Remo. He shakes Remo's hand, then takes the plaque from Richard and uses it as a club to lay out the champ.

Eric stares down at Remo's fallen form, tosses the plaque onto his chest, and then walks nonchalantly from the ring.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

I knew we wouldn't hit A with all the lower rated segments, but hey, the lower card needs love too!

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Problem Solvers* defeated *Modern Day Heroes* - **B-**

DARK: *United States of Annihilation* defeated *High Concept* - **B+**

Wanda Fish defeated *Derek Frost* - **C+**

Skull DeBones & Shawn Gonzales defeated *the Biggz Boyz* - **B**

Mainstream Hernandez defeated *Darryl Devine by DQ* - **B+**

Ricky Dale Johnson defeated *Joel Kovach* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, January 2007

Held at the Alabama Field Row in the South East Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **ELMO BENSON vs. BLZ BUBB**

You know, I kind of enjoy letting the road agents handle the dark matches for the most part. Just let them figure it all out and surprise me. This match was a good way to open.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 6:51

RATING: **B**

2) **WANDA FISH vs. DARRYL DEVINE**

I know it may seem odd that Wanda keeps winning, but there is a reason why.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 6:55

RATING: **B**

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Eric Eisen comes out to a mixture of boos and cheers. That seemed to throw Eric off a little. That, and the kid didn't inherit his father's charm and mic skills.

At any rate, Eric says taht he knows some people are probably upset with him for what he did to Remo, but he doesn't care. He's out for himself now. He'll deal with Remo at "When Hell Freezes Over". Right now, he just wants to fight Joel Kovach!

RATING: **B-**

2) The Tomboys hit the ring for the opening match, but before it gets started, they take the mic and say that they accept the challenge made by Flex and Pecs. They'll meet them in the ring next week on *Warzone*.

RATING: **B-**

3) **THE TOMBOYS vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION**

Wow. Great "debut" match by the U.S.A. (I know they've wrestled together before, but this is the first "official" match). The Tomboys kept after them, but in the end, Joey and Nevada proved too much for the ladies, especially when Nevada hit Principessa with a Mushroom Cloud.

WINNERS: **The United States of Annihilation** in 9:54

RATING: **B+**

4) The U.S.A. and their manager, Blonde Bombshell, celebrate the win in the ring.

RATING: **B+**

5) Mainstream Hernandez looks absolutely furious as he hits the ring. He gets the mic and rages about how Freddie Datsun interfered in his match on the last *Invasion!* He says that Freddie's gotten too comfortable carrying the title around and that he may think he'll only lose it when hell freezes over. Well, that's exactly what will happen. Mainstream wants Freddie at "When Hell Freezes Over"!

Freddie comes out and says that he has no problem defending his title then. He tells Mainstream to say his prayers, because when Freddie is done with him, he'll be left in hell!

RATING: **B** for the challenge and acceptance

6) Steve Frehley once again approaches Richard Eisen to talk to him about hiring Archangel back. Richard loses his cool and rages about how if it isn't Steve, it's Rich Money bugging him about Archangel. He asks Steve, "Do you think I don't have anything better to do than worry about a wrestler who got legitimately fired months ago?" Before Steve can answer, Richard holds up a hand to silence him. "Fine, I'll tell you what we'll do. I'll put a contract for Archangel in a briefcase and suspend it over the ring at 'When Hell Freezes Over.' If you can pull down the case, Archangel will get his job back. But if Rich Money, your opponent, pulls it down, Archangel will never work for the SWF again." Steve smiles and thanks Richard.

RATING: A for the initial business and match announcement

7) Eddie Peak cuts a promo where he warns Christian Faith to look out. He's coming after the Warmaster Title, and there's nothing Christian can do to stop him.

RATING: B+

8) A car pulls up outside the arena, and much to the announcers' surprise, Tim Westybrook gets out! "I wonder if the Problem Solvers know? I guess we'll find out, because they're in action next!" Peter Michaels says.

RATING: B

9) HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS

Apparently Enforcer Roberts and Black Hat Bailey didn't know that Tim was in the building. At least, they didn't act concerned as they went to the ring.

It was a good match between the former tag champs and the 'Solvers. For a while, Enforcer and BHB isolated Groucho and kept him from making a tag. There were a lot of near misses and almost tags, but Groucho just couldn't get to Elmo's corner. Then Groucho made the tag and Elmo cleared the ring. He and Elmo took control of the match and worked over Black Hat Bailey.

Just as Groucho was about to set up BHB for the "Pity the Fool", his finisher, BHB poked him in the eye. The crowd erupted in cheers, yet the 'Solvers never looked around to see why. If they had, they would have seen Tim Westybrook rush from the back. At any rate, BHB made a lunge to tag in Enforcer, but Tim made it there first, yanking Enforcer off the ring apron. BHB hit the turnbuckle hard and ricocheted right into Groucho, who turned it into a Pity the Fool.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 13:17

RATING: B+

10) Tim rolls into the ring and gets a mic. With High Concept flanking him, he tells Enforcer and Black Hat that he's recovered from his "boo boos" and that he's back and ready to show them why they should have kept their mouths shut.

RATING: C+

11) Then High Concept takes the mic and they say they're going to exercise their rematch clause against Heavenly Bodies at "When Hell Freezes Over". That is, if Joe and Darryl have the guts to meet them.

RATING: C+

12) Ricky Dale Johnson and Sam Keith bump into each other backstage. Sam tries to mock Ricky, but Ricky turns it around and points out that the last time the two of them faced off in the ring, Sam bailed. The argument escalates until Richard Eisen happens by. The boss tells them he likes the intensity, so he's booking them in a match at "When Hell Freezes Over". And since Sam got to pick the stipulation last time, Ricky gets to pick it this time.

RATING: A

13) **ROBBIE RETRO vs. TEXAS PETE**

I'll be honest, this match was just filler.

WINNER: **Robbie Retro** in 7:46

RATING: **B-**

14) A video airs, showing Troy Tornado rehearsing with a band to get ready for the Battle of the Bands. He doesn't look too pleased though and actually spends most of the time yelling at the band mates, who eventually get fed up with it and walk out.

RATING: **A**

15) **ERIC EISEN vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Eric came out first, carrying the very battered briefcase. When Joel came out, he refused to get in the ring at first since Eric brandished the case like a weapon. When the ref took the case from Eric, Joel got into the ring.

It was a great match. Neither man had an advantage and the momentum swung back and forth between the two wildly. Joel seemed to be the more frustrated of the two, though. He finally got so angry that he got out of the ring, retrieved a chair, tossed it into the ring, and then used it to end the match.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** by DQ in 12:50

RATING: **A**

16) Not caring that he lost, Joel continues the assault on Eric. That's when Remo charges out of the back with a chair of his own. He hits the ring and sends Joel fleeing. Remo helps Eric up, but Eric shoves him away, glaring at him.

That's when Richard Eisen comes out. He says that it's clear that things have gotten out of hand. Eric is still the #1 Contender; Joel stealing the briefcase never changed that. But, he says, it's clear that Joel isn't going to rest until he gets another shot at the title. So he's changing the main event at "When Hell Freezes Over". Instead of it being just Remo defending his title against Eric Eisen, now it'll be Remo defending his title against Eric Eisen and Joel Kovach.

The show then ended with Remo eyeing Joel and Eric warily, Eric glaring at Remo, and Joel smiling fiendishly at them both.

RATING: **B+** for the rescue; **A** for the match announcement

THE AFTERMATH

I guess people don't want to see Richard Eisen this much. I didn't think he was overused, but people were griping that Richard was in far too many segments.

RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *BLZ Bubb* defeated *Elmo Benson* - **B**

DARK: *Wanda Fish* defeated *Darryl Devine* - **B**

United States of Annihilation defeated *the Tomboys* - **B+**

High Concept defeated the Problem Solvers - B+
Robbie Retro defeated Texas Pete - B-
Eric Eisen defeated Joel Kovach by DQ - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, January 2007

(The Go-Home Show for "When Hell Freezes Over")

Held at the King Edward Multiplex in British Columbia

4,361 in attendance

I know I keep promising that I'm never going back to Canada, but hey, sometimes I like a suicidal challenge. Besides, I just noticed recently that our popularity in Canada is only a few percentage points lower than the average in the U.S., so I figured I'd take a shot.

DARK MATCHES

1) CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. BLZ BUBB

This does not bode well when two of my biggest stars have problems getting the crowd excited. Bubb got Christian down and pinned using the ropes for leverage.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 7:58

RATING: B-

2) JACK BRUCE vs. JOEY MINNESOTA

You know, I had almost forgotten that Jack Bruce has no chemistry with most of my roster. Add another worker to the list. Joey actually pulled off the win with a Minnesota Salute.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 6:32

RATING: C+

3) Blonde Bombshell shoots the shirts and at least gets the crowd a little pumped.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) A series of graphics are displayed, hyping three of the matches coming up tonight, a sort of preview for "When Hell Freezes Over":

Steve Fehley vs. Joel Kovach (C+)

Eric Eisen vs. Sam Keith (B)

A "Champion vs. Champion" Match - Remo vs. Freddie Datsun (C+)

2) Tim Westybrook is walking backstage, and just the sight of him makes the crowd pop (Tim is majorly over in Canada for reasons I don't totally understand). He gets jumped by Enforcer Roberts and Black Hat Bailey who try to beat him down, but it's no use. Tim fights them off.

RATING: C

3) Troy Tornado delivers what I think is a scathing promo against Jack Bruce, saying that Jack is going to lose the Battle of the Bands at "When Hell Freezes Over", because the performance that Troy has put together is so

awesome, Jack's going to wish he never picked up a guitar ever.

RATING: C+

4) Tim Westybrook comes out and challenges the Problem Solvers to a handicap match.

RATING: C

5) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. SKULL DeBONES**

Thank the stars for Tim's insane popularity in Canada. The fans were behind Tim the whole way for this one. They especially loved the fact that he got Skull down and pinned quickly.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 7:35

RATING: A

6) With the match over, the Problem Solvers charge the ring and attack Tim, this time getting the upper hand and beating him to the mat. Enforcer Roberts then gets a mic and accepts the challenge that Tim laid out earlier.

RATING: C for the attack; C+ for the acceptance

7) Steve Fehley comes out and taunts Rich Money. He says that he's going to definitely win the ladder match at "When Hell Freezes Over" and he's going to bring Archangel home.

RATING: B+

8) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Emma Chase found this match ironic, especially since it was Joel Kovach who eliminated Archangel from the SWF in the first place. Jerry Eisen pointed out that it was Joel at Emma's behest who did that, but Emma didn't seem too happy that Jerry remembered that tidbit.

A really good match. The fans weren't behind these two as much as they were behind Tim, so that hurt them a little. But it was still fantastic, even as Joel hit Steve with the Old School Drop.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 13:50

RATING: B

9) Heavenly Bodies appears on screen and say that they accept the rematch against High Concept for the tag belts.

RATING: B-

10) Freddie Datsun taunts Remo, saying that while he knows he can't win the Heavyweight Championship tonight, he's looking forward to humiliating Remo.

RATING: C+

11) **ERIC EISEN vs. SAM KEITH**

Eric Eisen, like Tim, is really over in Canada and again, I'm not sure why. But once again, the crowd got behind their favorite and screamed themselves hoarse cheering him on.

Sam put up a valiant effort, trying to get Eric into the Proton Lock, but the last time he tried, Eric reversed it and slammed Sam to the mat with the Silver Spoon Shock.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 9:37

RATING: **A**

12) Eric leaves Sam lying on the mat and is passed by Ricky Dale Johnson, who slides under the bottom rope, mic in hand. He taunts the fallen Sam Keith and tells him to get used to being there. He's picked the stipulation for their match, but he's not going to say what it is now. Sam will have to wait until "When Hell Freezes Over" to find out.

RATING: **C+**

13) Remo is shown walking to the ring.

RATING: **C+**

14) **REMO vs. FREDDIE DATSUN**

Lots of good action that the Canadian fans just didn't seem to care that much about. In the end, Remo hit Freddie with the Destroyer.

WINNER: **Remo** in 15:16

RATING: **B**

15) As Remo celebrates his win, Freddie gets up and tries to attack him. But before he can actually do so, Mainstream Hernandez appears and makes the save. Freddie and Mainstream wind up brawling and Remo tries to separate them. While he does, Joel Kovach hits the ring and attacks Remo. Then Eric Eisen comes in and, rather than save Remo, joins in. Soon it all devolves into a massive brawl, all five men attacking each other as officials came out to try and break it up.

RATING: **B-**

As the show goes off the air, the announcers reviewed the card for "When Hell Freezes Over" -

Tim Westybrook vs. The Problem Solvers (C+)

Ricky Dale Johnson vs. Sam Keith in an unknown stipulation match (C+)

High Concept vs. Heavenly Bodies (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship (C+)

A Battle of the Bands between Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado (C)

Steve Fehley vs. Rich Money in a ladder match with Archangel's employment at stake (C+)

Freddie Datsun (c) vs. Mainstream Hernandez for the SWF North American Championship (C)

Remo (c) vs. Eric Eisen vs. Joel Kovach for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (B-)

THE AFTERMATH

Apparently it was too early to come back to Canada. I got a note that fans don't think there are enough hot storylines to follow right now (which doesn't surprise me. The Joel/Eric/Remo storyline was running at an A before this show; now it's a B-) and that this show probably hurt our popularity overall. I'm guessing we went up in British Columbia a little, but our popularity in the States will have probably suffered.

On the plus side, TCW didn't do any better than us, and for the first time, we cracked the 200,000 viewers mark in Mexico.

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick Results from the last Invasion!

DARK: BLZ Bubb defeated Christian Faith - B-

DARK: Joey Minnesota defeated Jack Bruce - C+

Tim Westybrook defeated Skull DeBones - A

Joel Kovach defeated Steve Frehley - B

Eric Eisen defeated Sam Keith - A

Remo defeated Freddie Datsun - B

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

TCW Show Rating - B

I'm beginning to feel like a broken record, but as always, predictions are welcome.

From SWF.com -

Quote:

Be sure to order
"When Hell Freezes Over"
this Thursday on Pay-Per-View

Featuring...

Tim Westybrook in a handicap match against the Problem Solvers - Tim has made himself quite the problem for both Black Hat Bailey and Enforcer Roberts. Young Westybrook has become a well nigh unstoppable force in the SWF. This is the greatest challenge he has faced in his meteoric rise through the ranks. Can he overcome the combined might of Black Hat Bailey and Enforcer Roberts, or has he met up with an immovable object?

Ricky Dale Johnson faces off against Sam Keith in a match with an as-of-yet unknown stipulation - Ricky Dale Johnson has made quite a splash in the SWF since coming from "out west." But Sam Keith slowed him down a bit last month with the submission match. What tricks does Ricky have up his sleeve? Will Sam be able to overcome whatever the stipulation is?

The Heavenly Bodies defend their newly won tag team titles against former champs High Concept - High Concept has held the tag titles for a long time and seemed surprised that Joe Sexy and Darryl Devine were able to capture them. Can High Concept retake what they think is rightfully theirs? Or will Joe and Darryl continue their title reign?

A Battle of the Bands between Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado - Both men are known for their musical abilities, having fronted for the same band. But who is better at it? Both Jack and Troy have been working for weeks with back-up bands, composing new songs and are ready to show what they've got "When Hell Freezes Over".

Steve Frehley fights Rich Money to bring back Archangel - Steve Frehley has become Archangel's best advocate, but after Archangel's surprise guest refereeing gig, Rich Money doesn't want to see Double-A back. Can Steve pull down the briefcase and get Archangel's job back? Or will Rich Money tear it up and end Steve and Archangel's dreams? Time will only tell, but this just in: Archangel will be there at ringside!

Freddie Datsun defends his SWF North American Championship against Mainstream Hernandez - Freddie Datsun has turned *Warzone* into his personal battleground, defending his title against all comers. Most have been willing to slink to the sidelines after losing, but not PWHM's Young Wrestler of the Year, Mainstream Hernandez. Mainstream seems bound and determined to capture the gold. Can Freddie fight off this hungry young man again? Or will Mainstream's dreams finally come true?

Remo, Eric Eisen, and Joel Kovach face off in a triangle match for the SWF World Heavyweight

Championship - Even though Eric Eisen was named Number One Contender for the title that Remo has held since the end of October, Joel Kovach simply could not let it go. Because of his constant interference, Richard Eisen has allowed him another shot at the title. Eric feels he has to prove that he has this shot because he deserves it, not because he's the boss' son. And Remo? He welcomes the challenge. Who will emerge victorious? Who will be holding the gold when the night is over?

Order "When Hell Freezes Over" to find out!

SWF Presents...

When Hell Freezes Over

Thursday of Week 2, January 2007

Held at the Isaak Road Arena in the Mid Atlantic Territory
15,000 in attendance (sold out!)

DARK MATCHES

1) CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. SHAWN GONZALEZ

A really good, but short, opening match, one that ended with the loner Shawn using an object to take out Christian when the ref wasn't looking.

WINNER: **Shawn Gonzalez** in 6:04

RATING: **B+**

2) FLASHBACK vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION

Whoa. I'll be honest, I didn't expect this good of a match out of these guys. But I'll take it. Joey Minnesota ended this short match with an Empire Spiral on Robbie Retro.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 6:16

RATING: **A**

3) Before the show officially starts, Jessie came out and encouraged all the fans to pick up a copy of the souvenir program since it has her picture on the front.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) A video package aired, hyping the main event for tonight. There are clips of all three men beating each other in different matches with sound bites from their promos over the past few weeks. Very nicely done.

RATING: **B+**

2) Ricky Dale Johnson came out with a mic. He said that it's time for him to reveal the stipulation for his match with Sam Keith tonight. He said that he let his imagination fly on this one. He wanted something truly special. Something unique. Something no one had ever seen before or would have ever expected. He considered doing a cage match but then the cage would be hanging over the ring when people walked in and that would ruin the surprise. A hardcore match or a street fight? That's up his alley, but it's been done to death. So tonight's match is going to a regular match, one on one. The stipulation is this: the loser has to man a pie-throwing booth in the arena's main lobby as the target. Ricky then produced a tin full of whipped cream and holds it up the audience, telling them that they would be the ones throwing the pies. The crowd went nuts.

RATING: **A**

3) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. SAM KEITH** in a "loser becomes a pie-throwing target" match

I'll admit, this one is a little goofy, but I like it. It makes me smile. It didn't make Sam smile, though. He scowled all the way out to the ring and wouldn't get inside until Ricky put down the pie.

Throughout the match, Sam did his best to end things. He went after the Proton Lock a number of times, but it was no use. In the end, Ricky hit Sam with the Southern Justice for the win. Sam got up after the match and looked absolutely stunned. Ricky retrieved the pie and waved it in front of his face, then pointed toward the back. Sam rolled out and headed for the back, looking pretty upset.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 10:37

RATING: **A**

4) Eric Eisen delivered a scathing promo. He eviscerated Joel Kovach for sticking his nose in where it didn't belong. He chewed out Remo for trying to coddle him. He said that they'll both pay tonight.

RATING: **A**

5) Tim Westybrook is seen walking to the ring.

RATING: **B-**

6) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS**

Tim had his hands full with both Enforcer and Black Hat, but he never broke a sweat. Enforcer and Black Hat looked pathetic out there, trying to bring Tim down. In the end, Tim tossed Enforcer out of the ring and then got Black Hat down and in a submission move, causing Black Hat to tap.

WINNER: Tim Westybrook in 9:47

RATING: **B+**

7) Tim celebrated his win in the ring.

RATING: **B+**

8) Out in the arena lobby, a pie-throwing booth has been set up. Sam reluctantly stuck his head through the target, revealing that the plywood has been painted so it looks like Sam's head is coming out of a donkey's, well ... you get the idea. Ricky manned the booth and handed the first fan his pie. The fan laughed and threw the pie and nailed Sam right in the face. Sam shook off the whipped cream and glared at Ricky.

RATING: **A**

9) Joe Sexy and Darryl Devine came to the ring and told High Concept that they might as well just pack up and go home now. There's no way they're getting the titles back. Not tonight, not ever.

RATING: **A**

10) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. HEAVENLY BODIES (c)**for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

A really great match. High Concept looked hungry as they came out to the ring while Joe and Darryl played it cool the whole time. Very confident. And with good reason. Joe Sexy ended it by hitting Groucho Bling with a One Night Stand.

WINNERS: **Heavenly Bodies** in 9:11

RATING: **B+**

11) Joel Kovach cut a promo, one that should be hot. But he seemed distracted. He took a few half-hearted

verbal swipes at Remo and Eric, but then apologized, saying that he has something on his mind, and he walked away before the promo was over.

RATING: A

12) We cut back to the arena lobby. A wobbly old lady was at the booth and given a pie. She tried to lob it at Sam, but it barely made it a third of the way. Sam started to mock the old lady, so Ricky picked up a pie and smashed it in Sam's face to shut him up.

RATING: A

13) A video played, highlighting Troy Tornado's surprising debut in the SWF. The voiceover is interspersed sound bites from both Troy and Jack's promos.

RATING: B

14) It's time for the battle of the bands. Jack went first. He and his back-up band blew the roof off the arena. Fans streamed to the stage and an impromptu mosh pit started as Jack and company played two new songs. After it's done, Jerry Eisen commented, "Troy's going to have his work cut out for him."

Troy came out on stage by himself with only an acoustic guitar. He said he doesn't have a back-up band tonight because he had "artistic differences" with the hacks the SWF hired for him. That's okay, because he doesn't need a back-up band. He's going to sing the fans a song he wrote just for himself.

It's a lovely ballad. Kind of. Well, not really. It sounded like Troy's guitar was a little out of tune and the words were kind of fruity. I suppose they're supposed to express Troy's inner angst and anguish over having to hide in Jack's shadow for so long, but the audience really didn't care. Troy had to start over a few times because the crowd was getting rowdy.

In the end, it was clear from the audience's applause that Jack won. He stepped up to the edge of the stage and waved and smiled. Troy looked furious, and he took out his frustration by smashing his guitar over Jack's head, leaving Jack down and out.

RATING: A

15) Back to the arena lobby! A little boy tried to hit Sam with a pie. He missed badly and started to cry. Ricky offered to give him another pie, but Sam threw a fit. He got out of the target and stormed over to the little boy, saying that it's just one per customer and that the boy had his chance. He snatched the pie out of the boy's hands, causing the boy to wail even louder, demanding the pie back. Sam asked the boy what he's going to do about it, tell his daddy?

That's when the boy's daddy shows up. He appeared to be a cross between Bruce the Giant and Nemesis. He could probably rip a Mack truck apart barehanded. And he did not look happy. He glowered at Sam and even growled a little. Sam stared at him with wide eyes, looked at the pie in his hand, sighs, and then smashed it into his own face, much to the delight of the little boy.

RATING: A

16) The camera cuts to ringside, where Archangel is seated in the front row. He waved to the fans and then a mic was given to him. He apologized to the fans for walking out on them and said that he hopes after tonight, he'll be back in the ring again.

RATING: A

17) A video aired, hyping the storyline of Steve Fehley and Rich Money fighting over Archangel's career.

RATING: A

18) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. RICH MONEY** in a ladder match

A briefcase was suspended above the ring and the announcers reminded everyone that inside it is an SWF contract for Archangel. If Steve retrieved it, Archangel would be able to sign it on the spot and return to action. If Rich retrieved it, Rich gets to tear it up.

Speaking of tearing it up (bad segue, I know), that's exactly what Steve and Rich did. Lots of insane spots that got the audience to gasp, numerous ladders were used as weapons (which destroyed their usefulness as ladders). At one point, while Steve was down and out outside the ring, Rich went over to mock Archangel a little. He got right up next to the security railing and got in his face. Archangel slapped him, then grabbed him by the hair and dropped his head into the security railing. The guards warned him off after that.

Finally, a ladder was set up in the middle of the ring by Steve. He and Rich both started climbing up it at the same time. They slugged it out at the top and Steve finally managed to shove Rich off the ladder. He reached up to get the briefcase....

... and that's when Joel Kovach vaulted the security railing by the announce table. He leapt into the ring and knocked the ladder over, causing Steve to not only fall off, but fall out of the ring. Joel then set it up and guarded it as Rich climbed up and retrieved the briefcase. Rich then opened the case and in front of Archangel's wide eyes, tore up the contract.

WINNER: Rich Money in 13:38

RATING: A

19) Joel rolled out of the ring and got in Archangel's face. "I got rid of you. There's no way I'm letting you back in here!" He then turned to the camera and said, "Okay, I've taken care of what I had to. Remo, Eric, see you soon!"

RATING: B+

20) Remo cut a promo, saying that while he respects Eric as a competitor and even as a friend, Eric is out of line in how he's behaving. Remo doesn't want to hurt him, but if Eric makes it necessary, he will. As for Joel Kovach, Remo cut into him, saying that there's no way Joel deserves to ever lay even a finger on the championship gold and as long as Remo has breath, he's going to make sure Joel never gets it. He then excused himself and walked away, saying he too has some unfinished business to attend to. The camera followed him....

RATING: A

21) Out into the lobby, where the fans went nuts at the sight of the champ with his belt. Remo got a pie from Ricky and nailed Sam, right in the face. "That looks like it could have hurt!" Peter Michaels said.

RATING: A

22) Steve was backstage being taped up by the trainer when Archangel found him. Steve started to say that it wasn't fair, that Joel shouldn't have gotten involved, that Steve is willing to keep fighting. Archangel told him to stop, that maybe it's better this way. He then hugged Steve and walked out the door.

RATING: A

23) A video aired, hyping the feud between Mainstream Hernandez and Freddie Datsun.

RATING: B-

24) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. FREDDIE DATSUN** (c) for the SWF North American Championship

Oh yeah. This is shaping up to be a great night. Freddie and Mainstream were on fire tonight, turning in a spectacular match. Lots of near falls, lots of high flying action from Mainstream. It all came down to one final move:

The Apparition #14. I don't know why Mainstream calls it that, but hey, it won him a title, so who am I to judge?

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 12:54

RATING: [A](#)

25) We cut out to the arena lobby one last time. No other fans wanted to throw a pie at Sam Keith, so Ricky let him go. Ricky kidded Sam in a good natured way, but Sam didn't want to hear it. As a matter of fact, Sam was so angry that he grabbed Ricky and drove him through a table of pies.

RATING: [A](#)

26) **REMO (c) vs. ERIC EISEN vs. JOEL KOVACH** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A great match to end a great show, I think. All three men were bound and determined to walk out of the ring the SWF World Heavyweight Champion. For once, Eric sold the moves spectacularly. There were tons of near falls, lots of high spots from Eric, and lots of brawling from Remo and Joel.

In the end, Remo hit Eric with not one, not two, but three consecutive Destroyers. Before he could pin him, though, Joel intercepted him and nailed him with the Old School Drop. Rather than pin him, though, Joel stopped and looked at one of the corners. He then clambered to the top turnbuckle and wobbled a bit. Jerry Eisen reminded fans that Joel is not a cruiserweight and normally doesn't fly. "What could he possibly be up to?"

We never found out. Eric jumped up out of nowhere and knocked Joel from the top rope. Joel didn't fall off cleanly; his legs got tangled in the ropes and wound up hanging upside down. Eric saw that, turned to the champ, and charged. Remo caught him and tried to set him up for a fourth Destroyer, only to have it reversed and turned into the Silver Spoon Shock. While Joel struggled to free himself, Eric pinned Remo for 1 2 3.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 18:40

RATING: [A](#)

27) Eric collapsed to the ring, stunned that he actually won. The ref got the belt and walked past Remo to present it to the new champ. Before he could, though, Remo got up and yanked it from the ref's hands. He stared at the belt for a few moments, then with a sad smile, handed it to Eric. He then took Eric's wrist and raised his hand. The crowd went nuts.

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

I'll be the first to admit, it was kind of a goofy show. We spent more money on whipped cream than I ever thought we'd have to. But the fans responded to everything and it turned out to be great, in spite of the silliness.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "[When Hell Freezes Over](#)"

DARK: *Shawn Gonzales defeated Christian Faith* - B+
DARK: *The United States of Annihilation defeated Flashback* - A
Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Sam Keith - A
Tim Westybrook defeated the Problem Solvers - B+
Heavenly Bodies (c) defeated High Concept to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - B+
Rich Money defeated Steve Frebly - A
Mainstream Hernandez defeated Freddie Datsun (c) to capture the SWF North American Championship - A
Eric Eisen defeated Remo (c) and Joel Kovach to capture the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, January 2007 (airs on Friday)
Held at the Missouri State Armory in the Mid West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. ANDRE JONES (c) for the SWF Shooting Star Championship

Elemental's finished his healing a few days ago and it's good to see him back in fighting form. Even still, I don't think it's time for Andre to drop the title yet.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 6:41
RATING: B-

2) ELMO BENSON vs. DELIRIOUS DAN

And the education of Dan continues. I'm told that Elmo came out of this match looking good. I'm not surprised. But I do have a plan for Dan to get a little more over with the crowd. Maybe that'll help.

WINNER: **Elmo Benson** in 7:39
RATING: C

3) Blonde Bombshell shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Christian Faith is in the ring. He talks about what an honor it's been to work for the SWF, and winning the Warmaster title has just been another great thing this company has given him. But he's not one to rest on his laurels, though. That's why tonight, he'll defend his title against Eddie Peak. He's sure he'll beat him.

RATING: B for the self-hype & match announcement; B+ for the confidence

2) Melody Cuthill and Principessa are walking backstage when they're attacked by Flex and Pecs, who beat them down. Peter Michaels wonders what will happen in their match against Flex and Pecs later.

RATING: C

3) THE TOMBOYS vs. FLEX & PECS

And the answer is: it dragged down the match, but not in the way I intended. Yikes. Melody did a great job selling her supposed injuries, but Principessa didn't make it convincing. Flex and Pecs ... well, those boys just

aren't that good. At least, I don't think they are.

WINNERS: **Flex & Pecs** in 6:47

RATING: C+

4) Eddie Peak hypes up the main event match and says that he's absolutely positive that he'll emerge victorious.

RATING: B+

5) Wanda Fish comes out to the ring and talks about how excited she still is to work for the SWF. The crowd is finally beginning to warm up to her. That's good.

But then Texas Pete comes out to the ring and says that he figures that a cute girl like Wanda should be back at the bunkhouse cooking up a nice meal. Barring that, maybe she'd like a match next week. Wanda agrees.

RATING: B for the hype; B- for the challenge

6) A movie parody airs, showing American Elemental and Chris Gordon as slightly bumbling superheroes who are trying to save Jessie from certain doom. Sadly, with Elemental, it wasn't acting. It appears that he's a little rusty.

RATING: B+

7) The Biggz Boyz come out before their next match. They address Skull DeBones and his new friend, Shawn Gonzalez to another match next week on Warzone.

RATING: C

8) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION**

The U.S.A. looked pretty nonchalant going out to the match, as if they didn't see the Biggzes as a threat. That soon changed when they realized that the high-flying Biggzes had their number. Joey and Nevada fought back admirably, but it did little good, especially when Bart hit Nevada with the Biggz Up.

WINNERS: **The Biggz Boyz** in 13:04

RATING: B

9) The U.S.A. doesn't look happy, so they take out their frustration on the Biggzes. They beat on Bart and Brett for a while before Flashback charges the ring and chases the U.S.A. out of the ring.

As Nevada and Joey retreat, Blonde Bombshell gets a mic and tells Flashback that they're going to regret sticking their noses into the U.S.A.'s business.

RATING: B- for the rescue; B for the warning

10) **ANGRY GILMORE vs. BLZ BUBB**

I wasn't sure about including this match; it was just filler that I left up to the road agents. But given how tonight is unfolding, I'm glad I included it.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 10:57

RATING: B+

11) Skull and Shawn make their appearance and say that they'd be more than happy to face the Biggzes again next week. Well, Skull said that. Shawn, portraying a loner, kind of skulked behind his partner and didn't look happy.

RATING: B

12) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. EDDIE PEAK** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

Christian and Eddie tore the place down with this great match. They brawled through the ring, on the outside of the ring, and generally kept the fans on the edge of their seats the whole time.

At one point, Darren Smith (the ref) got knocked out accidentally. The competitors didn't seem to notice as they took the brawl to the outside of the ring. Eddie then used the ringbell to knock out Christian. He noticed that the ref didn't see it and got a crafty smile on his face. He rolled into the ring and roused the ref, pointing to Christian. Darren did his job and counted out Christian. Eddie celebrated what he thought was his win ... only to be informed that he couldn't win the title like that. The show closed with shots of Eddie looking furious and Christian ... well, knocked out.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** by count out in 18:36

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

I'm not surprised I got the "no hot storylines" comment this time. I think part of that is from the fact that we're still suffering from the hit we took in Canada. Part of it is the storylines we featured got some lousy ratings. What really is bugging me, though, is the fact that I made some stupid mistakes booking the angles. I need to pay better attention to what needs to go into an angle to fulfill a plot point.

At any rate, the Pay-Per-View Week Warzone curse seems to be haunting us still.

FINAL RATING: B

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Andre Jones defeated American Elemental to retain the SWF Shooting Star Championship - B-*

DARK: *Elmo Benson defeated Delirious Dan - C*

Flex & Pecs defeated the Tomboys - C+

The Biggz Boyz defeated the United States of Annihilation - B

BLZ Bubbb defeated Angry Gilmore - B+

Eddie Peak defeated Christian Faith by count out - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, January 2007

Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. FLEX**

Thanks to Elemental's previous injury, he's dropped down to Enhancement Talent! Time to rebuild him.

WINNER: American Elemental in 7:23

RATING: B-

2) **JOHNNY MARTIN vs. JOEY MINNESOTA**

Joey is perhaps the biggest surprise after "When Hell Freezes Over". The booking team has shot him up to Main Event status! Not exactly where I expected to see him, but hey, I'll take it.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 6:45

RATING: **A**

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) A graphic was shown, hyping the fact that the new SWF World Heavyweight Champ will be here tonight! That's right, Eric Eisen is in the building!

RATING: **B+**

2) But the show started with Joel Kovach coming out to the ring. He was livid over what happened at "When Hell Freezes Over." He said that the only reason why Eric is the champ is because he cheated. He introduced a clip from the main event, showing how Eric's interference got him caught in the ropes, allowing Eric to pick up the win.

Joel said that as far as he's concerned, he and Eric have some unfinished business. He challenged Eric and demanded that he put his title on the line tonight!

But instead of the champ, we got Remo instead. Remo informed Joel that if anyone is going to fight Eric for the title, he'll be the first in line. He and Joel exchanged some heated words and then Remo challenged Joel to a match tonight. The winner can take on Eric for the title. Joel agreed.

RATING: **A** for Joel's challenge; **A*** for Remo's

3) **CHRIS GORDON vs. ANDRE JONES (c)** for **the SWF Shooting Star Championship**

A pretty good opening match. Not spectacular, but the crowd just isn't behind either of these two yet. Andre picked up the title after a frog splash.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 9:41

RATING: **B-**

4) Jack Bruce came out and talked about how Troy Tornado ended their Battle of the Bands. Jack suggested that maybe it was because Troy knows who the better man really is.

But then Troy came out. He said that the problem isn't with him, it's with these stupid, know-nothing fans who didn't appreciate his true musical genius. They're like pigs, lining up at the musical trough to slop on whatever trash gets dumped for them ... like Jack Bruce's music. He then said that he didn't want to dwell on what happened. He'll allow that Jack is *the more popular* musician. "**He's also the better one I think,**" Jerry Eisen commented.

Troy then talked about how Jack is known as quite the ladies man. He wants to see if that's really true. He challenged Jack to a Phone-Number Gathering game next week on *Invasion!* Jack seemed confused by the concept but agreed.

RATING: **B+** for the taunting and the challenge

5) Backstage, Wanda Fish cut a promo. She talks about how it's been a life-long dream of hers to come here to the SWF, to work for Richard Eisen, to get to know our CEO better. She finished by saying that the fans should keep their eyes on her.

RATING: B

6) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. SKULL DeBONES & SHAWN GONZALEZ**

Marv Earnest explained that this was going to be the final match between these two teams.

It was a much better match than I expected, even though the Biggzes kind of underperformed. More accurately, they're both getting stale. But the crowd still loved it as Brett hit Shawn with the Biggz Up for the win.

WINNERS: **The Biggz Boyz** in 7:31

RATING: A

7) After the match, Shawn and Skull got into an argument over who really lost the match for them. Skull blamed Shawn. Shawn blamed Skull. It finally ended with Shawn saying that their partnership is over and that at the next *Warzone*, Shawn wants Skull in the ring.

RATING: C+

8) Tim Westybrook came out to a decent ovation. Not the best, but it wasn't bad either.

He took the mic and said that he was done being a problem for the Problem Solvers. He's humiliated Black Hat Bailey three times and proven that Enforcer Roberts is no match for him. He's set his sights on bigger prey: BLZ Bubb.

He then runs down BLZ Bubb, pointing out how a few months ago, Bubb and his buddies Heavenly Bodies got beat up by a bunch of women.

RATING: B

9) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. FREDDIE DATSUN** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Freddie has apparently exercised his rematch clause.

Good thing he did. It was a phenomenal match, the kind that these two seem to have every time they get into the ring together. Freddie was bound and determined to get the title back, but in the end, he succumbed to an Apparition #14.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 12:50

RATING: A

10) Sam Keith found Richard Eisen backstage. Sam was furious over what happened at "When Hell Freezes Over". He said he's still trying to get the whipped cream out of his hair. He called Ricky Dale Johnson a clown and said that the man is a disgrace to professional wrestling. He demanded another shot at Ricky right now!

Richard told him to calm down, that Ricky wasn't even in the building tonight. Richard said he understands where Sam is coming from and he'll think about giving them another match.

RATING: A

11) **REMO vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Oh yeah. Great main event! Joel and Remo tore up the ring together. There were numerous near falls, first from Joel as he tried to finish off Remo quickly. Then Remo took control of the match and kept Joel on the ropes, but even after a Destroyer, he couldn't keep Joel down. Finally, as Remo tried to set Joel up for another Destroyer, Joel reversed it, dropped Remo to the mat, and put him in a fierce submission hold, one that Emma Chase dubbed the "Kovach Kripler." Remo struggled to free himself, but then succumbed and tapped.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 15:59

RATING: **A***

12) Eric Eisen came out to the ring and thanked the crowd for their support. He said that he knows that people think that this is just another case of nepotism, but he'll prove that he deserves to be the Heavyweight Champion.

He didn't make it much father than that, because Joel Kovach rushed the ring and attacked him. Before things got out of hand, though, Steve Frehley ran to the ring with a steel chair in his hand. He chased Joel out of the ring.

Steve then got a mic and ripped into Joel for interfering in his match at "When Hell Freezes Over". He then challenged Joel to a match next week on *Invasion!* Joel shrugged and said, "Why not?"

RATING: **B** for Eric's self-hype; **A** for the rescue; **A** for the challenge

THE AFTERMATH

No complaints from the crowd, so none from me.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *American Elemental* defeated *Pecs* - **B-**

DARK: *Joey Minnesota* defeated *Johnny Martin* - **A**

Andre Jones defeated *Chris Gordon* to retain *the SWF Shooting Star Championship* - **B-**

The Biggz Boyz defeated *Skull DeBones* & *Shawn Gonzales* - **A**

Mainstream Hernandez defeated *Freddie Datsun* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - **A**

Joel Kovach defeated *Remo* - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B-**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, January 2007

Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) MODERN DAY HEROES vs. THE BIGGZ BOYZ

Just a kind of fun throw-away match. All four are high flyers and that made for an entertaining time.

WINNERS: **The Biggz Boyz** in 6:52

RATING: **B-**

2) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. DELIRIOUS DAN**

Dan's education continues. This time he had trouble selling Ricky's moves. Ricky, who shone like a star out there, mercifully ended it quickly.

WINNER: Ricky Dale Johnson in 6:33

RATING: C+

3) The Blonde Bombshell shot t-shirts into the crowd.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Eddie Peak started the show in the ring. He said that it wasn't fair that he didn't get the Warmaster Title last week. He didn't know that rule about count outs! He went on to say that he wanted to rectify the situation ... tonight. He challenged Christian to face him in the ring again.

Christian came out and accepted.

RATING: B

2) A limo pulled up outside the limo. The door opened and the Glass Ceiling got out. They joked a little and headed for the entrance. "Do you suppose BLZ Bubb will address Tim Westybrook's challenge?" Ana Garcia wondered aloud.

RATING: B-

3) Shawn Gonzalez, who was sitting in a lonely, shadowy corner of the arena, complained about how everyone kept expecting things of him. He came to the SWF to get away from the pressure, but Skull roped him in right away to fight the Biggzes. He said that he doesn't like people. They expect too much from him. But the only thing Skull should expect tonight is a thorough butt kicking.

RATING: B-

4) Flex and Pecs came to the ring and taunted the Tomboys, pointing out how they aren't here again tonight. They accused them of hiding at home and having tea parties.

RATING: C+

5) **WANDA FISH vs. TEXAS PETE**

Whoops. Bad chemistry and it really hurt us this time.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 9:47

RATING: C+

6) BLZ Bubb, Joe Sexy, and Darryl Devine came out to the ring. They taunted Tim Westybrook, saying that he doesn't have a clue what he's up against. They said they're called the Glass Ceiling for a reason, and that reason is that they stop wrestlers from rising to the top of the ranks. If Tim wants to see his career ended so early, he should keep running his mouth.

Then Elmo Benson came out to the ring. He pointed out that Bubb and his cronies lost their big war against a bunch of girls. He said that if Bubb wants to prove he's so tough, why doesn't he just get into the ring tonight with him?

RATING: **B+** for the taunting; **B** for the challenge

7) **ELMO BENSON vs. BLZ BUBB**

Elmo, a decent high flyer, kept the bigger man off balance the entire match. Bubb seemed dead on his feet a few times trying to keep up with Elmo. In the end, Elmo had the big man staggered and hopped to the top rope for a cross body block. Only Bubb caught Elmo out of the air and dropped him with the Hades Bomb.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 12:56

RATING: **A**

8) Mainstream Hernandez came out to the ring with his new title. He said he knew that people were buzzing about how young he is to be holding a major title already. He informed the crowd that they should get used to seeing him with gold around his waist, because this belt won't be the last one he wins.

RATING: **B+**

9) Nevada Nuclear and Joey Minnesota came out to the ring dressed like Flashback. They mocked the other team, spouting catchphrases from the '70s and '80s and basically just cracked themselves up.

Then the real thing hit the ring and cleaned house.

RATING: **B** for the taunting; **B-** for the attack

10) **SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. SKULL DeBONES**

Skull tried his best, but Shawn simply rolled over him in this match.

WINNER: **Shawn Gonzalez** in 11:51

RATING: **B**

11) Christian Faith came out and said that he didn't care how upset Eddie Peak was. Last week, he lost fair and square because of the rules. This week, he won't have such a convenient excuse.

RATING: **B+**

12) **CHRISTIAN FAITH (c) vs. EDDIE PEAK** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

Another great match out of these two. Eddie seemed on-fire tonight, ready to tear Christian apart, but the cagey veteran stayed one step ahead of the challenger the whole time. Eddie simply couldn't get Christian pinned! There were a few two counts and a couple of one counts. In the end, though, Eddie fell prey to the Leap of Faith.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 11:12

RATING: **A**

13) As the show went off the air, the announcers reminded everyone to tune in on Tuesday for *Invasion!* to see Steve Fehley take on Joel Kovach.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

I was able to sneak into the crowd to see how the fans felt after the show was over. Some of them were not happy. They didn't like seeing Dan in the dark matches.

The really curious thing was that somehow, our publicity department screwed up. They advertised that Shawn and Skull were going to take on the Biggzes again tonight, so some of the fans were a bit upset that they didn't get to see that match.

But all in all, it was a good show and helped our popularity.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *The Biggz Boyz* defeated *Modern Day Heroes* - **B-**

DARK: *Ricky Dale Johnson* defeated *Delirious Dan* - **C+**

Wanda Fish defeated *Texas Pete* - **C+**

BLZ Bubb defeated *Elmo Benson* - **A**

Shawn Gonzalez defeated *Skull DeBones* - **B**

Christian Faith defeated *Eddie Peak* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, January 2007

Held at the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) GROUCHO BLING vs. SHAWN GONZALEZ

This was an awkward bout with lots of missed spots and just plain sloppy work. Turns out these two weren't communicating in the ring and afterwards, they both confided in me that they don't want to work together again. Bad chemistry and all that.

WINNER: **Shawn Gonzalez** in 5:36

RATING: **B-**

2) REMO vs. BLZ BUBB

It was a short match, but it got the job done.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 6:06

RATING: **A**

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) A graphic aired, reminding the crowd that tonight's main event would be Joel Kovach taking on Steve Fehley.

RATING: **B**

2) The camera cut to a local singles' bar, where Troy Tornado and Jack Bruce were sitting at a table. Troy explained the rules: both men would work the crowd and gather as many phone numbers as they could. Whoever had the most by the end of the evening wins. Jack asked who the judge would be. That's when some disco music started up and the crowd parted to reveal Robbie Retro doing his thing out on the dance floor. Jack rolled his eyes. Troy shrugged and said, "He was the only one who wanted to come."

RATING: B+

3) Tim Westybrook was walking backstage when BLZ Bubb jumped out of nowhere and attacked him. Tim was caught off guard and so Bubb got in some good offense, but then Tim rallied and fought back. By the time it was over, Bubb was the one lying on the floor.

Tim then leaned over Bubb and said, "Nice try, old man, but if you want me, you'll have to face me in the ring!"

RATING: B+ for the failed attack; C+ for the taunting

4) The camera cut back to the singles' bar. Already, dozens of ladies were swarming over Jack, handing him slips of paper with their phone numbers. Jack is gathering them as quickly as he can.

RATING: B+

5) Back at the ballroom, the crowd popped as Wanda Fish came out to the ring. Well, most of them did. A few of them booted.

Wanda addressed her critics: "It's good to be home again, but I know that some of you are upset that I joined the SWF. But if you'll listen to my reasons, I'm sure you'll understand. For years, I've wanted to work for the SWF and especially Richard Eisen. I know, I know, some of you may not like Mr. Eisen all that much, but I think he's a visionary. After all, he founded this company a little over 30 years ago and built it to where it is today. It's the most dominant professional wrestling promotion in the world, seen all over the globe every week. And none of this would have been possible if it hadn't been for Mr. Eisen. I know some of you wanted me to stay here in the North West forever, but I'm finally fulfilling my dream. And if I can, you can too."

That won over the critics (who were actually hired by us to boo anyway, so it's all good).

RATING: B+

6) Christian Faith was walking backstage when Eddie Peak jumped him from behind and beats the living tar out of him. Eddie ranted about how Christian can't hide from him, that he's going to have to face him again soon!

RATING: B+

7) Back to the bar. Troy wasn't having as good of luck as Jack. Maybe it was the fact that he was using really bad pick-up lines. Maybe it was the fact that he asked a few girls who were obviously on dates with men who were much bigger than Troy. Whatever the case, things didn't look so good for Troy.

RATING: A

8) Sam Keith found Richard Eisen backstage and asked if he had gotten Sam's messages. Richard was annoyed and said that yes, he got all of Sam's messages, all twenty-seven of them. He's thought about it, and he'll give Sam the match. At "Nothing to Lose", it'll be Ricky Dale Johnson vs. Sam Keith.

RATING: A

9) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. HEAVENLY BODIES** (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship

A pretty good match all told. Bart and Brett put on a spectacular offense, filled with high flying moves, but Joe and Darryl showed why they're the champs. They had better coordination, better timing. And they're willing to cheat. Darryl picked up the pin on Brett with his feet on the ropes.

WINNERS: **Heavenly Bodies** in 11:37

RATING: B

10) Back to the bar. Jack was counting the impressive stack of phone numbers he's collected when someone tapped him on the shoulder. Jack turned around and was surprised to see Principessa standing there. He asked her what she wanted, and she said that she heard about this contest that he and Troy were having, so she wanted to help him out by giving him her phone number. And she wanted to give him this too. She then kissed him passionately. When she released him, Jack stumbled away, a dazed expression on his face.

Troy watched this from the sidelines. He glanced at his watch and looked frustrated. He then noticed someone at the bar with long blond hair. He swaggered up and used some more of his cheesy pick-up lines. They worked. The person at the bar turned around to reveal that she was really a he, but he was more than ready to go home with Troy right there. Troy looked horrified and got out of there quickly.

RATING: A

11) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR** for the **SWF North American Championship**

It was the Wrestler of Mass Destruction trying to win the Young Wrestler of the Year's title, but he obviously didn't stand a chance. Mainstream was just too quick for Nevada, avoiding Nevada's offense or slipping from every hold and move.

But as Mainstream was getting ready to finish off Nevada with the Apparition #14, Joey Minnesota hit the ring and attacked Mainstream. Nevada tried to distract the ref, but Shane Stones saw what was happening and called for the bell.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** by DQ in 12:04

RATING: B

12) Since the match is over, Nevada joins Joey in beating up Mainstream. Before things get too out of hand, though, Angry Gilmore hits the ring and chases the U.S.A. out of there.

RATING: C+

13) Back to the bar one last time. The contest was over and Robbie was counting the phone numbers. He finally announced that Jack was able to collect 42 numbers, whereas Troy was able to collect 64. Jack seems stunned as Troy celebrated his victory. Jack then demanded to see the phone numbers. Before Troy could stop him, he took Troy's stack and started to flip through them.

Jack announced that most of the phone numbers were the same and were obviously written by the same person. It's not even a local number! Jack digs out his cell phone and dials the number, shoving Troy away, who tried to stop him. After a few seconds wait, Jack talked to whoever was on the other end. He listened for a bit, then burst out laughing. He hung up the phone and announced that the phone number belonged to Troy's mother!

Troy turned beet red as the bar patrons laughed at him. He then took out his frustration by attacking Jack. The two brawled for a little while, but Troy got the upper hand by picking up a full pitcher of beer and smashing it over Jack's head. Jack staggered, dazed, and Troy quickly picked him up and drove him through a nearby table. The phone number slips rained down on Jack's unconscious form as Troy stormed out of the bar.

RATING: B+

14) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Time for the main event. The announcers had a hard time keeping up with Joel and Steve. They both stayed on the offense for a while, but Steve eventually pulled ahead. He got Joel staggering then tried to hit him with the Frehley's Comet. Just as Steve was about to hit him, though, Joel snapped out of it and drove him to the mat, suddenly locking in the Kovach Kripleer. Steve tried to fight out of it, but he wound up tapping.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 11:41

RATING: **A**

15) After the match was over, the ref had to order Joel off of Steve. He released the hold and then rolled out of the ring as the ref tried to revive Steve. Joel stopped, though, and went back to ringside. He walked around the ring to the announce table and cleared it of papers and microphones. He then got back into the ring and kicked Steve a few times, then dragged him out of the ring and pulled him up onto the table. He then flipped him up and around, setting him up for a piledriver.

"Don't do it!" Jerry Eisen screamed, but Joel wasn't listening. Right in front of the horrified announcers, Joel drove Steve head-first through the table.

That's when Eric Eisen came rushing out. He and Joel brawled through the ringside area. Marv Earnest seemed particularly upset as the cameras faded to black. "Don't go now! Let them fight!"

RATING: **A** for the pile-driver and post-match brawl

THE AFTERMATH

The crowd left, annoyed that they saw so much of Nevada Nuclear. I don't get it. The bookers say he's a rising star, but the crowd just doesn't seem to care. Oh well.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

DARK: *Shawn Gonzalez defeated Groucho Bling - B-*

DARK: *BLZ Bubb defeated Remo - A*

Heavenly Bodies defeated the Biggz Boyz to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - B

Mainstream Hernandez defeated Nevada Nuclear by DQ to retain the SWF North American Championship - B

Joel Kovach defeated Steve Frehley - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - **B-**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, January 2007

Held at the Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. PECS**

Much to my surprise, these two work pretty well together. It wasn't a phenomenal match, but it was a good way

to open the show.

WINNER: **American Elemental** in 5:57

RATING: **B-**

2) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. SHAWN GONZALEZ**

A great match from these two.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 5:51

RATING: **B+**

3) Blonde Bombshell came out and shot the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen came out. He said that he's always been a troublemaker at heart. That's part of the reason why he founded the SWF over thirty years ago. He said that he's living up to his inner mischief-maker tonight. He knows that Christian Faith and Eddie Peak have been fighting over the Warmaster Title. He also says that Joel Kovach has been after the World Heavyweight Title, which Eric Eisen has. So Richard decided to throw some gas on the fire by booking a tag team match for tonight. The main event will be Eric Eisen and Christian Faith taking on Joel Kovach and Eddie Peak!

RATING: **B+**

2) Flex and Pecs were walking backstage. Duane Fry commented about how Flex has a match with Principessa in just a little bit. Speaking of Principessa, she and Melody Cuthill ambushed Flex and Pecs and beat the tar out of them. Melody then told Principessa to get Flex out to the ring and finish the job. She'll keep Pecs busy.

RATING: **C-**

3) **PRINCIPESSA vs. FLEX**

An average match. Not the best, but not the worst either. Flex managed to rally a bit and fight back, but it proved to be a losing battle. Principessa eventually got the pinfall on him.

WINNER: **Principessa** in 12:50

RATING: **C+**

4) Delirious Dan came out to the ring. That's right. You read that correctly. He had a mic in his hand and he proceeded to explain to the audience that while they may not know who he is, they will soon. He went on to explain that he was so much smarter than the fans that he's going to start answering their questions. He suggested that they log on to the SWF's website and follow the links to the "Ask Dan" section and send them his questions. He'll answer them starting next week on *Warzone*.

RATING: **C**

5) Tim Westybrook was backstage having a cup of coffee at the food service table. He was suddenly attacked by BLZ Bubb, Joe Sexy, and Darryl Devine. While Tim managed to fight them off for a little while, three-against-one odds proved too much, even for him, especially after Darryl picked up a pot of coffee and threw it in Tim's face. BLZ Bubb finished him off by sending him through the table with a Hades Bomb.

RATING: **B**

6) **FLASHBACK vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION**

A really good match. The action went back and forth for most of the time, but it was clear that as much as Flashback wanted to win, Joey and Nevada were a little too dominant. As they were getting ready to finish off Robbie, Angry Gilmore and Mainstream Hernandez hit the ring and attacked them. The ref called for the bell as the match broke down into a brawl.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** by DQ in 11:36

RATING: **B+**

7) After BLZ Bubb came out for his match, he spent a few moments to taunt Tim Westybrook. He pointed out that Tim may want to face BLZ Bubb, but it'll never happen since Tim would have to worry about Joe Sexy and Darryl Devine watching his back.

RATING: **B+**

8) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. BLZ BUBB**

Ugh. Bad chemistry rears its ugly head again. But it was an okay match. Bubb ended it with a Hades Bomb.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 10:42

RATING: **B**

9) Ricky was in the ring after his loss, looking a bit dazed. That's when Sam Keith rushed the ring and attacked him, beating him soundly. But he wasn't done. He slapped Ricky into the Proton Lock, refusing to break it even as three refs tried to drag him off. Ricky screamed in pain and tapped for almost a full minute before Same let him go.

RATING: **A**

10) A video played of highlights from Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado's phone number gathering contest.

RATING: **A**

11) Troy Tornado appeared on screen next. He admitted that he didn't win the Battle of the Bands and he did cheat to win the Pick-Up contest. But he said that doesn't matter. "Remember how Jack wound up after each contest? Broken and battered on the ground! Don't you get it, Jack? You may be a better musician or a better ladies' man, but I'm still better than you where it counts."

RATING: **A**

12) Christian Faith and Eric Eisen were warming up backstage, and showing that was apparently a mistake. Nobody wanted to see that. Let's just say that Christian and Eric wouldn't win any beauty contests and leave it at that.

After a few seconds of visual torture, Steve Frehley came in and wished them luck.

RATING: **C+**

13) **CHRISTIAN FAITH & ERIC EISEN vs. EDDIE PEAK & JOEL KOVACH**

A great match to end the show. I'll be honest, I didn't care how this match ended since this isn't the end of either feud. So I left it up to Chief Two Eagles to figure out. He made an interesting choice. At the end of the match, Eric Eisen hit Joel Kovach with the Silver Spoon Shock while Christian Faith tied up Eddie Peak to keep him from breaking up the pin.

WINNERS: **Eric Eisen & Christian Faith** in 17:06

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Flex was apparently overused this time. But otherwise, the crowd liked the show and it should have helped our popularity.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *American Elemental* defeated *Pecs* - B-

DARK: *Tim Westybrook* defeated *Shawn Gonzalez* - B+

Principessa defeated *Flex* - C+

The United States of Annihilation defeated *Flashback* - B+

BLZ *Bubb* defeated *Ricky Dale Johnson* - B

Eric Eisen & *Christian Faith* defeated *Joel Korach* & *Eddie Peak* - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

February 2007

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, February 2007

Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **MODERN DAY HEROES vs. FLEX & PECS**

A decent opening bout. Nothing to write home about, but it got the job done. Pecs picked up the win by hitting Chris Gordon with a Pose Down.

WINNER: **Flex & Pecs** in 7:28

RATING: **C+**

2) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. FREDDIE DATSUN**

This got the crowd buzzing a little. Steve has now switched to a Blue Collar gimmick, coming to the ring in what appears to be just ordinary street clothes. He and Freddie did a good job warming up the crowd and getting them excited, especially when Steve hit the Frehley's Comet on Freddie.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 6:56

RATING: **B+**

3) Principessa shoots the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Joel Kovach started the show in the ring. He talked about how Eric pinned him last week on *Warzone*. He admitted that he was beaten by the champ ... but in a tag team match. One on one, Eric wouldn't stand a chance against him. That's why, Joel said, he's challenging Eric to a match at "Nothing to Lose". He wants Eric to put his title on the line.

Eric came out and said that Joel was right about one thing: he did beat him at *Warzone* and, as far as he's concerned, he has nothing left to prove. There's no way he's going to face Joel then.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and the refusal

2) The announcers said that the champ had his hands full anyway. Tonight, he's going to defend his title against Shawn Gonzalez.

RATING: **B+**

3) BLZ Bubb came to the ring next. He boasted about how the Glass Ceiling took out that young upstart, Tim Westybrook. He said that's what they do: they keep the top card clean of idiots, no-talents, and other undesirables. In the middle of his speech, the lights went out. When they came back on, Tim was standing in the ring behind Bubb. Before Bubb could react, Tim attacked and threw him around the ring. Bubb managed to escape, though, before too much damage was done.

RATING: **B+**

4) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS**

Sort of a filler match. I left it up to Chief Two Eagles to figure out the winner. He apparently decided the best way for this match to end was with Enforcer Roberts getting Elmo Benson to tap with an RCT.

WINNERS: **The Problem Solvers** in 10:45

RATING: B

5) Ricky Dale Johnson was walking backstage when he's attacked by Sam Keith. Sam beat on him for a while, then yelled that Ricky belonged to him since they're going to face each other at "Nothing to Lose".

RATING: A

6) Wanda Fish's music played, causing Emma Chase to grumble, "You suppose she's going to come out and talk about how wonderful Richard Eisen is?" But instead of Wanda, it was Skull DeBones.

He got into the ring and said that he was sick of Wanda. He said that the lockerroom was sick of her. He says that she should have never come to the SWF in the first place, especially since all she seemed to want to do is talk about Richard Eisen. He then ripped on both Wanda and Richard for a few minutes before stalking to the back.

RATING: B-

7) **REMO vs. EDDIE PEAK**

Eddie seemed bound and determined to show he was still a dangerous man after his loss last week. Remo, though, was more than up to the challenge. This was almost a main event worthy match, one that left the announcers in the dust. In the end, Remo succumbed to a Peak Perfection.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 11:32

RATING: A

8) Jack Bruce came out to the ring. He said that he was sick and tired of Troy's games. "What's next, Troy? An arm-wrestling contest? A 10k fun run? A pathetic whining contest oh, wait, you'd win that one for sure. Why don't we forget about the music and the ladies and all that and give the fans what they really want to see. How about you and me in the ring at 'Nothing to Lose'?"

Troy came out and said, "It's ironic that you would challenge me to face you at 'Nothing to Lose', Jack, because I'm the only one that has something to lose. You may have technically won the Battle of the Bands and the phone number gathering contest, but I still came out on top both times. I've already proven I'm the smarter fighter. Forget it. Find someone else to play with. I'm done with you."

RATING: A for the challenge and refusal

9) **FLASHBACK vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ & ANGRY GILMORE**

Due to Mainstream and Angry's interjecting themselves into the match last week, this match was made by Richard Eisen. At least, that's what Jerry Eisen claims.

It was a good match. Angry managed to pin Nevada Nuclear first, eliminating the U.S.A. Then he and Mainstream locked up with Flashback for a great bout that kept the fans on the edge of their seats. Robbie Retro finally pinned Angry, picking up the win for he and Johnny Martin.

WINNER: **Flashback** in 13:32

RATING: B+

10) As Flashback celebrated their win, they were attacked by the U.S.A.

RATING: C+

11) Eric Eisen was shown walking to the ring.

RATING: B+

12) **ERIC EISEN (c) vs. SHAWN GONZALEZ** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A pretty decent main event match. Not the best of the evening (thank you, Remo and Eddie Peak), but it was a good one nonetheless. Good back and forth action, Eric actually sold Shawn's offense pretty well. But it all came to a screeching halt when Joel Kovach hit the ring and attacked Eric Eisen, causing a DQ.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** by DQ in 12:40

RATING: B+

13) Eric didn't go down under Joel's assault. Instead, he fought back. The two brawled in the middle of the ring with the ref trying to separate them. It was no use. Pretty soon, half the lockerroom had to clear out to pull these two away from each other, but still, they kept trying to get their hands on each other. The show faded to black with the two of them in opposite corners, screaming insults at each other, held back by half a dozen men each.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

American Elemental was used too much, as was Black Hat Bailey (but not as much). But it was a well-received show anyway.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

DARK: *Flex & Pecs* defeated *Modern Day Heroes* - C+

DARK: *Steve Frenley* defeated *Freddie Datsun* - B+

The Problem Solvers defeated *High Concept* - B

Eddie Peak defeated *Remo* - A

Flashback defeated *the United States of Annihilation* and *Mainstream Hernandez & Angry Gilmore* - B+

Eric Eisen defeated *Shawn Gonzalez* by DQ to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, February 2007

Held at the Centerpiece Bridge in the Mid Atlantic Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **CHRIS GORDON vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

An above average opening match, one that BHB won by submission.

WINNER: **Black Hat Bailey** in 6:42

RATING: C+

2) **REMO vs. RICH MONEY**

The crowd went nuts at this sort of "blast from the past". Rich finished off Remo with a fist full of tights.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 6:41

RATING: A

3) Farrah Hesketh took a turn shooting the shirts.

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring, absolutely livid. He called out Joel Kovach and reamed him out over his behavior over the past couple of weeks, especially fouling up the match between Eric Eisen and Troy Tornado last week. So to punish him, Richard has booked him in a handicap match against the former tag team champs, High Concept.

RATING: B-

2) **PRINCIPESSA vs. ANDRE JONES (c) for the SWF Shooting Star Championship**

Andre really seemed out of it tonight. The more I think about it, the more I'm thinking it's time to get rid of the Cruiserweight Title. Most of my cruiserweights have ascended the ranks and half the remaining low carders can't hold a cruiserweight title. At any rate, in spite of his being "off his game", Andre still picked up the win.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 13:10

RATING: C+

3) Tim Westybrook came out to the ring. He addressed BLZ Bubb and suggested that the time has come for the two of them to get into the ring. He pointed out that he can keep after Bubb if he has to until Bubb agrees.

Bubb came out to the ring entrance and told Tim that he's still beneath Bubb's notice. There's no way he's getting into the ring with him.

RATING: C+ for the challenge; B for the refusal\

4) **WANDA FISH vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS**

Whoa. This was a fantastic match! Since Wanda isn't that over with the crowd, I had expected that we'd see something around a "B", but she and Enforcer put on a great bout. Wanda picked up the win with the Dish of the Day.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 11:36

RATING: A

5) Flashback came out to the ring. They've had enough of the United States of Annihilation and their ****y swagger. They want to face them one-on-one in the ring at "Nothing to Lose".

The U.S.A. comes out and says that Flashback is about to learn a sad truth: the U.S.A. can kick anyone's butt!

RATING: B- for the challenge; B for the acceptance

6) It's time for "Ask Dan", where Delirious Dan answers questions from the fans. Dan is seated in a plush leather chair, wearing a ridiculous pair of glasses along with a satin robe.

"Our letter this week is from Quinn Howard of Mankato, Minnesota. Quinn writes: 'Dear Dan. My girlfriend is upset with me because I've put on a little weight. I've noticed that you don't seem to have a single ounce of fat on your well-sculpted body. Could you please tell me what your secret is so I can drop the flab and get a well-muscled physique like yours?'

"Well, Quinn, I hate to tell you this, but you're completely out of luck. Do you think you can somehow walk away from the donuts and other crap that you've been stuffing into your face for most of your life and get a body like this?"

Dan rose from the chair and ripped off the robe, flexing and posing for the camera for a few moments.

"See, Quinn? It'll never happen. This is something you're born with, not something you can work for. You might as well just give up now and accept the fact that you'll be a fat blob for the rest of your life. Oh, and if your girlfriend is watching, why don't you ditch that jerk and get with a real man?"

"Well, that's all the time we have for this week. Keep sending us those e-mails, and I'll do my best to make your miserable, pathetic lives more bearable."

RATING: C-

7) Joel Kovach was backstage, talking to the camera. He said that he doesn't care what Richard Eisen thinks. He doesn't care if the boss is upset with him. He still isn't done with Eric and he won't stop until he has the championship around his waist. As for High Concept, they're going to be laid low.

RATING: B

8) **CHRISTIAN FAITH (c) vs. TROY TORNADO** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

A great match. Truly top notch. These two tore it up the whole time with lots of near falls and powerful moves. But the match came to a screeching halt when Eddie Peak hit the ring and attacked Christian.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** by DQ in 12:56

RATING: A

9) As Christian and Eddie brawled in the ring, Troy bailed and backed up the ramp, laughing the whole way. He stopped laughing when Jack Bruce ran out of the back and leveled him with a clothesline from behind. As Jack continued to pound on him, Jack yelled, "We can either do this in the ring next week or we'll keep doing it every show!"

RATING: B+

10) Richard Eisen was in his office when Ricky Dale Johnson came in. Ricky was upset about the fact that Sam Keith seemed to think that they're match at "Nothing To Lose" somehow gave him the right to pound on him in the interim. Richard said that there wasn't much he could do about it, but Ricky disagreed. He said that he could send a message to Sam by changing the stipulation of their match. Instead of it being just a regular match, Ricky wants it to be a cage match. Richard thinks about it for a moment, and then agrees.

RATING: A

11) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. JOEL KOVACH** in a **handicap match**

Joel had an up-hill battle. High Concept just work together too well for it to be an easy victory. Lots of hot tags, double team moves, enough to keep Joel off his balance for most of the match.

But after two near falls, Elmo and Groucho started getting frustrated. And Joel was able to capitalize on that frustration. He managed to keep Elmo isolated from his corner and work him over pretty well. Even when Elmo managed to tag in Groucho, he wasn't out of danger yet. Joel delivered a big boot to the charging Groucho that took him off his feet. In the meantime, Elmo had gone up to the top rope to deliver some high flying move, but Joel knocked his legs out from under him, causing him to hit the turnbuckle hard and flip over, his legs tangled in the ropes. Joel then picked up Groucho and dropped him again with the Old School Drop.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 13:40

RATING: **A**

12) As Joel celebrated his victory, Eric Eisen hit the ring and attacked him, beating him to the ground.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Huh. Principessa wore out her welcome on this show.

As far as Dan's segment is concerned, I think we'll keep that going. Sure, it dragged down the crowd a little, but Dan is still just an Enhancement Talent that nobody knows. He needs some air time for his natural entertainment abilities to bring him over.

But all in all, a great show.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Black Hat Bailey* defeated *Chris Gordon* - **C+**

DARK: *Rich Money* defeated *Remo* - **A**

Andre Jones defeated *Principessa* to retain *the SWF Shooting Star Championship* - **C+**

Wanda Fish defeated *Enforcer Roberts* - **A**

Christian Faith defeated *Troy Tornado* by *DQ* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **A**

Joel Kovach defeated *High Concept* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, February 2007

(The Go-Home Show for "**Nothing to Lose**")

Held at the Missouri State Armory in the Mid West Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. TEXAS PETE**

A good opening match, one that got the crowd warmed up.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 7:08

RATING: B

2) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. SHAWN GONZALEZ**

Christian keeps doing a great job of warming up the crowds with his pre-show matches. He and Shawn really got the crowd hopping and ready for everything to start.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 6:36

RATING: A

3) Jessie shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen started the show. If he looked angry last week, he looked furious this time. He raged about how Joel and Eric seem intent on ignoring his orders, how they always seem to cross paths. After verbally ripping both of them a new ... well, several new ones, he said that if they want to kill each other so badly, he'll book them at "Nothing to Lose" with the title on the line. He'll even make it interesting: it'll be a last man standing match!

RATING: A

2) **BART BIGGZ vs. MELODY CUTHILL vs. ANDRE JONES (c) vs. FLEX** in a house of fun match for the SWF Shooting Star Title

Sadly, the audience didn't find this so fun. They were still too jazzed from the match announcement and most of them didn't seem to care, even as Bart Biggz pinned Andre Jones to win the title.

WINNER: **Bart Biggz** in 10:40

RATING: B-

3) Tim Westybrook he called out BLZ Bubb. He said he's sick and tired of Bubb ducking him. He wants to face him at "Nothing to Lose", and he won't take no for an answer.

Bubb came out, flanked by Joe Sexy and Darryl Devine, and informed Tim that it just isn't going to happen. The reason is because Tim just isn't in the same league as Bubb. To prove it, Bubb says Darryl will wrestle Tim at "Nothing to Lose" instead. Darryl does not look pleased.

RATING: B

4) Eddie Peak was cutting a promo backstage about his feud with Christian Faith when Farrah Hesketh stopped by. She interrupted Eddie and told him that his feud with Christian was old news, but that's okay, because she has some great news for him. She's just signed a new client to the SWF, and Richard Eisen had just agreed to let the new client face Eddie at "Nothing to Lose". She then walked away, leaving Eddie looking very confused.

RATING: B-

5) **MODERN DAY HEROES vs. HEAVENLY BODIES (c)** for the SWF World Tag Team Championship

Darryl still looked pretty upset as he went out to the ring, but he quickly focused on the task at hand. As a matter of fact, the Heroes didn't stand a chance against the suddenly intense Devine. He dropped American

Elemental with a nasty looking Devine Dream Drop.

WINNERS: **Heavenly Bodies** in 8:56

RATING: B-

6) Flashback came out to the ring to hype themselves up and say that they aren't the least bit worried about their match against the United States of Destruction.

RATING: B-

7) Troy Tornado saved the day by coming out, livid over what Jack Bruce did to him last week on *Warzone*. He rages about how Jack wrecked his chance at becoming the Warmaster, just like he's ruined everything else in his life. So Troy is going to return the favor by ruining Jack's day. "I accept your challenge, Jack. Get ready. I'm going to destroy you at 'Nothing to Lose'."

RATING: A

8) Skull DeBones was backstage and he proceeded to mock Wanda Fish and Richard Eisen some more.

RATING: B

9) Speaking of Wanda and Richard, the two of them are watching Skull's antics on a monitor in Richard's office. Wanda seemed particularly upset by what Skull said, and she begged Richard to give her a match against Skull at "Nothing to Lose". "I want to show him he can't get away with saying that stuff about you, sir." Richard doesn't even think about it. He immediately nodded. Wanda shrieked with delight and threw her arms around him in a tight hug. She then pulled away and blushed furiously, leaving the office (and a very confused Richard) behind.

RATING: A

10) In a pre-taped promo, Sam Keith was sitting in a steel cage. He looked around at the walls, then glared at the camera. He asked Ricky Dale Johnson if he thought this would make any sort of difference. He isn't scared by a few steel walls. He doesn't care if the cage rips him open. All he knows is that Ricky is his this Thursday, and that's all that matters.

RATING: A

11) **ERIC EISEN & JACK BRUCE & RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. JOEL KOVACH & TROY TORNADO & SAM KEITH**

Phenomenal match! It was a great way to finish off the show and get people excited for "Nothing to Lose". Lots of hot tags, double and even triple teaming by the heels, high flying from our Heavyweight Champ, all culminating in most everyone laid out in some corner of the ring save for Sam Keith, who got taken out by Eric Eisen courtesy of a Silver Spoon Shock.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen & Jack Bruce & Ricky Dale Johnson** in 21:48

RATING: A

12) As Eric celebrated his win, Joel recovered and tried to go after him. Once again, the lockerroom cleared out to keep these two apart.

RATING: B+

As the show went off the air, the announcers went over the card for "Nothing to Lose":

Tim Westybrook vs. Darryl Devine (B+)

Flashback vs. The United States of Annihilation (B-)

Wanda Fish vs. Skull DeBones (B-)

Eddie Peak vs. a mystery opponent (B+)

Ricky Dale Johnson vs. Sam Keith in a cage match (A)

Jack Bruce vs. Troy Tornado (B+)

Eric Eisen vs. Joel Kovach in a last man standing match for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)

THE AFTERMATH

People left feeling sick of seeing Melody Cuthill and American Elemental, but overall it was a good show.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

DARK: Mainstream Hernandez defeated Texas Pete - B

DARK: Christian Faith defeated Shawn Gonzalez - A

Bart Biggz defeated Andre Jones (c), Melody Cuthill, and Flex to capture the SWF Shooting Star Championship - B-

Heavenly Bodies (c) defeated Modern Day Heroes to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - B-

Eric Eisen, Jack Bruce, and Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Joel Kovach, Troy Tornado, and Sam Keith - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - B

[[OOO Note: I don't know when I'll have the results for "Nothing to Lose" up. Might be as late as Sunday. Feel free to make predictions until then.]]

SWF Presents...

Nothing to Lose

Thursday of Week 2, February 2007

Held at The Dust Bowl in the South East Territory

14,250 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. THE TOMBOYS**

Sort of a fun opening match. Lots of high flying action between these two teams.

WINNERS: **The Biggz Boyz** in 4:48

RATING: B-

2) Jack Bruce surprised everyone by coming out to the ring before the show officially started. "We have such a great show put together for all of you tonight that this was the only way I could get any mic time!" he explained with a grin. He then addressed Troy Tornado and informed Troy that there's no way he's going to lose this match tonight. Troy may have beaten him up after the battle of the bands and the phone number gathering contest, but tonight is Jack's night!

RATING: A

3) **FREDDIE DATSUN vs. JOE SEXY**

With a match between two heels, you'd think that the crowd wouldn't care, but that wasn't the case here. Joe and Freddy put on a good quick match to get the crowd pumped. Joe won it by using his tag title belt to knock

Freddie silly.

WINNER: **Joe Sexy** in 4:53

RATING: **B+**

4) Bombshell shot the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) After the initial pyro, a video aired, hyping up Tim Westybrook's rise through the ranks and how he challenged BLZ Bubb, only to wind up facing one of Bubb's stablemates, Darryl Devine.

RATING: **B**

2) TIM WESTYBROOK vs. DARRYL DEVINE

Sadly, it turned out that Tim and Darryl had bad chemistry together. It's okay, because they still put on a good show. While Darryl was able to slip out of most of Tim's moves, Tim was definitely the dominant force in the match. In the end, he set up Darryl in an electric chair, but instead of falling backwards, he fell forwards, driving Darryl face first into the mat. Darryl flipped over, seemingly unconscious as Tim pinned him and Jerry Eisen screamed, "What is that move? What is that called?"

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 11:38

RATING: **B**

3) The camera cut to the backstage area where BLZ Bubb and Joe Sexy were watching the match. Bubb did not look happy. He turned to Joe and said, "You know what we have to do now." Now Joe didn't look happy.

RATING: **B+**

4) A graphic aired, reminding the audience that tonight's main event is Eric Eisen defending his SWF World Heavyweight Championship from Joel Kovach.

RATING: **B+**

5) Farrah Hesketh came out and announced that it's time for her to introduce her new client. She said he's a man of mystery, a man who can't tolerate injustice and cheating. His name: the Anonymous Avenger!

The Avenger comes out and waves to the crowd. He's dressed head to toe in black, almost like a ninja. Even his eyes are covered. Basically, nothing of the man shows.

The announcers don't say anything as Avenger and Farrah head for the ring, but then Emma Chase commented, "There's something familiar about that guy...."

RATING: **B**

6) THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER vs. EDDIE PEAK

Eddie looked a little unsure of himself heading out to the ring. Avenger was all business, though, taking Eddie down into numerous pinfalls. Eddie really looked worried now, but Avenger just stood in the ring, stoically waiting for him.

The two didn't have good chemistry in the ring at all, but even so, it didn't hurt the match. It does make me wonder what it would have been like if they had neutral or even good chemistry, but oh well. Eddie did his best

to put the newcomer away, but Avenger slipped out of each hold and move. Finally, Avenger put Eddie down with a very familiar looking move, pinning him for the win.

As the ref raised his hand in triumph, Peter Michaels asked, "You don't suppose...." Jerry Eisen interrupted, "Nah, couldn't be."

WINNER: **The Anonymous Avenger** in 13:08

RATING: **A**

7) Wanda Fish cuts a promo where she says she's sure to beat Skull DeBones.

RATING: **C+**

8) A video package aired, reminding fans why Wanda was wrestling Skull in the first place.

RATING: **B+**

9) **WANDA FISH vs. SKULL DeBONES**

Wanda tore Skull apart out there. Skull seemed genuinely surprised that he couldn't put Wanda away, but he finally succumbed to the Dish of the Day.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 13:03

RATING: **B+**

10) Joel Kovach was backstage and he cut a vicious promo on Eric Eisen. He complained about how so many people have stood in his way at the SWF. He said that now was his time. He was walking out of the arena with the title, and no one was going to stop him.

RATING: **B+**

11) The United States of Annihilation were shown walking to the ring.

RATING: **C+**

12) **FLASHBACK vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION**

Sadly, Robbie Retro's lack of stamina drug this match down a little. Poor Robbie was exhausted by the end. The U.S.A. destroyed them, with Nevada getting Robbie in the Mushroom Cloud.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 19:08

RATING: **B**

13) The U.S.A. celebrates their victory.

RATING: **B-**

14) A video aired, going over the conflict between Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado.

RATING: **A**

15) **JACK BRUCE vs. TROY TORNADO**

These two tore it up. You could see the hatred in their eyes for each other. Jack got busted open at one point and seemed to be fighting blindly, but he was still able to take Troy down for a few near falls. In the end, though, Troy low-blowed Jack when the ref wasn't looking and then rolled him into a small package and used his tights to keep him down.

WINNER: **Troy Tornado** in 19:29
RATING: **A**

16) Troy celebrated his win in the most ridiculous way. He behaved like this was the match of the century. He dumped water on himself, danced around the ring, hugged the ref, and so on.

RATING: **A**

17) Ricky Dale Johnson came out and stood under the cage. He looked up at it and then started in on Sam Keith. He said that they're tied at one-one and now, they're going to finish things once and for all. He said that people have been asking him if he's worried about being trapped in a cage with Sam Keith.

But before he could answer that question, Sam appeared behind him and started the match a little early!

RATING: **A** for the promo and the attack

18) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. SAM KEITH** in a "classic" cage match

As Sam continued his attack, the cage was lowered in place over the ring. Peter Michaels reminded everyone that in a class cage match, you could win by pinfall, submission, or escape.

It was clear that neither man had escape on his mind. They beat each other senseless over the next thirteen minutes. Both got tossed into the cage numerous times and Sam even attempted a big leg drop from close to the top but missed. Ricky finally scored the pin with a Southern Justice.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 12:59
RATING: **A**

19) Eric Eisen was shown walking to the ring.

RATING: **B+**

20) A video aired, hyping the title match between Eric and Joel.

RATING: **B+**

21) **ERIC EISEN (c) vs. JOEL KOVACH** in a last man standing match for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

I was really surprised at this match. These two held back for some odd reason. I had expected them to go all out and really tear it up, but they didn't really do that. Maybe the crowd was just getting burned out a bit. I don't know.

At any rate, they did a good job of beating each other senseless. At one point, they were both laid out and it looked like they would both get counted out, but at nine and three-quarters, they both managed to stagger to their feet to continue the brutal match. In the end, Joel was able to dodge a Silver Spoon Shock and hit Eric with the Old School Drop, which then got turned into a Kovach Kripler, which Joel kept on Eric until the champ passed out. Joel staggered back into a corner and watched with a gleeful smile as the ref counted to ten.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 33:08
RATING: **B+**

22) Joel staggers around the ring with his belt, but then he looks at Eric's prone form as the paramedics get him ready to move. Joel decided that it wasn't enough to take his title away from him, so he attacks Eric and stomps on him for a while before the refs and road agents pull Joel off of him.

As Eric is wheeled up the ramp, Joel got a mic and mocked him the whole way, saying that Eric was nobody.

RATING: B+ for the attack and the taunting

THE AFTERMATH

I'm a little perturbed by this show. First of all, I screwed up some of the storylines. I booked the wrong angles or something, so two of the storylines have stalled out. I'll have to fix that over the next couple of weeks. Shouldn't be anything insurmountable, thankfully.

Second, even though it was a B+ match, I'm a little disappointed in how Eric vs. Joel turned out. I could have sworn that those two could have taken it to at least an A.

Third, I don't know why, but the crowds seem to have turned on Nevada Nuclear. Nevada has fallen to a low midcard position, and the crowds don't want to see him that match. That's a little tricky, especially since Joey Minnesota is an upper midcarder. The crowds tonight didn't want to see Nevada as long as they did.

Oh well. I guess I can't complain too much, given the final rating.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "Nothing to Lose"

DARK: *The Biggz Boyz* defeated *the Tomboys* - A

DARK: *Joe Sexy* defeated *Freddie Datsun* - B+

Tim Westybrook defeated *Darryl Devine* - B

The Anonymous Avenger defeated *Eddie Peak* - A

Wanda Fish defeated *Skull DeBones* - B+

The United States of Annihilation defeated *Flashback* - B

Troy Tornado defeated *Jack Bruce* - A

Ricky Dale Johnson defeated *Sam Keith* in a "classic" cage match - A

Joel Kovach defeated *Eric Eisen* in a last man standing match to become *the SWF World Heavyweight Champion* - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Warzone

Filmed on Wednesday of Week 2, February 2007 (airs on Friday)

Held at the McGaw Arena in the Tri State Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. RICH MONEY

I had thought that this was going to be a throw-away match, just something to kind of get the crowd's interest, but I didn't realize that it would be this good! Rich and Elemental have amazing chemistry together. Just the right mix of high flying fun and brawling strength. Even though Rich cheated to win, the crowd loved what they saw.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 12:37

RATING: A

2) Farrah Hesketh shoots the shirts.

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen came out to start the show. He stated that the board of directors had decided to retire the SWF Shooting Star Title. Effective immediately, Bart Biggz is no longer the Shooting Star Champion.

RATING: C+

2) In a package that was filmed but not shown to the fans at McGaw, Eddie Peak complained about his loss at “Nothing to Lose”. He went on to say that he wanted to punish somebody for it, and even though he knows that it wasn’t Christian Faith’s fault, Eddie wants a match against him tonight for the SWF Warmaster Title.

RATING: A

3) **MELODY CUTHILL vs. PECS**

This was an okay match. Jessie and Blonde Bombshell, the respective managers of the wrestlers, did a good job psyching up their workers. In the end, Pecs hit the Pose Down for the win.

WINNER: **Pecs** in 12:47

RATING: B-

4) Bart Biggz burst into Richard Eisen’s office and reamed him out for stripping the Shooting Star Title from him before he even had a chance to defend it. He threw the belt at Richard and then stormed out again. Bart looked like a petulant child in the segment. Not at all what we were going for. Thankfully, Richard’s reactions were perfect and saved this from being a total disaster.

RATING: B

5) Once again, it’s time for “Ask Dan”! We even got some cheesy, soothing music for an intro. The camera cut to Dan, once again wearing his robe sitting in the same plush chair. He smiled at the camera and then got down to business:

“Dear Dan. I get beat up a lot at school and I want to know how to deal with bullies. You seem to have no problems with bullies can you help me. Signed, Bob Johnson from Peoria, Illinois.”

“Well, Bob, I can see why you would ask me for help. I mean, look at me. I am the perfect specimen of what a real man is. I’m smart, I’m witty, and I can go toe-to-toe with the best of them. You’re right. I have no problem with bullies at all.

“But I hate to break it to you, Bob, but if you’re getting beaten up at school, you’re probably a loser who deserves every Indian Burn, Tittie-Twister, and Atomic Wedgie that you get. There’s a reason why they’re targeting you, Bob, and it’s ‘cuz you suck and they know it. If I were you, I’d just get your loser parents to home school you or something until you can get a job that doesn’t require you to show your pimply face in public, because Lord knows you’re going to be facing this kind of trouble the rest of your life.

“Okay, so until next time, I’m Delirious Dan, so send me your questions. I’ll do my best to answer them because, let’s face, I’m smarter than all of you put together.”

RATING: C-

6) Skull DeBones was sulking backstage when he passed by Mainstream Hernandez. Mainstream was chatting with Willow (one of our backstage workers), and he started laughing about something she said. Skull thought

that he was laughing at him, though, so he got up in his face, yelling about how everybody seems to think he's some sort of joke now. He wants to prove he's not, so he challenged Mainstream to a match next week on Warzone.

RATING: B

7) A video aired, hyping the United States of Annihilation.

RATING: A

8) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION**

Peter Michaels commented at the beginning of the match that this was an interesting match-up. "High Concept, the former tag team champs, face off against the United States of Annihilation, who could easily become tag team champs in the near future!"

The match lived up to the hype. Lots of good action that kept the fans on the edge of their seats. It finally ended when Joey Minnesota hit Groucho Bling with an Empire Spiral.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 13:13

RATING: B+

9) Joe Sexy hosted a bikini contest. Yes, I know, it's a cheap way to get a pop out of the crowd, but I want to defeat the "Post-PPV Warzone" curse.

At any rate, much to Joe's delight, Principessa, Blonde Bombshell, Jessie, and Emma Chase showed off what they had in some very skimpy bikinis, each one hotter than the last. By the crowd's reaction, Principessa won the match, much to the disgust of the other women.

RATING: A*

10) Christian Faith was getting ready to go out to his match when Wanda Fish found him. Wanda did her best to encourage Christian to go out there and do his best, but about half-way through the speech, it turned into another tribute to Richard Eisen, one that left Christian looking confused.

RATING: B

11) **CHRISTIAN FAITH (c) vs. EDDIE PEAK** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

Great match to finish the night. Eddie was a little tired toward the end, but it was a match for the books. Christian seemed unbeatable, but Eddie kept squeaking out of tight spots as well. Finally, Eddie managed to catch Christian out of a Leap of Faith and turned it into a Peak of Perfection.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 28:17

RATING: A

12) Christian got up from the mat and looked pretty disappointed as Eddie celebrated his win. Christian finally shrugged and went over to shake Eddie's hand. Eddie looked at him and laughed, leaving him alone in the ring.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

The curse is over! While the crowd didn't want to see American Elemental or Pecs as much as they did, they still loved the show anyway.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Rich Money* defeated *American Elemental* - **A**

Pecs defeated *Melody Cutbill* - **B-**

The United States of Annihilation defeated *High Concept* - **B+**

Eddie Peak defeated *Christian Faith* to become *the SWF Warmaster* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, February 2007

Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. ANDRE JONES

An okay opening match. Andre won it with a handful of tights.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 5:48

RATING: **C+**

2) RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. SHAWN GONZALEZ

These two worked pretty well together. They got the crowd jumping for the show. Ricky won it with Southern Justice.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 7:37

RATING: **A**

3) Jessie shot the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) The new SWF World Heavyweight Champ, Joel Kovach, came out to a chorus of boos. He waited out the fans for a few moments, smirking at them like he didn't care that they hated him. When they finally settled down a little, Joel launched into a tirade about how it's about time he was recognized as the phenomenal wrestler that he is. That brought even more boos. Joel waited them out and then said that the fans can boo all they want, it doesn't matter; the belt isn't leaving his waist ever, because there's simply nobody in the locker room who can take it away from him.

Apparently Tim Westybrook disagreed. He came out and said that while he wants to get his hands on BLZ Bubb, he's willing to take a detour and take the title away from Joel. He claimed that Joel won't be able to stand up to the Unstoppable Force. Joel laughed at the young man and said that if he wants to get hurt, he'll be more than happy to oblige.

RATING: **A*** for the promo; **B** for the challenge.

2) Richard Eisen was backstage with an object propped up on his desk. He said that the board of directors have met again and that they've created a new title for the SWF. It's called the "SWF 10-Minute Championship". The holder has to be able to defend it in matches that only have a ten minute time limit. He'll announce how the first champ will be determined soon.

RATING: A*

3) **BART BIGGZ vs. DELIRIOUS DAN**

Bart, the last Shooting Star Champ, came out and looked absolutely ticked. He destroyed Dan completely before storming off to the back.

I don't think this was a wise move for me to include this tonight.

WINNER: **Bart Biggz** in 8:47

RATING: D

4) The camera cut to the backstage area where the members of the Glass Ceiling are arguing amongst themselves about what they should do about Tim Westybrook. Bubb criticized Darryl for losing at "Nothing to Lose", but Darryl pointed out that Tim's new finisher is pretty devastating. Joe seemed torn between the stable leader and his tag partner. Finally, Bubb said that he would handle Tim.

RATING: B

5) Wanda Fish came out to the ring and took the mic. She said that she can't believe her good fortune. Richard Eisen has signed her in a match against Sam Keith! She said that it's an honor to face off against a veteran like Sam, but she's confident that she will win in the end. She's so confident, as a matter of fact, that she dedicates her impending victory to "the greatest man in professional wrestling today, Richard Eisen!"

RATING: B+

6) **WANDA FISH vs. SAM KEITH**

Sam, who was still taped up from his cage match against Ricky Dale Johnson, came out and looked amused at Wanda Fish. In the early going, Sam was able to dominate Wanda. He seemed to take particular delight in humiliating her: pinning her in suggestive ways, messing up her hair, that sort of thing. But then Wanda surprised him with a flurry of intense offense that resulted in a near fall. The amused smirk was gone from Sam's face as he took her on for real.

Wanda proved to be too much for Sam, though, finally hitting him with the Dish of the Day.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 11:41

RATING: A

7) Troy Tornado came out next. He basked in what he thought was the crowd's adulation (but was really a chorus of boos almost as loud as Joel's). He said that he believes that what really matters is how you end, not how you got there. He pointed out that according to the record books, he beat Jack Bruce at "Nothing to Lose", proving that he really is the better wrestler, the better performer, and the better man.

Now, though, he's feeling generous, so he issued an open challenge to everyone in the back to come out and let him prove what a great man he really is.

After a few seconds wait, the Anonymous Avenger and Farrah Hesketh came out. Farrah made a few disparaging remarks about how Troy seems to prefer fast endings (most of which could have been easily misconstrued as double entendres). She said that her client wasn't too pleased with how Troy finished the match at "Nothing to Lose", so he wants to punish him for it right now.

RATING: A for the open challenge; B+ for the response

8) **THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER vs. TROY TORNADO**

If this is "not clicking", heck, then bring it on! Troy's over-confidence quickly evaporated as he realized that the Avenger wasn't going to be a push over. This became especially clear when the Avenger hit Troy with that all-too-familiar looking finisher.

WINNER: **The Anonymous Avenger** in 13:58

RATING: A

9) Avenger left the ring without a glance behind him with Farrah trailing in his wake. Troy stared after him in shock. That's when Jack Bruce vaulted the security railing and attacked Troy, laying him out. He then leaned over Troy's fallen form and screamed, "You think we're done yet? Don't count on it!"

RATING: A

10) Joe Sexy was leading Richard Eisen down the hall, saying that he was going to take the boss out on the town. That's when they ran into Wanda Fish. She had a strange gleam in her eyes, one that set Richard back a little. She then launched into some enthusiastic thanks to Richard for everything he's done for her. She invaded his personal space, causing him to back up and bump into Joe. She finished her thanks with a tight hug, a content smile on her face. She then practically skipped down the hall.

"That was weird," Richard commented. Joe laughed. "Why? Isn't it obvious, boss? She's got the hots for you! And take a look at her! If you don't want her, send her to me. Now, c'mon! Let's go paint the town!" Richard turned and looked down the hall with a thoughtful look on his face.

RATING: A

11) The camera cut backstage to show Tim Westybrook powerlifting a massive amount of weight to get ready for the main event.

RATING: A

12) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Wow. Great match. Tim has come a far way since coming to the SWF. I was a little worried that he wouldn't be ready to carry a main event, but those fears were laid to rest. This was such a great match that poor Jerry Eisen and Marv Earnest weren't able to keep up with calling the match. Even Emma Chase had difficulty calling this one.

Lots of offense. Lots of near falls. The momentum swung back and forth between the two competitors. Finally, Tim got Joel up into the electric chair. Jerry said that fans should start their VCRs now to see the most devastating move in professional wrestling today.

And that's when BLZ Bubb hit the ring. He kicked Tim in the knee, causing the challenger to drop Joel from his shoulders. The ref called for the bell as Bubb continued the assault, beating up an already tired Tim until he finished the younger man off with a Hades Bomb.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** by DQ in 13:51

RATING: A

13) Joel watched Bubb leave and then turned to the camera and shrugged. He retrieved the title and a mic and informed the unconscious Tim that that's the way the ball bounces. He started to leave when Christian Faith came out. Christian told Joel not to get too comfortable, because Christian wants a shot at the title as well. The show ended with Christian staring at Joel.

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

Everything seemed to run smoothly tonight. No complaints about overusing anyone, even slightly.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Andre Jones defeated American Elemental* - [C+](#)

DARK: *Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Shawn Gonzalez* - [A](#)

Bart Biggz defeated Delirious Dan - [D](#)

Wanda Fish defeated Sam Keith - [A](#)

The Anonymous Avenger defeated Troy Tornado - [A](#)

Tim Westybrook defeated Joel Kovach by DQ - [A](#)

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

TCW Show Rating - [B+](#)

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, February 2007

Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) CHRIS GORDON vs. JOEL KOVACH

Just a fun match that ended predictably.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 6:35

RATING: [A](#)

2) ANGRY GILMORE vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS

A good back and forth battle that ended with Enforcer Roberts using a submission ropes with the ropes for leverage.

WINNER: **Enforcer Roberts** in 6:58

RATING: [B+](#)

3) Principessa shot the shirts.

RATING: [A](#)

LIVE SHOW

1) The show started with a graphic telling the fans that Richard Eisen has signed a match between Ricky Dale Johnson and Eddie Peak for tonight's main event.

RATING: [A](#)

2) Tim Westybrook was in the ring after the graphic faded. He talked a little bit about his title shot from *Invasion!* He warns Joel not to get too attached to the title, because he's eventually going to come and take it away. But for right now, he's completely focused on BLZ Bubb. He told Bubb that he shouldn't have stuck his nose in where it didn't belong. Now Tim's coming after him. He wants him in a match.....

That's when the Glass Ceiling came out to ring side. Bubb informed Tim that it's just not going to happen. Instead, Bubb suggests that at the next *Invasion!*, it should be Tim vs. Joe Sexy. Tim closed his eyes in frustration. Bubb then promised him that if he can get past Joe, Bubb will face him in a match. Tim sighed and agreed.

RATING: B

3) JOHNNY MARTIN vs. FREDDIE DATSUN

Kind of a fun match. These two did a good job tearing it up.

WINNER: **Johnny Martin** in 8:26

RATING: B+

4) Troy Tornado came out to the ring and said that he was furious about what happened on *Invasion!* He screamed at Jack Bruce about being a sore loser and said that their little feud was over, the better man won, and that Jack should get a life.

Then Troy lit into Richard Eisen for allowing Jack to get the drop on him like that. He called Richard all sorts of different names in the book. That's when Wanda Fish came out, angry that Troy was bad-mouthing Richard. She challenged him to a match so she could shove his words back down his throat. Troy laughed and agreed.

RATING: A for the initial griping and the challenge

5) WANDA FISH vs. TROY TORNADO

The match went back and forth for a long while, with Wanda seemingly more interested in hurting and humiliating Troy than in pinning him. Troy made her pay for it by hitting her with the Star Maker and then pinning her instead.

WINNER: **Troy Tornado** in 10:36

RATING: A

6) Wanda stumbled into the back, looking very upset with herself. She ran into Richard Eisen backstage. She tried to apologize to him for losing, but Richard shushed her by placing his forefinger on her lips. He whispered huskily that he appreciated her effort and that he's been very impressed with her as a wrestler and especially as a beautiful young woman. He then suggested that they go out and get some dinner together and then go back to his hotel suite where he could thank her properly. He leaned in for a kiss. Wanda backed away, her eyes wide and horrified. She excused herself with a nauseated look on her face. Richard watched her go with a confused look on his face, but that quickly turned to anger.

RATING: A

7) The announcers announced that next week on *Invasion!*, we were going to see the Tomboys take on Flex & Pecs for the last time.

RATING: C-

8) It's time once again for "Ask Dan." Dan smiled at the camera and welcomed the viewers to bask in his awesome intellect and wisdom as he tries to bring a little bit of light into their sorry existences.

"Today's letter is from Sandra York of Las Vegas, New Mexico. Sandra writes, 'Dear Dan, I don't have a question for you, but I wanted to let you know that I'm your biggest fan! You're such a great wrestler and you're so smart. I wanted to let you know that you've really made a difference to me. I'm such a big fan that I even named my dog after you. Enclosed is Little Delirious Dan's picture. I hope you enjoy it. Your fan, etc. etc. etc.'"

"Well, I'm glad to see that at least one of you has some good sense. Let's take a look at this"

Dan's voice trailed off as he looked at the picture. A furious expression washed over his face. He threw it down on the ground and the camera focused on it, revealing that Little Delirious Dan is a Shih Tzu wearing lots of frilly bows on her ears and tail.

"What the [bleeped by the network] is wrong with you? You would name a little puffball like that after ME? Look at me? Do I look like a Shih Tzu? You should name a pit bull or rottweiler after me! Or a ... a dragon or something!"

"And how stupid are you that you think you live in New Mexico! We all know Las Vegas is in Nevada. No wonder you thought it would be okay to name that stupid little mutt after me when you don't even know what state you live in...."

A voice from off camera informed Dan that there is indeed a town called Las Vegas in New Mexico as well. Dan blinked in surprise then continued with his rant:

"No wonder Sandy is such a moron! She lives in a town that's so stupid they tried to rip off someone else's name! Geez! Sandy, even though you didn't ask for any advice, let me give you some anyway: find someone else to idolize. I don't need an idiot like you dragging me down. Maybe you can be the #1 Fan of that moron, Remo. I understand he needs all the help he can get.

"Anyway, if any of you idiots have any real problems, e-mail me and I'll do my best. But I can't guarantee anything."

RATING: C-

9) Mainstream Hernandez came out to the ring and said that he wants to face Skull DeBones in a match.

RATING: B

10) Joey Minnesota came out to the ring to gripe about the Anonymous Avenger. He complained about how all the fans are buzzing about who the Avenger really is. He pointed out that they should be talking about him instead. He's one half of the most dominant tag team in the SWF. He said that Avenger is a nobody who's just using his "Anonymous" gimmick to drum up more heat than he deserves.

That's when the Anonymous Avenger came out to shut Joey up.

RATING: B+

11) **THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER vs. JOEY MINNESOTA**

Wow. What a match. These two tore it up. Joey couldn't put the Avenger down on his own, so Nevada Nuclear came out to give him a helping hand. That didn't work out so well, because first the Avenger took out Nevada and then pinned Joey.

WINNER: **The Anonymous Avenger** in 12:35

RATING: A*

12) Ana Garcia snuck away from the announce table and she caught up with the Avenger backstage. She tried to get him to say a few words, but instead, the Avenger just stared at her. At least, Ana assumed he was staring

at her. Since we can't see his eyes, there's no way to know for sure.

RATING: **B**

13) Eddie Peak was shown walking to the ring.

RATING: **A**

14) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. EDDIE PEAK**

A really great match. These two really punished each other for the entire length of the match, but Eddie was tiring out towards the end. Not that it mattered. In the end, Eddie got his title belt and used it to knock Ricky's lights out in front of the ref.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** by DQ in 17:37

RATING: **A**

15) The announcers reminded us that on the next episode of *Invasion!*, we'll see Tim Westybrook take on Joe Sexy.

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

Apparently I had scheduled Mainstream to fight Skull already. Whoops. My bad. Even though the crowd was upset that they didn't get to see that match, they still left satisfied.

RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Joel Kovach defeated Chris Gordon* - **A**

DARK: *Enforcer Roberts defeated Angry Gilmore* - **B+**

Johnny Martin defeated Freddie Datsun - **B+**

Troy Tornado defeated Wanda Fish - **A**

The Anonymous Avenger defeated Joey Minnesota - **A***

Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Eddie Peak by DQ - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - **A**

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, February 2007

Held at the Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. FREDDIE DATSUN**

I just realized that I haven't used Steve in a while. This should hopefully keep him a little bit happier.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 6:53

RATING: **B**

2) **ANGRY GILMORE vs. RICH MONEY**

Sam goes for Rich.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 6:38

RATING: **B+**

3) Jessie shot the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) A graphic aired, reminding fans that tonight's main event is Tim Westybrook taking on Joe Sexy.

RATING: **B**

2) Richard Eisen started the show by announcing that tonight, a tournament will start to find the new SWF 10-Minute Champion. The rules of the 10-Minute Champion are simple: every match can only go 10 minutes. If time expires, both wrestlers are disqualified. Richard said he's excited about this new championship, and that the tournament is going to start right now.

RATING: **A**

3) **BART BIGGZ vs. ANDRE JONES** in a first round match for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Bart and Andre both came out looking pretty intense. "That's understandable, since Bart took the now retired Shooting Star Championship away from Andre right before Richard scrapped it," Emma Chase commented. "Both men want to get their hands on this new belt."

It was an okay match. Nothing spectacular, but that's all right.

WINNER: **Bart Biggz** in 9:27

RATING: **B-**

4) Jerry Eisen then introduced a video of something that happened earlier today. Emma Chase seemed particularly upset by the introduction.

We soon saw why. The Anonymous Avenger was walking backstage. People got out of his way immediately and he just kept walking without acknowledging anyone.

Then Emma stepped out of a door and called for Avenger to stop. Avenger did, and Emma confronted him. "Who do you think you're fooling?" she asked. "You think we don't already know who's under that mask? You think we don't recognize your moves? You think *I* don't recognize your moves? How stupid do you think people are?"

Avenger said nothing, so Emma tried a different approach. She smiled seductively and sidled up to him, her hands carressing his chest. "I have to admit, seeing you in action again has brought back a number of fond memories. It made me remember how much you meant to me and how you were always there to be my angel. Why don't you just drop this silly masquerade and ... and come back to me?"

Avenger still remained silent. Emma stared at him then launched into a bitter tirade, one that called Avenger every name in the book (and a few I think Emma made up on the spot). When Avenger still didn't respond, she hauled off and slapped him across the face. Avenger's head stayed slanted to the side and then he looked at her and took a step closer. Fear painted itself across Emma's face, but Avenger simply stood there silently for a few

seconds and then turned and walked away.

RATING: **A**

5) **CHRIS GORDON vs. DELIRIOUS DAN** in a first round match for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Whoops. Bad chemistry strikes again, and I even have a note about that in front of me. Oh well.

The crowd more than made up for the bad chemistry and the fact that Dan was off his game tonight. There were actually quite a few people who were cheering for Dan, even though the Great Lakes are technically Chris's home turf. In the end, though, Dan got beaten.

WINNER: **Chris Gordon** in 6:45

RATING: **C+**

6) Skull DeBones was backstage with a mic. He taunted Mainstream about last week on *Warzone*. He said that the two of them were supposed to fight last week but for some odd reason, Mainstream only wanted to talk. Skull went on to say that he believes actions speak louder than words. If the two of them are going to meet up, he wants it to be for the SWF North American Championship.

RATING: **B**

7) **THE TOMBOYS vs. FLEX & PECS**

A quick match to tie up the loose ends of this feud before the girls go on to the 10-Minute tourney.

WINNERS: **The Tomboys** in 8:33

RATING: **C+**

8) Richard Eisen was sitting in his office when Wanda Fish entered. Wanda looked very nervous. Richard thanked her for coming and then launched into a speech about how everyone on the SWF is a team and that they have to work together. He also pointed out that he's the one who made the SWF what it is, that he's like a father to everyone in the company, and that in all things, father knows best. That's why he was so disappointed when Wanda didn't act like a team player last week on *Warzone*.

Before Wanda can protest, Richard said that while he appreciates all the hard work Wanda has done and the multiple times she's stood up for Richard's good name, he has to teach her a lesson. So next week on *Invasion!*, Wanda will be wrestling Texas Pete.

RATING: **B**

9) Christian Faith cut a promo backstage, taunting Joel Kovach. He said that Joel deserves congratulations for being the SWF World Heavyweight Champion, but he doesn't deserve any respect for that because Joel hasn't earned any respect. He went on to say that Joel is nothing more than a bully and that Christian will be the one to both stand up to him and stop him.

But before Christian was even done talking, Joel blindsided him and threw him around the interview set, tossing him into piles of equipment and beating the living crap out of him. Joel then leaned over Christian's prone body and yelled, "You think you're the one who's going to teach me a lesson? I hate to break it to you, Christian, but no amount of faith is going to pull you through this!"

RATING: **B+** for the promo; **A** for the attack

10) Joe Sexy was shown in his locker room looking plenty nervous. BLZ Bubb appeared next to him and tried to psyche him up for the match. Joe didn't seem convinced and even suggested at one point that he feign illness or injury so he wouldn't have to face Tim. Bubb then leaned in close and delivered this ultimatum: "Either you go out there and face Tim tonight, or you stay back here and face me next week." Joe swallowed

hard and decided it was time to go out to the ring.

RATING: B+

11) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. JOE SEXY**

Joe tried his best to bring Tim down, but all of his underhanded tricks proved worthless. Tim wore him down until finally, he put him in his devastating finisher which Jerry Eisen informed everyone is called "The Unstoppable Force". Tim drove Joe into the mat face first and then got the pin.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 22:54

RATING: A

12) Tim turned to the camera and shouted into it: "BLZ Bubba, you're next!" Sadly, Tim isn't the best speaker, and so it came off a little weak.

RATING: B-

THE AFTERMATH

Ouch. I knew this was going to happen, especially since we're focusing on the lower card this week. Still, it does hurt. At least TCW didn't out-perform us grade-wise.

FINAL RATING: B

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!
DARK: *Steve Fehley defeated Freddie Datsun* - B
DARK: *Rich Money defeated Angry Gilmore* - B+
Bart Biggz defeated Andre Jones - B-
Chris Gordon defeated Delirious Dan - C+
The Tomboys defeated Flex & Pecs - C+
Tim Westybrook defeated Joe Sexy - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Wednesday of Week 4, February 2007

Held at the Centerpiece Bridge in the Mid Atlantic Territory
5,000 in attendance

1) **ANGRY GILMORE vs. FREDDIE DATSUN**

An okay match. These two didn't work well together, so I'll have to avoid that in the future.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 7:26

RATING: B-

2) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS**

A good match that got the crowd warmed up and ready to go.

WINNER: **Steve Fehley** in 6:34
RATING: B+

3) Blonde Bombshell shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen was backstage in his office when Christian Faith came in. Christian was pretty upset about how Joel Kovach ambushed him on *Invasion!* He wants to face Joel tonight! Richard wanted to help him, but he said that he can't book a championship match tonight. Christian said that he didn't care. He'll face Joel in a non-title match. Richard thought about it then agreed.

RATING: B+

2) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY** in a first round match for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

A better match than I expected, one that the crowd really enjoyed.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 4:44
RATING: B

3) It's time once again for "Ask Dan". Dan seemed a bit distracted as the segment started and we soon found out why.

"Today's e-mail is from Boris Hogart who lives in Hell, Michigan. Boris writes: 'Dear Dan. Why are you such a loser? I mean, really. You're a lousy wrestler with a bad attitude. Sure, you look good, but in this business, who cares? Why don't you go into something more up your alley, like male modeling or stripping? You certainly aren't good for much else.'"

Dan stares at the paper for a moment, then tosses it away. With a primal scream, he tore into the set, knocking over the end table and chair, smashing everything he could get his hands on. Finally, he calmed down enough to address the camera.

"You think I'm a joke? We'll just see about that!"

RATING: C-

4) Richard Eisen was still in his office when High Concept found him. They said that they were sick and tired of the United States of Annihilation. They want them in the ring tonight to teach them some manners. Richard, who seemed kind of distracted, agreed to the match.

RATING: B

5) **PRINCIPESSA vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL** in a first round match for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Principessa and Elemental did an okay job out there.

WINNER: **Principessa** in 7:58
RATING: C

6) Mainstream Hernandez came out to the ring and addressed Skull DeBones. He told Skull that it wasn't his fault that they didn't face off last week. It was a production snafu. He said that he'd be more than willing to meet Skull in the ring next week and he'll even put the North American Championship on the line.

Skull came out and accepted the challenge.

RATING: **B-** for the challenge and acceptance

7) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION**

Great match. Lots of back and forth action with both teams working well together. The U.S.A. naturally resorted to distractions and double-teaming, working over Groucho Bling pretty badly until Groucho made a hot tag to Elmo. Elmo cleaned house until Joey Minnesota hit him with an Empire Spiral. Little did he realize, Elmo had blind tagged in and while Joey was trying to cover the wrong man, Elmo came in and hit him with a Pity the Fool, his finisher.

WINNER: **High Concept** in 5:39

RATING: **A**

8) Joey and Nevada didn't look happy about their loss, so they attacked High Concept and beat them down. Unfortunately, Nevada did not come out of this looking good.

RATING: **C+**

9) **REMO vs. TROY TORNADO**

A really good match-up between these two. Remo finally finished off Troy with the Destroyer.

WINNER: **Remo** in 12:42

RATING: **A**

10) Remo was celebrating his win when someone rushed out from the back and attacked him. It's Delirious Dan. Unfortunately, Dan's attack had little to no effect on Remo. Remo turned around and faced a now very frightened Dan and then tore him apart.

Troy got out of the way and retreated up the ramp, laughing at Dan's demise, only to get run over himself by Jack Bruce.

RATING: **C-** for Dan's attack; **A** for Jack's

11) BLZ Bubb delivered a promo. He admitted that Tim Westybrook has surprised him. He really didn't think the younger wrestler could rise to the occasion the way he did. But Bubb said that Tim's luck has run out now that he faces the master of the Hades Bomb.

RATING: **B+**

12) As if to counter this assertion, a video package aired, showing Tim in his swift rise through the ranks.

RATING: **A**

13) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. JOEL KOVACH**

A phenomenal match. I was a little worried since I couldn't remember if these two had ever faced off before. I feared that it would turn out that they didn't have good chemistry together.

If they do, you couldn't tell. They tore each other apart, much to the delight of the fans, who seemed to be on the edge of their seats the entire time. Finally, after a flurry of offense from Joel, Christian recovered and rallied and got the champ staggered. Christian went up for a Leap of Faith

.... only to have Eddie Peak rush in and shove him off the top rope. Eddie then got into the ring and attacked

Christian, prompting the ref to call for the bell.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** by DQ in 18:05

RATING: **A***

14) Joel doesn't seem too sure of what happened, but he shrugged and joined in on the attack. Before too much damage could be done, though, Ricky Dale Johnson charged the ring with a steel chair and cleared it out, sending the Champ and the Warmaster laughing to the back.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

People weren't happy with seeing American Elemental so much.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Angry Gilmore* defeated *Freddie Datsun* - **B-**

DARK: *Steve Frenley* defeated *Enforcer Roberts* - **B+**

Brett Biggz defeated *Black Hat Bailey* - **B**

Principessa defeated *American Elemental* - **C**

High Concept defeated *the United States of Annihilation* - **A**

Remo defeated *Troy Tornado* - **A**

Christian Faith defeated *Joel Kovach* by DQ - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

March 2007

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, March 2007

Held at the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **MELODY CUTHILL vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

An okay opening match for what it was worth.

WINNER: **Black Hat Bailey** in 6:38

RATING: C+

2) **STEVE FREHLEY & ANGRY GILMORE vs. SHAWN GONZALEZ & ENFORCER ROBERTS**

Another great match from these guys.

WINNERS: **Shawn Gonzalez & Enforcer Roberts** in 6:35

RATING: B+

3) Farrah Hesketh shoots the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) **BART BIGGZ vs. CHRIS GORDON** in a semi-final match for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

The crowd kind of crashed on this one. These two did a good job, but most of the men in the audience were still buzzing about Farrah Hesketh. Bart picked up the win by hitting Chris with the Biggz Up.

WINNER: **Bart Biggz** in 6:44

RATING: C

2) Jerry Eisen introduced a clip of an interview he conducted with Troy Tornado earlier in the day. Troy explained that he refused to come to the arena tonight because he was worried for his safety. He's convinced Jack Bruce is out to hurt him. Troy then ran down Jack as being a sore loser. Troy did well; Jerry, not so much.

RATING: B

3) Tim Westybrook was warming up backstage for his main event match tonight. He heard a noise behind him and turned to see what it was, only to discover it was Darryl Devine and Joe Sexy. The two members of the Glass Ceiling jumped him and, although Tim put up a great fight, they managed to leave him down and out.

RATING: B

4) **THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER vs. SAM KEITH**

Emma seemed particularly annoyed when Jerry Eisen continued to refer to Avenger as "the Anonymous Avenger". She was even more annoyed when Jerry refused to say what Avenger's finisher was. "That is so obviously a Fall From Grace! C'mon, Jerry! Why don't you admit to the truth?"

At any rate, it was a great match, even if Jerry wouldn't call the finisher what Emma thought it was.

WINNER: **The Anonymous Avenger** in 16:55

RATING: **A**

5) Ricky Dale Johnson came out to the ring next. He says that it's obvious that Joel Kovach asked Eddie Peak to help him last week on *Warzone*. Ricky then called Joel all sorts of different words, all of which painted Joel in a very cowardly light. But Ricky said it's not his to question Joel's actions. Instead, he wants to address Eddie Peak. He then ripped into Eddie and finished it up by challenging Eddie for the Warmaster title at the next *Warzone*.

Eddie came out and accepted the challenge.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and the response

6) Before either man could leave, though, Richard Eisen came out and informed Ricky that he doesn't have to worry about Joel anymore. Christian Faith has asked for ... and gotten ... a shot at Joel Kovach's World Heavyweight Championship at the next PPV, "Awesome Impact". Richard said that Joel will have his hands full with Christian. He then ordered the men out of the ring, because "the match that I've been looking forward to all week is next!"

RATING: **A**

7) A video aired, reminding fans about how Wanda has been hyping up Richard, how Richard asked her out only to be rejected, and how Richard decided to punish her by putting her in a match against Texas Pete tonight.

RATING: **A**

8) **WANDA FISH vs. TEXAS PETE**

Whoops. Wanda and Tex just didn't click in the ring. I may have to go in and change around the storyline that Wanda is in a little.

At any rate, the crowd at the Lowe was behind Wanda all the way, especially as she powered through Tex and hit him with the Dish of the Day.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 11:01

RATING: **B-**

9) A video aired, hyping the on-going feud between Tim Westybrook and the Glass Ceiling.

RATING: **B+**

10) BLZ Bubb is shown walking to the ring.

RATING: **A**

11) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. BLZ BUBB**

These two did a good job. Bubb looked particularly dangerous while Tim looked like he was still nursing some injuries from the earlier attack. Those supposed injuries seemed to hinder Tim's performance, allowing Bubb to control the early going. Bubb even managed to hit a Hades Bomb on Tim and pin him put only for a two count.

Tim rallied as the match wore on and Bubb slowly lost control. Then Tim gained a sudden burst of energy that sent Bubb running. Tim knocked the bigger man off his feet and then, much to the shock and delight of the

announcers and the fans, set Bubb up for the Unstoppable Force.

But once he had the big man up, Joe Sexy and Darryl Devine hit the ring and knocked his feet out from under him. Tim dropped Bubb and the ref called for the bell.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** by DQ in 16:47

RATING: **B+**

12) While the bell rang repeatedly, the Glass Ceiling worked over Tim. First Darryl hit Tim with the Devine Dream Drop. Then Joe Sexy hit him with a One Night Stand. Bubb, who up until now had been directing traffic, then hit Tim with three consecutive Hades Bombs. The Glass Ceiling then casually strolled out of the ring, laughing the whole way while Tim lay in the center of the ring.

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

Shoot. I should have seen this coming. Wanda and Tex partially did me in. So did Tim and Bubb. Oh well.

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

DARK: *Black Hat Bailey* defeated *Melody Cuthill* - **C+**

DARK: *Shann Gonzalez* & *Enforcer Roberts* defeated *Steve Frehley* & *Angry Gilmore* - **B+**

Bart Biggz defeated *Chris Gordon* - **C**

The Anonymous Avenger defeated *Sam Keith* - **A**

Wanda Fish defeated *Texas Pete* - **B-**

Tim Westybrook defeated *BLZ Bubb* - **B+**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Wednesday of Week 1, March 2007

Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) REMO vs. DELIRIOUS DAN

Just a curiosity thing. It's been satisfied.

WINNER: **Remo** in 4:48

RATING: **B-**

2) FLASHBACK vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS

A good opening match that got the crowd ready for more.

WINNER: **The Problem Solvers** in 9:53

RATING: **B+**

3) Bombshell shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) The show started with a reminder that the main event would be Ricky Dale Johnson challenging Eddie Peak for the Warmaster Title.

RATING: B+

2) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. PRINCIPESSA** in a semi-final match for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

The two competitors shook hands before the match started. Brett was a gentleman in the early going, not really wanting to wrestle Principessa. To snap him out of it, she scored two near falls and then laughed at him. He stood there, stunned for a moment, then laughed himself and the two of them set to work.

It was a pretty good match all told. In the end, Brett hit the Biggz Up for the win.

"You do realize what this means, don't you?" Ana Garcia asked. "It means that in the final match, it'll be brother against brother. One of the Biggz boys is going to be the new 10-Minute Champion."

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 8:38

RATING: B-

3) Sure enough, a graphic aired saying that one of the matches at "Awesome Impact" will be Biggz vs. Biggz with the 10-Minute Championship hanging in the balance.

RATING: C+

4) It's time for "Ask Dan"! Dan did not look good this week. He had on a neck brace and his left arm was in a sling. He stiffly turned to the camera and glared at it.

"Hello, you stupid morons. Tonight's 'problem' comes to us from Emily Ostigo of Orlando, Florida. Emily writes, 'Dear Dan. My husband and I have been having serious problems lately. We've been fighting more often than usual, I suspect he's had at least one affair, and there's been talk of getting a divorce, something that I'm sure would be drawn out and messy.

"But since last week, my husband and I are stronger than ever. We're talking again, we've sorted out some of our differences, and we're willing to stick together and make it work. And that's all because of you. Dan, you saved our marriage."

A painful smile tugged at the corners of Dan's lips. That quickly faded as he kept reading:

"You see, last week, Gary and I were watching *Warzone* in our customary frigid silence. And then we saw you make a fool of yourself by attacking Remo. It was the most pathetic thing either of us had ever seen. We immediately burst out laughing, the first time we had done so together in what felt like years. That shared moment of watching you get your rear handed to you by a former Heavyweight Champ broke down the barriers between us and we had a good long talk.

"Thank you, Dan. If it wasn't for you, I don't know where Gary and I would be right now. Do you think you could do something stupid again this week? I know we would certainly appreciate it."

Dan's voice trailed off and he sat in the chair, staring at the paper for a while. Then he screamed in fury and stormed off the set.

RATING: C-

5) The United States of Annihilation came out to the ring and challenged High Concept to a rematch.

RATING: C+

6) The Glass Ceiling appeared in a promo where they relentlessly mocked Tim Westybrook. Bubb pointed out Tim's stupidity, reminding him that when you fight one member of the Glass Ceiling, you fight them all. Joe and Darryl both took pot-shots at Tim, and then Bubb summed it up by saying that he hoped Tim had learned his lesson.

The Glass Ceiling started to walk away when they ran into Farrah Hesketh and the Anonymous Avenger. Farrah addressed them for her client (and she didn't do the best job of it. Avenger outshined her even though he stayed silent the whole time). Farrah called all three of them cowards and suggested that if they were real men, one of them would face Avenger in the ring tonight. The Glass Ceiling looked at themselves then burst out laughing. Joe then said that he had it and he was more than willing to go face off against Avenger later.

RATING: B+ for the taunting; B for the challenge

7) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. SKULL DeBONES** for the SWF North American Championship

An above average match from these two. Not as great as I had hoped, but still, a good showing. In the end, Skull succumbed to the Apparition #14.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 12:47

RATING: B

8) A video aired, highlighting the impact that the Anonymous Avenger has already made on the SWF.

RATING: A

9) **THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER vs. JOE SEXY**

Sadly, Joe did not have this as under control as he thought. Avenger dominated the match from the beginning and Joe finally fell prey to the move that Emma thinks looks like the Fall From Grace.

WINNER: **The Anonymous Avenger** in 9:42

RATING: A

10) The Avenger was celebrating his win when Rich Money came out to the ring. He looked furious. He got into the ring and got into Avenger's face.

"Okay, enough is enough. This was cute the first couple of times, but come off it! Everyone knows who you are! You think wearing that stupid mask will let you keep your job? You don't have a contract here, *Archangel*. I know it's you and once I prove it, you'll be fired once again!"

RATING: A

11) Jack Bruce turned in a promo where he challenged Troy Tornado to a match. He pointed out that Troy hasn't won anything. He didn't win the battle of the bands. He didn't win the phone number gathering contest. And while he may have technically won their last match, he didn't deserve to. He challenged Troy to face him in a rematch at "Awesome Impact" and promised him that if he didn't agree by *Invasion!*, he would come to regret it.

RATING: A

12) Richard Eisen was on his cell phone when Wanda Fish burst into his office. Wanda was particularly upset about how Richard treated her. She went on to say that she has nothing but respect for him and doesn't want to fight him or anyone else.

Richard didn't seem to care. Wanda tried to talk to him some more, but then Shawn Gonzalez blindsided her and beat her down. Richard watched and smiled, telling Wanda, "You brought this on yourself."

RATING: B+

13) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. EDDIE PEAK (c)** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

A good way to end the show, but once again, I wonder what I did wrong. These two should have blown the roof off the ballroom. They did a spectacular job, don't get me wrong, but something was missing.

At any rate, it was a back-and-forth battle that almost ended with a Southern Justice. Instead, it ended with Joel Kovach sneaking to ringside and decking Ricky with his heavyweight title, allowing Eddie to pin Ricky.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 16:41

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

I expected to get told that I overused Delirious Dan, but Principessa too? Oh well. The show came out better than I expected.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Remo vs. Delirious Dan* - B-

DARK: *The Problem Solvers defeated Flashback* - B+

Brett Biggz defeated Principessa - B-

Mainstream Hernandez defeated Skull DeBones to retain the SWF North American Championship - B

The Anonymous Avenger defeated Joe Sexy - A

Eddie Peak defeated Ricky Dale Johnson to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, March 2007

(The Go-Home Show for "Awesome Impact")

Held at the Huntsville Fairgrounds in the South East Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **PRINCIPESSA vs. PECS**

An okay opening match. I'm afraid that Principessa has found her niche.

WINNER: **Pecs** in 6:46

RATING: C+

2) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS**

Enforcer picked up the win by getting Mainstream into a submission hold and then sneakily using the ropes for added leverage.

WINNER: **Enforcer Roberts** in 6:58

RATING: **B+**

3) Jessie shot the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Emma Chase hyped the fact that tonight's main event was going to be the team of Christian Faith and Ricky Dale Johnson vs. Joel Kovach and Eddie Peak.

RATING: **B**

2) **MELODY CUTHILL vs. ANDRE JONES**

Once again, the great chemistry that these two have together really helped the match out. Melody picked up the win.

WINNER: **Melody Cuthill** in 10:30

RATING: **B**

3) High Concept came out and said that they heard what the United States of Annihilation had to say about them last week, and they'd be more than happy to get into the ring with them at "Awesome Impact."

RATING: **B**

4) Brett Biggz cut a promo where he hyped his match with his brother, Bart, that's coming up at "Awesome Impact". He said that he has a lot of fond memories of the two of them growing up together. He went on to say that Bart is the worthiest competitor that he'll face and no matter who walks away with the 10-Minute Championship on Thursday, as far as Brett is concerned, they'll both be winners.

RATING: **C+**

5) **HEAVENLY BODIES (c) vs. FLASHBACK** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

A pretty good match. I was glad to get the champs away from their supporting role for a little while and have them defend the titles. It was an okay match, which ended with Darryl Devine clocking poor Robbie over the head with one of the tag belts.

WINNERS: **Heavenly Bodies** in 12:47

RATING: **B**

6) Richard Eisen is in his office when Wanda Fish comes in. She seems particularly nervous about being there. Richard asked her if she had rethought her objections to them going out so she can properly show him her appreciation of his leadership talents. Wanda sputtered a bit and told him that she still had to say "No", but before she could explain why, Richard cut her off and said that she still had a lesson to learn. So he's going to book her in a handicap match on Thursday against Freddie Datsun and Shawn Gonzalez.

RATING: **B**

7) Rich Money came out to the ring and said that he was sick and tired of all the people who pretend that they don't know who the Anonymous Avenger really is. He said that he wants to get the so-called Avenger in the ring so he can beat him and then rip his mask off.

That's when Avenger and Farrah Hesketh came out. Farrah did all the talking (and was once again eclipsed by the Avenger just standing there, looking menacing), saying that her client would be more than happy to face off against Rich on Thursday, that it's been the one thing he's wanted since coming to the SWF.

RATING: **B** for the challenge; **B+** for the acceptance

8) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. TROY TORNADO**

Troy entered to a chorus of people chanting "Coward!" over and over again. He tried to ignore it, but it was obvious that he was bugged by it.

It was an okay match, although it was hindered by the poor chemistry between Steve and Troy. But it got the job done. As Troy was about to win the match, Jack Bruce appeared and stealthfully interfered, allowing Steve to hit the Frehley's Comet and pick up the win.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 11:39

RATING: **B**

9) Troy recovered after the match and was livid. He got a mic and screamed about how Jack had to leave him alone. Jack got a mic as well and told him that unless Troy wants him there to make sure he loses every match from here on out, Troy will face him at "Awesome Impact". Troy didn't look happy, but he agreed to the match.

RATING: **A**

10) Tim Westybrook went into Richard Eisen's office. Tim was not happy about what happened at his match last week with BLZ Bubb. He wants to face BLZ Bubb again, but he also knows that if he does, interference from Joe and Darryl is a distinct possibility. Richard suggested that they have a match where Heavenly Bodies is barred from ringside, but that's not good enough for Tim. No, he wants Bubb in a match where Bubb can't escape and he'll be cut off from all outside help. Tim asked Richard to make the match, and to make it a steel cell match. A wicked smile broke out on Richard's face. "You got it."

RATING: **A**

11) **CHRISTIAN FAITH & RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. JOEL KOVACH & EDDIE PEAK**

A great match to close out the show. Lots of near falls. Eventually, the ref lost control of the match and had to declare a draw because these guys just wanted to hurt each other.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 16:34

RATING: **A**

As the show went off the air, the announcers ran down the card for "Awesome Impact" -

Brett vs. Bart Biggz for the SWF 10-Minute Championship (C+)

High Concept vs. the United States of Annihilation (B-)

Wanda Fish vs. Freddie Datsun & Shawn Gonzalez (B)

The Anonymous Avenger vs. Rich Money (A)

Tim Westybrook vs. BLZ Bubb in a steel cell match (A)

Jack Bruce vs. Troy Tornado (B+)

Christian Faith vs. Joel Kovach (c) for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (B+)

THE AFTERMATH

This time it was Pecs who was overused. Weird.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: Pecs defeated Principessa - **C+**

DARK: Enforcer Roberts defeated Mainstream Hernandez - **B+**

Melody Cuthill defeated Andre Jones - **B**

Heavenly Bodies (c) defeated Flashback to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **B**

Steve Frebley defeated Troy Tornado - **B**

Eddie Peak and Joel Kovach drew with Christian Faith and Ricky Dale Johnson - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - **B**

[[OOOC Note: I'm not entirely sure when I'll get the results from Awesome Impact up. I might be able to get them up on Saturday, but I make no promises since it's Easter and I'll be quite busy.]]

I almost forgot to add: predictions are always welcome.

From PWTorch.com -

Quote:

Highlights from an Interview with the Archangel - The Archangel, the former SWF wrestler, was interviewed on KFAN in Minneapolis, his hometown, this past week. During his interview, he revealed that there's been quite a falling out among the wrestlers who were once called "The Survivors". It turns out that the Rev, who wrestled for a few months with the SWF about a year ago, had a major blow-out with Devorah Triton, who is currently working for SWF as a road agent. Archangel revealed that he and Devorah have been dating and that Archangel did not appreciate what his so-called friend said. He said that he and the Rev are not on the best of terms and even implied that it might come to blows if they ever saw each other again.

At the end of the interview, the DJ wished Archangel luck in his match against Rich Money this Thursday at "Awesome Impact". Archangel seemed confused and said that he wasn't even planning on watching the Pay-Per-View, let alone participate in it, especially since he's no longer an employee of the SWF. The DJ kept after him, asking him about the similarities between his and the Anonymous Avenger's wrestling styles. Archangel insisted he didn't know anything about the Avenger, but said that he might just have to watch the PPV to see if what the DJ was saying is true.

SWF presents...

Awesome Impact

Thursday of Week 2, March 2007

Held at the Cattle Market in Puerto Rico

14,250 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) ROBBIE RETRO vs. ANGRY GILMORE

Angry came out and almost lost to Robbie, but then turned it around and used the ropes for leverage to pick up the win.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 5:48
RATING: C+

2) **REMO vs. SAM KEITH**

This got the crowd popping. It was a quick match, one that ended with the Destroyer.

WINNER: **Remo** in 6:33
RATING: A

3) Jessie shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed the viewers to sunny Puerto Rico. They spoke for a moment or two about the warm reception all the SWF workers received. Then they got down to business, reminding everyone that tonight's main event will be Joel Kovach defending the SWF World Heavyweight Championship against Christian Faith.

RATING: B

2) Richard Eisen came out to a chorus of boos. He told the fans to shut up, then launched into a tirade about how great he really is. He repeated his rhetoric about being the leader of the best wrestling promotion in the world and that everyone had better get on board with his vision whether they want to or not. He informs the crowd that's why he booked Wanda Fish in the handicap match against Freddie Datsun and Shawn Gonzalez for tonight. She'll be a team player by the end of the night, even if Freddie and Shawn have to beat it into her!

RATING: B+

3) High Concept was backstage when they were jumped by the United States of Annihilation. Nevada and Joey beat Elmo and Groucho to the ground.

RATING: C+

4) **BART BIGGZ vs. BRETT BIGGZ** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

I thought that this was a good match. The problem was that the Biggzes just aren't that over with the crowd. There were a lot of high spots, a lot of innovative offense, and what truly made this a match worth watching is that both men use the same finisher, the Biggz Up, which made things difficult for them. They knew each other all too well and were able to slip out of each other's holds quickly.

In the end, though, as Bart worked over his brother and almost hit him with the Biggz Up, Brett managed to reverse it and nail it himself, scoring the win.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 8:44
RATING: C+

5) Brett Biggz got the new title belt and clutched it to his chest, smiling broadly. His brother watched this and you could tell by the expression on his face that he didn't like it. Then Bart went over and raised Brett's hand in victory....

.... only to kick him in the midsection and then drop Brett to the mat with a vicious DDT. Bart picked up the title, examined it, then tossed it onto Brett's chest and stormed out of the ring.

RATING: C for the celebration and attack

6) Christian Faith was backstage. He talked about how he's been a part of the SWF for a long time and that he's held the Heavyweight Championship ten times. He said that he has nothing against Joel as a wrestler; he knows he's in for the fight of his life. He just believes that history is on his side and that tonight, he will be called Christian Faith, the eleven time World Heavyweight Champion.

RATING: B+

7) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION**

High Concept was feeling the effects of the U.S.A.'s beatdown the entire match. They rallied a few times and even scored some offense of their own, but in the end, the U.S.A. proved too much for them with Joey getting the pin on Groucho after the Empire Spiral.

WINNER: **The U.S.A.** in 12:22

RATING: B+

8) Farrah Hesketh was backstage with the Anonymous Avenger. She addressed the camera and informed the world that Avenger was not frightened of Rich Money at all. As a matter of fact, he relishes the challenge of beating Rich. She confidently predicted that her client would come out victorious.

Sadly, Farrah keeps stinking up these promos, but I can't cut her loose. Once again, Avenger outshone her by just standing there and being quiet.

RATING: B

9) A video played, reviewing the glowing speeches that Wanda Fish gave concerning Richard Eisen, how Richard asked her out, and how Wanda reacted.

RATING: B+

10) **WANDA FISH vs. FREDDIE DATSUN & SHAWN GONZALEZ**

Wanda did her best. She was able to actually keep both men at bay for most of the match. But then, it proved to be too much for her. Shawn Goznalez especially seemed to get under her skin and it's his fault that she lost. While Freddie was the legal man, Shawn lured Wanda out of the ring and the two of them wound up brawling around ringside. The ref started the ten count but Wanda didn't notice until she and Shawn were halfway up the ramp and the ref was at eight. She sprinted back to the ring but couldn't make it in time. The ref called for the bell.

WINNERS: **Freddie Datsun & Shawn Gonzalez** in 11:41

RATING: B

11) Wanda slid under the ropes a split second after the bell rung. Freddie shook off the ref's hand and kicked Wanda before she could get up. Then Shawn joined him and the two of them continued the beatdown as the ref called for them to break it up.

That's when Eric Eisen rushed out of the back. He vaulted up to the top rope and took down Freddie Datsun with a cross body block. He then leapt on Shawn Gonzalez and the two of them brawled for a few moments, Eric clearly in charge. Eric was about to hit Shawn with the Silver Spoon Shock when Freddie yanked his partner out of the ring. The two of them retreated to the back, leaving Eric to glare after them as he helped Wanda up.

RATING: B

12) **THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER vs. RICH MONEY**

Holy cow.

It was a phenomenal match. Avenger seemed bound and determined to punish Rich the entire match (which prompted Emma to wonder sarcastically, "Gee, I wonder why? Could it be because Rich thwarted his first attempt to slither back into the SWF?"). Rich, on the other hand, seemed determined to remove Avenger's mask. There were several times when Rich could have easily ended the match with a pin but instead decided to try and pull Avenger's mask off, allowing Avenger enough time to rally and fight back.

Avenger finally got Rich down on the mat and slapped him in a submission move that caused Emma to scream, "That's the Wing Clip! That's Archangel's submission move! I'd recognize it anywhere!" Jerry Eisen wasn't so sure, allowing that it looked like the Wing Clip but there were enough differences to not be sure. This resulted in a sharp argument between the two announcers as Rich tapped out.

WINNER: **The Anonymous Avenger** in 17:57

RATING: A*

13) The camera cut backstage to show Steve Fehley watching the match on a monitor. A brilliant smile split his face and he nodded. "It is him!"

RATING: B-

14) Troy Tornado came out to the ring and hyped himself up, saying that he was looking forward to going out and enjoying some good rum on a nice beach with a few lovely chicas by his side after he easily puts down Jack Bruce for a second time.

RATING: B+

15) A video aired, hyping the feud between Jack and Troy, showing the ending of the Battle of the Bands, the Phone Number Gathering Contest, and the cheap finish to their last match.

RATING: B-

16) **JACK BRUCE vs. TROY TORNADO**

Troy seemed content to just play with Jack at first, batting at him and dancing around the ring. That playful demeanor vanished when Jack kicked his legs out from under him, stomped on him a little and tried to get a pin, resulting in a very near pinfall.

The match picked up momentum after that, building into something spectacular. Troy's confidence gave way to desperation as he realized that Jack wasn't going to be a pushover.

Troy almost won it at one point by hitting Jack with a drop kick, followed by an elbow drop from the top rope. He then dragged Jack closer to the ropes and pinned him, getting his feet up on the ropes for leverage. The ref counted to two and almost three but then notices Troy's legs and ordered him off. Troy complained and argued, which gave Jack enough time to recover.

The match continued until Jack hit Troy with the New York Minute out of nowhere, allowing him to score the pin and the win. Troy hopped up, screaming that he got a shoulder up but the ref wouldn't hear it. As the ref raised Jack's hand in victory, Troy threw a temper tantrum.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 13:53

RATING: A

17) Joel Kovach hyped his main event title defense, saying that he didn't care if Christian Faith had history on his side. He doesn't care that Christian is the ten time World Heavyweight Champ. Joel will be content to hold

the title just once: now until the day he dies.

RATING: B+

18) A video aired, highlighting the feud between Tim Westybrook and the Glass Ceiling.

RATING: B+

19) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. BLZ BUBB** in a [steel cell match](#)

This was a brutal, horrifying match ... that got dragged down because of Bubb's lousy stamina. He was exhausted by the end of the match, which is not a good thing as far as I'm concerned.

At any rate, Tim looked excellent out there. He took the punishment from Bubb early on, making the announcers speculate that Tim's hot streak might end tonight in Puerto Rico. But then Tim rallied, wailing on Bubb constantly. Finally, Bubb managed to swing the momentum back in his favor and climbed up to the top rope for some big power move. Tim leapt up to the second turnbuckle and fought him there, staggering the bigger man. While Bubb swayed on the ropes, Tim turned around, making Peter Michaels wonder aloud what he's up to.

Tim then got Bubb up on his shoulders in an electric chair and, much to the shock of the announcers, climbed up to the top rope. "Don't do it!" Emma shrieked, but Tim didn't seem to hear her, and it's unlikely she would have stopped him. Tim closed his eyes, took a deep breath and delivered an Unstoppable Force from the top rope, knocking Bubb cold.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 20:54

RATING: B+

20) Tim got up and left the steel cell and then went out into the crowd to celebrate his win.

RATING: B+

21) **JOEL KOVACH (c) vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH** for [the SWF World Heavyweight Championship](#)

A great way to end our first Pay-Per-View in Puerto Rico. These two went all out and really tore everything up. The action didn't stay confined in the ring; these two went outside and used the security railings and ring steps; Joel even tossed Christian into the crowd and brawled with him out there.

In the end, Joel got Christian down and into the Kovach Kripler.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 26:46

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

The fans seemed pleased with the SWF's show. I am too. I might have booked one additional segment with BLZ Bubb and the other members of the Glass Ceiling, but I didn't think of it until I was about halfway through the show. Oh well. No one seemed to mind.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

[Quick results from "Awesome Impact"](#)

DARK: *Angry Gilmore* defeated *Robbie Retro* - C+
 DARK: *Remo* defeated *Sam Keith* - A
Brett Biggzz defeated *Bart Biggzz* to become *the SWF 10-Minute Champion* - C+
The United States of Annihilation defeated *High Concept* - B+
Freddie Datsun & Shawn Gonzalez defeated *Wanda Fish* - B
The Anonymous Avenger defeated *Rich Money* - A*
Jack Bruce defeated *Troy Tornado* - A
Tim Westybrook defeated *BLZ Bubb* in a *steel cell match* - B+
Joel Kovach defeated *Christian Faith* to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Warzone

Filmed on Wednesday of Week 2, March 2007

Held at the McGaw Arena in the Tri State Territory
 5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) JOHNNY MARTIN vs. JOEY MINNESOTA

A really good opening match. Joey won it clean with an Empire Spiral.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 6:52

RATING: B+

2) ERIC EISEN vs. REMO

A blast from the past, this match lived up to everyone's memory. Although it was short, it got the crowd off their feet at several times. Eric picked up the win with a Silver Spoon Shock.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 6:39

RATING: A

3) Bombshell shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Ricky Dale Johnson came out to the ring. He addressed the crowd and said that he had actually hoped to have a match on "Awesome Impact" against Eddie Peak, but of course, the rules of the SWF Warmaster Title state that it can only be defended on Warzone and nowhere else. So he wants to give the fans a treat: a Pay-Per-View quality match that they won't have to pay for. He asks Eddie to come out and make it happen.

Eddie came out and said that he would take the match, not for the fans, not for the SWF, but just because he wanted to kick Ricky around the ring one more time.

RATING: B+ for the challenge; A for the acceptance

2) MODERN DAY HEROES vs. HEAVENLY BODIES (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship

Peter Michaels suggested that it was good that Tim beat BLZ Bubb at "Awesome Impact" since their little feud had distracted the tag champs from defending their titles. The match showed why Joe and Darryl are the champs. They worked very well together, tagging each other in and out, isolating their opponents to work them

over, and finally, Joe pinned Chris with his legs on the ropes for leverage.

WINNERS: **Heavenly Bodies** in 11:30

RATING: B-

3) Time once again for “Ask Dan”. For once, people actually seemed happy to see Dan’s face on screen. Seems that our boy is beginning to gain a little popularity.

At any rate, Dan didn’t look quite as beat up as last time. He smiled at the camera and said, “This time, we have a real letter with a real problem, not that crap we’ve had for the last few weeks that made me look bad. Howie Carson from Scappoose, Oregon, writes, ‘Dear Dan. There’s this girl I like that goes to my school. She’s very pretty, very smart’ oh, come on, Howie. Yadda yadda yadda. He goes on about this chick for three paragraphs. I don’t need her life’s story, man!

“Anyway – ‘The problem is, she doesn’t even seem to know I’m alive. Can you give me some pointers on how I can ask her out?’

“Look, Howie, how old are you? Sixteen, seventeen? Dude, if you’re having trouble with this at your age, you might as well give up now and join a monastery or something. It’s all downhill from here. If this lady doesn’t even know you’re alive, it’s obviously because you’re not impressive at all. You might as well just cut your losses and find the ugliest girl in school, ‘cause really, that’s all you’re going to get for the rest of your life. Time to settle, my friend. Time to settle.”

RATING: C+

4) Skull DeBones came out to the ring and challenged Mainstream Hernandez for the North American Championship again. Mainstream came out and accepted, but said this was the last time.

RATING: B- for the challenge and acceptance

5) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. SKULL DeBONES** for the **SWF North American Championship**

A pretty good match from these two. Lots of quick action from Mainstream while the larger Skull tried to ground him. In the end, Skull succumbed to an Apparition #14.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 15:31

RATING: B

6) Mainstream was celebrating his win in the ring when Angry Gilmore charged in and, out of nowhere, attacked Mainstream and beat him to the ground. He stood over Mainstream’s fallen form for a few moments and then stormed out of the ring.

RATING: B-

7) A video package aired, an “up-close-and-personal” segment about Eddie Peak. It was really well done, with shots of Eddie’s hometown, interviews with old friends, even a few choice words from Eddie’s parents. Unfortunately, DaVE wouldn’t let us speak to Doug Peak or give us any footage of his early career. I suppose if the show was on the other foot, I wouldn’t have done that either. I mean, we have stolen three or four guys from them in the past year.

RATING: A

8) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. EDDIE PEAK (c)** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

A great blow-out match. These two really went all out and delivered that PPV-quality match that Ricky promised. Lots of high spots, lots of insane moves, and more than once, the crowd was gasping in amazement.

It tired Eddie out a little, but that'll be good for him in the long run. At the end of the match, Ricky hit Eddie with not one but two Southern Justices (both of which Eddie kicked out of). Ricky tried to set him up for a third, but Eddie powered out and got Ricky with the Peak of Perfection.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 26:31

RATING: **A**

9) As the ref helped Ricky towards the back, Eddie got a mic and taunted Ricky, saying that he might as well forget about ever holding gold in the SWF. He won't get his hands on the Warmaster Title, and there's no way he'll get his hands on the Heavyweight Championship. Ricky tried to return to the ring, but the ref wouldn't let him. The show closed with Eddie in the center of the ring, celebrating his win.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

A good show. Still no sign of the post-PPV curse.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Joey Minnesota* defeated *Johnny Martin* - **B+**

DARK: *Eric Eisen* defeated *Remo* - **A**

Heavenly Bodies defeated *Modern Day Heroes* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **B-**

Mainstream Hernandez defeated *Skull DeBones* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - **B**

Eddie Peak defeated *Ricky Dale Johnson* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, March 2007

Held at the Iowa State Fayre in the Mid West Territory
5,788 in attendance

Holy cow! For the first time in as long as I can remember, we've sold more than 5,000 seats for an Invasion!

DARK MATCHES

1) TROY TORNADO vs. DELIRIOUS DAN

Just continuing Dan's training in the dark. He didn't look that good out there, though Troy looked excellent.

WINNER: **Troy Tornado** in 7:01

RATING: **C+**

2) REMO vs. SKULL DeBONES

This was an excellent match out of these two. Very good.

WINNER: **Remo** in 6:47

RATING: **A**

3) Farrah Hesketh shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen was in his office, talking on his cell phone about what a great show "Awesome Impact" turned out to be. He looked up and saw Christian Faith standing before him. Christian took the phone from Richard's hand and hung up on whoever it was. Christian then said that he knows he lost to Joel fair and square, but he wants to exercise his rematch clause tonight. Richard apologized and informed Christian that that just wouldn't be possible. Richard has other plans for Joel tonight. As a consolation prize, though, Christian can take on Shawn Gonzalez instead.

RATING: A

2) Bart Biggz came out to the ring amidst a chorus of boos. He scowled at the audience and said that fans had flooded his MySpace webpage with angry e-mails about why he would turn his back on his brother, Brett, especially after Brett won the 10-Minute Championship. Bart explained that he didn't actually turn his back on Brett. See, Brett turned his back on Bart first.

Bart then launched into a story about how he got injured off camera and how Brett promised that he would wait for Bart to heal and that as soon as Bart was back, the Biggz Boyz would go after the tag championships. But did Brett wait? Did Brett keep his promise? No. So Bart doesn't see what he did as a betrayal. He sees it as payback.

RATING: C+

3) Steve Fehley was backstage, looking pretty excited. He ran into Rich Money, who looked very angry. Rich demanded to know what Steve was so excited about and Steve just laughed and said that it was nothing. Rich figured it out, though. He accused Steve of dreaming up the whole "Anonymous Avenger" business to sneak the Archangel back into the SWF. Steve denied it but said that he wished he had and, at any rate, he's glad that Double-A is back! This led to a vicious argument that ended with Rich challenging Steve to face him in the ring tonight.

RATING: A

4) The United States of Annihilation cut a promo taunting High Concept for their loss at "Awesome Impact".

RATING: C+

5) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. RICH MONEY**

A really great match out of these two. It worked really, really well. The momentum was split pretty evenly between the two, but then Rich thumbed Steve in the eye and then hit him with the Dollars from Heaven.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 11:47

RATING: A

6) Even though the match is over and Rich has won, he decided to add insult to injury by continuing the beatdown on Steve. Before things got too out of hand, the Anonymous Avenger charged the ring and chased Rich out of there.

RATING: A

7) Backstage, BLZ Bubb was livid with Darryl Devine and Joe Sexy. Bubb, for reasons that aren't entirely clear, blamed Darryl and Joe for his loss against Tim Westybrook at "Awesome Impact". Joe pointed out that there

wasn't much they could have done since the match was held inside a steel cell. Bubb countered that by saying the two of them didn't even try. Bubb then went on to explain that he had a rematch with Tim later tonight, and he ordered the two of them to make sure that Bubb won.

After Bubb stormed away, Darryl looked at Joe and asked, "Who does he think he is?" "He really needs to let this go," Joe commented.

RATING: B+

8) Jack Bruce went out to the ring with a mic and accepted the cheers of the gathered fans. He addressed Troy and said that now they're even, now Jack is ready to move on, and Jack suggested that Troy should do the same.

RATING: A

9) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. SHAWN GONZALEZ**

A pretty good match. Christian looked angry for most of the match and Shawn had to avoid a number of brutal moves that could have easily ended the match early. Christian hit the Leap of Faith on Shawn and then covered him, only to have Shawn kick out twice. Christian started showing signs of frustration and he stormed around the ring before Shawn tripped him up, got him into a small package, and made the pin using Christian's tights to hold him down.

WINNER: **Shawn Gonzalez** in 8:35

RATING: B

10) Richard Eisen had retrieved his phone and was once again verbally patting himself on the back for "Awesome Impact" when he looked up to see Eric Eisen standing in front of him. Richard sighed and hung up the phone. Eric launched into a tirade against his father, saying that what he was doing to Wanda Fish was completely unfair and that he should be more ashamed of himself than usual. Richard countered, saying that this was a case where Eric should butt out since father knows best. He then said that Eric had been banned from ringside for tonight's main event. Wanda Fish was going to take on none other than Joel Kovach himself for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Eric looked appropriately stunned.

RATING: B for the argument; B+ for the match announcement

11) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. BLZ BUBB**

Bubb never stood a chance. He looked timid and scared the entire time that Tim went after him. He kept looking towards the ring entrance for help that never arrived and finally succumbed to an Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 11:49

RATING: B+

12) After the commercial break, Bubb found Joe and Darryl backstage and demanded to know where they were. Joe and Darryl smirked at each other and told Bubb that something more important had come up. Bubb was furious.

RATING: B+

13) **WANDA FISH vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Jerry Eisen commented that this was a historic match, because it was the first time that a woman was ever in a position to capture the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Emma quipped, "Not really, Jerry, because Wanda isn't even in that position tonight."

Emma proved correct. She did her best and put up a valiant fight, but Joel proved why he was the Heavyweight

Champ by knocking her around the ring. He even made sure to humiliate her on more than one occasion. Finally, he hit her first with an Old School Drop then locked her into the Kovach Kripler and forced her to tap.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 11:37

RATING: **A**

14) The match was over, but Joel refused to break the Kripler. Wanda screamed in agony, begging to be released. That's when Eric Eisen hit the ring. He chased Joel off and glared at the champ as Joel retreated up the ramp. Eric then dropped to Wanda's side as the show went off the air.

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

Richard Eisen was apparently slightly over-used (when he only appeared on camera twice; go figure). But it was a good show otherwise. It moved storylines forward and set up a few new ones as well.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

DARK: *Troy Tornado* defeated *Delirious Dan* - **C+**

DARK: *Remo* defeated *Skull DeBones* - **A**

Rich Money defeated *Steve Frebly* - **A**

Shawn Gonzalez defeated *Christian Faith* - **B**

Tim Westybrook defeated *BLZ Bubb* - **B+**

Joel Kovach defeated *Wanda Fish* to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, March 2007

Held at the Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) MELODY CUTHILL vs. DELIRIOUS DAN

I finally figured it out! This was a try-out match before I put these two in a feud together. I'm glad I did. They didn't click. It was a barely enjoyable match that had the fans heading for the restrooms and concessions stands.

WINNER: **Melody Cuthill** in 6:39

RATING: **D**

2) JACK BRUCE vs. RICH MONEY

This match made up for it.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 6:40

RATING: A

3) Principessa shot the shirts.

RATING: B+

LIVE SHOW

1) The show started with Tim Westybrook coming to the ring. He rolled in to thunderous ovation and then wrecked it by opening his mouth. I wish he had better mic skills, but sadly, he doesn't.

At any rate, Tim said that he was now done with BLZ Bubba. He had set his sights on something higher than just your run of the mill match. He wants gold. The Unstoppable Force is going to continue to cut a swath through the SWF ... by taking on Eddie Peak for the Warmaster Title.

But then Tim was cut off by Ricky Dale Johnson. Ricky came out and said, "Son, you are one impressive specimen, you know that? Dang, lookin' at you there in the ring, I can see why they call you 'The Iron Man'. You truly are unstoppable ... but then, that's just what I've gotta do. See, while I don't doubt that you could strip Eddie Peak of his Warmaster Title, it just ain't gonna happen tonight. Eddie an' me, we got unfinished business. So take a number and wait your turn, 'cause I'm takin' him on tonight."

Tim and Ricky then got into an argument with each other over who really deserved a shot at the Warmaster Title. Finally, Tim laid down a challenge to Ricky: they'd face off tonight, and the winner got a shot at Eddie next week. Ricky agreed.

RATING: B- for the challenge; B+ for the argument

2) The United States of Annihilation came out to the ring next. They once again spent some time mocking High Concept. It was an okay segment, but Nevada Nuclear sadly dragged it all down.

But then, on the big screen, they saw something that stopped them cold: High Concept arrived at the arena, much to the relative indifference of the crowd. The U.S.A. quickly bailed.

RATING: C+ for the taunting; B- for the arrival

3) It's time for "Ask Dan"!

"Our question this weeks comes from Iona Johansson of Birch Run, Michigan: 'Dear Dan. I must say, young man, that I am sorely disappointed in your attitude each week. People write to you, looking for help, and all you do is insult them. What makes you think you are even qualified to dispense with your so-called advice? Do you even have a high school diploma, let alone an advanced degree? Perhaps the motto you should live by is, 'If you have nothing nice to say, then do not say anything.'"

"Oh, yeah, Grandma? Maybe the motto you should live by is 'Shut the hell up!' Do I have an advanced degree? No, I don't. But I don't need one to deal with the pathetic losers who ask for my help. They don't have enough mental wattage to make a light bulb glow. If it weren't for me, they'd be wasting their time, pursuing worthless hopes and dreams.

"Now, I notice you didn't ask for any advice, but I'm going to give some anyway to the people who run the nursing home you're in. Up Iona's sedatives, folks. She obviously needs a good trip to la-la land."

RATING: C

4) Eric Eisen came out to the ring, livid about what his father did to Wanda Fish on *Invasion!* He said, though, that he'll deal with Richard later. Right now, he's only interested in one thing: punishing Joel Kovach. He said that Joel had a lot to answer for: taking the Heavyweight Championship away from him earlier this year,

beating up Wanda, just being the jerk he is. Eric said that if Joel was a real man, he would face him tonight.

RATING: B+

5) **HEAVENLY BODIES (c) vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

The tag champs had everything under control for most of this match. Enforcer and Black Hat proved little challenge to Joe and Darryl. But then, it looked like Black Hat was beginning to rally. He actually managed to mount a serious defense against Joe Sexy and it even looked like he might win. Darryl distracted the ref in an obvious attempt to allow Joe to cheat and regain the upperhand.

That's when BLZ Bubb hit the ring with a steel chair. He jumped between Joe and Black Hat. He smiled at Joe, turned towards Black Hat and raised the chair ... only to spin around and lay out Joe with the chair instead.

The ref heard the impact and turned around to see what it was. He immediately declared Black Hat the winner by DQ. BLZ Bubb strutted out of the ring past a gaping Darryl.

WINNERS: **Problem Solvers** by DQ in 10:57

RATING: B

6) High Concept are shown walking backstage, looking for the U.S.A.

RATING: C

7) As the Mainstream Hernandez came out for the next match, a video promo was shown of Angry Gilmore. He explained that the reason why he attacked Mainstream was because he felt that he had fallen through the cracks. He said that he turned his back on Joe Sexy to defend the Tomboys, and look at how that ended up: the Tomboys didn't go anywhere, Joe is tag champs with someone else, and Angry just pops in and out every now and then. And Mainstream? He's just some young punk from out east who has yet to pay his dues, and yet he's the North American Champion? Angry is angry because that's not right ... and he's going to change that.

RATING: B-

8) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. TEXAS PETE** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Mainstream didn't look too happy after that promo aired, but he quickly got down to business against Tex. It was an above average match. Tex even did a little flying himself, but he finally succumbed to an Apparition #14.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 9:25

RATING: B

9) High Concept found the U.S.A. finally and beat them up for what they said earlier.

RATING: B-

10) Christian Faith found Richard backstage and admitted that he lost against Shawn Gonzalez, but even still, he wanted to exercise his rematch clause. Richard refused, saying that Christian needed to earn it now. To prove that he was still championship material, he will face BLZ Bubb at the next *Invasion!*

RATING: A

11) Eddie Peak came out and went to the announce table to be the guest commentator for the next match.

RATING: A

12) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON**

A really good match, and Eddie on commentary made it even better. He referred to Ricky as a hick and said that if Tim really was an iron man, it was because that's all he had between his ears.

The battle went back and forth for most of the match, but then Tim managed to slip out of a Southern Justice and somehow turn it into an Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 13:06

RATING: **A**

13) The match is over, and Tim Westybrook is celebrating. Ricky Dale Johnson walks over and offers his hand as a sign of respect, and the two competitors shake hands. Then Tim turned and stared at Eddie, who simply stared back.

RATING: **A**

14) **ERIC EISEN vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A great match to end the show. Joel and Eric left it all out in the ring tonight. Even though Eric came close to beating Joel a number of times, Joel finally finished him off with an Old School Drop.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 12:07

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

This week, people were a little sick of Dan. Oh well. Had to be done.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Melody Cuthill* defeated *Delirious Dan* - **D**

DARK: *Rich Money* defeated *Jack Bruce* - **A**

The Problem Solvers defeated *Heavenly Bodies* by DQ - **B**

Mainstream Hernandez defeated *Texas Pete* to retain **the SWF North American Championship** - **B**

Tim Westybrook defeated *Ricky Dale Johnson* - **A**

Joel Kovach defeated *Eric Eisen* to retain **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship** - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

From PWTorch.com -

Quote:

Down to the minors you go! - According to rumors, the SWF has entered into parental agreements with two very unlikely promotions: England-based Ring of Fire and Mexico's Mexico Premier Wrestling Federation. These agreements were reached after using what one SWF insider called the "spaghetti" method. "You know how when you're cooking spaghetti, you throw it against a wall to see if it'll stick? Scap did pretty much that: he spammed the other promotions with parental agreements and just waited to see what stuck."

As a result, a number of workers were sent south of the border and overseas. The SWF won't confirm any details, but again, insiders say that the Tomboys and Andre Jones were sent to England while some of the

cruiserweights were sent to Mexico for further training.

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, March 2007

Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) FREDDIE DATSUN vs. DELIRIOUS DAN

This worked out pretty well. Okay, as well as can be expected when Dan is one of the participants. Freddie shone in the match, though.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 5:51

RATING: **C+**

2) JOHNNY MARTIN vs. TROY TORNADO

A good, quick match that Troy won using dirty tactics.

WINNER: **Troy Tornado** in 6:50

RATING: **A**

3) Bombshell shot the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Bart Biggz started out the show in the ring. He griped about Brett some more and then challenged his brother to a match for the 10-Minute Championship.

RATING: **C+**

2) BART BIGGZ (c) vs. BRETT BIGGZ for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

Jerry Eisen reminded the fans that the rules of the 10-Minute Championship is that every match needs to be won in under ten minutes. To emphasize the point, a countdown appeared in the lower right of the screen.

The match was pretty intense with Bart keeping after his brother most of the time. At one point, Emma complained that wardrobe should give Bart some new trunks since both Biggzes were wearing their matching trunks from their tag team. "Either that, or paint their names on their backs so we can tell them apart," she suggested.

Brett did a good job of keeping his brother away from him, but as the countdown passed the one minute mark, Bart came alive and resorted to a series of desperation moves that actually worked. He got Brett down with the Biggz Up and the ref started the count: one two and that's when the alarm went off, signalling that time was up.

Bart celebrated what he thought was a win, but that turned into a tantrum as the ref explained that since the time expired, it was actually a draw.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 10:00

RATING: **B**

3) Richard Eisen called Eric Eisen into his office and told him that he was getting very disappointed in him. He chastised his son for sticking his nose in where it didn't belong. He said that it was time for him to spank Eric, just like he used to. Eric laughed and pointed out that he's in much better shape than his father. Richard agreed, and said that's why he's asked Sam Keith to administer the punishment in tonight's main event.

RATING: A

4) Angry Gilmore cut a promo, explaining to the audience why they were so lucky to even see him tonight, saying that the next time they saw him, he'd be the North American Champion.

RATING: B

5) Steve Fehley came out to the ring next and addressed himself to Rich Money. He said that Rich may have won their match last Tuesday, but that only opened a whole new can of worms. Steve has someone watching his back now. He pointed, and out came the Anonymous Avenger. Steve did the talking and challenged Rich to a tag team match. Rich could pick a partner of his choice, but at "The World is Watching", Steve said, the world will watch as he and the Avenger beat Rich into the ground.

RATING: A

6) **ELMO BENSON vs. JOEY MINNESOTA**

The feud between High Concept and the United States of Annihilation continued with this match. Really well done. You could easily see why both men are higher on the card than their partners. It ended when Elmo hit Joey with a Shockwave from Next Year.

WINNER: **Elmo Benson** in 14:07

RATING: B+

7) The announcers reminded fans that on *Warzone* this week, we'd see Eddie Peak defend the SWF Warmaster Title against Tim Westybrook.

RATING: B+

8) Speaking of the Warmaster, we cut to a promo that Eddie cut earlier today, talking about how Tim may be an unstoppable force, but he is the Peak of Perfection, an immovable object, and that if Tim wants to be the Warmaster, he has to go through a war first. Lucky for him, that's exactly what he's in.

RATING: B+

9) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. BLZ BUBB**

Marv Earnest reminded fans that this match was basically an audition for Christian Faith. If he wins the match, he can exercise his rematch clause against Joel Kovach.

It was an intense match with Christian looking very determined to win and Bubb determined to ... well, win instead. Christian, however, seemed to be in control the whole time. He dominated most of the match and even tried to catch a stumbling Bubb in a Leap of Faith. Bubb saw it coming, though, and ducked out of the way. Christian hit referee Ric Young instead.

That's when Heavenly Bodies hit the ring. Joe Sexy had a chair, which he used to level Christian Faith. BLZ Bubb laughed in delight and his team mates laughed with him. But then the smiles disappeared from Joe and Darryl's faces. Joe tossed the chair to Darryl, who used it to drop Bubb as well. Joe then dragged Christian over and draped his arm over Bubb's chest. Darryl shook the ref a little and then the tag champs bailed out of the ring.

Young recovered and saw what he thought was a pin and counted to three.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 16:53

RATING: **B+**

10) After the commercial break, Christian came across Richard Eisen. Christian still looked a little woozy, but he still demanded his rematch against Joel Kovach. Richard told him to forget about it since he didn't win clean. He still hasn't proven that he deserves a shot at the title. So Richard will give him one last chance against one of the two people in the SWF with an unbeaten record right now. Christian went pale and he asked, "You want me to fight Tim Westybrook?" The crowd went nuts at the idea. Richard looked thoughtful and said, "That's not a bad idea, but Tim already has a match on *Warzone*. No, to prove that you deserve your rematch clause, all you have to do is beat the Anonymous Avenger."

RATING: **A**

11) **ERIC EISEN vs. SAM KEITH**

A great match from these two. Eric seemed to have his hands full and Sam just seemed to have fun the whole time, doing his best to punish the boss's kid.

Toward the end of the match, Sam locked in the Proton Lock and Eric was doing his best to not tap out. Eric even managed to drag himself over to the ropes and latched on. But before the ref could see that and force Sam to break the hold, Richard Eisen ran out and knocked Eric's hands off the rope. Sam dragged Eric back to the center of the ring and tightened up the hold, causing Eric to scream in pain as his father mocked him from ringside.

Then Wanda Fish dashed out of the back, spun Richard around, and hit him with the Dish of the Day. She then hopped up onto the ring apron and tried to shout encouragement to Eric. Sam broke the Lock at that point and charged Wanda, presumably to shoo her away. Before he could, though, Wanda grabbed him by the hair and jumped off the ring apron, dragging Sam neck-first into the top rope. Sam ricocheted back, right into a Silver Spoon Shock from Eric.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 12:58

RATING: **A**

12) Wanda crawled into the ring and held up Eric's hand in victory. Eric smiled at her, and then gave her a hug. Wanda was surprised, but she hugged him back, a blissful smile on her face. The two then celebrated as the show went off the air.

RATING: **B**

THE AFTERMATH

No complaints from the audience, so no complaints from me! One nice thing: two of the storylines I've got going are going to unintentionally dovetail on *Warzone*, but even though I never planned it that way, it'll definitely boost both in the right direction. Stay tuned to find out how!

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Freddie Datsun* defeated *Delirious Dan* - **C+**

DARK: *Troy Tornado* defeated *Johnny Martin* - **A**

Brett Biggz drew with Bart Biggz and so retained *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - B
Elmo Benson defeated Joey Minnesota - B+
Christian Faith defeated BLZ Bubb - B+
Eric Eisen defeated Sam Keith - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Wednesday of Week 4, March 2007

Held at McGaw Arena in the Tri State Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **ROBBIE RETRO vs. ANDRE JONES**

I know that I sent Andre away to ROF, but my roster took a hit as a result and besides, ROF's next show is a good ways away. I have some feelers out for new talent. Andre may be gone again by next week. Who knows?

At any rate, Robbie took the win.

WINNER: **Robbie Retro** in 7:03

RATING: B-

2) **REMO vs. FREDDIE DATSUN**

A superb match, really top-notch.

WINNER: **Remo** in 6:39

RATING: A

3) Jessie shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) A graphic aired, reminding fans that tonight's main event would be Tim Westybrook taking on Eddie Peak for the SWF Warmaster Title.

RATING: B+

2) **BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. CHRIS GORDON** for *the SWF 10-Minute Championship*

Brett did a great job tying Chris up in knots throughout most of this match. Once again, the timer on the screen kept track of how long the match was going. Brett beat the clock this time, retaining the title legitimately.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 7:52

RATING: B

3) As Brett celebrated his victory, Bart ran in and attacked him, leaving him down and out.

RATING: B-

4) It's time for "Ask Dan!"

"This week's question is from Freddie Datsun? This is a joke, right?"

'Dear Dan. What is the matter with you? You come to the SWF, supposedly as a wrestler, and yet you spend your precious TV time not wrestling, but mocking the very people who pay your salary. Do you know how many men and women would kill to be where you are? All of them would love to have a spot on the SWF's roster, but they wouldn't waste their time and ours with some ridiculous Dr. Phil knock-off. They would actually wrestle. Why don't you either show us what you've got or stop wasting all of our time?'"

Dan stared at the paper for a while, then looked up. "Make sure you join me next week, ladies and gentlemen, for a very special episode of 'Ask Dan' where I'll answer Freddie's question ... personally."

RATING: C-

5) Angry Gilmore came out to the ring and challenged Mainstream Hernandez to a match at "The World Is Watching." Mainstream came out and accepted the challenge.

RATING: B- for the challenge and acceptance

6) Rich Money was on a cell phone backstage. He never said who he was talking to. He asked whoever it was to be his tag team partner at "The World Is Watching" against Steve Fehley and the Anonymous Avenger. Whoever it was must have agreed, because when Rich hung up the phone, a big smile was on his face.

RATING: B+

7) Black Hat Bailey came out to the ring for the next match. Jack Bruce, his opponent, came out next, but before Jack could make it to the ring, he got attacked and laid out by Troy Tornado. Troy beat him up so badly that Jack couldn't wrestle and had to be helped to the back by officials.

RATING: B+

8) Joe Sexy was walking backstage when he found Darryl Devine laid out in an out-of-the-way corner. Joe immediately rushed to his partner's side and tried to help him, but Darryl was out cold. Joe called for help. As officials rushed to the scene, Duane Fry wondered aloud, "Who do you suppose did that?"

RATING: B-

9) The camera cut to the announce table to show Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia discussing whoever could have attacked Darryl Devine backstage. Their conversation was cut short when Joel Kovach came out and basically tossed Duane out of his chair. Joel took the headphones from him and sat down. "What do you think you're doing?" Ana asked him. "I've come to watch the next match. I do have a vested interest in who wins."

RATING: B-

10) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER**

Absolutely phenomenal match. These two really clicked and it showed. Christian seemed bound and determined to bring Avenger down and Avenger, for his part, didn't want to lose either. Even the commentary made this a hoot, as Joel answered questions about what he thought of Christian ("Nowhere in the same league as me.") and the Avenger ("Who do I think he is? I'm not even going to dignify that with an answer. If he wants to play dress-up, that's fine by me, although Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles went out of style fifteen years ago.")

Unfortunately for Christian, Avenger proved to be too much for him. After a grueling match, Avenger put him

away with the "Move-that-looks-suspiciously-like-the-Fall-From-Grace" (as Ana Garcia dubbed it). Avenger then stood over Christian and looked down on him. His head swiveled to the side and he stared at Joel for a few moments. He then dropped flat on his back and pulled Christian's arm over his chest. The ref stared at him for a few moments, then dropped and counted. 1 2 the ref paused and checked to see if Avenger would kick out. He didn't, so 3.

The show went to commercial as the camera zoomed in on Joel's shocked expression.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 15:35

RATING: **A***

11) After the commercial break, Christian Faith found Richard Eisen. He triumphantly pointed out that he beat the Anonymous Avenger. That meant that he should get a title shot at "The World Is Watching". Richard laughed at the idea, saying that he didn't know what kind of deal Christian and the Avenger had cooked up, but that wasn't a win. There was no way that Christian was going to get a shot. Not at "The World is Watching", maybe not ever again.

Christian started laughing, so Richard demanded to know what was so funny. Christian pointed over Richard's shoulder. He turned around to find the Avenger towering over him.

Farrah Hesketh peeked around her client's shoulder and informed Richard that as far as Avenger was concerned, Christian beat him fair and square. Richard should honor his agreement with Christian or else. Even though the point needed no emphasizing, Avenger stretched his neck, causing the vertebrae to pop and crackle.

Richard swallowed hard, turned back to the Christian, and said, "Congratulations, you've got your title shot." He then mumbled something about checking on his main event and he scurried away.

RATING: **A**

12) A video aired, recapping the conflict that's been building between Ricky Dale Johnson and Tim Westybrook over the SWF Warmaster Title.

RATING: **A**

13) Tim Westybrook was warming up for his match when the camera pulled back to reveal that Ricky was watching him. Tim turned around and looked ready to start a fight, but Ricky stopped him. He said that last week, the better man obviously won. He's just stopping by to wish Tim luck in his match against Eddie. Tim seemed a bit unsure, but then shook Ricky's offered hand.

The camera followed Ricky out of the room. Ricky immediately hopped onto a nearby forklift and drove it so it would block Tim's door. Ricky hopped out just as Richard Eisen walked up. Richard asked Ricky if he had seen Tim recently. Ricky put on a sad face and informed Richard that Tim got called away on a family emergency. Richard was upset by this news, so Ricky offered to help Richard out. He knew it wasn't the match that was advertised, but Ricky suggested that perhaps he could take Tim's place and face Eddie for the Warmaster Title. Richard didn't even think about it. He agreed immediately.

RATING: **A**

14) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. EDDIE PEAK (c)** for the **SWF Warmaster Championship**

I can honestly say I did not see this one coming. Yikes. What a match!

Ricky and Eddie tore each other apart. Lots of jaw-dropping moves, so many near falls that the fans nearly screamed themselves hoarse. Ricky seemed poised so many times to capture the title, only to lose the momentum and have it all swing back Eddie's way.

The fans even didn't mind the ending: after a number of failed pin attempts by Eddie, Ricky rallied and worked the exhausted Warmaster over pretty badly and set him up for the Southern Justice. Eddie powered out of it, slamming Ricky into the ref, knocking poor Ric Young out cold.

That's when Tim Westybrook charged out of the back and dove into the ring, heading straight for Ricky. The two of them started brawling. Eddie, wisely, got out of the way, watching from the safety of one of the corners as his two rivals battled each other around the ring. The brawl spilled out into the ring side area, then into the fans, up an aisle, all over the arena.

When Eddie realized that Ricky had obviously forgotten that he was already in a match, he revived the ref. Ric saw that Ricky was gone and started the ten count. Ricky didn't realize what was happening until it was too late.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 16:35

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

People are just too sensitive, I guess. I don't see why I keep getting told I'm overusing Richard Eisen. Oh well.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Robbie Retro* defeated *Andre Jones* - **B-**

DARK: *Remo* defeated *Freddie Datsun* - **A**

Brett Biggz (c) defeated *Chris Gordon* to retain *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - **B**

Christian Faith defeated *the Anonymous Avenger* - **A***

Eddie Peak (c) defeated *Ricky Dale Johnson* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

April 2007

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, April 2007

Held at the Missouri State Armory in the Mid West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. DELIRIOUS DAN**

Just giving Dan a workout tonight.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 6:47

RATING: C

2) **FLASHBACK vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS**

Kind of a fun opening bout that got the crowd settled in.

WINNERS: **The Problem Solvers** in 7:09

RATING: B

3) Farrah Hesketh shot the shirts.

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) Ricky Dale Johnson was walking backstage when he ran into Tim Westybrook. Tim looked furious and lit into the Ricky for locking him in his locker room. Ricky was just as angry with Tim for costing him his match against Eddie last week. The two argued for a few moments, and then Ricky said that they obviously weren't getting anywhere with their words. Why not meet in the ring to settle this? Tim agreed.

RATING: B+

2) **GROUCHO BLING vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR**

The feud between High Concept and the United States of Annihilation continued with this match. This time, the Wrestler of Mass Destruction picked up the win for his team with a Mushroom Cloud.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 12:12

RATING: B-

3) Eric Eisen and Wanda Fish came out to the ring. They talked a little bit about how they both have suffered at the hands of Richard Eisen and how that's going to change. They have formed an alliance with each other and they will be watching each others' backs from now on.

RATING: B

4) **REMO vs. SKULL DeBONES**

I realized that it had been a while since Remo had been in a televised match, so I gave him one against Skull. He finished it with a Destroyer.

WINNER: **Remo** in 10:44

RATING: **A**

5) Troy Tornado came out to the ring and started bragging about how he beat down Jack Bruce last week. He said that as far as he's concerned, their little war wasn't over yet. He sees things as tied up at one-one. Before he could finish his thoughts, though, the lights went out. When they came back on, Jack was in the ring with Troy and attacked him. The two brawled for a while before Troy retreated.

RATING: **B+**

6) Backstage, Joe Sexy and BLZ Bubb were glaring at each other across their locker room. Joe started things off by asking Bubb where he was when Darryl got attacked last week. Bubb acted indignant, demanding to know if Joe thought he attacked Darryl. Joe said that he hadn't, but he wonders about that now. They argued some more for a few moments before Bubb called a halt to it, reminding Joe that they have to suck it up. They have to go out and fight Steve Frehley and the Anonymous Avenger and it won't do for them to keep arguing. Joe agreed to stop arguing, but you could tell from the look in his eyes that he wanted to keep going.

RATING: **B**

7) **THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER & STEVE FREHLEY vs. BLZ BUBB & JOE SEXY**

There wasn't enough selling shown and three of the four participants were either tired or exhausted by the end of the match. Still, it was a good match that told a good story, that being one team that was learning to work well together, and one that simply couldn't.

Bubb and Joe obviously had tension between them. There was some angry looks when they tagged each other in. They even got into a few heated arguments in their corner after some hot tags. Finally, though, Bubb got trapped in the ring with a fresh Steve Frehley and was getting pretty badly beaten. He went to his corner to tag Joe in, but instead, Joe dropped off the ring apron and left. Bubb watched him go with a shocked expression, and then turned around in time to get caught by a Frehley's Comet.

WINNER: **The Anonymous Avenger & Steve Frehley** in 17:16

RATING: **A**

8) Richard Eisen presided over the contract signing between Joel Kovach and Christian Faith for their main event match at "The World Is Watching." Christian went first, making a few statements that insulted Joel and then signed the contract. Joel then informed Christian that he always believed that actions speak louder than words. Joel attacked Christian and drove him through the table, then picked up the contract and signed it.

RATING: **A**

9) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON**

Another great match from these two. Lots of good momentum swings, lots of good offense from both men. It ended with a draw, though, as the fight spilled over into ringside and the ref counted both men out.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 12:50

RATING: **A**

10) The fighting continued even though the match had ended. That's when Richard Eisen's face appeared on the large screen. He shouted for Tim and Ricky to stop fighting. They did so grudgingly. Richard then went on to say that it was obvious that the two of them had issues and wanted to kill each other. He also pointed out that they both wanted a shot at the Warmaster Title. Richard said that it was his job to decide who got the shot. He had given it a lot of thought and so, on the next *Warzone*, it's going to be Eddie Peak defending his title against Ricky Dale Johnson.

The crowd booed that, but that reaction changed when Richard, after a dramatic pause, added that Eddie will

also defend his title against Tim Westybrook since it'll be a three-way dance! The crowd went nuts and Ricky and Tim smiled. They looked at each other and both signalled that they expected to have the title after the next show.

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

Nevada and Richard Eisen were the "used far too much" whipping boys this time. Oh well. Didn't hurt the show too much.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

DARK: *Mainstream Hernandez* defeated *Delirious Dan* - [C](#)

DARK: *The Problem Solvers* defeated *Flashback* - [B](#)

Nevada Nuclear defeated *Groucho Bling* - [B-](#)

Remo defeated *Skull DeBones* - [A](#)

Steve Frehley & The Anonymous Avenger defeated *BLZ Bubba & Joe Sexy* - [A](#)

Tim Westybrook drew with *Ricky Dale Johnson* - [A](#)

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

TCW Show Rating - [B-](#)

SWF Warzone

Wednesday of Week 1, April 2007

Held at the Centerpiece Bridge in the Mid Atlantic Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) CHRIS GORDON vs. BILLY RUSSEL

Sort of a try-out match for Billy. He just recently got hired and will likely be sent down to ROF or MPWF for further training, but I just wanted to see how he would do first. He did okay.

WINNER: **Chris Gordon** in 7:14

RATING: [C](#)

2) CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. SAM KEITH

A great match that kept the audience's attention through the whole thing.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 6:47

RATING: [A](#)

3) Bombshell shot the shirts.

RATING: [A*](#)

LIVE SHOW

1) A graphic aired, reminding the audience that tonight's main event was the three-way dance for the SWF Warmaster Title.

RATING: B+

2) **BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

This was a great match out of these two! Brett is showing some of the fire he had in him while Bart was in jail again. They really took it all to the wire, knocking things back and forth until finally, Brett pulled it out with a win.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 7:31

RATING: B+

3) As Brett celebrated his win, his brother came out and applauded. He said that Brett looks very impressive out there with the belt. Bart went on to say, however, that he wouldn't look that impressive for long. He just got done talking to Richard Eisen, and Mr. Eisen has signed a match between the two of them at "The World Is Watching" for the 10-Minute Championship.

RATING: C+

4) It's time for "Ask Dan"! Or, as Dan points out right away, it's really "Ask Freddie", since his guest tonight is Freddie Datsun.

Dan launched into things right away, demanding to know why Freddie wrote him such an insulting letter. Freddie explained that the reason why is because he doesn't think that Dan is a real wrestler. He said that Dan is just some guy who likes to pretend he's a wrestler but really isn't. Dan argued back and said that he really was. Freddie interrupted him and said that if Dan really was, he would be ready for anything at any time like this.

Suddenly, Shawn Gonzalez appeared out of nowhere and laid Dan out with a running forearm block. Shawn and Freddie set their boots to poor Dan and then walked away, leaving Dan groaning on the floor.

RATING: B-

5) BLZ Bubb came across Joe Sexy backstage. Bubb snarled when he saw Joe and demanded to know what Joe was thinking by walking out on him during the middle of a match. Joe countered by demanding to know why Bubb attacked Darryl Devine last week on *Warzone*. Bubb insisted he didn't and Joe admitted that Darryl didn't know who attacked him, but then went on to blame Bubb anyway, saying that if Bubb hadn't been so focused on Tim Westybrook, none of this would have happened and Darryl wouldn't be lying in a hospital bed, watching this on TV. The argument heated up until finally, Bubb demanded that Joe show him some respect. Joe quipped, "I'm showing you all the respect you deserve." Bubb shook with fury and informed Joe that if he wouldn't show him proper respect, he would beat the respect into him in the ring tonight.

RATING: B+

6) **THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER & STEVE FREHLEY vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION**

A really intense match. Avenger was clearly the dominant force in the ring, which is why the U.S.A. did their best to keep him out of it. In the end, Steve Frehley wound up pinned by Joey Minnesota, who had his feet on the ropes for leverage.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 12:52

RATING: B+

7) Troy Tornado cut a promo backstage, where he ranted about Jack Bruce for a while. It wasn't anything we haven't heard before, but Troy was able to make it all sound very fresh. He said that he was just as sick of Jack as Jack probably was of him, so they should have one final match at "The World Is Watching" so the world could witness and decide who truly is the better man.

RATING: B+

8) Angry Gilmore cut a promo next, hyping his upcoming match against Mainstream Hernandez. It wasn't that well received.

RATING: C+

9) **BLZ BUBB vs. JOE SEXY**

These two really tore into each other, doing their best to hurt each other. Bubb tried to go for the Hades Bomb a few times, much too early in the match to be effective. Joe made the same mistake with early One Night Stands.

In the end, though, Bubb took control of the match and really looked like he was going to destroy Joe. That's when Darryl appeared out of nowhere. While Joe distracted the ref, Darryl rolled into the ring and hit Bubb with a Devine Dream Drop. Joe then dove onto Bubb and pinned him for the win. He and Darryl then retreated up the ramp, laughing the whole way.

WINNER: **Joe Sexy** in 11:41

RATING: B

10) Shawn Gonzalez and Freddie Datsun were walking down a hallway, laughing at what they did to poor Delirious Dan when they were jumped by Eric Eisen and Wanda Fish, who beat them down and left them lying on the ground.

RATING: B

11) Joel Kovach was in the ring. He got a mic and taunted Christian Faith, informing Christian that what he experienced at the contract signing is what he should expect to experience in the ring at "The World Is Watching". He said that there's no way that Christian would hold the Heavyweight Title ever again.

RATING: A

12) **EDDIE PEAK (c) vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. TIM WESTYBROOK** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

Another phenomenal match from these three. Holy cow. I'm glad we're ending on this note.

It was, simply put, too intense for words. At first, Ricky and Tim seemed to forget that Eddie was even there. They kept after each other for the opening minutes. They brawled with each other through the ring while Eddie just sat back and watched. But when Ricky got Tim pinned, Eddie realized that he had a stake in the fight as well and broke it up.

Weird double teaming occurred for the rest of the match as the three participants paired up with each other to beat up the third man. It kept the audience screaming for more for every second.

Finally, Eddie seemed to be out of it and Tim managed to hit Ricky with the Unstoppable Force. Ricky was laid out in the middle of the ring, Eddie was off in la-la land outside the ring, and Tim looked like he had an idea. He positioned Ricky near to one of the corners and then went up to the top rope. He took a few moments to steady himself, then decided to showboat a little for the crowd. Peter Michaels commented that this proved that Tim was still a rookie in many ways. A veteran would have pinned Ricky already and won the title.

The showboating cost Tim. Eddie surged up out of nowhere and knocked him from the top rope. Tim fell off and bounced into the ropes, getting his arm and leg twisted up in them. Eddie then rolled into the ring, talked smack at Tim for a little, and then casually pinned a still unconscious Ricky for the win.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 18:32

RATING: **A***

13) After picking up the win, Eddie strutted around the ring, stopping to throw a few more insults at the still struggling Tim. He then looked at Ricky's unconscious form and this time, Eddie had the idea. He rolled out of the ring and crossed over to the announce table. He ripped out the monitors and tossed them onto the floor. He then shoved the ref away from Ricky and carried him out to ringside. He clambered up onto the announce table and then, much to the horror (and, I suspect, delight) of the audience, slammed Ricky through the table with a piledriver.

That's when Tim freed himself. He rushed out of the ring and tried to get Eddie, but Eddie vaulted the security railing and disappeared into the crowd. Tim dropped by Ricky's side and called for help as the show wrapped up.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Great show.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Chris Gordon* defeated *Billy Russel* - **C**

DARK: *Christian Faith* defeated *Sam Keith* - **A**

Brett Biggz defeated *American Elemental* to retain *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - **B+**

The United States of Annihilation defeated *the Anonymous Avenger* & *Steve Frehley* - **B+**

Joe Sexy defeated *BLZ Bubba* - **B**

Eddie Peak defeated *Ricky Dale Johnson* and *Tim Westybrook* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, April 2007

(The Go-Home Show for "**The World Is Watching**")

Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) MODERN DAY HEROES vs. FLEX & PECS

A pretty good opening bout, better than I expected, really. American Elemental picked up the win by getting Pecs to tap.

WINNERS: **Modern Day Heroes** in 6:31

RATING: **C+**

2) STEVE FREHLEY vs. SAM KEITH

A pretty decent match that ended with Sam Keith slapping the Proton Lock on Steve Frehley and then using the ropes to up the pain.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 6:35

RATING: B+

3) Jessie shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) A graphic aired, hyping the fact that tonight's main event is going to be Joel Kovach leading the team of Troy Tornado, Shawn Gonzalez, and Freddie Datsun against Christian Faith, Jack Bruce, Eric Eisen, and Wanda Fish.

RATING: B

2) Mainstream Hernandez came out to the ring with his North American Championship belt slung over his shoulder. He got a mic and started to taunt Angry Gilmore. "You think I don't deserve this gold, Angry? You think that I still have to pay my dues? Maybe I do ... or maybe I don't. Maybe the reason why I've shot up the ranks past guys like you is because, oh, I don't know I'm better than you. Maybe the reason why you're stuck is because you just don't have what it takes. So who's right? We're going to find out in two days at 'The World Is Watching', but why don't I give you a hint right now."

RATING: B+

3) MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY for the SWF North American Championship

This match was almost over before the echo of the opening bell faded. Mainstream ripped Black Hat apart. It also helped that these two have pretty good chemistry together. The crowd went nuts when, faster than you can blink, Mainstream hit BHB with an Apparition #14.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 3:32

RATING: A

4) Jack Bruce had promo duty next. He said that he's okay with having one final match against Troy Tornado if Troy wants it. He then went on to say that everyone in the audience knows how it's all going to end: with Troy beaten down and Jack standing triumphantly over him.

RATING: A

5) HEAVENLY BODIES (c) vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION

The announcers speculated a little if Joe and Darryl were distracted at all by their recent troubles with BLZ Bubb. Emma said that Joe and Darryl were champs for a reason; they wouldn't let that big lummoX hurt them.

Emma proved to be wrong on this one. Joe and Darryl did a half-way decent job of keeping the challengers at bay. Both teams worked well together but it was clear that the champs had the advantage.

At least, they did until Darryl Devine got Joey Minnesota into a small cradle. Nevada reacted immediately, trying to get in to break the pin. The ref spotted him and argued him back into his corner. While the ref's back was turned, BLZ Bubb hit the ring. He knocked Joe Sexy off the apron and then got into the ring. He picked

up Darryl and hit him with the Hades Bomb. Bubba then bailed. Darryl got to his feet, looking a bit woozy, just in time for Joey Minnesota to hit him with the Empire Spiral. Nevada pointed frantically to the middle of the ring. The ref made the count.....

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 15:59

RATING: **B+**

6) The new champs bailed out of the ring as Joe got into the ring to look after his fallen partner. Bubba, who watched as Joey and Nevada escaped, got a mic and said, "Hey, Joe, you accused me of attacking Darryl before when I didn't. I don't know who did. But it really was me this time!"

RATING: **B**

7) The camera cut to a hospital room and Jerry Eisen said that what we're going to see was taped earlier. Lying in the bed was Ricky Dale Johnson. Tim Westybrook came into the room. He sat down next to Ricky's bed and apologized to Ricky for not being able to stop Eddie Peak last week on *Warzone*. Ricky told him to forget it, that it's just as much his fault as it is Tim's. He went on to say that the doctors say he'll be out of action for a while, but he wants Tim to do something for him: get the Warmaster Title away from Eddie Peak. If Tim does that, Ricky will consider them square. Tim shook Ricky's hand and promised him that he would.

RATING: **B+**

8) Wanda Fish and Eric Eisen came out to the ring and talked a little bit about the main event tonight. They said that they were pleased to be fighting alongside Jack Bruce and Christian Faith, especially since they'd be fighting Shawn Gonzalez and Freddie Datsun. They then went on to challenge those two to a tag match at "The World Is Watching".

The two workers in question came out and accepted.

RATING: **B** for the challenge and acceptance

9) Steve Fehley, backed up by the Anonymous Avenger, cut a promo, saying that they didn't know who Rich had found to be his tag team partner, but that it really didn't matter, since they were good enough, they could beat anyone.

RATING: **A**

10) **CHRISTIAN FAITH, JACK BRUCE, ERIC EISEN, & WANDA FISH vs. JOEL KOVACH, TROY TORNADO, SHAWN GONZALEZ, & FREDDIE DATSUN**

Spectacular match. Lots of great action, lots of teasing about the PPV. Everyone got in a decent amount of ring time and there were a number of brawls that broke out at ringside. In the end, Joel picked up the win for his team by hitting Jack Bruce with the Old School Drop.

WINNERS: **Joel Kovach, Troy Tornado, Shawn Gonzalez, & Freddie Datsun** in 31:58

RATING: **A**

Before the show went off the air, the announcers ran down the card for "The World Is Watching" -

Bart Biggz vs. Brett Biggz (c) for the SWF 10-Minute Championship (C+)

High Concept vs. The United States of Annihilation (B-)

Mainstream Hernandez (c) vs. Angry Gilmore for the SWF North American Championship (B-)

The Anonymous Avenger & Steve Fehley vs. Rich Money and a mystery partner (B+)

Eric Eisen & Wanda Fish vs. Shawn Gonzalez & Freddie Datsun (B)

Jack Bruce vs. Troy Tornado (B+)

Christian Faith vs. Joel Kovach (c) for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)

THE AFTERMATH

Good show before what should be a really fun Pay-Per-View.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Modern Day Heroes* defeated *Flex & Pecs* - **C+**

DARK: *Sam Keith* defeated *Steve Fehley* - **B+**

Mainstream Hernandez (c) defeated *Black Hat Bailey* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - **A**

The United States of Annihilation defeated *Heavenly Bodies (c)* to capture *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **B+**

Joel Kovach, Troy Tornado, Shawn Gonzalez, and Freddie Datsun defeated *Christian Faith, Jack Bruce, Eric Eisen, and Wanda Fish* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B-**

As always, make your predictions for "The World Is Watching". I'm kind of excited about this. One of my stories is really going to take off after this one.

From SWF.COM -

Quote:

Be sure to order
"The World is Watching"
this Thursday only on Pay-Per-View

Featuring the following matches:

Bart Biggz vs. Brett Biggz (c) for the SWF 10-Minute Championship - We've all had fights with our siblings, but never has such a fight been played out on a bigger stage. Bart Biggz still carries a grudge against his brother, Brett, for how well he's done in the SWF. Will Bart be able to knock Brett off his perch, or will Brett overcome his brother to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship?

High Concept vs. The United States of Annihilation - One team is the former champs and, some say, the greatest tag team the SWF has seen. The other is the newly crowned champs and the future of the company. Who will win as they come together in the squared circle? Will it be the old school or the new?

Mainstream Hernandez (c) vs. Angry Gilmore for the SWF North American Championship - Angry Gilmore says that Mainstream Hernandez hasn't paid his dues. Mainstream says that Angry lives up to his name because he's just bitter. Will Mainstream prove that he deserves the North American Championship or will Angry put the youngster back in his place?

The Anonymous Avenger & Steve Fehley vs. Rich Money and a mystery partner - Who exactly is the Anonymous Avenger? Who is Rich Money's mystery partner? Will Rich make good on his promise to unmask the Avenger? Or will Steve Fehley help his partner conceal his real identity? What role will Rich's partner play in this whole mystery?

Eric Eisen & Wanda Fish vs. Shawn Gonzalez & Freddie Datsun - Eric has fought with his father before, but never has he had a better reason than the beautiful and talented Wanda Fish. Wanda seems to have gotten the raw end of the deal in her admiration of Richard Eisen. Will Eric and Wanda overcome Richard's hand-

picked punishers? Or will the punishers show Eric and Wanda who the boss really is?

Jack Bruce vs. Troy Tornado III - And so it's come down to this: While Jack may have won their earlier contest, Troy always was the last one standing. Troy picked up the first in-ring win in their feud, only to have Jack come back and win the second. Who will prove to be the better man?

Christian Faith vs. Joel Kovach (c) for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - One is the ten time World Heavyweight Champion. The other is a force to be reckoned with. They've met once before for the title. Who will come out the champ?

Order "The World Is Watching" this Thursday and find out the answer to these and many other questions!

SWF presents ...

The World Is Watching

Thursday of Week 2, April 2007

Held at Oregon Gardens in the North West Territory

14,250 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) MODERN DAY HEROES vs. FLEX & PECS

It's been done before and it's done again because it worked so well the first time. Chris Gordon picked up the win for the Heroes.

WINNERS: **Modern Day Heroes** in 6:40

RATING: [C+](#)

2) REMO vs. SAM KEITH

This is going to be Remo's last dark match for a while. Sam, we'll have to see what I can come up with.

WINNER: **Remo** in 6:56

RATING: [A](#)

3) Farrah Hesketh came out to the ring with a copy of the souvenir program. On its cover was a picture of her with the Anonymous Avenger. Avenger looked scary, but Farrah was wearing something that accentuated every curve. Farrah encouraged the fans to go pick up a copy before the show started since there were even hotter pictures of her and the other ladies inside.

RATING: [A](#)

LIVE SHOW

1) Just in case anyone forgot, a graphic aired that reminded folks that tonight's main event would be Joel Kovach defending his SWF World Heavyweight Championship against Christian Faith.

RATING: [A](#)

2) But the show officially started with Bart Biggz in the ring. He had a mic and said that he knew that a lot of people were probably hoping to see the Heavyweight Title change hands tonight so Christian could become the eleven time World Heavyweight Champion. He said he didn't know if that was going to happen or not, but he did guarantee that at least one title would change hands. Within ten minutes, he would be the new 10-Minute Champion.

RATING: C+

3) **BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. BART BIGGZ** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Bart looked bound and determined to strip his brother of the title. Brett, to his credit, didn't back down from the fight either. He tried to put away Bart several times (and vice versa), but in the end, Brett hit the Biggz Up out of nowhere, surprising his brother and getting the pin.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 9:36

RATING: B-

4) Steve Fehley and the Anonymous Avenger were backstage with Ana Garcia. Ana conducted a dreadful interview with Steve (who thankfully salvaged the whole thing). Steve said he and Avenger didn't care who Rich Money dredged up for their match tonight. He pointed out that Rich is wealthy enough that he could have hired just about anybody: Nemesis, Bruce the Giant, maybe even Tommy Cornell himself (take that, Tommy!). In the end, the Avenger and he would be the ones standing.

RATING: B+

5) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION (c)** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

Jerry Eisen explained that Richard agreed to make this match for the tag titles earlier in the day.

It was a great match. Everybody put everything on the line. High Concept flew high while Joey and Nevada did their best to ground them. When it became increasingly clear that the champs wouldn't be able to put the challengers away, Nevada got a chair and tossed it to Joey. Joey used it to bash in Groucho's skull. Elmo snatched the chair away from him and returned the favor, so to speak. The ref called for the bell and disqualified both teams.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 13:44

RATING: A

6) Christian Faith cut a promo backstage about how he doesn't care about what Joel has to say. He doesn't care if the fans don't think he can win. He's held the strap ten times already. He knows what it feels like when he's about to win it back. He says he has that buzz tonight, so he "politely requests" Joel to shine it up for him, because tonight, the Heavyweight Championship is returning home.

RATING: A

7) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. ANGRY GILMORE** for the **SWF North American Championship**

I'll be honest, I didn't expect this good of a match out of these two. They really got the crowd into it. Lots of quick action from the champ, lots of "veteran experience" displayed by the challenger. Both men wore themselves to the bone for this match.

In the end, Mainstream went for the Apparition #14. Angry ducked it and caught the champ in a surprising Anger Management.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 16:39

RATING: B+

8) Angry Gilmore celebrated his win and Mainstream looked pretty upset. Finally, Mainstream sighed and walked over to Angry, extending his hand to shake. Angry glanced at it, laughed, and then rolled out of the ring.

RATING: C+

9) A video aired, reminding everyone of what's been happening with Richard Eisen, Wanda Fish, and Eric Eisen.

RATING: B+

10) **ERIC EISEN & WANDA FISH vs. FREDDIE DATSUN & SHAWN GONZALEZ**

Much to everyone's surprise, Richard Eisen accompanied Freddie and Shawn out to the ring. He patted them both on the back as his team got into the ring and stretched out a little.

The crowd popped at the appearance of their hometown girl, Wanda. She and Eric walked out to the ring, Wanda with a big smile on her face and Eric looking very grim.

The match itself was superb. Eric and Wanda gelled as a team, reading each other's intent and helping each other out while Freddie and Shawn, while cohesive, always seemed a step or two behind. Of course, Richard interjected himself into the match, tripping up Wanda or Eric or distracting the ref so Freddie and Shawn could double-team their opponents.

In the end, Wanda hit Freddie with a Dish of the Day, scoring the pin while Eric tackled Shawn and Richard to keep them from breaking it up.

WINNERS: **Eric Eisen & Wanda Fish** in 15:50

RATING: A

11) Richard couldn't believe what he saw. He ordered Shawn and Freddie to attack Eric and Wanda. Freddie looked ready to go, but Shawn hung back. Richard climbed into the ring and got in Shawn's face, but Shawn walked away. Freddie then got into his partner's face and screamed at him while Eric and Wanda escaped. Freddie must have said something bad, because Shawn shoved him away. Freddie shoved back, and soon, the two partners were brawling in the ring.

Sadly, turning Shawn face didn't not go over that well. The audience seemed a bit confused as to what was happening, but they ate it up anyway.

RATING: A

12) Rich Money was backstage with a mic. He informed the crowd that the time was soon coming for him to reveal his mystery partner, a great wrestler that he was sure most of them had never heard of. But, he assured them, his cousin was more than a match for the Anonymous Avenger or Steve Fehley.

As Rich walked away, Emma asked, "Cousin?"

RATING: A

13) As Troy Tornado came out to the ring for his match, a video package aired of him addressing Jack Bruce. In the video, Troy said that, in a way, he was sorry that this was the end. He had dreamed of taking down Jack Bruce for so long, it's become a part of him. Once he accomplishes his goal, he's not sure what he'll do with himself. At the same time, though, he said that once he's out of Jack's shadow, he guarantees he'll shoot straight to the top.

RATING: A

14) **JACK BRUCE vs. TROY TORNADO**

A great way to end this feud. These two tore each other apart. Lots of stunning moves, lots of high spots that got the audience to their feet, these two warriors spared nothing for the fans.

In the end, Troy's prediction proved incorrect. It turns out that Jack Bruce could beat him in a New York Minute. Well, actually, he beat him *with* a New York Minute.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 17:32

RATING: **A**

15) Backstage, Eric and Wanda stumbled into an empty locker room. They're laughing with each other and shoving each other playfully. Eric suggested that since Wanda grew up in the area, maybe she had some ideas of where they could go to celebrate their victory. Wanda smiled warmly at Eric and said that she would love to. Eric and Wanda gazed at each other, and then Eric leaned forward to kiss her.

Wanda immediately jumped back and pushed Eric away. Eric seemed disappointed, saying that he thought Wanda liked him. Wanda insisted that she did, and that any woman would be thrilled to have Eric Eisen interested in her, but that it could never work between them. Eric insisted on knowing why not.

Wanda sighed and told him that it really wasn't her place to tell him. If he wanted to know, he should ask his father. Eric seemed confused now, so Wanda told him to ask Richard if the name "Phyllis Krueger" meant anything to him. With that, Wanda left the room, tears in her eyes.

RATING: **B**

16) Rich Money came out to the ring and said that he'd like everyone to meet his cousin and his tag team partner. He explained that his partner was his father's brother's son. Rich said that while his daddy made a fortune that Rich has since inherited, his uncle's family always lived in abject squalor ... the kind that most of the fans probably knew all too well. Rich then went on to say that his cousin had to fight for everything that he ever had. It made him hard. It made him tough. It made him mean.

Rich then called out his partner: "Everyone, meet my cousin and my tag team partner for tonight: Mean Jean Cattley."

The great thing is, Rich was able to whip up the crowd into a frenzy even though most of them didn't know who Mean Jean is. Peter Michaels explained to the fans at home that Mean Jean worked for Rip Chord's MAW before that promotion went under.

RATING: **B+**

17) **THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER & STEVE FREHLEY vs. RICH MONEY & MEAN JEAN CATTLEY**

I was a little worried that Mean Jean (who the booking team has stuck into an Enhancement Talent slot for now) would drag this match down. Seems I didn't have to worry. It was actually Avenger who provided the drag. He seemed off his game tonight. Of course, he's also one of the many workers who have caught the "Freshen Up" Bug (I've got a list of nine people who have this particular affliction).

Whatever the case, things went pretty well. Mean Jean was able to hold his own against the "big boys", so to speak, even though he was the one who got nailed by a Frehley's Comet at the end of the match.

WINNERS: **Steve Frehley & The Anonymous Avenger** in 13:36

RATING: **B+**

18) Steve and the Avenger went backstage after their win. Steve thanked Avenger for the great match and then left, promising that he'd catch up with him later. Avenger walked on by himself and entered his locker room only to find himself face to face with the World Heavyweight Champion.

Joel Kovach silently walked up to Avenger and stood, their faces separated by an inch (if that). Then Joel asked quietly, "Who do you think you're fooling? I know who you are under that mask. Emma knows who you are."

Hell, all the fans know who you are. Why don't you drop the games and take that stupid thing off?"

Avenger said nothing. Joel leaned in even closer. "Maybe you want me to take it off for you. I'm not afraid of you. Oh, sure, maybe the others are quaking in their boots about the big, bad mysterious Avenger, but not me. I was the one who got rid of you in the first place. I'm the one who made sure you couldn't come back. And I'd like nothing better than to rip that mask off, prove who you really are, and then personally throw your ass out onto the streets again.

"Lucky for you, I don't have the time right now. But keep a spot open for me on your dance card, buddy. I'll be back for you soon enough."

Joel then shoved his way past the Avenger, who simply turned and watched him go.

RATING: **A**

19) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

This was the perfect end to what I thought was a great Pay-Per-View. Thank goodness both Joel and Christian have pretty good stamina. They needed it for this match.

It was a long, drawn-out battle that nearly knocked both men off their feet. Neither one was about to give up or back down. But in the end, Christian Faith fell under Joel's on-slaught, and Joel locked in the Kovach Kripler, forcing Christian to tap out.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 32:43

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

People didn't like seeing a relative unknown like Mean Jean so much in the show. I figure, what are they complaining about? We put on a show that blew the roof off the Gardens.

Oh, and in case anyone wants to know, the official "freshen up" list reads as follows: Robbie Retro, Sam Keith, Eric Eisen, Jack Bruce, Christian Faith, Darryl Devine, Nevada Nuclear, Anonymous Avenger, and Groucho Bling. Sheesh. Looks like I have some work to do.

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from **"The World Is Watching"**

DARK: *Modern Day Heroes* defeated *Flex & Pecs* - **C+**

DARK: *Remo* defeated *Sam Keith* - **A**

Brett Biggz defeated *Bart Biggz* to retain *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - **B-**

High Concept drew with *the United States of Annihilation* for *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **A**

Angry Gilmore defeated *Mainstream Hernandez* to capture *the SWF North American Championship*- **B+**

Eric Eisen & Wanda Fish defeated *Shawn Gonzalez & Freddie Datsun* - **A**

Jack Bruce defeated *Troy Tornado* - **A**

The Anonymous Avenger & Steve Frebley defeated *Rich Money & Mean Jean Cattley* - **B+**

Joel Kovach defeated *Christian Faith* to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

SWF Warzone

Filmed on Wednesday of Week 2, April 2007 (Aired on Friday)
Held at the Huntsville Fairgrounds in the South East Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. BART BIGGZ

Bart came out to the crowd and looked pretty sour (although the crowd didn't know why; I hate the fact that we tape this show before the Pay-Per-Views sometimes!). It turned out the sourness was contagious. At least, the match turned sour. Elemental and Bart didn't click. But it was a passable opening match.

WINNER: **Bart Biggz** in 6:56

RATING: C+

2) THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER vs. ANGRY GILMORE

A fun match that got the audience's attention. Avenger won it with a Fall From Grace.

WINNER: **The Anonymous Avenger** in 7:17

RATING: A

3) Farrah Hesketh shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Tim Westybrook started things off. Tim tried to play that he was emotionally scarred from what happened to Ricky Dale Johnson; sadly, it came off more like he was ill. Tim just isn't that good on the stick. At any rate, he said that he wasn't going to let Eddie Peak get away with what he did. Tim challenged Eddie to a match tonight for the Warmaster Title!

Eddie came out and then verbally took Tim to school. He informed Tim that as far as he was concerned, Tim's "Unstoppable Force" got stopped last week on Warzone. Eddie is done with Tim. He said he was going on to bigger and better things, namely, his match tonight against Jack Bruce.

RATING: B- for the challenge; A for the refusal

2) The camera cut to the backstage area where Joe Sexy and Darryl Devine were arguing about what to do about BLZ Bubb, especially since he cost them their tag team titles on Invasion! Joe said that the Glass Ceiling seems to be holding them back right now, or rather, the dead weight of BLZ Bubb was. Maybe it was time for them to shatter the Glass Ceiling. Darryl looked a little lost.

RATING: B-

3) BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. MEAN JEAN CATTLEY for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

Rich Money's "cousin" did pretty well for his first televised match. He actually looked better than the 10-Minute Champ, who looked off his game. In spite of that, though, Brett pulled through with a Biggz Up pretty quickly.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 4:50

RATING: B

4) Delirious Dan appeared in the ring. He said that he wasn't going to do an "Ask Dan!" segment this week. Instead, he wanted to get his hands dirty in the ring. He challenged Freddie Datsun to a match right here, right now. Freddie came out and accepted.

RATING: C+

5) **DELIRIOUS DAN vs. FREDDIE DATSUN**

Dan tried to prove that he could stand up with the big boys and really, he didn't look as bad as he normally does. That being said, the story of the match got told: Freddie, the cagey veteran, taking Dan to school and showing him that maybe he doesn't belong in the ring. Freddie finished off Dan with a Patriot Press.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 7:40

RATING: C+

6) Freddie wasn't done teaching Dan a lesson. He continued to beat him down for a few moments. Dan didn't look too good; he no-sold a lot of the moves. But then, much to everyone's surprise, Shawn Gonzalez rushed the ring and yanked Freddie off of Dan. Freddie looked shocked and tried to get around Shawn, but Shawn wouldn't let him. Freddie stared at Shawn for a few moments, then rolled out of the ring and left.

RATING: C+

7) BLZ Bubba arrived at the Fairgrounds and waved to a few fans. He then got jumped by his teammates, who beat him to the ground.

RATING: B

8) The United States of Annihilation came out to the ring and hyped themselves up, talking about what a great team they were and how they deserved to hold the straps. They then said that they would prove their worth right now.

RATING: B

9) **FLASHBACK vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION (c)** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

A really good match. I have to admit, though, I'm getting a bit frustrated with my workers. Just this past week, seven of them need freshening all at once. Weird how that happens.

At any rate, the U.S.A. showed once again why they are the dominant tag team in the SWF. Joey Minnesota especially looked good, even though it was Nevada Nuclear (now in need of freshening along with Robbie Retro) who picked up the win.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 10:50

RATING: B+

10) Jack Bruce was backstage warming up when Remo popped into the room and wished him luck in his match tonight. Jack thanked him and left for the ring.

Remo turned around and found himself face to face with Troy Tornado. Troy mocked Remo, saying that he almost didn't recognize him. Troy said that Remo looked an awful lot like the man who was named the #1 Professional Wrestler in 2006, but that couldn't be since Troy hadn't seen Remo on TV for a long time. Remo countered, saying that he was and still is the #1 wrestler, unlike Troy who can't seem to win a match legitimately. Troy took exception to that and the two argued for a while before Remo challenged Troy to a match next week on Warzone. Troy accepted.

RATING: A for the wishing of luck and the argument

11) Eddie Peak was shown walking to the ring.

RATING: **A**

12) **JACK BRUCE vs. EDDIE PEAK (c)** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

A really great match to finish off the show. Jack looked close to beating Eddie a number of times, but the Warmaster powered through each time. Eddie finally nailed Jack with the Peak of Perfection.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 17:53

RATING: **A**

13) Eddie looked at Christian, then out at the announce table. Peter Michael's reaction was an immediate, "Uh oh."

Sure enough, Eddie hopped out of the ring and started to clear off the announce table, with all three announcers trying to get rid of him all the while. Before Eddie can finish, though, Tim Westybrook appeared out of the crowd and leapt onto Eddie. The two of them brawled around the ring. Finally, Eddie grabbed his belt and retreated.

Tim got a mic and challenged Eddie to a match once again, informing the Warmaster that he wasn't going anywhere and that Eddie would have to face him sooner or later.

RATING: **A** for the attack; **B-** for the challenge

THE AFTERMATH

I was a little worried this week. I was sure the curse would resurface. After all, Dan was apparently used too much (and his segments were lower than I like for a TV show). But all in all, it was a good show.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Bart Biggz* defeated *American Elemental* - **C+**

DARK: *The Anonymous Avenger* defeated *Angry Gilmore* - **A**

Brett Biggz defeated *Mean Jean Cattley* to retain *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - **B**

Freddie Datsun defeated *Delirious Dan* - **C+**

The United States of Annihilation defeated *Flashback* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **B+**

Eddie Peak defeated *Jack Bruce* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - **B+**

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, April 2007

Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. MEAN JEAN CATTLEY**

I know that Mean Jean was one of the finest in the indie promotions, and this just proved it. Even though he succumbed to an Unstoppable Force, he put on a really good match against T.I.M. Now if only his entertainment skills were better ...

WINNERS: **Tim Westybrook** in 6:55

RATING: **B**

2) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. SAM KEITH**

Whoops. I forgot that I had sent Christian to a little off-screen rest to change his gimmick. It doesn't seem to have hurt the match any.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 7:27

RATING: **A**

3) Jessie shot the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen started off the show by talking about what a great show "The World Is Watching" was. He said that if people missed that Pay-Per-View, they missed a lot.

But, he said, that's in the past now. He has to think of the future, and he already has something in mind. He said that a year ago, at "Master of Puppets", he introduced a Battle Royale to the SWF. The winner got the Heavyweight Championship. He reminded folks that's how Squeaky McClean started his reign. It was so well received, Richard thought he'd do it again. Only this time, the winner wouldn't get the title. No, Joel Kovach is doing a fine job defending it. This time, the winner would go on to face Joel at "Times of Trouble" for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship.

RATING: **B+**

2) As Richard left the stage, the announcers informed the audience that tonight's main event was going to be the Anonymous Avenger taking on Freddie Datsun.

RATING: **B**

3) As Richard was walking backstage, he bumped into Eric. Richard grudgingly congratulated his son on winning the match with Wanda last week. Eric said to forget that for right now. He wanted to know who "Phyllis Krueger" was. Richard seemed confused, repeating that name a few times and frowning. For a moment, a panicked look crossed his face, but he quickly smiled and shrugged, saying he didn't have any idea. Eric stared at him for a few moments, then stormed away. As soon as he was out of sight, Richard heaved a sigh of relief and said, "How would he have found out about Phyllis?"

RATING: **B+**

4) Heavenly Bodies came to the ring, looking mighty peeved. They addressed themselves to BLZ Bubb, calling him every name in the book. They said that it was his fault that they lost their titles to the United States of Annihilation last week. They went on to say that he was living up to their groups name. As far as they were concerned, Bubb was a glass ceiling that was holding them back. To prove it, they challenged Bubb to a handicap match tonight!

RATING: **B**

5) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. ANGRY GILMORE (c)** for **the SWF North American**

Championship

Jerry Eisen explained that Mainstream insisted on using his rematch clause right away.

Perhaps he shouldn't have. He put on a great match, struggling mightily to regain the belt, but in the end, Angry proved too much. Well, that and the fact that Angry held him down with a handful of tights, but hey, the ref didn't see it, so it didn't happen (at least, that's what Emma claimed).

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 11:56
RATING: **B+**

6) Steve Fehley came out to the ring next and started hyping himself. He said that he was more than excited about what happened last week with the Anonymous Avenger. He said that it was wonderful to have Avenger back. He said that the audience had him to thank that one of the most dominant forces in professional wrestling was back in the ring...

... and that's when Jack Bruce charged the ring and attacked Steve Fehley, beating him to the mat. The announcers were stunned. "What is he doing?" Jerry Eisen cried.

RATING: **B+** for the hype and attack

7) **BLZ BUBB vs. HEAVENLY BODIES**

Huh. This didn't go as well as I thought it would. Bubb was a monster, ripping apart his former partners. In the end, though, he fell victim to Joe and Darryl's superior teamwork.

WINNERS: **Heavenly Bodies** in 11:47
RATING: **B-**

8) Bubb couldn't believe that he lost the match. With an insane roar, he ran over Darryl and Joe and singlehandedly beat them down.

RATING: **B**

9) Ana Garcia caught up with Wanda Fish backstage. She asked Wanda if she could explain who "Phyllis Krueger" is. Wanda refused to answer.

RATING: **B**

10) Richard Eisen was backstage on a cell phone, muttering under his breath about whoever it was had better pick up soon. We'll never know if they did, because a hand reached out and took away the phone. Richard turned to yell at whoever it was, only to discover that it was the Heavyweight Champion. Joel Kovach glared at Richard for a while, causing Richard to squirm. Finally, Joel whispered, "Why is the Anonymous Avenger still in the SWF? You know who he is under that mask, Richard. You know he doesn't have a contract with you. Every moment that he's here is an affront to me and every other worker under you."

Richard backed away and pointed out that Joel didn't know for sure that it was Archangel under the Avenger's mask and that technically, Farrah Hesketh had negotiated in good faith for the Avenger's contract. He said that so long as nobody really knew who Avenger really was, he had a valid contract.

Joel didn't want to hear that. He snarled and then crushed Richard's cell phone with his bare hands.

RATING: **A**

11) **REMO vs. JOEY MINNESOTA**

A superb match, one that the announcers had trouble calling because the action was just so intense. Remo

seemed to have things sewn up, setting up Joey for the Destroyer. That's when Nevada Nuclear ran to ringside and hopped up onto the apron. The ref turned his back on the action to order Joey's tag partner away, missing the fact that Troy Tornado hit the ring from the other side and attacked Remo. Troy got out of there before the ref caught him, allowing Joey to hit the Empire Spiral.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 7:39

RATING: **A**

12) Eddie Peak was backstage with his title. He held it up to the camera and informed Tim Westybrook that that was as close as he would ever get to the Warmaster Title. He said that he didn't care what fruity promise he made to Ricky Dale Johnson. Eddie was going to hold on to the title for a long, long time.

RATING: **A**

13) Backstage, we caught a glimpse of Freddie Datsun and Shawn Gonzalez arguing with each other. About what, we'll never know, because before the cameras could catch up with them, Freddie stormed off.

RATING: **B+**

14) **THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER vs. FREDDIE DATSUN**

A great match from these two. Perfect way to cap off the night's matches. Avenger had it sewn up almost from the beginning. Freddie was able to rally a few times, but he just couldn't cope with Avenger's offense. The most amusing moment of the match was when Jerry Eisen and Emma Chase got into an argument about whether or not they could call Avenger's finisher a "Fall From Grace" or not.

WINNER: **Anonymous Avenger** in 15:43

RATING: **A**

15) The last thing we saw as the camera faded to black was Joel Kovach staring at a monitor, watching the Avenger wave to the crowd.

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

I'm surprised. Normally when I use Richard Eisen in three different segments, I get yelled at for using him too much. Tonight, nobody seemed to mind. Not that I'm complaining, mind you.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Tim Westybrook* defeated *Mean Jean Cattley* - **B**

DARK: *Christian Faith* defeated *Sam Keith* - **A**

Angry Gilmore defeated *Mainstream Hernandez* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - **B+**

Heavenly Bodies defeated *BLZ Bubb* - **B-**

Joey Minnesota defeated *Remo* - **A**

The Anonymous Avenger defeated *Freddie Datsun* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING: A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, April 2007

Held at the Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. MEAN JEAN CATTLEY**

Mean Jean continues to impress me. I'm thinking I need to send him down to the minors, though, just for a little while so he can improve his entertainment skills.

WINNER: **Mean Jean Cattley** in 6:37

RATING: **C**

2) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. TEXAS PETE**

A pretty good match. Poor Tex. I almost forgot about him in the midcard.

WINNER: **Texas Pete** in 7:21

RATING: **B**

3) Farrah Hesketh shot the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) The show started with Shawn Gonzalez in the ring. He had a mic and informed everyone that they shouldn't bother asking him about why he turned his back on Freddie Datsun and Richard Eisen. He said he had his reasons, they're private, and they're going to stay that way.

He moved on. He addressed Eddie Peak. He said that if he recalled correctly, he and Eddie have only met in the ring once "back in the good old days". He also said that he beat Eddie last time they faced off. Shawn said he was feeling a bit nostalgic tonight and wanted to challenge Eddie for the SWF Warmaster Title in a hardcore match.

Eddie Peak came out and said that he remembered how it all happened last time, but that tonight, history would not repeat itself.

RATING: **B-** for the challenge; **A** for the response

2) Steve Frehley was walking backstage when he ran into Joel Kovach. Joel and he got into an argument, mostly about the Anonymous Avenger. Joel accused Steve of bringing him back. Steve played dumb and pretended he didn't know what Joel was talking about. Joel threw a few choice insults, prompting Steve to challenge him to step into the ring. Joel refused, saying that he wasn't going to defend his title tonight. Steve said that was fine, it could be a non-title match if he wanted. Joel agreed to that.

RATING: **A**

3) **BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. CHRIS GORDON** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Holy cow! I really didn't expect this. It was a phenomenal match. Brett looked a bit off his game, but Chris was able to cover for that nicely. Brett took to the skies and Chris joined him. By the time the time limit expired, the crowd was on their feet.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 10:00

RATING: **A**

4) The two competitors stared at each other across the ring, both panting heavily. Finally, Brett adjusted the belt on his shoulder, walked across the ring, and offered his hand to Chris. Chris looked at it warily, then shook it. Brett then raised Chris's hand as if he had won, much to the delight of the hometown crowd.

RATING: **A**

5) It's time once again for "Ask Dan!"

"Tonight's question comes from Beatrice Huxley of Honea Path, South Carolina. 'Dear Dan. I'm fifteen years old, and I've been writing poetry for a few years now and I've been trying to get some of my sonnets published. All of my family and friends tell me that my poems are really good but I can't seem to get any editors to take them seriously. I love the fact that you are so brutally honest. Could you please take a look at one of my poems and tell me what you think or what finishing touches you think it needs? I really appreciate it!' Okay, Beatrice, let's see here....."

Dan then reads an absolutely horrendous poem, one so bleak and dark and dreary and so bad that listening to it was just a touch better than listening to fingernails on a chalkboard. By the time he's done, Dan looked sick.

"Finishing touches, huh? The only thing that comes to mind is a match. I don't know what kind of hooch you hillbillies are drinking who said that Beatrice here is any good, but cut back! It's obviously killed far too many brain cells. And Beatrice, honey, change your name. 'Beatrice' sounds like something an old grandmother should have instead of a young woman who will likely wind up marrying her cousin."

RATING: **C**

6) High Concept came out to the ring and admitted that the United States of Annihilation are worthy opponents. They said that their draw at "The World Is Watching" more than proved it. But, they went on to say, they want one last match against the new champs. And this time, they want to up the ante. They want it to be a cage match at "Master of Puppets".

RATING: **B-**

7) **REMO vs. TROY TORNADO**

Peter Michaels reminded everyone that Troy actually cost Remo a match against Joey Minnesota earlier this week. Remo certainly looked like he remembered. He didn't smile or even acknowledge the fans as he stalked out to the ring.

The match went pretty quickly, but the intensity of the match made up for it. Remo manhandled Troy, who finished things by getting the ring bell and bashing in Remo's skull with it, causing the ref to call for the bell.

WINNER: **Remo** by DQ in 3:56

RATING: **A***

8) Much to the announcer's surprise, Jack Bruce came out, saying that he was going to be a guest commentator for the next match. He shoved Duane Fry out of his chair and snatched his headset from him.

RATING: **A**

9) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Holy cow. The fans in the Great Lakes certainly got their money's worth tonight. Steve and Joel put on a spectacular match! They tore through each other and really got the crowd on their feet for most of the match. Brawls on the outside, near falls every other minute, it was just a jaw-dropping spectacle. Of course, Jack Bruce

offering snide comments about Steve Fehley on the mic and refusing to explain his actions certainly didn't hurt either.

In the end, the champ fell prey to a Fehley's Comet.

WINNER: **Steve Fehley** in 11:37

RATING: **A***

10) Steve didn't seem to believe that he won. But as Joel stormed out of the ring, Steve went from post to post, posing and celebrating.

The camera cut to the announce table (partially because the fans didn't seem to receive the celebration that well). Peter Michaels and Ana Garcia tried to talk about the match they just saw, but Jack interrupted them both, saying that Steve Fehley was just lucky tonight. He went on to call Steve a talentless hack who shouldn't even be allowed in an SWF ring. He then tore off his headset, threw it to the table, and stormed off to the back.

RATING: **B** for the celebration; **A** for the insults

11) Wanda Fish was backstage when she was confronted by Eric Eisen. Eric said that he asked his father who "Phyllis Krueger" was. Wanda asked him what Richard told him, and Eric said that his father had told him that she was just an old friend of the family. Wanda laughed at that, but her laughter turned to tears. Eric tried to comfort her. Wanda allowed him to until Eric tried to make a move on her. She jumped away from him. Eric lost his temper and demanded to know what was wrong with her and why she seemed to hostile to him. "And just who is Phyllis Krueger?"

"You want to know who Phyllis Krueger is? She's my mother, Eric. That was her name before she married my father," Wanda shouted back.

"What does your mother have to do with us not hooking up?" Eric demanded.

Wanda shrieked in frustration. "My mother isn't the reason why we can't be together, Eric! It's my father ... my real father. Don't you get it, Eric? We can't be together because you're my brother! Richard Eisen is my father!"

With that, Wanda broke down completely and ran away, leaving a very stunned Eric Eisen behind.

RATING: **B+**

12) **SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. EDDIE PEAK (c)** in a **hardcore match** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

No wonder Shawn and Eddie only faced each other once in DaVE. They have absolutely no chemistry together. Otherwise, it was a half hour of barely controlled mayhem. Lots of risky moves, lots of weapons, lots of blood. It also featured two run-ins by Freddie Datsun and Tim Westybrook to attack Shawn and Eddie (respectively).

In the end, things got too far out of control. Eddie appeared to try to kill Shawn at one point by hanging him over the ring ropes with a TV camera cable. The ref struggled with him to get him to break the hold. When Eddie did, the ref went to Shawn's side to make sure he was okay. Shawn, groggy, low-blowned the ref. When the ref recovered, he declared the match a draw.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 31:49

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

Aside from the B+ in the main event (I had hoped for an A), this was a pretty good show. Dan continues to

gain popularity (he's at E in the U.S., Europe, Mexico, and Japan), Wanda's little secret did better than I thought it would (since Eric is lousy on the stick and at acting), and we had two surprisingly good matches.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: Mean Jean Cattley defeated American Elemental - **C**

DARK: Texas Pete defeated Mainstream Hernandez - **B**

Brett Biggz (c) drew with Chris Gordon yet retained *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - **A**

Remo defeated Troy Tornado by DQ - **A***

Steve Frehley defeated Joel Kovach - **A***

Shawn Gonzalez drew with Eddie Peak (c), who retained *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **B+**

FINAL SHOW RATING - **A**

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, April 2007

Held at the President's Hall in Puerto Rico

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) JOHNNY MARTIN vs. DELIRIOUS DAN

A pretty decent match, even though Dan was once again off his non-existent game. Johnny really stood out as good tonight but then, compared to Dan, that's not too hard.

WINNER: **Johnny Martin** in 6:01

RATING: **C**

2) ROBBIE RETRO vs. ANGRY GILMORE (c) for *the SWF North American Championship*

I was a little hesitant to put these two in a dark match, especially with a title defense, but my instincts proved good on this. I think both men could have done better, but I have no idea why it turned out this way. Oh well.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 6:56

RATING: **C+**

3) Bombshell shot the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Jerry Eisen welcomed everyone to what he called an odd edition of *Invasion!* He said that earlier tonight, he sat down with Wanda Fish and conducted an in-depth interview with her regarding her claims that she made last week, the footage of which we'll see later.

RATING: **C+**

2) Chris Gordon was walking backstage when he bumped into Bart Biggz. Chris said hello, but Bart didn't want

to hear it. He lit into Chris about how Chris almost won the 10-Minute Championship last week. Bart then raged about how that was his title, not Brett's, and how dare Chris almost rob him of his chance to win it? Chris tried to walk away, but Bart didn't take kindly to that either. He suggested that they go out to the ring and see who the better man was, and do it with a 10 minute time limit.

RATING: C+

3) **BART BIGGZ vs. CHRIS GORDON**

Bart did a pretty good job of living up to his own hype of being a worthy 10-Minute Champ, but his overconfidence did him in. Chris nailed him with the Venom Strike and took him down at 8:52.

WINNER: **Chris Gordon** in 8:52

RATING: B-

4) Bart looked furious with his loss. He attacked Chris and started beating him to the mat. A minute later, Brett raced out and pulled him off of Chris. The two brothers confronted each other, but then Bart laughed and rolled out of the ring.

RATING: C

5) High Concept taunted the United States of Annihilation since the tag champs haven't gotten back to them about their challenge from last week. They call them chicken and a few other choice names.

RATING: B-

6) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. FREDDIE DATSUN**

I'll be the first to admit, there was no real point to this match. It furthers no storylines. But Mainstream and Freddie still have amazing chemistry together. I figured after the initial segments, we'd need something to really jazz up the crowd, and this worked.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 10:48

RATING: A

7) Jack Bruce is seated in his locker room, looking over the latest issue of SWF's magazine (which has Steve Fehley on the cover). Jack was muttering stuff under his breath when he heard a bang behind him. He turned and found himself face to face with Joel Kovach. The champ was furious. He screamed at Jack about how Jack has a match against the Anonymous Avenger tonight. Joel seemed to think that that meant that Jack was somehow helping the Avenger. Jack said that nothing could be further from the truth. He dislikes Avenger, especially since he seemed to enjoy dragging that no-talent hack, Steve Fehley, on his coattails. He told Joel to relax because he had everything well in hand. By the end of the night, he guaranteed that the Avenger ... or Archangel, or whoever he was ... wouldn't be a problem anymore.

RATING: A

8) Joe Sexy and Darryl Devine were walking backstage when they ran into BLZ Bubb. The three former teammates stared at each other for a few seconds before Bubb broke the silence. He said that he knew they were having troubles, but that tonight, he was facing off against Shawn Gonzalez, and so he wanted a truce. Just for tonight. Joe and Darryl exchanged glances and then they both nodded. Bubb thanked them and left. Joe and Darryl watched him go and then they looked at each other with wicked grins.

RATING: B

9) Richard Eisen was on the phone backstage, discussing how he didn't know what nonsense Wanda Fish was going to spout in that interview tonight. He looked up to discover that Eddie Peak was watching him. He said good-bye to whoever it was and asked the Warmaster what he wanted. Eddie said that the whole lockerroom

was buzzing about the Battle Royale at "Master of Puppets". Eddie told Richard that he wanted in.

Richard swallowed hard and informed Eddie that he couldn't participate in the Battle Royale because the Battle was to become the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Apparently the board of directors decided that none of the title holders could participate in the Battle Royale, so that meant that Eddie couldn't participate.

Eddie didn't look happy about that. Richard quickly amended it by saying that that was actually good news for Eddie, since Joel Kovach had to face someone at "Master of Puppets", so why not the Warmaster? Eddie seemed pleased and left.

RATING: B+

10) **SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. BLZ BUBB**

A pretty decent match. In the first few minutes, Bubb's attention was split which allowed Shawn to get him in a pinning predicament. When Bubb realized that Joe and Darryl were living up to their end of the bargain, he focused on Shawn.

It did little good. Shawn beat him handily.

WINNER: **Shawn Gonzalez** in 7:42

RATING: B+

11) Bubb looked pretty disappointed with himself, but that quickly disappeared as Heavenly Bodies hit the ring and beat the tar out of him.

RATING: C+

12) Jerry Eisen introduced the interview.

In the video, he sat down with Wanda and asked her to tell her story. Wanda started by asking Jerry to tell her about what his dad was up to in the early '70s. Jerry said that just about every SWF fan knew this story: he married Jerry and Eric's mother, Sarah Carlson, the daughter of media mogul Tyler Carlson, in 1970. Richard apparently then went to work for the West Coast Wrestling Alliance, which was based out of Seattle, so he could study with some of the greats. He left Sarah back on the East Coast to raise the children. Then, using some of the money Sarah inherited when Tyler passed away, Richard founded the SWF and built up the company to the global giant it is today.

Wanda said that there was more to the story than that. It turns out that while Richard was living on the West Coast, he had an affair with her mother, Phyllis Krueger. During this affair, Richard said that he didn't really love Sarah, that he was madly in love with Phyllis, and that the only reason why he married Sarah was for the family's money. Once Phyllis became pregnant, Richard dumped her and flew into a rage when Phyllis decided to keep the baby.

Wanda said her mother never told her about who her father really was. She said that Phyllis never let her watch the SWF when she was growing up, but that Wanda was still drawn to professional wrestling. She said that her mother always seemed sad to see her in the ring, and now she knew why: it brought back too many sad memories. But for Wanda, wrestling had always been in her blood. She wanted to be in the ring. She loved working for Triple-A when she did, but when Angry Gilmore called her to come to the SWF and help the Tomboys defeat the Glass Ceiling, she jumped at the chance to live out her dreams on the biggest stage possible.

After her mother learned what she had done, Phyllis finally told her the truth. Wanda said that at first she was excited to work with her real father and her brothers, but that excitement has cooled a bit, especially the way Richard and Eric have been treating her.

At this point, Wanda broke down crying and had to excuse herself, leaving Jerry looking stunned.

I knew I should have had Emma conduct this interview. Jerry stunk the whole thing up.

RATING: B-

13) **THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER vs. JACK BRUCE**

Kind of an odd match. Jack seemed supremely confident, so much so that he thought it would be okay to play with Avenger during the match. He playfully swatted at the other man's head when the locked up. Avenger's body language showed, however, that he was not amused.

Jack wasn't amused for long either. Avenger proved to be too much for him to handle.

WINNER: **The Anonymous Avenger** in 17:09

RATING: A

14) The Avenger was standing over Jack Bruce when Joel Kovach hit the ring and attacked Avenger, beating him down.

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

Yeah, Jerry Eisen was used too much. I've been looking forward to that interview for a while now; it stinks that he wrecked it. Oh well. If I ever need an in-depth interview again, it'll be Emma who conducts it.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

DARK: *Johnny Martin defeated Delirious Dan* - C

DARK: *Angry Gilmore (c) defeated Robbie Retro to retain the SWF North American Championship* - C+

Chris Gordon defeated Bart Bigg - B-

Freddie Datsun defeated Mainstream Hernandez - A

Shawn Gonzalez defeated BLZ Bubb - B+

The Anonymous Avenger defeated Jack Bruce - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, April 2007

Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS**

A pretty good match overall. It actually turned out better than I expected.

WINNER: **Enforcer Roberts** in 6:57

RATING: B+

2) **REMO vs. SAM KEITH**

It's a shame I scheduled this one as a dark match.

WINNER: **Remo** in 7:02

RATING: A*

3) Jessie shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring with a mic. He said that a lot of people were asking him if the rumors were true. Is it true? Richard said that yes, the rumors are true: he was a top contender for People Magazine's Sexiest Man Alive, but he turned down the honor because it wouldn't be fair to the other people on this list.

He then went on to say that the other rumors about him were false. He only has two children, Jerry and Eric. He loves his wife, Sarah, very much. He did spend some time on the West Coast working with WCWA, but during that time, he was faithful to his wife. He didn't know who Phyllis Krueger was and he certainly didn't father any children with her.

He went on to say that his family feels sorry for Wanda Fish. He doesn't know where she got this crazy idea that he's her father, but he said it's patently untrue. But he's not the kind of man to hold a grudge against someone, so he's going to give Wanda the opportunity of a lifetime. Tonight, she's been booked in a match against none other than the Warmaster, Eddie Peak. Richard went on to say that not only could Wanda become Warmaster herself, but if she were to take the title away from Eddie, she would also get his title shot against Joel Kovach at "Master of Puppets".

RATING: B

2) **BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

A good, quick, clean match. Brett nailed the Biggz Up perfectly for the win.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 4:42

RATING: B

3) Brett Biggz was walking backstage after his match when he bumped into Angry Gilmore. Angry commented that he was impressed with how quick Brett won his last match. He then said that he bet Brett was quick in everything he did. He went on to make a few more blunt sexual innuendos before Brett got in his face and demanded to know what Angry wanted. Angry asked him if he remembered what Richard Eisen said about how champions can't compete in the Battle Royal at "Master of Puppets". When Brett said he did, Angry went on to say that he wasn't going to sit backstage and just watch when "Puppets" rolled around. He wanted to face someone in the ring. And if he could strip Brett of his title while doing it, so much the better. Brett agreed to the match, but said that it would be sweet when he took down Angry and stole his title instead.

RATING: B-

4) It's time once again for "Ask Dan!"

"Today's letter comes from Hank Summerfield of Los Angeles, Texas. 'Dear Dan. My wife and I are huge fans of the SWF, and my wife really loves you. She says you're the best thing to ever happen to wrestling.

"Anyway, we recently had our first child and my friends all commented on how my newborn sons bears a striking resemblance to you. Nine months ago, when the SWF came through Texas, my wife went to see the show in Dallas. I was wondering, did you engage in any "extra-curricular" activities after the show that night?"

"Hank, Hank, Hank. So suspicious, so worried, so incredibly stupid. First of all, a gentleman never kisses and tells, so I'm certainly not going to ... unless your wife is really hot. It might have helped if you had sent a picture of her to me. I mean, I entertain so many young ladies when I'm on the road that I can't keep track of them all.

"But did I father your child? No, I can honestly say that I know I didn't. Your friends are probably just saying that the kid looks like me because either a) you're so incredibly ugly that they wanted to reassure you that your genes didn't get passed on to the little Summerfield, or b) they want to score with your wife and figured that if they said her kid looked like her favorite wrestler, it'd seal the deal. I'd suggest keeping a closer eye on her, because you know, the SWF may come back to Texas sooner than you think.

"All right, you losers, keep sending me your problems, and I'll do my best not to mock you too badly."

RATING: C

5) Bart Biggz came out to the ring and announced to everyone that he had just been informed by Richard Eisen that he was going to be allowed in the Battle Royal at "Master of Puppets". He said that would show Brett: Brett may be the 10-Minute Champion, but Bart was going to win the Battle Royal and then go on to become the SWF World Heavyweight Champion!

RATING: C+

6) Nevada Nuclear was backstage when he ran into Groucho Bling. Nevada said a few choice insults about Groucho's mother, causing the other man to chase Nevada through the backstage area. Nevada rounded a corner and Groucho followed, only to get clubbed in the knee by Joey Minnesota. As Nevada leered at Groucho, Joey continued to beat the other man with the baseball bat. Once Groucho was completely down and out, Joey turned to Nevada, smacked him on the arm, and told him to come on, their big ladder match is next.

RATING: B

7) **FLASHBACK vs. MODERN DAY HEROES vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION (c) vs. HEAVENLY BODIES** in a ladder match for the SWF Tag Team Championship

Not a phenomenal match, but not a bad one either. The action was quick and intense, but in the end, Nevada ascended the ladder and pulled down the titles.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 14:37

RATING: B

8) Steve Fehley was backstage with a mic. He addressed himself to Jack Bruce. He told him that he knew what Jack was saying about him backstage and he warned that he should keep quiet if he knows what's good for him.

RATING: A

9) Darryl Devine and Joe Sexy were limping backstage after their brutal ladder match. They were consoling each other for not winning when BLZ Bubb jumped them and beat the two of them up. "The truce is off!" he screamed.

RATING: B

10) Wanda Fish was backstage warming up for her big main event title shot. She turned around to find Eric

Eisen standing there. They stared at each other for a moment or two before Wanda tried to say something. Eric cut her off and said that it didn't matter who Wanda was, who her father was, Eric still respected her and wanted her as a friend. He then wished her good luck in her match tonight. Wanda smiled and gave him a kiss on the cheek before leaving.

RATING: B+

11) **WANDA FISH vs. EDDIE PEAK (c)** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

It was a good story that was told here with Wanda filling the role of the underdog and Eddie as the big bad bully. Wanda struggled a little (by design) at the beginning of the match, trying to figure out how to face the larger man. But soon, she had it figured out and gave Eddie a good run for his money.

She even managed to swing the momentum her way 18 minutes in with a flurry of quick offense that staggered the Warmaster. Eddie stumbled and Wanda started to set him up for the Dish of the Day. Eddie tried to slip out of it and as the two competitors struggled, they ran over referee Ric Young. Eddie regained the upperhand and set Wanda up for the Peak of Perfection.

That's when Eric Eisen charged the ring. He rolled in and pulled Eddie off of Wanda and shoved him away. Wanda seemed confused but thankful, but that changed when Eric turned to her and gave her the Silver Spoon Shock. As Ric Young started to recover, Eric bailed out of the ring, allowing Eddie to pin her. Ric recovered and made the count.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 20:52

RATING: A

12) While the ref presented Eddie with his title, Eric got back into the ring and continued the assault on Wanda, stomping on her while she was down. Eddie seemed confused, but he eagerly joined in on the attack.

But then Tim Westybrook hit the ring with a steel chair in hand. He chased Eddie and Eric away from Wanda and then dropped down next to her to check on her.

Eric retreated to the ring entrance. He was met there by Richard Eisen, who at first looked surprised, but then burst out laughing with his son. The two of them hugged and Eric got the mic. "Wanda, you're not an Eisen, half-an-Eisen, or even a smidgen-Eisen. If you were, you would have known that true Eisens stick together. You're not my half-sister; you're nuts! And you fell for the oldest trick in the book. Choke on that, [Censored By The Network]!"

That being said, the two Eisens walked out with their arms around each other's shoulders. The camera cut back to Tim in the ring with Wanda, and the camera faded to black.

RATING: B for the initial attack; B+ for the rescue and final taunting

THE AFTERMATH

Apparently American Elemental overstayed his welcome tonight. All in all, not a bad show.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK - *Enforcer Roberts defeated Mainstream Hernandez* - B+

DARK - Remo defeated Sam Keith - A*

Brett Biggз (c) defeated Black Hat Bailey to retain *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - B

The United States of Annihilation defeated Flashback, Modern Day Heroes, and Heavenly Bodies in *a ladder match* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - B

Eddie Peak defeated Wanda Fish to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

May 2007

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, May 2007

Held at the Centerpiece Bridge in the Mid Atlantic Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **FLASHBACK vs. FLEX & PECS**

A pretty good opening match, even though Flex was off his game.

WINNERS: **Flashback** in 7:30

RATING: B-

2) **MODERN DAY HEROES vs. HEAVENLY BODIES**

The heroes fell prey to cheating when Joe Sexy pinned Chris Gordon with his feet on the ropes.

WINNERS: **Heavenly Bodies** in 6:49

RATING: B

3) Emma Chase shot the shirts this time.

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) The show started with a video package that covered the on-going feud between Tim Westybrook and Eddie Peak. It also showed footage of Wanda Fish's behavior (first praising Richard Eisen, then teaming up with Eric, then revealing that she believes Richard is her father, finishing up with Eric's sneak attack last week on *Warzone*). The video finished with Richard Eisen appearing on screen to announce that tonight's main event would be his son, Eric Eisen, teaming up with the SWF Warmaster Eddie Peak to take on the team of Tim Westybrook and Wanda Fish.

RATING: B+

2) **BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. DELIRIOUS DAN** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

The show started with Brett defending against Dan. Angry Gilmore sat in at the announce table to provide additional commentary, most of which consisted of running Brett down. He said that Brett wasn't a true champion because his matches were all too easy. All he had to do was fend off the challenger for ten minutes and he got to keep his title.

In the end, Brett put down an off-his-game Dan.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 6:40

RATING: C

3) The United States of Annihilation came out to the ring with black armbands, carrying big bouquets of lillies. Waiting for them in the ring is an easel of some sort that's been covered with a black shroud. The tag champs make a great show of weeping and wailing before they say that they have some tragic news about Groucho Bling. Nevada whips off the shroud to reveal it's a picture of Groucho. Joey Minnesota goes on to tearfully inform the audience that Groucho is dead.

After a suitable pause, Joey suddenly smiles and informs them that Groucho himself is alive, it's just his career that's dead, tragically cut short last week when he succumbed to the United States of Annihilation. They then ripped off their armband and started to mock pour Elmo Bling, saying that he was going to have a hard time finding a tag team partner for their big cage match next week. Most everyone that the U.S.A. has talked to is going to enter the Battle Royal. The others who won't are either too scared to help Elmo or so horrendously bad that they couldn't help even if they tried. Joey capped off the segment by telling Elmo that he might as well just stay home next Thursday.

RATING: B

4) Angry Gilmore was walking backstage when he bumped into Bart Biggz. Angry laughed at the other Biggz boy, but Bart didn't let him pass. Angry tried to get past him again, but Bart once again stood in his way. This soon turned into an argument, one that revolved around what Angry had said about Brett. Bart said he may not like his brother that much, but he thinks Brett's a whole lot better than Angry is. Bart went so far as to say that Angry isn't anything, and that Bart could easily beat him tonight and take his title away. Angry suggested that they do just that.

RATING: B-

5) Skull DeBones came out to the ring and re-introduced himself to the fans. He complained how he used to be one of the top stars of the SWF but how upper management seems content to just leave him off the air. Skull said all of that is about to change, because he's just been informed that he'll be in the Battle Royal, which he'll win and then he'll go on to take back what should have always been his: the SWF World Heavyweight Title.

RATING: B-

6) **BART BIGGZ vs. ANGRY GILMORE (c)** for the SWF North American Championship

If I was Bart, I would have been embarrassed by how quickly Angry beat me. But Bart was okay with it, even after Angry hit him with the Anger Management. After he recovered from being pinned, he got a mic and reminded Angry that while Angry may still be the North American Champ, Bart's in the Battle Royal and will become the SWF World Heavyweight Champion.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 8:08

RATING: B-

7) Eric Eisen is stretching out in his locker room when the camera pulled back to reveal that Wanda Fish was watching him. Eric turned and tensed, as if expecting an attack. Wanda held up her hands and said that she only wanted to talk. She asked him why he attacked her last week. She said that they were getting along so well. She said that she really liked him, and she hoped that they could have a good relationship as brother and sister.

Eric stopped her there and said that's why he attacked her. He isn't her brother. She isn't Richard Eisen's daughter. He said that Richard explained everything to him, that he believes that Wanda is a liar, and that he was looking forward to beating up on her some more in the main event.

RATING: B+

8) Before the next match could start, Jack Bruce came out and kicked Marv Earnest out of his seat, saying that he would provide commentary for the next match.

RATING: A

9) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. TROY TORNADO**

Once again, Jack spent most of the match cutting on Steve. Emma asked him who he disliked more, Troy or

Steve. Jack said it's a toss-up, that he despises both of them but for different reasons. He said that Troy is a whiney little jerk but at least he has talent. Steve, he said, had none of that and was an even bigger, whinier jerk than Troy.

In the match itself, the two competitors, in spite of their lack of chemistry together, managed to put together what I thought was an entertaining match. Troy used every underhanded trick in the book to try and put away Steve quickly, but he missed with most of them. Finally, though, Troy managed to hit a low-blow on Steve while the ref wasn't looking. Troy tried to set up Steve for a finishing move, but that's when Remo came down to ringside.

Jack got up and started yelling for the ref to pay attention to the match, but referee Shane Stones assumed that Jack was going to interfere, so the ref went to the opposite side of the ring to argue with Jack and order him to sit down again. While the ref was distracted, Remo got into the ring, hit Troy with the Destroyer, and got out of there, allowing Steve to make the cover and pick up the win.

WINNER: **Steve Fehley** in 10:32

RATING: **B+**

10) Steve celebrated his victory in the ring. As he did, the camera cut to the announce table, where Emma Chase asked Jack what he thought of how the match ended. Jack ripped into Steve again, saying that if Steve was a real wrestler, he would have reported Remo's interference and disqualified himself from the match. Before he could go on, though, he stopped speaking and looked off-camera. The camera pulled back to reveal that Steve had dropped out of the ring and crossed over to the announce table. He leaned in close and told Jack that he had better watch his back, because Steve was sick of him running him down.

RATING: **B** for the celebration; **B+** for the insulting and the warning

11) The camera cut backstage where Farrah Hesketh is standing with the Anonymous Avenger. She said that she had great news for all the wrestling fans who were sick and tired of seeing Joel Kovach with the title. She had just finished speaking with Richard Eisen, and the Avenger is one of the participants in the up-coming Battle Royal. She said that he was a cinch to win it all, and that he would go on to become the SWF World Heavyweight Champion. She finished it by addressing Joel Kovach and telling him to enjoy his championship reign while it lasts, since that won't be for much longer.

RATING: **B**

12) Remo was walking backstage when Troy Torando appeared behind him and shouted for him to stop. Remo turned and Troy got in his face, yelling and screaming about how Remo screwed up his match with Steve Fehley. Remo pointed out that Troy was only going to win because he was cheating, the same way that he beat Remo the last time the two of them faced off against each other. Remo suggested that Troy really couldn't beat anyone without cheating. Troy said that he could, so Remo suggested that they meet at next week's *Invasion!* to find out. Troy agreed, so Remo walked away, laughing.

RATING: **B+**

13) The camera cut to Eddie Peak's locker room. Eddie was warming up when he turned around and found himself face to face with Joel Kovach. The two champs stared at each other for a while and then Joel wished him luck on his match tonight. Joel said that he might as well use it all up tonight, because when the two of them face off against each other at "Master of Puppets", all the luck in the world won't help Eddie. With that, Joel turned and walked away.

RATING: **B+**

14) **TIM WESTYBROOK & WANDA FISH vs. ERIC EISEN & EDDIE PEAK**

Much to my surprise, Tim Westybrook and Wanda Fish showed excellent chemistry as a tag team out there. It almost makes me wish I didn't have an extended plan for one of them. Oh well, they're both young. I'll just

have to make a note of it and use them that way later.

At any rate, the match itself was excellent. While Eric and Eddie may not have the chemistry that Tim and Wanda do, they were no slouches. As a matter of fact, they did a good job of working together to isolate Wanda from Tim's corner and took turns working her over. In a classic tag-team formula, Wanda tried to make the tag twice without success before sneaking over and tagging in a fresh Tim. Tim cleaned house and really set the boots to Eddie first, and then Eric, only to get blindsided by Eddie. Somehow Wanda got tagged in again, and Eddie hit her with the Peak of Perfection.

WINNERS: **Eric Eisen & Eddie Peak** in 15:56

RATING: **A**

15) Eddie Peak stood over Wanda's prone form and mocked her. Tim looked pissed and so he jumped Eddie and the two of them brawled in the center of the ring as the show went off the air.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

A little bit of a shaky start, but I think we pulled it off in the end. I'm a little worried about "Master of Puppets"; our Pay-Per-View contract just expired at the end of April. I had been trying to re-negotiate all April but the carrier didn't care. I've got a request in to negotiate now, but I'm worried that it'll take too long. We'll probably get it renewed since there's a week before the show, but still, I don't want the SWF to disappear when we're probably going to have a killer show.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Flashback* defeated *Flex & Pecs* - B-

DARK: *Heavenly Bodies* defeated *Modern Day Heroes* - B

Brett Biggz (c) defeated *Delirious Dan* to retain *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - C

Angry Gilmore (c) defeated *Bart Biggz* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - B-

Steve Frehley defeated *Troy Tornado* - B+

Eric Eisen & Eddie Peak defeated *Wanda Fish & Tim Westybrook* - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

From PWTorch.com -

Quote:

SWF in major negotiations - According to our insiders, the SWF is in major negotiation mode right now. They're not only trying to renew their Pay-Per-View contract to cover the U.S. and Canada, they've also put out feelers to try and get Pay-Per-View contracts in the other major regions of the world. One backstage source said that the promotion has been spamming negotiation requests to the same carriers about every other week but with no success so far. It's hoped that the carriers will be in a more talkative mood this time.

The SWF is also trying to renew their contracts to keep Warzone on the air in the U.S. and *Invasion!* on the air in Japan.

Also, the SWF is apparently not going to announce all the participants of the up-coming Battle Royal ahead of time. Rumor has it that they have a few surprise entrants lined up, including one major one, and they wish for the fans to be surprised. Rumor has it that Scapino, the head booker, and Richard Eisen are the only ones who know who these entrants are.

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, May 2007

Held at the Missouri State Armory in the Mid West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) CHRIS GORDON vs. DARRYL DEVINE

Whoa. I did not expect this. Darryl and Chris really put on a great match that had the fans glued to their seats. I hope that doesn't mean they'll leave during the show itself to go to the restrooms and get their snacks....

WINNER: **Chris Gordon** in 6:56

RATING: **A**

2) THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER vs. JOE SEXY

There wasn't enough selling shown, but it still kept the crowd in their seats.

WINNER: **The Anonymous Avenger** in 7:12

RATING: **A**

3) Bombshell shot the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Tim Westybrook started out the show in his own unique, mumbling ways by calling out Eddie Peak. He said that what the Warmaster did to Wanda Fish on *Invasion!* was despicable and that someone like Eddie didn't deserve to hold the Warmaster Title. So Tim intends to remove that burden from Eddie tonight!

I really need to get Tim some help. He always does this. He's great in the ring, but his mic work is atrocious.

RATING: **B-**

2) MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. SKULL DeBONES

Peter Michaels said that this would be a good indication of how Skull will do in the Battle Royal since in that match, he would have to face off against a number of clashing styles. After all, Mainstream is a high flyer and Skull isn't, so it would be good to see how Skull handled himself against Mainstream.

The answer, it turns out, is pretty well. Even though Mainstream managed to shine in this match, Skull still looked impressive as he grounded the high flyer and finished him off with a Skull Krusher.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 7:42

RATING: **B+**

3) It's time for "Ask Dan!"

"This week's question comes from Timmy Johansson of Cloquet, Minnesota. Timmy writes, 'Dear Dan. My parents bought me a copy of the 'SWF Invasion!' video game for my birthday last month. I've almost beaten all the wrestlers in the game, but I'm having trouble beating Joel Kovach for the title. I've heard that there's a super powerful cheat code that I can use to triple my chances of kicking out of a pinning combo, but I can't find it anywhere on the Internet. Can you help me?'

"Yes, Timmy, I think I can, but not in the way you expect. My suggestion is that you toss that gaming console out the window and never play that game again. I mean, really. If all you do is spend your time obsessing over some dumb video game, you're obviously going to spend the rest of your life living in your parents' basement and never know what it's like to see natural sunlight.

"Besides, that game is stupid anyway because the developers didn't include yours truly in it. They said that I wasn't popular or a big enough name to get in. Jerks. I mean, they could have at least included a mini-game where the player had to answer asinine questions from idiots to the best of their ability.

"Anyway, if you morons out there have any problems, don't hesitate to send them to me so I can be the cold slap of reality up-side your heads."

RATING: C

4) Eric Eisen came out with his father. The two of them taunted Wanda Fish, saying that she's just a dumb girl who obviously hasn't learned her lesson yet. Richard called her a liar and a gold-digger, saying that she cooked up this whole "call Richard Eisen my father" nonsense so she could sue for back child support or something. Eric said that she might as well leave the SWF now, because as long as an Eisen is in control, she isn't going to go anywhere.

That's when Wanda came out herself. She informed Richard that she never wanted any money from him and that he would never have to worry about getting served any papers from her. Instead, all she wanted was for him to acknowledge what he did and admit to the truth. Richard said that he wasn't going to lie the way she wants him to and said that there was no way to prove that he is really her father.

Wanda said that wasn't true, that he could submit to a paternity test. Then everyone would know the truth. Richard freaked out, saying that he's not taking any test. Wanda suggested that she could get a court order demanding that he take it, but she wanted to give Richard a fair chance.

This is what she proposes: at "Master of Puppets", they'll hang a briefcase over the ring with the test orders inside. She and Eric would then face off against each other in a ladder match. If she pulled down the briefcase, Richard would have to submit to the test. If Eric got his hands on it, the Eisens could tear up the orders and Wanda would drop the subject.

Richard immediately shook his head, but before he could say anything, Eric said, "You're on." Richard freaked out and Eric tried to calm him down.

RATING: B+ for the mocking; B for the challenge and acceptance

5) **THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION (c) vs. RICH MONEY & MEAN JEAN CATTLEY** for the SWF Tag Team Championship

Rich and his cousin tried to take away the titles, but the U.S.A. proved to be too wily for them to handle. Nevada picked up the win by nailing Mean Jean with a Mushroom Cloud.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 8:33

RATING: B+

6) Steve Fehley was backstage with a mic. He taunted Jack Bruce, saying that he finally figured out why Jack was always insulting him: Jack was scared of him. After all, Steve has held the SWF World Heavyweight

Championship while Jack has done nothing of the sort since coming to the SWF from "out west". Jack knows that Steve is the future of the SWF and "old Jack" is afraid of getting left behind. Steve reassured Jack that the SWF would always have a place for him: maybe he could rip tickets or sell popcorn. Maybe he could sweep up after the matches are over. And, Steve said, he didn't have to worry. Steve would make sure that the younger, better wrestlers would always find time to listen to "Old Man Jack's" stories about the "good ol' days" when Jack actually meant something to this business.

RATING: A

7) Eddie Peak came out to the ring with his Warmaster Title draped over his shoulders. He waited for the booing to die down before ripping into Tim. He said that Tim just didn't get it. The reason why Eddie was still Warmaster was because Eddie is the best in the business. Oh, sure, Joel Kovach still has the Heavyweight Championship, but that will change in a week. Tim may be the "Unstoppable Force", but Eddie is the Immovable Object. If Tim wants to waste his time facing off against Eddie and get beaten down just like he has the past couple of times, that's fine by Eddie. He'll see him later tonight.

RATING: A

8) **REMO vs. SAM KEITH**

Ana Garcia inexplicably referred to this as a preview to "Master of Puppets" since these two men are both going to participate. Peter Michaels pointed out that it really wasn't much of a preview since in the Battle Royal, there will be more wrestlers competing than just two.

At any rate, the match itself was phenomenal. I'm thinking a feud may be in the cards for these two if this is how they deliver when told to "work the crowd" by the road agent. The momentum swung back and forth throughout the match until finally, Sam Keith used the ropes as a way to choke Remo out. The ref ordered him off of Remo, who remained draped over the second rope. While the ref backed Sam away from Remo, lecturing him the whole time, Troy Tornado charged out of the back, ran up the ring steps, and delivered a flying drop kick to Remo's head. He scrambled out of sight as Sam charged forward and slapped Remo into the Proton Lock for the win.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 16:34

RATING: A*

9) As Remo recovered from his loss, Troy shouted at him from the ring entrance, "Get used to that, Remo! I'll see you on Tuesday, and I'll see you at 'Master of Puppets', 'cuz I'm in the Battle Royal also!"

RATING: B

10) Jack Bruce stormed out to the ring and grabbed a mic. He started yelling and screaming about how Steve Fehley is wrong about him. He then said that if Steve wanted a fight, he had one, right here, right now! He threw down the mic and waited.

Without any fanfare or entrance music, Steve charged the ring. The two of them pounced on each other and started beating and punching and kicking. The ref from the previous match tried to separate them, but it proved to be too much for him. He signaled for help and the lockerroom cleared out as people streamed into the ring to try and separate them.

RATING: A

11) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. EDDIE PEAK (c)** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

What a war! Great match! Tim showed his incredible staying power, although Eddie did seem kind of tired by the end of the match.

Not that that mattered. These two put out a tremendous effort. Both men tried to get each other in their

finishers early, but found that they couldn't. They brawled around the ring, through the ringside area, and it all finally came to a crashing end as Tim managed to get Eddie into the Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 17:43

RATING: **A**

12) The ref handed Tim his newly won title. Tim cradled it to his chest and looekd around at the cheering fans. He then left the ring and jumped into the crowd, who allowed him to body surf around the armory, pumping his fists in the air in triumph.

RATING: **B+**

13) But perhaps Tim shouldn't celebrate too quickly. The camera cut backstage to reveal Joel Kovach watching everything stoically. He finally mumbled something under his breath and walked away.

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

Mean Jean was used too much in this show (he was one of the people who pulled Steve off of Jack). But other than that, it was a great show. Hopefully next week's will be as well so we can continue to avoid the Post-PPV curse.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Chris Gordon defeated Darryl Devine - A*

DARK: *The Anonymous Avenger defeated Joe Sexy - A*

Skull DeBones defeated Mainstream Hernandez - B+

The United States of Annihilation (c) defeated Rich Money and Mean Jean Cattley to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship- B+

*Sam Keith defeated Remo - A**

Tim Westybrook defeated Eddie Peak (c) to become the SWF Warmaster - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - **A**

From PWTorch.com -

Quote:

Squeeky McClean signs with TCW - Former SWF World Heavyweight Champion Squeeky McClean has just signed a contract with TCW. Details of the deal aren't forthcoming, but Squeeky has been out of work for several months after a falling out over his contract with SWF.

According to our inside information, Tommy Cornell is particularly pleased since Squeeky would be the first former SWF star to be making the jump after the SWF has stolen so many of his stars in the past year.

Rumor also has it that Head Booker "Scap" and Richard Eisen were not pleased with this news since the SWF had been in negotiations with Squeeky as well in hopes of bringing him back into the SWF fold in time for the Battle Royal at "Master of Puppets".

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, May 2007

(The Go-Home Show of "Master of Puppets")

Held at the Huntsville Fairgrounds in the South East Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **CHRIS GORDON vs. FREDDIE DATSUN**

Chris seems to be moving up the ranks naturally on his own. Tonight, though, Freddie was able to halt his progress using some underhanded tactics.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** in 6:49

RATING: **B**

2) **SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. TEXAS PETE**

Tex was off his game tonight, but it was still a great match.

WINNER: **Shawn Gonzalez** in 6:38

RATING: **A**

3) Jessie shot the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) A video aired, reminding the audience of how Tim Westybrook took the Warmaster Title away from Eddie Peak.

RATING: **B**

2) Richard Eisen was sitting in his office, chatting with Eric Eisen about how Eric is going to beat Wanda at "Master of Puppets" when Eddie Peak burst into the room. Eddie was livid about what happened last week on *Warzone*. He said he wanted to face Tim tonight in a rematch. Richard had to calm him down and remind him that the Warmaster Title can only be defended on *Warzone*, so that just wasn't possible. Eddie calmed down a little and shrugged, saying that while he may not be Warmaster anymore, at least he was still facing Joel Kovach at "Master of Puppets" and could become the Heavyweight Champion.

Richard said, "Well, actually, that's not true anymore. See, Tim was going to participate in the Battle Royal, but now that he's the Warmaster, that's not possible since the rules state that our champions can't participate. That means that he gets the title shot against Joel"

Eddie stared at Richard in shock, then calmed down a little and said that was fine, he'd take Tim's place in the Battle Royal and get a shot for the Heavyweight Title down the road. Richard swallowed hard and said that that wasn't possible either, that Tim's spot had already been filled.

Eddie lost it. He grabbed Richard by his shirt front and hoisted him off the ground, screaming in his face that he was going to make it easy for Wanda to get a DNA sample from him because Richard's blood would soon be separated from his body. Eric interjected himself at that point and suggested that Eddie be given a title shot tonight against Joel. Eddie asked Richard if he thought that was a good idea. Richard naturally agreed, so Eddie dropped him and stormed out of the room.

RATING: A

3) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. ROBBIE RETRO vs. ANDRE JONES vs. BART BIGGZ vs. DELIRIOUS DAN vs. FLEX** in an over-the-top Battle Royal

Jerry Eisen explained this was a little preview of what was coming up on Thursday at "Master of Puppets". It even had something on the line: the winner would be able to face either Brett Biggz or Angry Gilmore (whoever was the 10-Minute Champion after Thursday) for the 10-Minute Championship.

Dan was the first to get chucked over the top rope by a very confident Bart Biggz (which was okay, because Dan was off his game). Elemental managed to eliminate Flex, but then was eliminated by Andre Jones. Bart strutted a little while Robbie and Andre locked up, but Bart soon became annoyed that they weren't paying any attention to him. He then went over and shoved the two remaining competitors, only to be rewarded by being tossed over the top rope by Andre. Jerry Eisen said it was a rookie mistake. Emma disagreed and said that it was just stupid.

Finally, Andre managed to toss Robbie over the top, winning the match.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 12:48

RATING: C

4) Andre celebrated his win, but then Bart got back into the ring and beat him up for it.

RATING: C

5) Troy Tornado was backstage. He said that he's been doing a lot of thinking about the up-coming Battle Royal. He said that he's a little nervous. After all, he's going to face the "spooky" Anonymous Avenger. He would have to fight veteran Sam Keith, but he wasn't worried about that since Sam would likely trip over his own cane and eliminate himself. He's heard a rumor that Freddie Datsun was competing, but he wasn't too worried since Freddie's been pretty pathetic since losing the North American Championship. No, the person he's looking forward to facing the most is Remo. Troy said that he guaranteed that Remo would be tossed over the ropes by none other than Troy himself.

RATING: B+

6) Farrah Hesketh was backstage, talking on a cell phone. She turned around, shocked to find Joel Kovach staring at her. The champ advanced on her, fury burning in his eyes. "Did you think I wouldn't hear what you said about me, Farrah? Did you think I don't know what you've been telling all your friends about how stupid you think I am? Do you really think that the not-so-Anonymous Avenger will really win the Battle Royal, let alone take away my title? Did you really think you could say all those things and not be punished for them?"

Before Joel can get his hands on Farrah, though, someone tapped him on the shoulder. Joel turned, finding himself face to face with the Avenger. Joel stared at him for a few moments and the Avenger stared back, unflinching. Finally, Joel laughed and backed off, saying he had a title to defend. Avenger stepped closer to Farrah and turned to watch the champ retreat.

RATING: B+

7) Darryl Devine was warming up for his upcoming match when Joe Sexy burst into the room. He informed his partner that he had good news! They were both in the Battle Royal! Darryl was pretty excited, but Joe told him to stifle it. Right now, Darryl had to focus on beating their so-called friend, BLZ Bubba. There was plenty of time to celebrate later.

RATING: B+

8) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. BLZ BUBB**

"You have to wonder how long it'll take for Bubba to just realize that the Glass Ceiling has shattered," Emma wondered as the massive man took to the ring.

The match went quickly, but Bubba was tired out by the end of it. I swear, I think his stamina is getting worse with every passing week. At any rate, Darryl relied on quickness to work over the larger man and, as an extra measure, used the ropes to hold him down.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 11:36

RATING: **B+**

9) Jack Bruce came out to the ring. He said that he wasn't surprised that Steve had a bunch of people to protect him last week from the beating he so rightly deserved. He went on to say that Steve wouldn't be protected like that for long. Both of them are going to be in the Battle Royal and Jack will definitely have him in his sights then. But that isn't good enough for Jack. He's sure that Steve is so bad, someone else will eliminate him before Jack can. So Jack challenged Steve to a match at the next *Warzone*.

Steve came out laughing. He told Jack to stop, that he was going to make him split his sides from laughter. He said that he was planning on hanging on during the Battle Royal to the bitter end. As for facing Jack at *Warzone*, he's on.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and acceptance

10) Eddie Peak was shown walking to the ring.

RATING: **A**

11) **EDDIE PEAK vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A really brutal match, but a great one to watch, even though Eddie too seems to have trouble with his stamina. For some reason, Joel seemed bound and determined to finish the match with the Old School Drop, even though Emma pointed out that it would be easier for Joel to get the bigger man into the Kovach Krippler.

But in the end, it worked. Joel managed to lift up the bigger man and slam him to the mat.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 16:43

RATING: **A**

12) Joel celebrated his win, but it was short lived. He turned around to find Tim Westybrook standing in the ring with him. The two champs took a few steps toward each other but neither threw a punch. They just stood there and stared each other in the eye as the announcers went nuts, wondering aloud what would happen when these two met up in the ring.

RATING: **B+**

The announcers then went over the card for "Master of Puppets" -

Brett Biggz vs. Angry Gilmore in a Champion vs. Champion match (both titles on the line) (B)

The United States of Annihilation (c) vs. High Concept in a cage match for the SWF Tag Team Championship (B-)

Wanda Fish vs. Eric Eisen in a ladder match to determine if Richard Eisen will take a paternity test (B)

A 30 Man lottery style Battle Royal to determine the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (B+)

Tim Westybrook vs. Joel Kovach (c) for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (B+)

THE AFTERMATH

Whoops. We took a hit with this one. American Elemental and Delirious Dan were apparently overused and, thanks to my forgetfulness, I forgot that we had pre-booked Troy Tornado vs. Remo, and that annoyed some people. Our popularity may have taken a minor hit because of that. Not a good way to go into a Pay-Per-View.

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Freddie Datsun defeated Chris Gordon* - **B**

DARK: *Shawn Gonzalez defeated Texas Pete* - **A**

Andre Jones defeated American Elemental, Bart Biggz, Robbie Retro, Flex, and Delirious Dan - **C**

Darryl Devine defeated BLZ Bubba - **B+**

Joel Kovach (c) defeated Eddie Peak to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - **B**

TCW Show Rating - **B-** (and no sign of Squeaky yet)

As always, I appreciate predictions, comments, etc. Oh, and I can always use questions for "Ask Dan!" I was wracking my brain for the past couple of questions.

From SWF.com -

Quote:

Be sure to order
"Master of Puppets"
this Thursday on Pay-Per-view

Featuring ...

The United States of Annihilation vs. High Concept in a cage match for the SWF Tag Team Championship - Joey Minnesota and Nevada Nuclear have cut a swath of destruction through the SWF since teaming up. Their latest victim has been Groucho Bling. What will his partner, Elmo Benson do? Will High Concept come out on top? Or will the U.S.A. remain dominant?

SWF North American Champion Angry Gilmore takes on SWF 10-Minute Champion Brett Biggz in a Champion vs. Champion match - One of these men could walk out of "Master of Puppets" with both belts around his waist. Who will prove to be the better champion?

Wanda Fish vs. Eric Eisen in a ladder match - Wanda claims that Richard Eisen is really her father. Eric believes his father's claims that Wanda is lying. The only way to find out is a paternity test. The papers ordering the test will be hung over the ring. If Wanda pulls them down, she'll finally know the truth. If Eric succeeds, this will remain an unsolved mystery.

A 30-Man Lottery Style Battle Royal to determine the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - Everyone in the lockerroom dreams of one day holding championship gold and for one lucky person, that dream may become a reality. So far, the following individuals have been confirmed as participating:
Skull DeBones, the Anonymous Avenger, Remo, Sam Keith, Troy Tornado, Freddie Datsun, Steve Frehley, Jack Bruce, Joe Sexy, Darryl Devine, Billy Russell, Chris Gordon, Christian Faith, Texas Pete, BLZ Bubba, Black Hat Bailey, Andre Jones

Who else will go after the #1 Contendership? What surprises lay in store for the participants? Who will be the last man standing?

Joel Kovach defends the SWF World Heavyweight Championship against Tim Westybrook - Tim "The Iron Man" Westybrook's finishing move, the Unstoppable Force, describes his rise through the ranks of the SWF. He has rolled over all challengers. But Tim may have met his match in Joel Kovach. Kovach is a machine in the ring, consistently showing why he deserves to hold the Heavyweight Championship. Will Tim unify the Warmaster and Heavyweight Titles? Or will Joel bring the Unstoppable Force to a screeching halt?

Be sure to order "**Master of Puppets**" to find out!

SWF presents ...

Master of Puppets

Thursday of Week 2, May 2007

Held at Plum Park in the Tri State Territory

11,467 in attendance

I know I said this would be posted later, but I got it done a little early. The crowd size surprised me. Our attendance has dropped, but I suppose that's due to the dropping of over-all wrestling popularity throughout the States.

DARK MATCHES

1) MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ & SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. FLEX & PECS

The match was pretty good. Shawn really stood out as the star.

WINNERS: Mainstream Hernandez & Shawn Gonzalez in 11:51

RATING: B

2) Steve Frehley hosted an impromptu bikini contest with Blonde Bombshell, Jessie, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase as participants. Blonde Bombshell won the contest hands down.

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) After the initial pyro and opening stuff, the camera cut to Richard Eisen's office. He was on the phone with someone, assuring whoever it was that he would not have to submit to a paternity test after tonight, that he wasn't Wanda Fish's father anyway, and that tonight would bring an end to this ridiculous nonsense. The door to Richard's office burst open. Richard swiveled in his chair to find himself face to face with a very angry Eddie Peak. Richard said good-bye to whoever was on the phone and then hung up.

Eddie ripped into Richard, saying that it wasn't fair: people like Delirious Dan and Mean Jean Cattley were going to participate in the Battle Royal, but not him? He insisted that he should have a spot inside that match! Richard informed Eddie that it was his own fault. If he hadn't lost the Warmaster Title to Tim Westybrook, he would have been competing in the main event tonight. As for the Battle Royal, the contracts had all been signed, so there was no way that Eddie would be getting in. Eddie glared at Richard and then stormed out of the office.

RATING: A

2) Ana Garcia was standing next to the big drum that contained all the entry numbers. Bart Biggz walked into the room and drew one of the numbers out. He looked at it and appeared very pleased. Ana tried to see what the number was, but Bart wouldn't show him. He walked out of the room whistling a happy tune.

RATING: C+

3) Wanda Fish stood backstage next to a ladder. She said that this wasn't how she wanted things to work. She would have been fine working for her father without him knowing who she really was. But Richard and Eric have forced her hand. She wants the truth to come out, and after she wins the ladder match tonight, that's exactly what will happen.

RATING: B+

4) Skull DeBones stood in the ring. He said that he knew he had a hard battle ahead of him tonight. He knew that no one expected him to win. But, he went on to say, he was confident that even though he would have to face off against the Anonymous Avenger, Troy Tornado, Rich Money, and Steve Frehley, he would be the one to leave the ring tonight as the #1 Contender for the World Heavyweight Championship.

RATING: B+

5) Elmo Benson stood in the parking lot, looking a bit nervous. Then a car pulled up next to him. He opened the door, and Groucho Bling got out. I had hoped that the audience would pop at the return of Elmo's injured partner, but the fans didn't care. Elmo asked Groucho if he really was okay to wrestle. Groucho said that he was and he was ready to prove it.

RATING: C-

6) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION (c)** in a ladder match for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

The audience may not have been that excited when Groucho arrived, but this match changed their tune. Simply incredible. Joey Minnesota really shone in this match. He proved to be the dominant force inside the cage. He and Nevada worked over Groucho pretty badly, much to the anger of the crowd. In the end, Joey put Groucho away with an Empire Spiral.

WINNERS: **The United States of Annihilation** in 11:56

RATING: B+

7) Sam Keith came up to the drum and then pulled out a number. He looked at it and his eyes bulged wide open. He growled something under his breath and stormed out of the room, knocking Ana Garcia out of the way.

RATING: B+

8) Eric Eisen spoke about the up-coming ladder match. He said that Wanda was a poor, confused girl who obviously was trying to worm her way into the most powerful family in professional wrestling. He said that it's understandable why she would want to. He just said that it wouldn't work. She might as well get used to disappointment now.

RATING: B

9) **BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. ANGRY GILMORE (c)** in a **Champion vs. Champion match**

Before the match started, Jerry Eisen explained how this match would work. Both championship belts were on the line here, but due to the rules of the 10-Minute Championship, Angry Gilmore would only be able to capture that title if he beat Brett within the first ten minutes of the match. If the match went longer than ten minutes, Brett would automatically retain it.

It was a really good match. Angry tried his best to put Brett away before the time limit expired, but the clock in the corner of the screen ticked down to zero and a buzzer went off, informing the wrestlers that Brett retained his title. The match went on for another minute and a half before Angry managed to put Brett down with the

Anger Management.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 11:29

RATING: B+

10) Remo was backstage with a mic. He reminded everyone that last year, he almost became the SWF World Heavyweight Champ at "Master of Puppets", only to lose to Squeaky McClean. He said that it was a fluke last year since Remo is still here and Squeaky is off at some podunk wrestling circus out west somewhere. He said it would feel good to win the Battle Royal tonight, but what he was really looking forward to was tossing Troy Tornado over the top rope.

RATING: B+

11) Ana Garcia was standing by the drum, talking to the model we hired to spin it, when the door banged open and the Anonymous Avenger walked in. Avenger didn't say a word. Instead, he nodded to the model, who gave the drum a spin. Avenger reached in and pulled out a number. He looked at it, but since he was wearing a mask, it was impossible to tell what he thought. Ana tried to ask him what he was feeling, but Avenger brushed past her and left the room.

RATING: A*

12) A video played, reminding folks what was at stake in the ladder match between Eric and Wanda.

RATING: B

13) **WANDA FISH vs. ERIC EISEN** in a ladder match

Suspended above the ring was a briefcase. Peter Michaels reminded everyone that inside were papers that ordered Richard Eisen to take a paternity test.

This match turned out to be spectacular. Turns out that Eric and Wanda had excellent chemistry together. They played off each other perfectly, both of them taking an insane number of high spots and monster bumps that kept the crowd on their feet for pretty much the whole match. Richard Eisen, who accompanied his son to ringside, even got involved, at one point climbing into the ring and knocking the ladder over as Wanda almost got to the briefcase. Wanda retaliated after she recovered by knocking the ladder over again, spilling Eric off and over the ropes and onto his father. Richard carried his son down and hit his head on the security railing, knocking him cold.

In the end, Wanda and Eric both clambered up the ladder and fought each other across the top. Wanda managed to stagger Eric and then, much to the horror of the announcers, delivered a Dish of the Day off the top. She then climbed up the ladder and pulled down the briefcase.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 19:12

RATING: A*

14) Wanda clutched the briefcase to herself and started crying. She then got out of the ring and retreated to the back.

RATING: B

15) Brett Biggz was limping through the backstage area when he stumbled across his brother. Bart was laid out in the back, his forehead bleeding profusely, a dented fire extinguisher next to him. Brett called for help, dropping to his brother's side.

RATING: B-

16) **THE 30 MAN LOTTERY-STYLE BATTLE ROYAL**

Christian Faith (1) and **Sam Keith (2)** started things off ("That explains why Sam looked so upset!" Emma said). They were soon joined by **Black Hat Bailey (3)** and **American Elemental (4)**. There was a lot of brawling and Elemental even did a little bit of flying, but no one got tossed out.

Then some unfamiliar entrance music started up. Out walked a young man that Peter Michaels identified as **Antonio (5)**, the protege of legend Rip Chord. As Antonio got into the ring, American Elemental tried to hit Sam Keith with a cross-body block. Sam caught Elemental in mid air, carried him over to the ropes, and tossed him out.

Chris Gordon (6), **BLZ Bubb (7)**, and **Steve Frehley (8)** made their entrances next. Black Hat Bailey managed to knock Chris out of the ring right away and was rewarded for his efforts by being tossed out by Antonio.

Texas Pete (9) and **Troy Tornado (10)** were added to the mix. Troy almost got Christian over the ropes, but he was intercepted by Antonio, who nailed him from behind with a forearm shot. Christian fell to the apron and scooted back in.

That's when **Melody Cuthill (11)** made her entrance. A few of the fans cheered the return of one of the Tomboys, but her victorious homecoming was cut short when Texas Pete tossed her right back out of the ring. She threw a small tantrum at ringside. Tex leaned against the ropes and laughed at her, only to get tossed out by Steve Frehley. Steve took a moment to laugh at Tex. Sam Keith took the opportunity and charged Steve. Steve must have eyes in the back of his head; he dodged out of the way at the last second and gave Sam enough of a shove to carry the veteran over the top rope.

Darryl Devine (12) hit the ring next. He looked over the carnage and zeroes in on BLZ Bubb. He leapt over Christian (who was tied up with Black Hat and Troy at the same time) and jumped onto Bubb's back. Bubb tried to reach around to pull Darryl off, but Darryl managed to avoid the bigger man's grasp. Bubb then lined himself up with one of the turnbuckles and charged backwards, slamming Darryl into the turnbuckle. Bubb took a few steps forward and tried again, only Darryl swung around and hopped off at the last second. Bubb knocked the wind out of himself with the impact. He stumbled forward into a drop kick from Darryl that took him over the top rope. Bubb recovered quickly and held on to the top rope for dear life. His feet danced above the mat, but he was able to haul himself back into the ring, only to discover that Darryl was fighting Steve, so Bubb consoled himself by tossing Antonio out of the ring.

Johnny Martin (13) made his entrance. At the end of the waiting period, the crowd went wild as **The Anonymous Avenger (14)** charged the ring. Avenger first eliminated Johnny (who made the stupid mistake of taking him on right away) and then managed to toss BLZ Bubb over the top rope. Darryl tried to shake Avenger's hand but got a boot to the gut for his efforts.

Much to the surprise of the crowd, a familiar young man made his entrance. Jerry Eisen shouted his name in surprise: "That's **Freddy Huggins (15)**! He used to work for TCW!" Freddy was followed by **Delirious Dan (16)**, who looked absolutely petrified, then by **Jack Bruce (17)** and **Freddie Datsun (18)**. Before Freddie could fully get into the ring, Dan charged him and did a baseball slide that was supposed to knock Freddie's feet out from under him. Freddie dodged and Dan slid under the bottom rope and to the outside. Freddie got into the ring and then held the ropes open so Dan could get back inside. Dan looked suspicious, but Freddie assured him that he didn't mind the attempt and that Dan should get in and keep trying. Dan finally did, gave Freddie a smile in thanks, and then was helped out of the ring again by Freddie, this time over the top rope. Freddie laughed at Dan, only to be rewarded for his efforts by Steve Frehley, who tossed him into Dan.

In the meantime, Avenger got attacked by Freddy Huggins and Jack. They worked in tandem, trying to stagger the masked man. They managed to get him worn down into a corner, but weren't able to do much more.

Joe Sexy (19) came out and got thrown into the mix. That's when **Remo (20)** charged the ring. He was on fire. He immediately tossed out Freddy Huggins and Darryl Devine. He then looked around the ring and got Troy Tornado in his sites. Troy saw him coming and actually ran away, leading Remo on a chase around the ring. As the two passed Jack Bruce, Jack stuck his foot out and tripped Remo. Remo took a tumble and hit the ropes

and bounced off, right into Troy, who quickly redirected Remo's momentum so he would be carried over the ropes. Troy turned and looked at Jack with open amazement. Jack smiled and shrugged, and so the two men went back to fighting.

Billy Russel (21) came out and was followed by another new-comer to the SWF, a young wrestler known only as **Plague (22)**. Plague turned out to be a high flyer as well, clambering up the ropes and diving onto Joe Sexy, who was struggling to get Christian Faith over the ropes. Soon thereafter, **Rich Money (23)** and **Enforcer Roberts (24)** joined the fray. Christian was tossed out at this point by Joe Sexy, who managed to disentangle himself from Plague.

After **Andre Jones (25)** came out, Plague struck again, this time taking out Rich Money, who did not look happy. Plague was rewarded by Troy Tornado, who tossed him out. Troy in turn ran afoul of the Avenger, who eliminated Troy.

Mean Jean Cattle (26) came out just as Billy Russell was eliminated by Jack Bruce. Jack, in turn, was eliminated by Steve Frehley. As **Shawn Gonzalez (27)** made his entrance, Steve was tossed over the ropes by Andre Jones. Andre appeared just as surprised as Steve was, but before he could capitalize on his good fortune, he was tossed out by Shawn.

Robbie Retro (28) and **Skull DeBones (29)** both came out, Skull looking very confident as he did. The very tired workers continued to brawl when Bart Biggz's entrance music started up. Emma commented, "No wonder Bart looked so happy. He's coming in fresh now...."

Her words trailed off when she saw who came out instead of Bart: **Eddie Peak (30)**. "Eddie must have attacked Bart and stolen his entrance number!" Peter Michaels exclaimed. Eddie charged the ring and cleaned house, tossing out Mean Jean, Robbie, Enforcer Roberts, and Joe Sexy in quick succession. Skull DeBones then tried to hit Eddie from behind, but he bounced off like he hit a brick wall. Eddie turned and fixed an angry glare at Skull. Skull retreated, only to be tossed out by Shawn Gonzalez. Shawn was then eliminated by Eddie.

That left Eddie and the Avenger in the ring. The two of them circled each other for a few minutes, then charged. They threw each other around the ring. Eddie finally gained the upper hand and hit Avenger with a Peak of Perfection. He then picked up the Avenger again and set him up for another. But while Avenger was up there, he came back to life and started raining punches down on Eddie's head. Eddie staggered and fell backwards against the ropes. Avenger latched on and dragged Eddie over the top. Eddie tried to hold on to the ropes, but his fingers slipped and he tumbled off. Avenger sat down hard on the apron and rolled back into the ring. He stood up and looked around. He was the last man standing.

WINNER: **The Anonymous Avenger** in 1:03:22
RATING: B+

17) Tim Westybrook was shown walking towards the ring.

RATING: A

18) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

A great match to finish off the show. Tim and Joel really went at it out there, doing their best to punish the other. Lots of near falls in the early going, lots of innovative submission maneuvers by the champ, it kept the crowd popping the whole time.

Tim finally managed to set the champ up with an Unstoppable Force. Joel slammed into the mat face first and then bounced onto his back, his legs and arms splayed out. Tim crawled over to him and covered him for 1 ... 2 ... and at the last possible second, Joel managed to jerk his shoulder up. Tim couldn't believe it. Neither could the announcers. "No one has ever kicked out after an Unstoppable Force!" Jerry Eisen cried.

Tim pulled Joel up to his feet and started to get ready to set him up for another Unstoppable Force. He had him about half-way up when Joel came back to life. He somehow managed to slide to the mat and tripped Tim

up. The minute Tim hit the mat, Joel slapped him into the Kovach Kripler. Tim screamed in agony as Joel locked it in. But then, much to Joel's surprise, Tim managed to drag himself to the ropes. Tim latched on to the bottom rope and the ref ordered Joel to break the hold.

Joel did and Tim stumbled to his feet. They threw a few more punches, the last of which sent Joel reeling. Tim went for the Unstoppable Force again, but Joel not only blocked it, he turned it into an Old School Drop.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 23:39

RATING: **A**

19) Joel Kovach went from pillar to pillar, showing the title belt to the booing fans. He then looked back towards the entrance and saw the Anonymous Avenger standing there. Joel and Avenger stared at each other, and then Joel beckoned for Avenger to come get him. Avenger wasted little time, rushing the ring and sliding under the bottom rope. The two of them exchanged blows, but then the locker room cleared out and the ring was swamped with people trying to hold the two of them apart. As the show wound down and faded to black, the last thing we saw was Avenger break free and leap towards Joel while Jerry Eisen screamed, "**Let them fight! Let them fight!**"

RATING: **C+** for the celebration; **B+** for the face-off

THE AFTERMATH

What the heck!?!?! Stupid people. They wanted more angles and interviews and so left the arena upset. We gave them a really good show and we get rewarded with this:

FINAL RATING: **B-**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "[Master of Puppets](#)"

DARK: Mainstream Hernandez & Shann Gonzalez defeated Flex & Pecs - B

The United States of Annihilation (c) defeated High Concept to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - B+

Angry Gilmore (c) defeated Brett Biggz (c) to retain the SWF North American Championship (Brett retained the 10-Minute Championship due to time limit expiration) - B+

*Wanda Fish defeated Eric Eisen in a ladder match - A**

The Anonymous Avenger won the Battle Royal - B+

Joel Kovach (c) defeated Tim Westybrook to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B-

SWF Warzone

*Filmed on Wednesday of Week 2, May 2007 (Airs on Friday)
Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Territory
5,000 in attendance*

DARK MATCHES

1) AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. BILLY RUSSELL

A better than average match.

WINNER: **American Elemental** in 5:32

RATING: C+

2) **ROBBIE RETRO vs. SAM KEITH**

A pretty good match considering how fall the Disco Stud has fallen down the card.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 7:29

RATING: B+

3) Jessie shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) The camera cut to the parking lot to show Tim Westybrook arrive at the arena.

RATING: B

2) Then we cut to the ring itself. The United States of Annihilation are in the middle of the ring with the mics. They say that they're so good that nobody can beat them. (Once again, I love the little Pre/Post PPV Timewarp we have going with these Warzones). They issue an open challenge to anyone in the back to come out and face them. The way they're acting, they don't expect anyone will.

But someone does. Much to their horror, it's Mainstream Hernandez and Shawn Gonzalez. I'll say this about the U.S.A.: they acted a lot more horrified than was necessary. The audience just didn't care.

RATING: B for the open challenge; B- for the acceptance

3) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ & SHAWN GONZELZ vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship**

But this match got the audience's attention. Really top notch. The champs had a fight on their hands the whole way, but Joey managed to put away Mainstream with an Empire Spiral.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 11:42

RATING: A

4) It's time for "Ask Dan!"

"Hey there, suckers! You know the drill: I try to bring hope and a little bit of wisdom to your otherwise bleak and miserable lives.

"Today's question comes from Derek all the way from Scotland. Derek writes, 'Hi Dan, I'm a huge fan! Literally! About 400 pounds of huge fan! I want to be a wrestler just like you but I don't know how to go about doing it. I live in the UK and hear that its really hard to be allowed to work in the USA. I'd love to have a match with you and finally see you win something. How do I go about following my dream?"

"You're right, Derek. Working in the U.S. is something that only the best of the best are allowed to do. That's why I'm in the SWF after all. It takes dedication, self-discipline, healthy eating, and plenty of exercise to even come close to wrestling in the big leagues ... which means that you and I will never face off against each other. If you're 400 pounds, there's no way that you'd be able to survive the kind of lifestyle it takes to produce a spectacular physique like mine. No, based on your description, I'd suggest you head east to Japan. But not to wrestle. Oh, no. I mean, the Japanese do have Sumo Wrestlers, but I suspect you would be better suited at wrestling someone your own size ... like Godzilla.

“No, Derek, best to stack away those dreams of being a professional wrestler along with your hopes of ever making it within fifty yards of a homely girl, let alone a cute one. Besides, I can guarantee you that a match between the two of us would end with me throwing you around the ring ... although I’d probably need a forklift to do so.

“So there you have it, ladies and gentlemen, another life helped by yours truly.”

RATING: C

5) Tim Westybrook was walking backstage when he encountered Rich Money. Tim eyed Rich for a moment or two and then brushed past him. Rich called him back and started into a spiel about how he wanted to help Tim. He said that he knows Tim is capable of reaching the top of the SWF ladder easily. He should be headlining all the major shows from here on out, facing off against the best the business has to offer. He said that he should really focus on going after the SWF World Heavyweight Championship, that it’s his destiny to hold that belt someday. But Tim won’t be able to achieve his destiny if he has over-eager upper midcarders trying to take the Warmaster Title away from him.

So Rich had a business proposition for Tim: Rich would buy the Warmaster Title from him, allowing Tim to focus on getting to the next level.

Tim listened to it all and then asked Rich if he was really that stupid. He said that he didn’t need anybody’s help to get this far, and he certainly didn’t need Rich’s. Besides, he enjoys the challenge of facing off against so many challengers. It makes him stronger and a better wrestler. Tim finished by saying that if Rich was so eager to get his hands on the Warmaster Title, he could always try to win it the old fashioned way: in the ring tonight.

RATING: A

6) Jack Bruce cut a killer promo on Steve Fehley. He said that tonight, Steve would have to face up to the fact that he is a lousy wrestler and an embarrassment to the company. He said that the whole world would know that Steve Fehley doesn’t deserve the accolades he’s received over the years. Tonight, the truth would finally come out.

RATING: A*

7) Troy Tornado came out to the ring and started to taunt Remo about the fact that their match never went off at the last Invasion! He covered up for the booking snafu nicely, saying that the reason why the match never happened was because the doctors backstage didn’t want to have to patch up Remo after Troy got done tearing him apart and that Remo, coward that he is, hid behind the docs to avoid the beating.

He was in mid-insult when Remo’s entrance music cut him off. Remo came out and said that he heard that it was actually Troy who couldn’t be found, but that he heard he was eventually located in a closet in the fetal position, crying for his mommy. Remo said that he hated disappointing the fans last Tuesday, so why don’t they make it up to them right now?

With that, Remo charged the ring.

RATING: A for the taunting; B+ for the challenge

8) **REMO vs. TROY TORNADO**

Remo took command of the match right away since Troy was too startled to really mount much of a defense. Troy did manage to mount some offense and actually took control about five or six minutes into the match. Remo was staggered by Troy’s quicker offense, but that soon changed as Remo managed to nail a desperation super kick that nearly took Troy out of his boots.

Remo continued to work Troy over until Troy was wobbling on his feet. Remo then started to set him up for the Destroyer, but Troy slipped out of his grasp and got out of the ring. He retreated up the aisle, shaking his

head. Remo leaned against the top rope, looking at Troy with disgust as the ref counted to ten and then declared Remo the winner.

WINNER: Remo by count-out in 12:04

RATING: [A*](#)

9) Tim Westybrook was shown backstage doing a bunch of press-ups, much to the delight of the on-lookers.

RATING: [B+](#)

10) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. JACK BRUCE**

Wow! Unless Rich and Tim completely stink up the main event, I'd say the Post-PPV Curse is dead and gone. Steve and Jack turned in a great match.

Both men were intense, beating on each other as much as possible. Jack let his frustration show as he was simply unable to put Steve away. Steve had the same problem. In the end, all they managed to do was tire each other out and finally, knock each other out with a well-timed double drop kick. Both men hit the mat and didn't get up for the rest of the match.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 12:34

RATING: [A*](#)

11) In a segment slipped in after the Pay-Per-View aired, Joel Kovach cut a promo on himself. He said that he didn't care that the Anonymous Avenger won the Battle Royal. He said that the scary man in the black mask didn't bother him a bit. He said that he had worked to hold the most prestigious title in the world his whole life. No one was going to take it away from him.

RATING: [A](#)

12) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. RICH MONEY (c)** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

A great match to end a great show. Rich did not seem happy to be in the same ring with Tim. He tried everything to get out of it: hiding behind the ref, taking "time outs" at ringside, anything to keep Tim off balance and away from him.

But in the end, it didn't work. Tim wound up putting Rich in the Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 12:41

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

Nevada Nuclear was a little overused, but the curse is still on vacation. Hopefully, that vacation will be permanent.

Not only that, but I'm glad that this aired after "Master of Puppets". Hopefully, that will undo some of the damage from that PPV.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *American Elemental* defeated *Billy Russell* - C+

DARK: *Sam Keith* defeated *Robbie Retro* - B+

The United States of Annihilation (c) defeated *Mainstream Hernandez & Shawn Gonzalez* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - A

Remo defeated *Troy Tornado* - A*

Steve Frehley drew with *Jack Bruce* - A*

Tim Westybrook (c) defeated *Rich Money* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, May 2007

Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. PECS

These two have good chemistry together. It didn't help the match too much because of how not-over these two are, but it still was a nice opening bout.

WINNER: **Pecs** in 6:18

RATING: C+

2) MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. SAM KEITH

A great match. Sam grounded the high-flying Hernandez and got him into the Proton Lock for the win.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 6:40

RATING: A

3) Farrah Hesketh shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen was in the locker room with Plague, Antonio, Billy Russell, Freddy Huggins, Delirious Dan, and Eric Eisen. Richard said that all of them were given a tremendous chance last week by participating in the Battle Royal. He said that they went toe-to-toe with the best in the business and he was proud of them. He then went on to say that he wanted to be proud of them tonight.

Richard said that earlier this week, he submitted to a blood test to see if he is the father of Wanda Fish. Richard said that her claims are ludicrous and without merit, but to get her to shut up, he did it. Apparently she threatened to show up at the show tonight to reveal the results. Richard said that he was confident the results would prove that he is not her father, but he wishes to spare her and his family further embarrassment. Therefore, Richard doesn't want Wanda to enter his arena tonight. That's why he wants the men he's gathered together to keep watch on the doors.

He singled out Eric especially, telling his son not fail him ... again.

RATING: B

2) As Antonio left the locker room, he bumped into Brett Biggz. Brett tried to stop him to talk to him, but Antonio told him off. This led into an argument. Brett said that he's heard nothing but good things about him, how Rip Chord trained him, how most industry insiders say he's a force to be reckoned with. Brett then asked Antonio why he's acting as Richard Eisen's lap-dog when he could be making a name for himself. Antonio suggested that maybe he would make a name for himself ... by taking away the 10-Minute Championship from Brett tonight! Brett said he was welcome to try and to meet him out in the ring right now.

RATING: C

3) **BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. ANTONIO** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

A pretty good match. The crowd wasn't that into it because of Antonio's lack of overness, but I think they both did pretty good. Brett especially shone in the match. Antonio wasn't able to put the champ down, but then, Brett couldn't put Antonio down either. The timer eventually expired.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** at 10:00

RATING: C+

4) The two men stared at each other after the match. Finally, Brett went over and offered Antonio his hand. Antonio eyed it for a moment, then smiled and shook it. Brett then raised Antonio's hand ... just in time for his brother, Bart, to charge the ring and attack him. Antonio bolted as Bart beat him down.

RATING: C for the handshake; C+ for the attack

5) Delirious Dan was leaning against a wall next to a door. He looked pretty bored. Then the door opened. He let out a vicious war cry (or at least, it was supposed to be one; it came off a little flat) and jumped at the person who opened it ... only to discover that it was none other than the SWF World Heavyweight Champ, Joel Kovach. Joel glared at Dan, who swallowed hard, apologized, and got out of the way. Joel took a few steps into the building, then turned back to Dan.

"You're that moron who tries to help with people's problems, right? Well, I've got a problem that I want you to solve. See, I need to face the Anonymous Avenger at 'Times of Trouble'. Now, I know I can beat him, but I shouldn't have to. He doesn't belong here. He doesn't really have a contract with the SWF. I want you to prove that the Anonymous Avenger is really the Archangel."

Dan suggested that it sounded like Joel wanted to hire him as a private investigator. He said PIs normally get paid for work like this. What would Joel pay him? "How does staying healthy sound?" Dan swallowed hard and said that would be more than enough. Joel informed him that he had until *Warzone* to uncover the truth.

RATING: B+

6) **CHRIS GORDON vs. ANGRY GILMORE (c)** for **the SWF North American Championship**

A good match, sort of. I'm not quite sure why this one fell as low as it did, but Angry sewed it up with an Anger Management at the end.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 11:49

RATING: B-

7) Troy Tornado cut a promo in which he taunted Remo. He said that he proved who the better man was at the Battle Royal by eliminating him. He said that it wouldn't be long before he showed Remo what a real wrestler was like.

RATING: A

8) **REMO vs. FREDDIE DATSUN**

Remo (who was already in the ring while Troy's promo aired) did not look happy. He took out his frustration on Freddie.

WINNER: **Remo** in 11:40

RATING: **A**

9) Jack Bruce took a turn with the mic now. He admitted that Steve Fehley eliminated him in the Battle Royal, but he said that anyone can get lucky. He then pointed out that Andre Jones, some low-card nobody, was the one who eliminated Steve, thus proving Jack's point: Steve isn't a real wrestler. He went on to say that he was going to prove it on the next *Warzone*. Richard Eisen agreed that the two of them would face off against each other then.

RATING: **A** for the promo and match announcement

10) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. SKULL DeBONES**

Steve came out to the ring on fire. Skull did a good job and mounted a passable offense, but Steve was just too intense for him. As a matter of fact, right before Steve finished Skull off with the Fehley's Comet, he turned to the camera and shouted, "**Hey, Jack! Pay attention!**"

WINNER: **Steve Fehley** in 12:56

RATING: **B**

11) Freddy Huggins and Plague were chatting with each other next to a door when Tim Westybrook appeared out of nowhere and beat the tar out of them. Jerry Eisen wondered aloud what he was doing, but we soon learned what: Once the guards were down and out, Tim opened the door. Wanda came in and thanked him for clearing the way. Tim said that it was nothing, that he enjoyed working with her a few weeks ago and wanted to be able to do it again. Wanda started away, but then stopped long enough to give him a kiss on the cheek for thanks.

The camera cut to the ring, where Wanda Fish made her entrance. She had a manila envelope in her hand and said that it contained the results from the paternity test. She opened it and looked over the paper. She started crying. She said that according to the test results, Richard Eisen *is* her father.

Speaking of the devil, that's when Richard came storming out to the ring, followed by Eric. Richard said that he had hoped to spare everyone the embarrassment of hearing that on television, but now the truth was out. Richard went on to say that he was impressed by Wanda's fire and spunk. He even went so far as to say that he was more impressed with Wanda than he was with Eric. So this is what he was going to do: on the next *Warzone*, the main event was going to be Wanda Fish ... or Eisen vs. Eric Eisen. The winner would become Richard's favorite child. The loser would have to leave the SWF forever! Neither Wando or Eric looked happy about that.

RATING: **B+** for the entrance, the revelation, and the match announcement

THE AFTERMATH

Apparently Antonio was used too much.

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: Pecs defeated American Elemental - C+
DARK: Sam Keith defeated Mainstream Hernandez - A

Brett Biggz (c) drew with Antonio for *the SWF 10-Minute Title and so retained it* - C+
Angry Gilmore (c) defeated Chris Gordon to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - B-
Remo defeated Freddie Datsun - A
Steve Frehley defeated Skull DeBones - B

FINAL SHOW RATING - B
TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, May 2007

Held at the Missouri State Armoury in the Mid West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) JOHNNY MARTIN vs. BILLY RUSSELL

I'll be honest, I didn't expect this good of a match from these two. But I'll take it! Johnny picked up the win against Billy.

WINNER: **Johnny Martin** in 7:25
RATING: B-

2) HIGH CONCEPT vs. HEAVENLY BODIES

A pretty decent match from all these guys. Elmo Benson lost it for his team when he went to the outside of the ring to fight with Joe Sexy while Darryl was the legal man.

WINNER: **Heavenly Bodies** in 6:49
RATING: B

3) Bombshell shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen was checking himself out in a mirror when Freddy Huggins and Plague came into his office. Richard turned around and said that this was an important night. Mistakes were going to be dealt with. Either Eric Eisen would redeem himself for not stopping Wanda Fish, or Wanda would take her rightful place in the Eisen family as the daughter Richard never had.

But speaking of mistakes, Richard informed the young men that he was well aware of what door Wanda got into earlier this week on *Invasion!* and who was guarding said door. Freddy and Plague tried to protest, but Richard cut them off. He said that tonight was about fixing mistakes, so he was going to give them a chance to redeem themselves as well. They could keep their jobs and even make a name for themselves tonight if they could win the match that Richard had booked them in ... namely against the tag team champs, the United States of Annihilation! Richard excused himself, leaving Freddy and Plague looking stunned.

RATING: C+

2) Bart Biggz came out to the ring and started to complain about how Brett Biggz had treated Antonio on *Invasion!* Bart went on to say that Antonio was nothing special and to prove it, he wanted to face Antonio in a match right now!

RATING: C

3) ANTONIO vs. BART BIGGZ

Bart proved his point by knocking Antonio around the ring, mostly using underhanded tactics. In the end, he got Antonio down and held him down with a handful of tights.

WINNER: **Bart Biggz** in 7:52

RATING: C-

4) Steve Fehley cut a promo, but unfortunately, the crowd was a bit restless and you could hear them in the background. Steve did an admirable job, though, pointing out to Jack that it wasn't luck that eliminated him from the Battle Royal, it was Steve Fehley. And Steve said that it wouldn't be luck that beat him tonight either.

RATING: B+

5) FREDDY HUGGINS & PLAGUE vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship

Peter Michaels complained about how unfair this whole situation was. Ana suggested that it really was a golden opportunity for Plague and Freddy since they could conceivably walk out of the Missouri State Armoury as the tag team champions. Peter then demanded to know if she actually thought that was going to happen and Ana became strangely silent.

I'll say this, though: I've stumbled onto a good tag team. Freddy and Plague worked well together as a pair of high-flyers that tried their best to at least stagger the champs. Sadly, it did not work. Nevada and Joey tore them apart and Nevada put them out of their misery by nailing Plague with a Mushroom Cloud.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 6:32

RATING: B-

And the crowd just keeps getting more and more restless. Thankfully, it's all up-hill from here.... I hope.

6) Heavenly Bodies was in their locker room when BLZ Bubb came into the room. Joe and Darryl looked at the big man, who appeared to be on the verge of tears. Bubb choked out what he had to say, telling Joe and Darryl that as much as it pained him, he was calling an end to the Glass Ceiling. It was obvious that they weren't on the same page anymore. Bubb told them to be strong, that they would be fine, and that they shouldn't worry about him.

Joe and Darryl stared at him in open amazement as Bubb broke down and stumbled out of the room, crying. Darryl and Joe then looked at each other. "Somebody get the net!" Darryl said.

RATING: B+

7) It's time once again for "Ask Dan!"

Our beloved host looks pretty nervous. He takes a piece of paper in his trembling hands and starts to read, "Tonight's ... tonight's qu-question comes to us from... from..."

A hand reaches in from off-camera and crumples the paper. "Tonight's question comes from Joel Kovach," the SWF World Heavyweight Champ growled as he leaned in. "Have you done what I asked you to?"

Dan swallowed hard and informed Joel that he had done his best, that he had even broken into SWF

Headquarters and looked at Anonymous Avenger's personnel file. He can't prove that the Avenger is really Archangel.

Joel closed his eyes as if pained. He then turned to the camera. "That's all the time that we have for this week, folks. Tune in next week to see if Dan survives this!"

With that, the champ took out his frustration on Dan by beating him to the floor.

RATING: B

8) Jack Bruce was in the ring. He looked around at the crowd and said that Steve Frehley is all talk and not much else. He said that in the SWF, actions speak louder than words. If Steve really thinks that he's the better wrestler, he can come out to the ring and prove it now.

RATING: A

9) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. JACK BRUCE**

A pretty good match. I have a feeling that these two could have done better, but it wasn't bad by any stretch of the imagination. Jack dominated the match in the early going, scoring a few near falls. The third time it happened, though, you could see the frustration building in Jack's expressions. To make matters worse for him, Steve was catching a second wind. Finally, Steve managed to come roaring back and even nailed a surprised Jack Bruce with a Frehley's Comet, one that turned into a small package and a pin.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 12:51

RATING: B+

10) Jack couldn't believe that he lost! He stared at Steve for a few moments and then tore into him, beating him down to the mat and leaving him there as he stormed into the back.

RATING: A

11) The camera revealed Tim Westybrook backstage. He turned around and found himself face to face with Eric Eisen. Eric informed Tim that he knew that the Warmaster was the one who let Wanda into the building on *Invasion!* Eric also said that he knew that Tim was probably sweet on Wanda. But he told Tim to say good-bye to his sister, because she wouldn't be around for much longer.

Eric turned to walk away, but then he turned and informed Tim that due to his past interference in Eisen family matters, Richard had barred Tim from ringside. Eric laughed and left Tim fuming.

RATING: A

12) **WANDA FISH vs. ERIC EISEN**

Wanda came out to the ring looking absolutely miserable. Eric came out to the ring with a smile on his face. Richard came out last and set up a chair in the entrance way, sitting down to watch the match. Before the action started, Wanda tried to shake hands with Eric, but Eric refused.

The match itself was fantastic. Wanda and Eric put it all on the line. Eric made a few stupid mistakes early on in the match because he kept show-boating towards his father. Wanda was always able to capitalize but wasn't able to bring Eric down.

After a number of near falls that brought the crowd to its feet, Wanda managed to bring Eric down and slapped him into a submission move that Peter Michael's identified as the Blonde Ambition. Eric fought his way to the ropes and the ref ordered Wanda to break it. Eric struggled to his feet, only to get tripped and put into the Blonde Ambition again. Eric tried to get back to the ropes but couldn't. He tapped.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 18:55
RATING: **A**

13) The crowd went nuts as Wanda stood up, tears streaming down her face. Eric got up and stared at her, then turned to his father with his jaw hanging open. Richard's face was unreadable. He got into the ring and stared first at Wanda, then Eric. He then went over to the corner and called over the ring announcer. He and the announcer got into a short argument. Finally, the announcer said, "By order of Richard Eisen, this match is going to be restarted."

Wanda looked confused. So did Eric, but he figured it out first. He attacked Wanda and savagely beat her down. He laid the boots to his sister while Richard retrieved a mic and informed her, "Did you really think that I would choose you over my son? How stupid are you?"

Eric then dropped onto Wanda in a pseudo-pin and Richard dropped down and did a quick-count. He then yelled at the announcer again, who declared Eric the new winner.

Richard then leaned in very close to Wanda, who was weeping hysterically. "Wanda Fish you're fired!"

Richard and Eric then left the ring, leaving Wanda to cry in the middle of the ring as the show went to black.

RATING: **A** for the attack and the firing

THE AFTERMATH

The undercarders that I pulled out of development for the Battle Royal are heading back to Mexico and England; I figured I'd give them some air time before sending them back to work on their skills. I'm thinking, though, that Antonio will be sticking around.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -
Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Johnny Martin* defeated *Billy Russell* - **B-**

DARK: *Heavenly Bodies* defeated *High Concept* - **B**

Bart Biggz defeated *Antonio* - **C-**

The United States of Annihilation (c) defeated *Freddy Huggins & Plague* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **B-**

Steve Frehley defeated *Jack Bruce* - **B+**

Wanda Fish defeated *Eric Eisen* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

From PWTorch.com -

Quote:

I'm ready for my close-up - In a move that's left some people baffled, Ana Garcia has been contacted to go make movies. The SWF Color Commentator for Warzone announced her decision a few days after the taping of the last episode.

One insider reports that "Scap" is unsure who to replace her with. There is talk of Emma Chase pulling double duty as a Color Commentator, a move that might bring some balance to what's been an all face announce booth for Warzone.

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, May 2007

Held at the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **ANTONIO vs. SAM KEITH**

Not a bad match. Not as good as Sam can normally do, but it was good nonetheless.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 6:31

RATING: **B-**

2) **THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. HEAVENLY BODIES**

I just thought I would throw in a non-title match to really surprise the crowd. It worked too. The champs beat the former champs when Joey Minnesota hit Darryl Devine with an Empire Spiral.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 6:53

RATING: **A**

3) Jessie shot the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring to a chorus of boos. He let the crowd jeer at him for a while before ordering them all to shut up. He said that he realized that he wasn't going to find any friends in Wanda Fish's hometown tonight, but he doesn't care. He said that Wanda was dangerous to the SWF and to his family, and so he did what he did to protect both.

He went on to say that he was proud of his son Eric. He said that Eric deserved a reward, and what better reward could he give his favorite child than a title shot against Joel Kovach tonight? Richard then asked the crowd to be silent so that they could watch a video tribute made especially for Wanda Fish.

The video was perfect. At first, it almost looked like it was serious. Somber music, appropriately slow-motioned shots of Wanda smiling and laughing. But about half a minute into it, it became clear that Richard was just out to humiliate Wanda. Sound bites were taken out of context, footage was conveniently edited together to make Wanda look like a crazy, promiscuous woman who hit on both Richard and Eric. By the time the video was over, the crowd was about ready to riot. I love it!

RATING: **A*** for the match announcement; **A** for the video tribute

2) Brett Biggz was backstage. He addressed his brother, saying that he was sick and tired of Bart bothering him all the time. He said that Bart had to get over his jealousy. But if Bart is so hung up on who has the 10-Minute Championship, Brett is willing to face him once again at "Times of Trouble".

RATING: **C+**

3) **ANGRY GILMORE (c) vs. RICH MONEY** for the SWF North American Championship

A great match between these two. Angry ripped Rich apart and really dominated the match. He even conveniently made it look like Rich got injured. Rich is going to the sidelines for a while for repackaging; I keep getting "freshen up" notes for him (two in as many weeks!), so I think some time off the camera might help. At any rate, Angry won the match.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 4:59

RATING: **A**

4) Farrah Hesketh came out to the ring, escorted by the Anonymous Avenger. She mocked Joel Kovach's attempts to delve into the Avenger's past. She said that Joel shouldn't be so concerned about the past. He should be concerned about the future since, as the winner of the Battle Royal, Avenger has the right to face Joel for the World Heavyweight Championship at "Times of Trouble".

That's when the champ himself came out. He said that he didn't have time to mess around with Farrah and the bad imitation of Lurch from Addams Family. He said he had a real match to prepare for tonight. He just came out to deliver a message: he wasn't going to face Avenger. Not at "Times of Trouble", not ever. Even though Dan couldn't prove that Avenger and Archangel are one and the same, everyone knows that it's true. Archangel was fired from the SWF and can't compete, so there's no way Joel will get in the ring with him. Joel then strutted into the back.

RATING: **A** for the hype and refusal

5) Troy Tornado turned in yet another promo on Remo, saying that it's weird, that Remo really seemed to drop the ball after being named the Top Professional Wrestler of 2006. He disappeared from the TV, from the main event scene. And yet, now he's back. What's the difference? Troy smiled at the camera and said, "Me. Face it, Remo, I brought you back. Your name is on everyone's lips again because I stepped into your life. That means that I made your little career rebound, and I can unmake it again. Just you wait."

RATING: **A**

6) **REMO vs. EDDIE PEAK**

Remo looked furious in this match, once again letting his frustration with Troy Tornado get the better of him.

That proved to be a mistake. Eddie never really stood a chance against Remo, but as Remo was setting Eddie up for the Destroyer, Troy Tornado hit the ring and nailed Remo with a Star Maker while the ref's back was turned. Eddie capitalized and made the pin.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 15:31

RATING: **A**

7) Workers are walking past a locker room, giving it a wide berth because someone inside is yelling at someone else. As the camera approaches, it becomes apparent that it's BLZ Bubb's voice in there. Bubb is ranting that it's whoever he's yelling at that the Glass Ceiling broke up. He went on to scream that he hates whoever it is and that he's going to do his best to make this person pay. Bubb then stormed out of the room. The camera got out of his way then peeked into the room to reveal that the room is empty save for a mirror.

RATING: **B**

8) A video aired, hyping Steve Frehley's win over Jack Bruce and Jack's subsequent attack on Steve.

RATING: **A**

9) **SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. JACK BRUCE**

Jack, like Remo, was on fire and determined to pick up a win by any means necessary. Shawn put up a good fight, but in the end, it proved to be not enough, especially when Jack tripped him up, rolled him into a small package, and held him down with a handful of tights.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 13:39

RATING: **A**

10) Shawn was not happy with the outcome of the match. He first yelled at the ref, who insisted that he didn't see anything. So Shawn took his argument to Jack and got into his face. Jack listened for a few seconds, then slapped Shawn. This turned into Jack beating Shawn down to the mat, raining down kicks.

While Shawn rolled around on the mat, incapacitated, Jack went to ringside and retrieved a chair. He tossed it into the ring, followed by another. Jack wedged one of the chairs into a corner between the ropes then draped Shawn's arms over it. He picked up the other chair and was preparing to smash Shawn across the back with it.

That's when Steve Fehley vaulted the security rail. Jack turned just in time to catch a Fehley's Comet, but Steve had aimed for the chair in Jack's hands, driving the chair into Jack's face. Jack tumbled out of the ring and quickly escaped, leaving Steve to tend to Shawn.

RATING: **A**

11) A graphic aired, reminding folks that tonight's main event was going to be Joel Kovach defending his SWF World Heavyweight Championship against Eric Eisen.

RATING: **A**

12) Eric Eisen was shown walking to the ring. He rounded a corner ... and walked right into a blow from Tim Westybrook. The SWF Warmaster assaulted Eric pretty badly, tossing him face-first into a cinderblock wall, dropping him onto stacks of equipment, and finally leaving him bloodied and down on the corridor floor.

"What does this mean for the main event?" Marv Earnest wondered aloud.

RATING: **A**

Joel Kovach stood in the ring, looking confused. That's when his new opponent came out...

13) **THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER vs. JOEL KOVACH (c) for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Joel freaked out, trying to convince the ref not to start the match, arguing about contract technicalities. Avenger calmly got into the ring and waited as Joel continued to argue. The bell rang and the match started.

Joel didn't put up much of a defense. He tried, but Avenger was simply too on fire. Finally, Joel bailed out of the match and left, shaking his head, shouting, "This isn't happening! Not tonight, not ever!"

The ref counted to ten and declared Avenger the winner, but of course, the title didn't change hands.

WINNER: **The Anonymous Avenger** in 7:52

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Some of what happened tonight wasn't in my original plans; I booked some of it on the fly. I think it turned out better this way.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Sam Keith defeated Antonio* - B-

DARK: *The United States of Annihilation defeated Heavenly Bodies* - A

Angry Gilmore (c) defeated Rich Money to retain the SWF North American Championship - A

Eddie Peak defeated Remo - A

Jack Bruce defeated Shawn Gonzalez - A

The Anonymous Avenger defeated Joel Kovach by count-out (Joel retains the SWF World Heavyweight Championship) - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, May 2007

Held at the President's Hall in Puerto Rico

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. FLEX

A decent high flying match to kick things off.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 6:45

RATING: B-

2) SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS

A really good match. Shawn picked up the win.

WINNER: **Shawn Gonzalez** in 6:34

RATING: A

3) Bombshell shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) The show started with a video package, reminding folks of what happened on *Invasion!*, namely how Tim attacked Eric backstage and how Avenger surprised Joel.

RATING: B+

2) Once it finished, Richard Eisen came out to the ring. He said that what Tim Westybrook did was horrible. He interfered in a championship match, something he had no right to do. For that reason, Richard is going to have him punished tonight. Tonight's main event will be Tim Westybrook taking on the team of Eric Eisen and Joel Kovach!

RATING: A

3) Bart Biggz came out to the ring and said that he had done a lot of thinking about what his brother said last week. He's decided to accept the challenge and face him for the 10-Minute Championship at "Times of Trouble". He suggested that his brother should pay attention to the next match to see what he'll be up against.

RATING: C

4) **CHRIS GORDON vs. BART BIGGZ**

Warzone's new color commentator Emma Chase snidely commented at one point that if this is what Bart will bring to the table at "Times of Trouble", Brett shouldn't worry too much.

It's not that Bart did a bad job, it's just that he didn't do a good enough job. Chris kept him busy and on his toes for most of the match until finally, Bart managed to sneak in a Biggz Up.

WINNER: **Bart Biggz** in 8:57

RATING: C+

5) Blonde Bombshell was slinking around backstage. She turned a corner and ran into Texas Pete. Tex asked her if he could join the United States of Annihilation since, y'know, he has a state name too. Bombshell said she thought that the tag team was fine as it is, but Tex insisted that with him in a newly formed stable, they'd be able to go far. Bombshell said she'd think about it. Tex suggested that she watch his upcoming match so she could see for herself what he would bring to the table.

RATING: B-

6) It's time once again for "Ask Dan!"

"Today's letter comes from J.G. from California. He writes: 'Dear Dan, I've been taking your advice ever since I first saw you on SWF. I went on a diet, started working out, and even stopped playing video games.

"And you know what happened, girls still won't talk to me and every guy at school still picks on me. Yesterday they threw me in a garbage can and the day before I got a swirly. I really thought doing all that stuff would turn my life around. Anyway, do you really know what your talking about, or are you just full of it just like every other know-it-all on TV?"

"Or, maybe I should have never listened to you in the first place. I mean all you do is tell people how dumb and weak they are. But, really, maybe you are the dumb and weak one. Every wrestler in the SWF picks on you too. Have you even won a match?"

"You know on second thought, SCREW YOU DAN!!!! Who are you to give me advice."

Dan sat in his chair for a few moments then looked up.

"You know what, J.G., I never thought I'd say this, but you're right. Don't let that go to your head, though, junior. I am wasting my time with this stupid show. Tell you what. Tune in next week and you'll see that I'm more than just talk!"

RATING: C

7) **TEXAS PETE vs. BLZ BUBB**

Bubb was great on his entrance. He snarled and snapped at people in the audience for no apparent reason whatsoever. When he got into the ring, he stomped over to referee Darren Smith and glared down at him. Then, without warning, he hugged Smith tightly and gave him a little peck on the forehead. Weird.

The match itself was okay. Both men apparently have poor stamina; they were both visibly exhausted by the

end of the match. But Tex's audition didn't go well. Bubba put him away with a Hades Bomb. When he left the ring, he blew Smith a kiss.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubba** in 10:58

RATING: **B**

8) Steve Fehley came out to the ring and said that a lot of people were still talking about how badly he beat Jack Bruce and what a sore loser Jack really is. Steve then went into the audience and asked people for their reactions. Sadly, not everyone understood English, so in some cases, Steve was met with confused silence. It kind of brought the segment down a little.

RATING: **B**

9) **SAM KEITH vs. TROY TORNADO**

This turned out to be a great match with the veteran going after Troy and the younger star doing his best to keep him away. The momentum swung back and forth, sometimes without warning, but the match ended prematurely when Remo charged the ring and attacked Troy right in front of the ref.

WINNER: **Troy Tornado** by DQ in 13:12

RATING: **A**

10) Eric Eisen and Joel Kovach were giving each other wary looks when Richard Eisen came into the room. He told them to stop glaring at each other, and get their heads into the game. He said that Eric was a true Eisen since he sent Wanda Fish packing. Richard said that Joel deserved to hold the SWF World Heavyweight Championship because he was the most dominant force in professional wrestling today. He said that tonight, they were going to deal with Tim Westybrook and show him why he should learn to stay in his place and that afterwards, Richard was going to take them out for margaritas and pina colodas and they would go pick up some Puerto Rican women and show them a good time!

RATING: **A**

11) After Eric and Joel made their entrance, escorted by Richard, Tim Westybrook came out to the ring entrance. He stopped there and got a mic.

"I hate to tell you this, Richard, but there's been a change of plans. See, I just got a phone call from the board of directors, and they aren't happy with this match. They don't seem to think it's fair. Now, personally, I didn't mind a handicap match. I could have beaten both of them on my own, no problem. But if the board wants me to find a tag partner, who am I to question it, especially when I had someone volunteer right away!"

With that, he stepped aside to reveal that his tag partner was none other than the Anonymous Avenger.

RATING: **A**

12) **TIM WESTYBROOK & THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER vs. ERIC EISEN & JOEL KOVACH**

They blew the roof off the hall with this one. The crowd went nuts for it all. They especially loved the story that was told. Joel Kovach started out in the ring and it seemed that Tim was going to face him. But the crowd started shouting, so Tim played it up a little and then let Avenger start the match. Joel stared at Avenger, then tagged in Eric.

So it went for most of the match. Whenever Avenger got tagged in, Joel was quick to tag out. Things were pretty intense with lots of near falls. Finally, though, Avenger managed to work over Eric pretty badly. Eric tried time after time to get to Joel, only to get dragged into the center of the ring. When Eric finally managed to break away and lunge for his corner, Joel dropped from the ring and left, shaking his head, saying that he refused to face off against Avenger.

Eric stood against the corner and yelled for Joel to come back. So did Richard. Neither Eisen noticed that Avenger was stalking Eric. When Eric turned around, Avenger grabbed him and set him up for the Fall From Grace, but as he did, he turned and saw Tim in their corner, stretching out his hand and begging to get in. Avenger held Eric up on his shoulders for a moment or two, then dropped him and tagged Tim in. Tim then nailed Eric with the Unstoppable Force and made the pin.

WINNERS: **Tim Westybrook & The Anonymous Avenger** in 15:31

RATING: **A***

13) Avenger and Tim then celebrated for the crowd as Richard helped his son to the back, scowling the whole way.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Good show. I know that I used to dislike Puerto Rico, but I gotta say, I love it tonight!

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Mainstream Hernandez* defeated *Flex* - **B-**

DARK: *Shawn Gonzalez* defeated *Enforcer Roberts* - **A**

Bart Biggz defeated *Chris Gordon* - **C+**

BLZ Bubba defeated *Texas Pete* - **B**

Troy Tornado defeated *Sam Keith* by *DQ* - **A**

Tim Westybrook & the Anonymous Avenger defeated *Joel Kovach & Eric Eisen* - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

From PWTorch.com -

Quote:

Shake up at TCW - Rumor has it that Larry Wood has been removed from his position as head booker for TCW. Neither he nor Tommy Cornell could be reached for comment, but insiders speculate that the reason is the fact that the SWF continues to trounce TCW in the ratings.

June 2007

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, June 2007

Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **ANTONIO vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

Black Hat wasn't happy having to job for Antonio, but I think Antonio has the potential to go a lot farther than BHB.

WINNER: **Antonio** in 7:04

RATING: **C+**

2) **ELMO BENSON vs. SAM KEITH**

Just a fun match, mostly booked to lift the crowd after the first dark match.

WINNER: **Elmo Benson** in 6:49

RATING: **A**

3) Farrah Hesketh shot the shirts.

RATING: **A**

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring. He said that the next pay-per-view was called "Times of Trouble", but he decided that the Times had to come a little early this time. Tonight, he was playing fruit basket upset with the wrestlers and things were going to be a little messed up. Tonight, we would see Remo face off against Jack Bruce. Troy Tornado, Remo's usual dance partner, would face Steve Frehley. The Anonymous Avenger would take on none other than Eric Eisen, and, in a repeat from their performance at "Master of Puppets", Joel Kovach would defend his title against the Warmaster, Tim Westybrook!

RATING: **A**

2) **REMO vs. JACK BRUCE**

The announcers had a difficult time keeping up with this match. More often than not, they were tongue tied as Jack and Remo tossed each other around the ring. Finally, as Remo was getting ready to hit Jack with the Destroyer, Troy Tornado hit the ring and took Remo out, allowing Jack to get the pin.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 15:50

RATING: **A**

3) Backstage, Flashback challenged the United States of Annihilation to a match at the next episode of *Warzone*.

RATING: **C**

4) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. TROY TORNADO**

Even though these two don't have good chemistry together, they still put on a great match. Troy controlled the

match for most of it until Steve managed to hit a desperation DDT. Steve took control and hit Troy with the Frehley's Comet, only to have Troy kick out. Steve set him up for another one, but Troy somehow managed to catch Steve out of the air and turned it into a Star Maker.

WINNER: **Troy Tornado** in 16:40

RATING: **A**

5) Troy was celebrating his win when Remo charged the ring and attacked him, hitting him with the Destroyer not once but twice. As Troy lay in the ring, Remo got into his face and screamed all sorts of insults at him before security hauled him out of there.

RATING: **B+**

6) Richard Eisen was walking backstage when he bumped into BLZ Bubb. Bubb looked pretty distraught. Richard cautiously asked him what was wrong. Bubb said that he was feeling depressed because he had had a fight with his girlfriend. Richard said that was too bad and that he hoped things would work out with him. Bubb then asked Richard if he would mind speaking to her for him since she's in the arena. Richard didn't look happy about it, but he did agree.

Bubb opened a door and led Richard into a janitor's closet, complete with a mop leaning in one corner. Richard looked confused and asked where the young lady was. Bubb pointed to the mop. Bubb then said that he would leave them alone so the two of them can talk. Bubb then stepped out of the room.

Richard stared at the closed door and then looked at the mop. He turned to leave when he heard Bubb yell, "What's wrong, Mr. Eisen? Won't she talk to you? You have to try to get her to open up!" Richard turned back to the mop and said a few words, basically making small talk. After about forty seconds of this, Bubb came in. He was smiling, but that died. He accused the mop of making eyes at Richard and said that he was sick of her behavior. He then took the mop and broke it over his knee.

He then looked down at the mop, his eyes wide with horror. He danced back and forth for a little while, then turned to Richard and said, "Okay, we have to get our stories straight. She tripped and fell down the steps, okay?" Richard nodded, his eyes wide, and Bubb left, muttering under his breath about how he should have stayed with his old girlfriend, Hoover Upright.

RATING: **B+**

7) Jack Bruce was backstage. He said that he felt pretty good after beating Remo, but he said that Steve Frehley should be ashamed of himself. He pointed out that Troy Tornado beat him clean tonight. And since Jack beat Troy so many times, that proves, logically, that Jack is the better wrestler than Steve, no matter what happened a few weeks ago. But, he went on to say, he knows that Steve probably doesn't believe that, so he suggested that the two of them meet one last time to see who the better man was. But Jack said that the rules of the ring were too constricting. No, Jack wants to face Steve in a street fight at "Times of Trouble"!

RATING: **A**

8) **ANONYMOUS AVENGER vs. ERIC EISEN**

This was not as good as I had hoped it would be. Neither man sold the moves that well, the match lacked basic psychology; in short, it was a mess. A mess that dragged out for too long. The only real plus is that Eric Eisen seemed to pick up some technical pointers along the way.

Avenger picked up the win with the psuedo-Fall From Grace.

WINNER: **The Anonymous Avenger** in 24:48

RATING: **B**

9) Joel Kovach came out to the ring next. He said that he had been catching a lot of heat lately for what fans

perceive as him ducking the Anonymous Avenger. He laid it out on the line again: he would not face that fraud ever, regardless of what happened or will happen.

Not only that, but Joel also went on to say that he wasn't about to face Tim Westybrook tonight either. He said that they'd done that bit before and it was getting old. "Champion versus champion is so two weeks ago!" He informed the fans that the lame spotfest they just saw would have to serve as their main event because he was out of here.

That's when Tim Westybrook's music started. Tim didn't make his typical entrance but instead charged the ring. He attacked Joel and quickly gained the upper hand. He picked Joel up and drove the champ into the mat with the Unstoppable Force. He then ripped the turnbuckle off one of the corners and set Joel up for a second Unstoppable Force, but it was clear he was going to aim for the exposed steel.

That's when the Anonymous Avenger hit the ring. He knocked Tim's legs out from under him and rolled Joel out of the ring to safety. Tim then got into Avenger's face and screamed a bunch of stuff about how Avenger shouldn't get into his way. When Avenger tried to walk away, Tim took a swing at him and the two wound up brawling in the ring as the show wrapped up.

RATING: **A** for the match refusals and the rescue

THE AFTERMATH

Not a bad show. I think our main event hurt us a little, but overall, I'm pleased.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Antonio defeated Black Hat Bailey - C+*

DARK: *Elmo Benson defeated Sam Keith - A*

Jack Bruce defeated Remo - A

Troy Tornado defeated Steve Frehley - A

The Anonymous Avenger defeated Eric Eisen - B

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - **B+** (It doesn't say much for Larry Wood's booking skills when the first time in as long as I can remember that TCW tied us for a show rating is not only the first show after they fired him, but was also the show where they didn't have a head booker!)

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, May 2007

Held at the McGaw Arena in the Tri State Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCH

1) **BRETT BIGGZ (c)** vs. **ANDRE JONES** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Andre was a bit off his game tonight, but Brett carried him through to a decent ending.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 6:32

RATING: B

2) **SHAWN GONZALEZ & MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. SKULL DeBONES & SAM KEITH**

I'm beginning to like Shawn and Mainstream as a tag team the more I see them. I haven't been told that they have good chemistry; but I've yet to see them in a bad match when they're paired together. Even though they lost, they came out looking good.

WINNERS: **Skull DeBones & Sam Keith** in 6:52

RATING: A

3) Emma Chase shot the shirts.

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

Peter Michaels welcomed us to a historic night since there's a new man in the announce booth. Taking over for color commentary for Ana Garcia while Ana is gone making a movie is none other than the legendary Rip Chord! Rip stood and waved the folks as Duane Fry introduced a video clip filmed after the last Invasion! wrapped up.

1) Richard Eisen was on his phone, telling whoever it was that even though the champ refused to wrestle, he was going to have a match at Warzone. That's when the door to his office exploded. Tim Westybrook stormed into the office and screamed and hollered about how the Anonymous Avenger stuck his mask into his business. Tim demanded that he be given a match against Avenger at *Warzone* and he's even willing to put his Warmaster title on the line to get it. Richard immediately agreed.

RATING: A

2) When we cut back to the announce table, Rip Chord said that that wasn't the only big announcement for tonight. We were also going to see a tag team match where Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado were going to take on Remo and Steve Frehley!

RATING: B+

3) Emma Chase was backstage with Bart Biggz. Bart complained a bit about how everyone seemed to be focused on Avenger and Tim and Jack and Troy and all those other no-talent losers when they should be talking about his upcoming match against his brother at "Times of Trouble". Bart said that his brother was in trouble, because Bart was going to beat him for the 10-Minute Championship and he wouldn't even need a full ten minutes to get it done.

RATING: B

4) Delirious Dan stood in the ring with a mic in his hand. He said that this was normally the time when he would try to solve the problems of the pathetic losers in the audience. Tonight, though, he had a problem of his own to solve. He said that the fans didn't seem to think that he was able to wrestle. So he wanted to prove it. He was willing to take on anybody who came out of the locker room in a match, and Dan guaranteed that he would beat them.

There was a pause, and Dan made a few wise-cracks about how everyone was afraid of him. But that's when some all-too-familiar entrance music hit. SWF World Heavyweight Champion Joel Kovach came out and said that if he had to wrestle someone tonight, it would be best if he didn't break a sweat. Dan freaked out.

RATING: C for the open challenge and acceptance

5) **DELIRIOUS DAN vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Dan sucked the quality out of this match. The champ shone like a beacon, but you could tell that Dan didn't have a clue what he was doing. Thankfully, it was a short match, ending with an Old School Drop that seemed to knock Dan out cold.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 6:24

RATING: C+

6) Joel stood over the fallen Delirious Dan and laughed at him. That's when the Anonymous Avenger appeared out of nowhere and attacked the champ. Joel traded a few blows with him but then bailed, looking extremely angry.

RATING: B+

7) Blonde Bombshell was pacing backstage, looking worried, when she bumped into Texas Pete. Tex asked her what was wrong, and Bombshell said that she was a little worried about the U.S.A.'s tag match against Flashback later tonight. She said that she had no doubts that her guys would come away with the titles, but she said that Robbie and Johnny could get lucky. Tex smiled brilliantly and said not to worry about it, that he would make sure that Flashback didn't win to prove that he was worthy to become the newest member of the United States of Annihilation.

RATING: B

8) **ANTONIO vs. BLZ BUBB**

Peter Michaels played up the fact that Antonio was Rip Chord's prodigy back in MAW. Rip said that Antonio was going to have his hands full against Bubb, but he was sure that Antonio would do fine.

That proved to be an optimistic prediction. Bubb tore through Antonio and got the pin easily, then returned to the back by skipping like a little girl.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 4:54

RATING: B-

9) Troy Tornado was taping up his wrists when he turned around and found himself face to face with his soon-to-be tag partner, Jack Bruce. The two men stared at each other for a few moments before Jack spoke. "Look, we both know our history and I realize that neither of us wanted to work together. I say we forget about what's happened in the past and focus on what we both have to prove. You want to show that Remo is a joke and I want to do the same with Steve Fehley. If we stick together, we can do just that. What do you say?"

Troy considered it for a moment, and then shook Jack's hand. "Let's rock."

RATING: A

10) **FLASHBACK vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION (c)** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

Bombshell's worries proved correct. Flashback looked particularly dangerous out there tonight. The champs, at first over-confident, soon realized that they really had a fight on their hands. At one point, Joey got knocked off the apron into an unconscious heap on the floor by Johnny Martin.

Martin then seemed about ready to put Nevada Nuclear away when Texas Pete charged the ring with a chair. Bombshell saw him coming, so she hopped up onto the apron to distract the ref. Tex rolled into the ring and smashed the chair over Johnny's head. He then turned to Bombshell and waved at her, a pleased smile on her face. Bombshell tried to signal for him to get out of the ring, but the ref caught what she was doing and turned around. He demanded to know what was happening and asked Tex if he knocked Johnny out with the chair. In a panic, Tex shook his head and tossed the chair to Nevada, insisting that he did it. Bombshell gaped at Tex as

the ref disqualified the champs.

WINNERS: **Flashback** by DQ in 10:51

RATING: **A**

11) Tim Westybrook cut a promo about the main event tonight. He said that Avenger had no right to interfere on *Invasion!*, that his gripe with Joel Kovach was between the two of them. He said that he didn't care who Avenger was under the mask, but that tonight, he was going to take the masked man out completely.

RATING: **A**

12) As Jack Bruce and Remo came out to the ring for their tag match, Duane Fry introduced a clip shot earlier. In it, Steve Frehley said that Jack Bruce was delusional. He said that he could beat him anytime, anywhere, under any circumstances. In short, he accepted Jack's challenge to face him in a street fight.

RATING: **A**

13) **STEVE FREHLEY & REMO vs. JACK BRUCE & TROY TORNADO**

Jack and Troy had obviously put their differences aside. They worked well together. It wasn't a chemistry thing; it just was that good of a match. The momentum shifted back and forth a few times until finally, Troy Tornado managed to hit Steve Frehley with the Star Maker.

WINNERS: **Jack Bruce & Troy Tornado** in 9:21

RATING: **A***

14) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

At one point in this match, Road Agent Devorah Triton approached me and said that she thought that Tim and Avenger didn't have good chemistry together. My response was that if this was bad chemistry, I'll take it.

This was simply a phenomenal match. Both men were unstoppable in the ring and beat the holy hell out of each other. Both tried sleeper holds and almost took each other out. Finally, though, they both managed to knock each other out and the ref counted to ten.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 19:28

RATING: **A***

15) As the ref helped Tim up, Eric Eisen hit the ring and attacked the Warmaster, beating him down to the ground again.

RATING: **B**

THE AFTERMATH

Dan was slightly overused, but I kind of expected that. Otherwise, great show all around.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Brett Biggz (c) defeated Andre Jones to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - **B**

DARK: *Skull DeBones & Sam Keith defeated Mainstream Hernandez & Shawn Gonzalez* - A

Joel Kovach defeated Delirious Dan - C+

BLZ Bubb defeated Antonio - B-

Flashback defeated the United States of Annihilation by DQ (but the U.S.A. retains the SWF Tag Team Championship) - A

Jack Bruce & Troy Tornado defeated Steve Frebley & Remo - A*

Tim Westybrook (c) drew with the Anonymous Avenger for the SWF Warmaster Title - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, June 2007

(The Go-Home Show for "Times of Trouble")

Held at the Huntsville Fairgrounds in the South East Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) CHRIS GORDON vs. MEAN JEAN CATTLEY

A pretty good opening match. Mean Jean has risen through the ranks as of late and is now an opener. With matches like this, I expect him to continue on his rise.

WINNER: **Chris Gordon** in 6:42

RATING: B-

2) HIGH CONCEPT vs. FLEX & PECS

An okay match. I would have expected better out of High Concept, but I think Flex & Pecs held them back.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 6:34

RATING: B-

3) Bombshell shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring flanked by security guards. He informed the audience that if they were looking forward to seeing Tim Westybrook tonight, they were going to be sorely disappointed. For the sake of the other SWF wrestlers, Tim has been banned from the arena. Richard said that this was due to Tim's inexcusable support of his so-called daughter, the way he viciously attacked Joel Kovach last week, and how he just brought out the worst in his son, Eric Eisen.

RATING: B+

2) BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

An okay match. Brett managed to put away Elemental with a Biggz Up.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 7:50

RATING: B-

3) After the match was over, Angry Gilmore came out and ordered Elemental and Brett out of the ring so he

could talk. Brett didn't leave right away, so Angry got in his face and told him to either get out or Angry would throw him out. Brett got out, but it was clear that he was willing to stay and fight.

Once the ring was empty, Angry said that for some reason, he seemed to be under a ban from the SWF's arenas as well. He cited the fact that he really hadn't defended his title for a while. He blamed management, saying that they were obviously scared of him. He told the audience that he was laying down an open challenge for "Times of Trouble". Anybody who wanted to could come to the ring and try to take his title away from him.

RATING: B

4) FLASHBACK vs. PROBLEM SOLVERS

A pretty good match. Jerry Eisen took some time in the match to announce that at "Times of Trouble", there would be a four-way dance for the tag titles and that Flashback was one of the teams in the match. Things finished up when Robbie Retro pinned Black Hat Bailey.

WINNERS: **Flashback** in 11:50

RATING: B+

5) Once again, Texas Pete found Blonde Bombshell backstage. Tex said he was sorry about what happened last week on *Warzone*. He promised that if he got into the United States of Annihilation, he would do better. Bombshell told him he was wasting his time, that Joey and Nevada didn't want anything to do with Tex anymore. Tex begged and pleaded for one more chance to prove that he could help. Bombshell hesitated, and then said that she'd think about it.

RATING: B

6) Joel Kovach came out to the ring and said that he had had enough of the Anonymous Avenger. Everywhere he goes, Avenger is there. Any time he tries to talk to someone, they call him a coward for refusing to face him. Joel then explained that the reason he wasn't going to accept a match against Avenger was because Avenger didn't have a legitimate contract with the SWF. The crowd booed him and told him to shut up. Finally, Joel sighed. "All right, I'll tell you what I'll do. Archangel ... or Anonymous Avenger or whatever you want to call yourself, I'll face you at 'Times of Trouble', but on one condition. If my title is on the line, then that stupid mask you're wearing is on the line as well. If you win, you get the SWF World Heavyweight Championship and you can continue this ridiculous charade. If I win, you have to unmask and show everyone that I'm right!"

Farrah Hesketh came out with Avenger. Speaking on behalf of Avenger, Farrah told Joel that he was on and that he should get used to seeing Avenger in the SWF with the title around his waist for a long time to come.

RATING: B+ for the challenge and acceptance

7) SHAWN GONZALEZ & MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. SAM KEITH & SKULL DeBONES

It's been going over so well in the dark matches, I decided to give them a chance to take their show into the "light", so to speak.

They did their usual great job. The match ended quickly, though, since Skull DeBones (who wasn't the legal man) taunted Mainstream to come after him. Mainstream got counted out.

WINNER: **Sam Keith & Skull DeBones** in 4:36

RATING: A

8) BLZ Bubb was shown walking backstage. He was muttering to himself about Steve Fehley and Jack Bruce's up-coming street fight. Apparently Bubb didn't believe that Steve or Jack was hardcore enough to have a good street fight. At least, part of him didn't appear to believe that. Part of the time, Bubb was muttering about how they were better than he was and that Bubb wasn't hardcore enough. This odd argument enraged Bubb, and he

apparently decided to prove to himself that he could do a hardcore match. So Bubb picked up a variety of weapons and smashed them over his own head. He also tossed himself into brick walls, finally taking a steel chair and using it to knock himself out.

RATING: [A](#)

9) **THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER vs. REMO vs. STEVE FREHLEY vs. ERIC EISEN vs. JACK BRUCE vs. TROY TORNADO**

Marv Earnest explained that this match was made to "mix things up a bit". That was the most that Marv contributed to this match.

It was a mess, pure and simple. And that's a good thing. Everyone was out to get everyone else and any alliances that may have been forged in the past couple of months were forgotten. For a while, Avenger seemed ready to sew it all up, but then Joel Kovach hit the ring while the ref was distracted and delivered an Old School Drop to Avenger. Joel then tried to pull off Avenger's mask, only to be chased out of the ring by Steve Frehley. Once Joel was gone, Steve tried to cover Avenger, but that was broken up by Troy Tornado.

The match continued until Eric Eisen hit a Silver Spoon Shock on Remo. He covered him and the ref started to count only to be dragged out of the ring by Jack Bruce. The ref hit his head on the way down and was still outside the ring.

That's when Tim Westybrook charged the ring. He cleared everyone out, then grabbed Eric Eisen and dropped him in an Unstoppable Force. He then rolled Remo on top of Eric, roused the ref, and helped him back into the ring. Tim laughed as the ref made the count and then got out of there when security showed up to arrest him.

WINNER: **Remo** in 22:44

RATING: [A](#)

As the show went off the air, the announcers ran down the card for "Times of Trouble" -

Brett Biggz (c) vs. Bart Biggz for the SWF 10-Minute Championship (C+)

The United States of Annihilation (c) vs. High Concept vs. Heavenly Bodies vs. Flashback for the SWF Tag Team Championship (B)

Angry Gilmore will defend his SWF North American Championship in an open challenge (B-)

Remo vs. Troy Tornado (B+)

Steve Frehley vs. Jack Bruce in a street fight (B+)

Tim Westybrook vs. Eric Eisen (B+)

The Anonymous Avenger vs. Joel Kovach (c) in a Mask vs. Title match for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)

THE AFTERMATH

Good show, great lead in for the PPV.

FINAL SHOW RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Chris Gordon defeated Mean Jean Cattlely - B-*

DARK: *High Concept defeated Flex & Pecs - B-*

Brett Biggz (c) defeated American Elemental to retain *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - B-
Flashback defeated the Problem Solvers - B+
Sam Keith & Skull DeBones defeated Shawn Gonzalez & Mainstream Hernandez - A
Remo defeated Eric Eisen, Anonymous Avenger, Jack Bruce, Steve Frebly, and Troy Tornado - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B-

As always, I welcome your predictions. Feel free to speak up; I do listen. As a matter of fact, some previous PPVs have been affected by what people have said in their predictions. 😊

SWF presents...

Times of Trouble

Thursday of Week 2, June 2007

Held at the Illinois State Park in the Great Lakes Territory
14,250 in attendance, 413,638 buyrate

DARK MATCHES

1) **SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. SAM KEITH**

A great opening bout. It got the crowd excited and got them ready for more as veteran Sam Keith slapped on the Proton Lock for the win.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 9:06

RATING: A

2) A bikini contest was held by Joe Sexy. Farrah Hesketh, Jessie, Blonde Bombshell, and Emma Chase participated. Emma won.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Emma Chase went back to the announcing table in her robe, distracting Jerry Eisen. Peter Michaels then discussed the main event between Joel Kovach and Anonymous Avenger with her. "Who do you think will win tonight?" Emma informed Peter that there was no way Avenger was becoming champ tonight. "So who do you think is under the mask?" Emma said she wouldn't dignify that stupid question with an answer.

RATING: B

2) **BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. BART BIGGZ** for *the SWF 10-Minute Championship*

The brothers told a decent story. Brett seemed to hesitate for most of the match, which Jerry chalked up to him not wanting to hurt Bart. Bart seemed to show no such concern and laid into Brett the entire time. At the end of the match, Brett tried to put Bart in a Biggz Up, only to have Bart not only block it, but turn it into a Biggz Up of his own.

WINNER: **Bart Biggz** in 6:57

RATING: B

3) Bart celebrated his win, to the relative indifference of the crowd.

RATING: C+

4) Steve Frehley delivered a promo on Jack Bruce. He said that yes, he's caught some lucky breaks in his career, but most of the success he's had has been because he has a lot of heart. He believes in himself, and most times, that's all you need. That's why he was going to win tonight.

RATING: B+

5) Joel Kovach was shown arriving at the arena in a limo.

RATING: A*

6) Angry Gilmore came out to the ring and repeated his open challenge. He'll face anyone in the back for his SWF North American Championship.

Much to the announcer's surprise, Brett Biggz came out to answer the challenge. "Can he even do that? He's already had a match!" Emma asked. "Well, Angry did say he'd face anyone, and he might actually have an advantage since Brett just finished wrestling a few moments ago," said Jerry Eisen.

RATING: B- for the challenge and response

7) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. ANGRY GILMORE (c)** for **the SWF North American Championship**

At first, Angry was able to take advantage of the fact that Brett seemed rather tired. He was able to keep the Biggz boy away from him. But then, Brett caught a second win. He actually put Angry on the defensive until Angry took him down with a low blow. Angry then hit Brett with an Anger Management but didn't pin him. Angry looked at the crowd and shouted something about how everyone loves it when a Biggz boy flies, so he's going to do some flying of his own.

He took his time getting up to the top rope, posed a bit, and then threw himself at Brett ... who managed to kick up his feet at just the right time. Angry ricocheted off them, bounced off the ropes and into Brett, who hit him with a Biggz Up.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 11:03

RATING: B+

8) Farrah Hesketh, with the Anonymous Avenger at her side, said that tonight was going to be a great evening. She was confident that her client would walk away with the SWF World Heavyweight Championship, his anonymity intact. She said that it didn't matter what Joel Kovach did or tried, the mask wasn't going anywhere.

RATING: B

9) The United States of Annihilation were shown warming up backstage. Texas Pete came in and said that he was really looking forward to watching their match and that he was sure they were going to retain the Tag Team Championship. He went on to tell them that he was going to make sure of it, that he had their back. He said he would wish them luck, but with him in their corner, they didn't need to worry.

RATING: B+

10) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. FLASHBACK vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION (c) vs. HEAVENLY BODIES** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

It was a great match. Tex, unfortunately, overreacted in the early going. While Darryl Devine and Joey Minnesota were slugging it out at one point, Tex thought that Joey was in trouble. He signaled for Nevada to distract the ref while he got a steel chair and got into the ring. Joey saw him coming and quickly got Darryl in a Full Nelson. Tex wound up and swung, only to have Darryl slip out of the hold. Tex clobbered Joey. Darryl drop-kicked the chair into Tex's face, taking him out of the ring, then covered Joey. The U.S.A. was eliminated from the match. "This means that we'll definitely be crowning new tag champs tonight!" Peter Michaels said.

High Concept was the next to go when Robbie Retro scored the pin on Groucho Bling. That left Flashback to face off against Heavenly Bodies. Both teams worked well together, but in the end, Robbie picked up the pin on Joe Sexy for the win.

WINNERS: **Flashback** in 12:55

RATING: B+

11) Flashback celebrated in the ring, hugging each other and waving to the crowd.

RATING: B

12) Jack Bruce cut a promo now, saying that Steve Fehley was delusional. "Just having faith in yourself guarantees a win? Steve, Steve, Steve. Faith can be misplaced. That's clearly what you've done now. By the time I'm done with you, you're going to have nothing to believe in anymore. Face facts, Steve. Your flash in the pan is done."

RATING: B+

13) Blonde Bombshell, Nevada Nuclear, and Joey Minnesota were backstage, arguing over what to do about Texas Pete. Unfortunately, they couldn't come up with a satisfactory idea.

RATING: B-

14) The camera cut to reveal Remo warming up for his match.

RATING: A*

15) **REMO vs. TROY TORNADO**

A roof-blowing match. Neither man had a clear advantage for the majority of the match. Lots of near falls, but the one that counted was preceded by Jerry Eisen crying, "THE DESTROYER!"

RATING: A*

16) Richard Eisen stood with his son, Eric, backstage, hyping Eric's up-coming match against Tim Westybrook. Richard said that Tim might be The Iron Man, he might be the Unstoppable Force, but he was going up against the greatest power the universe had ever known: the Eisens. Richard said that when an Eisen put his mind to something, he got it done every time. Wanda Fish learned this. So has countless smaller wrestling promotions that the SWF has rolled over. And tonight, the Unstoppable Force will be stopped.

RATING: B

17) A video played, hyping up the former matches between and comments made by Jack Bruce and Steve Fehley.

RATING: B

18) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. JACK BRUCE** in a street match

Not as good of a match as I had hoped, but it was still pretty good. Steve and Jack did a great job beating the holy hell out of each other. Lots of weapons were involved, Steve wound up with a crimson mask, and both men looked almost dead on their feet by the end.

Speaking of the end, Jack got Steve down and looked ready to pin him. He then stopped and got out of the ring, setting up a table at ringside. He then picked up Steve and drove him through the table using a New York Minute, then pinned him in the rubble.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 16:42
RATING: B+

19) Jack Bruce rolled off of Steve and collapsed against the ring steps as the medics came in to help him. That's when Jack realized that BLZ Bubb was standing before him. Jack stared at the larger man, who stared back, a strange light shining in his eyes. Bubb then got another table out from under the ring and set it up at ringside. Jack held up his hands in protest and tried to get away, but Bubb shoved him back down. Bubb then climbed up onto the ring apron, took a deep breath, and threw himself through the table. Jack stared as the bigger man rolled on the debris, clutching his head. Jack looked at the refs and medics, shrugged, and then left.

RATING: A

20) Tim Westybrook was shown backstage, benchpressing an incredible amount of weight.

RATING: A

21) Joel Kovach turned in a promo, saying that the games were over, the lie will be exposed. He's let Archangel ... "and that's all I'm going to call him because we all know that's who's under that stupid black mask!" ... play have his fun but tonight, the truth comes out. He knows that there are some in the audience who wants Archangel to take away his title and end his reign. Joel informed the audience that that wasn't going to happen. Tonight, Archangel would be exposed for the fraud he is.

RATING: A

22) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. ERIC EISEN**

Huh. Tim and Eric don't click. I don't care. If this is bad chemistry, I'll take it.

The match was great. Tim looked ready to tear Eric apart. Eric did his best to remain one step ahead of the bigger man the entire time, and he was able to succeed, hitting Eric with a number of hit and fade moves that staggered The Iron Man. Eric even managed to snap off a Silver Spoon Shock out of nowhere.

But Tim shrugged it off almost immediately, his kick out sending Eric flying. Even when Richard Eisen, who had come out to the ring with his son, got involved, Tim took him out and didn't appear to break a sweat when he hit Eric with the Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 18:06
RATING: A

23) Joel Kovach was shown walking to the ring.

RATING: A*

24) A video played, highlighting how we got to the main event. It included footage of Joel Kovach winning the match against Archangel that sent Archangel packing, how Joel interfered in the match that could have brought Archangel back into the SWF. We saw the Anonymous Avenger's debut, his confrontation with Emma Chase and Joel. There were numerous shots of the pseudo-Fall From Grace, but overlaying it all was Joel's promise to unmask the Avenger.

RATING: B+

25) **THE ANONYMOUS AVENGER vs. JOEL KOVACH (c) for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A great match! Really, really good. Joel and Avenger got into each other's faces right away before the bell could even ring. Joel talked a lot of smack while Avenger stood there, stoically, taking it all in. The bell rung, and then

Avenger slapped Joel hard, sending the champ reeling.

The audience barely kept to their seats. The brawl went from pillar to post, to ringside and back again. Both men scored near falls and were even close to being doubly counted out when neither man could rise for a good nine and a half count.

In the end, though, Avenger hit Joel with the pseudo-Fall From Grace, but he was so tired that he couldn't make the pin right away. He finally staggered up and crawled over to Joel, but before he could make the pin, Joel grabbed him and shoved him into the ref. Avenger wound up head-butting referee Darren Smith's groin, taking Smith out of action. Joel staggered to his feet and, when Avenger came after him, grabbed Avenger's mask and twisted it so he couldn't see out of it. While Avenger struggled to straighten it out, Joel went to ringside, got the Championship belt, and used it to lay out Avenger.

Smith recovered as Joel tossed the belt out of the ring and made the pin. "Not like this! Not like this!" Jerry Eisen screamed. Smith started the count: 1 ... 2 ... Avenger kicked out at 2 and 3/4s.

Joel looked frustrated. As Avenger staggered to his feet, Joel hit him with the Old School Drop and then pinned him again, only to have Avenger kick out again. Joel really looked frustrated now. He weathered a weak offense from Avenger, hit him with the Old School Drop again, and then pinned him, this time with his feet on the ropes for leverage. That did it. Avenger stayed down.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 26:11

RATING: **A**

With the match over, Joel sat up and grabbed Avenger and started working at the ties on the back of his mask. Avenger sat there, apparently out cold, but then, the masked man came back to life and started to fight. Joel and he traded blows, and Avenger suddenly hit Joel with a brand new move, seemingly out of nowhere, one that Peter Michaels said he never saw Archangel use. Emma Chase agreed, but she said the move looked familiar. While Joel was reeling, Avenger got out of the ring and escaped to the back, leaving Joel to scream after him as the show wound down.

THE AFTERMATH

Huh. I would have thought the audience would have been sick of Brett Biggz, but that's not the case. They were sick of Emma Chase (go figure) and Nevada Nuclear. But overall, they were pleased with the Pay-Per-View, and so am I.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "**Times of Trouble**"

DARK: *Sam Keith* defeated *Shawn Gonzalez* - **A**

Bart Biggz defeated *Brett Biggz* (c) to win *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - **B**

Brett Biggz defeated *Angry Gilmore* (c) to win *the SWF North American Championship* - **B+**

Flashback defeated *the United States of Annihilation* (c), *High Concept*, and *Heavenly Bodies* to win *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **B+**

Remo defeated *Troy Tornado* - **A***

Jack Bruce defeated *Steve Frehley* in *a street fight* - **B+**

Tim Westybrook defeated *Eric Eisen* - **A**

Joel Kovach (c) defeated *the Anonymous Avenger* to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Warzone

Filmed on Wednesday of Week 2, June 2007 (Airs on Friday)
Held at the Centerpiece Bridge in the Mid Atlantic Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. MEAN JEAN CATTLEY

Since we were in the Mid-Atlantic region, I thought we'd give the old MAW fans a familiar match. Unfortunately, these two didn't click. Still and all, I thought it turned out to be a decent opening bout.

WINNER: **Mean Jean Cattley** in 7:09

RATING: **C+**

2) STEVE FREHLEY vs. SKULL DeBONES

Not much to be said about this one. Skull seems to be improving his technical skills.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 7:06

RATING: **B+**

3) Jessie shot the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring. He said that another year is almost over and in a little over a month, we'd be seeing "The Supreme Challenge" once again, the premiere professional wrestling event, the biggest show of them all. Due to the prestigiousness of the event, he said, he decided to bend the rules about one of the titles a little. Normally, the SWF Warmaster Title can only be defended on an episode of Warzone. But on the evening of "The Supreme Challenge", that would change. The Warmaster title will be defended that evening, and the challenger will be the person who wins a fatal four-way match that will be held tonight between Sam Keith, Elmo Benson, Shawn Gonzalez, and Troy Tornado.

RATING: **B**

2) Remo was walking backstage when a door opened and hit him in the face. It turns out that the door was opened by Delirious Dan, who didn't notice a now very angry Remo. Remo called for Dan to stop and then got in his face about what he did. This devolved into an argument, and finally, Remo told Dan to meet him out in the ring.

RATING: **C-** for the door shot; **B-** for the argument

3) MODERN DAY HEROES vs. FLEX & PECS

An okay match. Flex and Pecs picked up the win when they tricked Chris Gordon into fighting Flex (who wasn't the legal man) outside the ring.

WINNERS: **Flex & Pecs** in 11:23

RATING: **C+**

4) Joey Minnesota came out to the ring and said that he was especially interested in what Richard Eisen said at the beginning of the show. More specifically, he was interested in what Richard didn't say. He didn't say that

Tim Westybrook would defend his title at “The Supreme Challenge”. He said that the Warmaster would. As far as he was concerned, that meant that the title was still up for grabs. He said that he would love to be the one defending the Warmaster Title on the biggest stage in professional wrestling, so he challenged Tim to a match tonight!

Tim came out and said that it didn’t matter what Richard did or did not say. He was the one going on to the Supreme Challenge, not Joey, and he’ll gladly prove it tonight!

RATING: **B** for the challenge; **B+** for the response

5) **REMO vs. DELIRIOUS DAN**

Dan didn’t look good out there as Remo tore him apart. Thankfully, it was a short match, ending with the Destroyer.

WINNER: **Remo** in 7:51

RATING: **C+**

6) Joey Minnesota was warming up backstage when Nevada Nuclear found him. Nevada said that he thought it was great that Joey was going to become the Warmaster, but what were they going to do about Texas Pete? Tex seemed bound and determined to “help” them in every match. What if Tex interfered tonight and ruined Joey’s chances? Joey told Nevada to relax, that he was going to deal with Tex.

RATING: **C+**

7) **ELMO BENSON vs. SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. SAM KEITH vs. TROY TORNADO**

A really good match that got the audience to their feet. I’m hoping it’s not too little, too late given the over-all averageness of the night, but we’ll see. Elmo looked beat out there by the time he was done.

Sam, the cagey veteran, played it smart, hanging back while the three younger men beat each other senseless. Sam even played possum for a little while until finally, Troy managed to knock out Shawn Gonzalez. Elmo hit Troy with a Shockwave from Next Year, taking Troy out. That’s when Sam came back to life, knocked Elmo off his feet, and put him in the Proton Lock.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 22:48

RATING: **A**

8) Sam Keith celebrated his win in the ring.

RATING: **B+**

9) Texas Pete was walking backstage when Joey Minnesota jumped him and beat him senseless, leaving him down and out.

RATING: **B-**

10) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. JOEY MINNESOTA** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

Wow. I’m speechless. This was a phenomenal match. These two really put it all on the line. The crowd barely had any time to relax with the number of near falls and insane high spots that these two threw into the match. Joey actually appeared to be on top of things as the match rounded the ten minute mark. He even hit not one, not two, but three Empire Spirals on the Warmaster, only to have Tim kick out of them each time. Joey tried to set up Tim for number four when Tim turned it into an Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 14:32

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

People were sick of seeing Delirious Dan and Pecs while mildly annoyed at seeing American Elemental. But who cares? I think the final two matches more than made up for it!

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Mean Jean Cattley* defeated *Mainstream Hernandez* - **C+**

DARK: *Skull DeBones* defeated *Steve Frehley* - **B+**

Flex & Pecs defeated *Modern Day Heroes* - **C+**

Remo defeated *Delirious Dan* - **C+**

Sam Keith defeated *Troy Tornado*, *Elmo Benson*, and *Shawn Gonzalez* to become *the #1 Contender for the SWF Warmaster Title* - **A**

Tim Westybrook defeated *Joey Minnesota* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - **A**

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, June 2007

Held at the Centerpiece Bridge in the Mid Atlantic Territory

5,000 in attendance

I hope we're not overstaying our welcome in the Mid Atlantic Territory. I would have wanted to hold this elsewhere, but given what's going to happen tonight, I need to be here. It was either this or go to Canada, and I'm not ready to do that just yet.

DARK MATCHES

1) **CHRIS GORDON vs. MEAN JEAN CATTLEY**

Much to my surprise, the road agents went with the hometown hero. Mean Jean picked up another win.

WINNER: **Mean Jean Cattley** in 7:28

RATING: **B-**

2) **ELMO BENSON vs. SKULL DeBONES**

Apparently these guys don't have that good of psychology, and it dragged the match down a little. Otherwise, it was a good bout that allowed Elmo to pick up the win with a Shockwave from Next Year.

WINNER: **Elmo Benson** in 6:43

RATING: **B**

3) Farrah Hesketh shot the shirts.

RATING: **A**

LIVE SHOW

1) Speak of Farrah (or more specifically, her client), a video clip aired, highlighting the end of "Times of Trouble", specifically Joel Kovach picked up the win over the Anonymous Avenger with his feet on the ropes and Avenger then bailing out of the ring.

RATING: A

2) Joel Kovach was pacing in front of a gathering of heels (specifically Troy Tornado, Jack Bruce, Black Hat Bailey, Enforcer Roberts and Sam Keith). He informed them that since he beat Avenger last week, Avenger was supposed to do the honorable thing and unmask. But Avenger showed his true colors by bailing out. So Joel wants him found. If the Anonymous Avenger shows up, Joel wants the others to lock him in a room and come get him.

He then turned to one man in particular: Eddie Peak. He said that he's missed Eddie the past couple of weeks. He's glad he's back since he could really use his help. Eddie told the champ that he couldn't since he's got bigger fish to fry than some cowardly masked man.

RATING: A

3) The announcers then revealed what that bigger fish was: Steve Fehley. Tonight's main event was Eddie vs. Steve.

RATING: B+

4) Bart Biggz came out with the 10-Minute Championship belt. He got into the ring and said that finally, the belt was with someone who truly deserved it. He said that he proved that last week at "Times of Trouble", and...

His promo was cut short by Mainstream Hernandez coming out to the ring. Mainstream informed Bart that he in no way deserved that belt and he was willing to prove it right now! Before Bart could respond, Mainstream charged the ring.

RATING: C+ for the hype; B- for the challenge

5) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. BART BIGGZ (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

What a pleasant surprise. These two have good chemistry together. It was a fun match to watch. Mainstream looked particularly dangerous, but Bart was no slouch either. Neither man could gain the upperhand, which resulted in a draw when the time limit expired.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 10:00

RATING: B

6) Bart did not look happy about not winning his first title defense, so he took out his frustration on Mainstream.

RATING: C+

7) The new tag champs are here! Flashback strutted out to the ring, proudly displaying their belts. Robbie said that it was a "groovy" feeling to hold the gold, and Johnny agreed, saying that it was truly "radical". They said that while they were obsessed with history, the audience was looking at the future of the tag titles, because they weren't going to lose them any time soon.

RATING: B

8) Joey Minnesota was storming down a hallway when he bumped into Texas Pete. Tex greeted Joey with a big smile, but Joey shoved him. Tex demanded to know what the trouble was, and Joey lit into him. He told him

that he was delusional if he believed that he was going to join the U.S.A. any time soon, especially since Tex's little mistake cost Joey and Nevada the tag titles last week. Tex said it wasn't his fault, that it was an honest mistake. Joey looked ticked. He informed Tex that he should meet him in the ring later tonight and, "make no mistake about it, I'm going to tear you apart."

RATING: B-

9) The camera cut to Joel Kovach looking the backstage area. While he searched, Jerry Eisen asked Emma Chase if she thought Avenger was in the building. Emma said that she knew he was. She was surprised that Avenger chickened out last week, but she said that she knew he wouldn't pass up the opportunity to make Joel miserable, since that's what "the Avenger" lives to do.

RATING: A

10) Richard Eisen looked like he had a headache. The door to his office banged open and Jack Bruce strode in. Richard asked him if he shouldn't be out looking for the Anonymous Avenger. Jack said that's what he was doing. Had Richard seen him? Richard motioned around the office and said that he obviously hadn't. Jack nodded sagely, then sat down next to Richard. He asked the boss if he had made any decisions about who Joel was going to face at "The Supreme Challenge" for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Richard said he hadn't, so Jack told him to look no further.

"I don't think so!" Remo strode into the room. He got into Jack's face and said that if anyone was going to have a shot against Joel, it was going to be him. He said there's a reason why he's the top professional wrestler in the business, something that Jack dismissed as being "so last year."

Then Angry Gilmore popped in and said that he deserved a shot as well. Remo blew off that idea since Angry lost his North American Championship last week. Angry said that didn't matter since he was ready to move on anyway. Jack teased Angry and asked why he was facing Brett Biggz for it again tonight.

As if things weren't confusing enough, Shawn Gonzalez entered the picture. He said that he had been content to sit on the sidelines and watch, but no longer. He wanted a shot at Joel too.

The four men argued for a while, and finally Richard said that he had had enough and he threw them all out of his office, saying he would think about it.

RATING: B+

11) **BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. ANGRY GILMORE** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Sure enough, Angry did have a rematch, but you could tell that his heart wasn't in it. He didn't seem to mind that much when Brett won.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 9:34

RATING: B

12) Joel was still searching when Sam Keith found him. He said that they had spotted the Anonymous Avenger and they had him trapped in a locker room. Joel smiled cruelly and said, "Come on, then. Let's finish him off!"

RATING: A

13) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. TEXAS PETE**

Joey destroyed Tex in the ring. Absolutely devastated him.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 5:01

RATING: B-

14) As Tex was helped out of the ring, Joey got a mic and taunted him, saying that he hoped he learned his lesson.

RATING: B-

15) Joel Kovach walked up to the locker room door. He smiled and went inside. He stopped short and exclaimed, "What the hell is this?"

The camera whipped around to reveal the Anonymous Avenger cowering in a corner with Archangel standing next to him. Archangel glanced at Joel and said, "Joel, how could you think this guy was me? All you had to do was call me and ask. You still have my number. When I saw this imposter bail on the match, I figured enough was enough. I didn't need this clown ruining my good reputation by making it look like I'm a coward, so I came down here to make sure he unmasked." He turned to Avenger and said, "Come on, whoever you are. Take off the mask. It's time to face the music."

Avenger looked at Archangel and at a very confused Joel and tugged off the mask. "Who is that?" Emma Chase asked, a sentiment that Joel repeated (although a little more colorfully. The network had to bleep it).

"My name is Cliff Wilson," the man said. "I wrestled up in Canada under the name Dark Angel. My manager, Farrah Hesketh, got me a contract with the SWF, but since I'm not that well known in America, I thought that I could pretend to be Archangel and that would help me jumpstart my career. I never should have done it. Things just got too far out of hand." He looked at Archangel. "I'm sorry. I didn't mean any harm."

Archangel patted him on the shoulder. "I've heard you're really good. Try it without the mask." Cliff nodded and left the room. Archangel then turned to Joel. "See? I told you it wasn't me."

Joel sputtered a bit, then growled and stormed out of the room. Once he was alone, a crafty smile tugged at Archangel's lips.

RATING: B+

16) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. EDDIE PEAK**

These two didn't click, but the match accomplished what I wanted it to. Steve did his best to redeem himself after losing at "Times of Trouble", but in the end, Eddie beat him with the Peak of the Devil.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 17:07

RATING: B+

17) The announcers finished off the show by saying that Richard Eisen had made his decision about the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Next week, we'd see two special matches:

Angry Gilmore vs. Shawn Gonzalez on *Invasion!* (B)

Jack Bruce vs. Remo on *Warzone* (B+)

The winners of each would go on to face each other, and the winner of that match would get a contract to face Joel at "The Supreme Challenge".

THE AFTERMATH

Not as good of a night as I had hoped. Like I said, we may have overstayed our welcome in the Mid Atlantic, but it's the one territory in the U.S. that Cliff Wilson has the highest overness, which I wanted for his revelation. It was either that or Canada. Oh well.

FINAL RATING: B

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Mean Jean Cattley* defeated *Chris Gordon* - B-

DARK: *Elmo Benson* defeated *Skull DeBones* - B

Bart Biggz (c) drew with *Mainstream Hernandez* for *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* and so retained - B

Brett Biggz (c) defeated *Angry Gilmore* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - B

Joey Minnesota defeated *Texas Pete* - B-

Eddie Peak defeated *Steve Frehley* - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, June 2007

Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **ELMO BENSON vs. MEAN JEAN CATTLEY**

Mean Jean continues to turn out good matches, even with guys higher up the card than him. Elmo beat Mean Jean, but the real winners were the fans.

WINNER: **Elmo Benson** in 6:54

RATING: B

2) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. EDDIE PEAK**

Even though they didn't click last time, I figured I'd do it again.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 7:16

RATING: B+

3) Bombshell shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) A video replay of the unmasking of the Anonymous Avenger aired.

RATING: B+

2) Joel Kovach came out to the ring. He stopped for a while as some of the fans chanted for Archangel. He then addressed them by saying that they shouldn't hold their breath for Archangel to return. He still doesn't have a contract with the SWF, so *Invasion!* will be the last time they'll see him ever.

He then went on to talk about Cliff Wilson. He said that he had his doubts that it really was Cliff under the mask. But he was willing to give him a chance to prove it. Tonight, Joel was going to put his title on the line against Cliff to see if Cliff can really hang with the big boys without some stupid gimmick.

RATING: A

3) Joey Minnesota and Nevada Nuclear were walking down a corridor. They were laughing and joking about the way that Joey destroyed Texas Pete on *Invasion!* That's when Flex and Pecs jumped them and beat them down. At the end of the attack, Peter Michaels wondered aloud about their motivation.

RATING: C

4) GROUCHO BLING vs. DELIRIOUS DAN

Dan's losing streak continued tonight. I must say this, though: Dan and Groucho had some decent chemistry in the ring. The announcers also did their job to sell this match and cover for Dan's myriad mistakes (he was once again off his game).

WINNER: **Groucho Bling** in 8:03

RATING: C

5) Eric Eisen came out to the ring with his father. Eric then said that he was a little miffed with his dad for not including him in the match last week to determine who would be the #1 Contender for the Warmaster Title. He said, though, that Sam Keith could rectify that situation. Eric challenged Sam to a match, and the winner would get the shot at the Warmaster Title at "The Supreme Challenge".

Sam Keith came out and told Eric that he was crazy. "I'm not that stupid," Sam explained. "The title shot is rightfully mine, and there's no way I'm going to risk it against you. Forget it!"

Richard Eisen then took the mic. "Well, I hate to tell you this, Sam, but that decision is out of your hands. I don't want my son to be angry with me, so I'm giving him a shot against your number one contendership anyway! Get into your gear!"

RATING: B- for the challenge; B+ for the refusal; B for the match announcement

6) Heavenly Bodies came to the ring and challenged Flashback to a match. They said that Flashback are just a pair of clowns, and not the funny kind either. They don't deserve to hold the titles. Joe did most of the insulting while Darryl looked a bit uncomfortable with what Joe was saying. Finally, Joe wrapped it up by saying that they wanted their titles back and that they would get them at the next *Invasion!*

RATING: B

7) BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. SKULL DeBONES for the SWF North American Championship

This didn't work too well. Skull and Brett didn't click and it hurt the match. In the end, Brett hit the Biggz Up on Skull for the win.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 12:29

RATING: B-

8) Remo was walking backstage when BLZ Bubb jumped out of the shadows and beat the crap out of him, yelling something about how he didn't like Remo's cop show. The announcers speculated that Bubb got confused about "Reno 911", but that didn't help Remo at all.

RATING: B

9) ERIC EISEN vs. SAM KEITH to determine the #1 Contender for the SWF Warmaster Title

Sam did not look happy going out to the ring, even less so when Eric came out. The two put on a great match, though, with Eric trying to keep moving and use aerial tactics while Sam tried to ground the younger man.

At one point in the match, Richard, who came out with his son, tried to get involved in the match and Eric wound up spearing his father off the ring apron and into the security railing, effectively taking out the chairman. Then the ref got clobbered accidentally. Eric managed to stun Sam for a moment and then rolled out of the ring to get a chair. He got back into the ring and took a swing at Sam, who ducked out of the way. Sam then wrested the chair from Eric's grasp and stood there, looking ready to clobber Eric with it.

But then he noticed that the ref was coming to. He glanced at the ref, then at Eric, then he tossed the chair to Eric and dove to the mat, holding his head. The ref sat up and saw Eric holding the chair and Sam supposedly down and out on the mat. He immediately called for the bell, declaring Sam the winner.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** by DQ in 12:02

RATING: **A**

10) Sam immediately jumped to his feet in celebration. Of course, he probably should have remembered that Eric had the chair still. Eric put the weapon to good use and left Sam lying on the mat in pain for real.

RATING: **B+**

11) The announcers reminded the fans that on the next episode of *Invasion!*, we'd be seeing Angry Gilmore take on Shawn Gonzalez.

RATING: **B-**

12) Speaking of Angry, he cut a promo on Shawn Gonzalez, saying that Shawn didn't stand a chance. Angry would win their match, then go on to face whoever won Remo vs. Jack Bruce, and finally capture the SWF World Heavyweight Championship at "The Supreme Challenge".

RATING: **B**

13) **CLIFF WILSON vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Joel looked supremely confident going out to the ring. Cliff didn't look too happy.

Those roles soon reversed. Cliff, a really good high flyer, took it to Joel immediately, knocking the bigger man around effortlessly with a number of brilliant high spots. Duane Fry said that he didn't have a hard time accepting that Cliff was the Anonymous Avenger. Rip Chord, on the other hand, said that Cliff couldn't have been since he was smaller and his wrestling style was so different.

Whatever the case, the match didn't not end quickly. Joel tried to keep Cliff down a number of times, but the smaller man refused to be pinned. He wormed his way out of a number of attempts and ducked a few Old School Drops. Finally, though, Joel managed to overpower him and put him in the Kovach Kripler, causing the smaller man to tap out.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 18:28

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Now that Cliff has had a really hot match, we'll have to drop him back down to the midcard where he belongs. The crowd wasn't happy at seeing him so much. The same with Dan. Shorter matches for him, I guess. They also weren't happy with the lack of hot storylines.

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Elmo Benson* defeated *Mean Jean Cattley* - B

DARK: *Eddie Peak* defeated *Steve Frebly* - B+

Groncho Bling defeated *Delirious Dan* - C

Brett Biggz defeated *Skull DeBones* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - B-

Sam Keith defeated *Eric Eisen* - A

Joel Kovach defeated *Cliff Wilson* to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, June 2007

Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Territory

5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **ELMO BENSON vs. TROY TORNADO**

A really good opening match. Elmo and Troy really kept the crowd guessing in this warm-up match, and the fans screamed themselves hoarse when Troy picked up the win with his feet on the ropes.

WINNER: **Troy Tornado** in 6:49

RATING: A

2) **REMO vs. SAM KEITH**

This one surprised me. I left it up to the road agents to figure out, and so Sam Keith came out the winner cleanly with a Proton Lock.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 6:53

RATING: A*

3) Jessie shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen is sitting in his office when Eddie Peak stormed in. Richard told Eddie to make it quick since it's a big night tonight, especially with Angry Gilmore and Shawn Gonzalez facing off against each other for an eventual shot against Joel Kovach. Eddie said that's the reason why he wanted to talk to Richard. Why were Angry and Shawn getting this opportunity when Eddie, as a former Warmaster, should be the one to face off against the champ at "The Supreme Challenge"? Richard said that that just wasn't going to happen, but as a consolation, Eddie could face off against Cliff Wilson tonight. Eddie clearly didn't find that an acceptable substitute and stormed out of the office.

RATING: B+

2) **GROUCHO BLING vs. BART BIGGZ** (c) for *the SWF 10-Minute Championship*

This was an okay match. The crowd was still popping from what happened earlier in the evening, and that extra heat boosted the match a little. Bart picked up the win at the last minute with a Biggz Up.

WINNER: **Bart Biggz** in 8:38

RATING: B-

3) Bart escaped from the ring, laughing, leaving Groucho pretty upset. He didn't have time to nurse his wounds, though. For some reason, BLZ Bubba charged the ring and leveled Groucho. He set the boots to Groucho, but that's when Freddie Datsun charged the ring. He attacked Eddie and drove him away, standing over Groucho as the larger man retreated.

RATING: B-

4) The United States of Annihilation were backstage when they came across Flex and Pecs. Flex and Pecs laughed at them and asked what they wanted. The U.S.A. demanded to know why they attacked them last week. Flex and Pecs refused to answer. That led the U.S.A. to say that they would beat an answer out of them on *Warzone*, unless Flex and Pecs were chicken. Flex and Pecs exchanged amused glances and said they'd be there.

RATING: C+ for the challenge and response

5) Angry Gilmore cut a promo, saying that he'd been waiting for a long time to get a shot at the World Heavyweight Championship. He said that Shawn Gonzalez wouldn't get in his way. Neither would Remo or Jack Bruce. In less than a month, Angry would be the one with the gold around his waist!

RATING: B

6) **CLIFF WILSON vs. EDDIE PEAK**

Jerry Eisen commented at the beginning of this match that it really wasn't fair to Cliff Wilson. He said that Eddie Peak was angry and looking to take out his frustration on someone. Emma Chase said that Cliff shouldn't complain: for the second time in as many weeks, he was facing a major star in the SWF.

Cliff did his best. He even managed some stunning offense that relied on his small stature and quick offense. But Eddie proved to be too much for him. Cliff couldn't even get the big man off his feet. Finally, Eddie caught Cliff out of midair and smashed him into the mat with a Peak of Perfection.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 7:41

RATING: B+

7) Eric Eisen taunted Sam Keith, saying that Sam obviously realized that he would never be able to beat Eric on his own. That's why he pulled a fast one last week to end their match. Eric told Sam that he wouldn't rest until he got his #1 Contendership.

But that's when Tim Westybrook appeared next to Eric. He said that he saw what Sam did last week and he thought it was really clever. Eric should stop his complaining and just go back to counting his trust fund or something. Eric said that Tim should be careful who he's talking to, that someday, Tim will most likely be working for Eric. Tim said he was fine with that ... someday. But for now, he was the Warmaster. Although, Tim said with a sadistic smile, perhaps you'd like the chance on *Warzone* to take that title away from me. Eric's eyes bugged out. He stammered a bit, but then agreed to the challenge.

RATING: B for the taunting and the challenge

8) **FLASHBACK (c) vs. HEAVENLY BODIES** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

A really good match from these two teams. Darryl and Joe didn't seem to be communicating that well (by

design). At one point, Darryl had Robbie staggered and was looking ready to finish him off when Joe slid a steel chair into the ring and then distracted the ref. Darryl looked at the chair, then at Joe, who made a quick gesture that Jerry Eisen interpreted as Joe wanting Darryl to use the chair quickly.

Instead, Darryl slid the chair out of there. Joe couldn't believe his eyes. He got into the ring and started arguing with Darryl. That allowed Robbie to make the tag to Johnny Martin, who knocked Joe out of the ring, hit Darryl with the Reagenomics Rager, and picked up the win.

WINNER: **Flashback** in 13:57

RATING: **B+**

9) The announcers reminded us before the main even started that on Warzone, we'd see the next match to determine who would face Joel Kovach. It would be between Remo and Jack Bruce.

RATING: **B+**

10) Shawn Gonzalez was shown walking to the ring.

RATING: **B**

11) **SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. ANGRY GILMORE**

Not as good of a match as I had hoped. Angry and Shawn did their best, but the crowd just didn't seem that into it.

In the end, Eddie Peak surprised everyone by charging the ring and attacking both Angry and Shawn. The ref immediately declared it a draw.

WINNER: No one (Draw) in 17:45

RATING: **B**

12) Even though the bell had rung, Eddie continued his assault, easily handling both men at once. He then stacked Shawn on top of Angry and put a boot on Shawn's chest and ordered the ref to count to three. The ref did, and Eddie celebrated as if he had won.

RATING: **B**

THE AFTERMATH

Another complaint about a lack of hot storylines, along with a note that we may have hurt our popularity.

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Troy Tornado* defeated *Elmo Benson* - **A**

DARK: *Sam Keith* defeated *Remo* - **A***

Bart Bigg (c) defeated *Groucho Bling* to retain *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - **B-**

Eddie Peak defeated *Cliff Wilson* - **B+**

Flashback (c) defeated *Heavenly Bodies* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **B+**

Angry Gilmore drew with *Shawn Gonzalez* - **B**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, June 2007

Held at the Missouri Armoury in the Mid West Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **CLIFF WILSON vs. DARRYL DEVINE**

A really good match to kick things off. Cliff finished Darryl off with a Descent into Hell.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 6:36

RATING: B+

2) **BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. TROY TORNADO** for the SWF North American Championship

The crowd was a little surprised to see a title defense as a dark match, but this was the only place where I could work one in. Brett held on to the title.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 7:23

RATING: A

3) Farrah Hesketh shot the shirts.

RATING: A

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen was walking backstage when he ran into Angry Gilmore and Shawn Gonzalez. Angry and Shawn demand to know if it's true: did Richard really declare Eddie Peak the winner of their match last week. Richard said that it was true, that neither man won the match and that Eddie did pin both of them. Shawn said that wasn't fair, Angry complained that Eddie wasn't even a participant. Richard said that if they had a problem with it, they should talk to Eddie about it.

After a hushed conference, Angry said that they'd like to do just that. They want a handicap match against Eddie next week. If they win, Eddie is out of the title picture and they get a rematch against each other. If Eddie wins, he can take the shot against whoever wins tonight. Richard laughed and said it sounded good to him.

RATING: B-

2) Tim Westybrook is backstage when he ran into Sam Keith. Tim tensed for a fight, but Sam told him to relax. Sam said that he was looking forward to their match at "The Supreme Challenge", and all he wants to do is go out and put on a great match for the fans. If he gets the gold, that's just gravy. But, he went on to say, he was getting annoyed with Eric Eisen sticking his nose into their business. He just wanted to let Tim know that he had his back tonight.

Tim said that Sam didn't need to bother, that he'll do just fine on his own. He then shoved past Sam and kept walking.

RATING: A

3) **ANDRE JONES vs. DELIRIOUS DAN**

Peter Michaels made the comment that Dan was a trooper in that he kept coming back every week and kept trying. Rip Chord said that didn't make Dan a trooper, it made him stupid.

Even though Dan was off his game, the fact that he and Andre had great chemistry together really helped. It also helped that this was over quickly.

WINNER: **Andre Jones** in 5:44

RATING: **C**

4) Bart Biggz was walking backstage when he bumped into Mainstream Hernandez. The two of them got into a fight about who the better wrestler is, and Mainstream suggested that they prove the matter once and for all by facing each other on the biggest stage there is: "The Supreme Challenge". He went on to say that if Bart had any guts, he'd put his title on the line too. Bart agreed to it, telling Mainstream that the title wasn't going anywhere.

RATING: **B-**

5) **THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. FLEX & PECS**

Flex and Pecs seemed strangely confident as they got into the ring. Well, so did the U.S.A. and for most of the match, it looked like the U.S.A. had the best reason to be confident.

That all changed as Nevada Nuclear was getting ready to put Pecs away. That's when Texas Pete charged the ring and, while Flex distracted referee Darren Smith, took out Nevada. Pecs quickly hopped on Nevada. Joey tried to get in the ring to break up the tag, but Tex had rolled out of the ring. Tex snared Joey's boot and kept him there while Smith made the count.

WINNERS: **Flex & Pecs** in 8:59

RATING: **C+**

6) Remo delivered a scathing promo, first targeting Eddie Peak for the ridiculous way he got into the title hunt, and then nailing Jack Bruce, saying that he didn't stand a chance tonight.

RATING: **B+**

7) Sam Keith was walking backstage when he got attacked by Eric Eisen. Sam tried to fight back, but Eric overwhelmed him. The crowd got behind Sam immediately, which is good, since this completed a turn.

RATING: **B+**

8) Jack Bruce delivered a rebuttal to Remo's comments, saying that Remo was last year's news. Jack is not only this year's, but every year's news, and he would prove it by beating Remo tonight, maybe Eddie or Angry or Shawn next week, and then going on to take the World Heavyweight Championship from Joel Kovach at "The Supreme Challenge".

RATING: **A**

9) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. ERIC EISEN** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A really good match. Eric played the quick, hard-to-catch wrestler while Tim did his best to ground the smaller man. Even though these two don't click, they still delivered a solid match that got the crowd to its feet, especially as Tim caught Eric out of the air and somehow turned that catch into an Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 13:56

RATING: **A**

10) Eric Eisen looked pretty woozy, but things only got worse for him. Sam Keith hit the ring and attacked Eric. Tim didn't look pleased, so he joined the fray as well.

That's when Richard Eisen came to ringside. He told them that if they wanted to fight so badly, they could do so next week on *Warzone*. He was booking them in a triangle match and yes, the Warmaster Title would be on the line!

RATING: **B+** for the attack; **A** for the match announcement

11) **REMO vs. JACK BRUCE**

A phenomenal match to finish the show. Lots of near falls, neither man had complete control, and it all ended with Duane Fry doing his best Jerry Eisen impersonation: "**THE DESTROYER!**"

WINNER: **Remo** in 19:34

RATING: **A***

12) As Remo celebrated his win, Eddie Peak appeared in the ring and tried to attack him. The ref got between them, but it was soon clear that he wouldn't be able to hold the two of them apart. He signalled for help, and most of the lockerroom cleared out to hold these two apart.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

After a couple of rocky shows, it feels good to end this way:

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: Cliff Wilson defeated Darryl Devine - B+

DARK: Bart Bigg~~x~~ (c) defeated Troy Tornado to retain the SWF North American Championship - A

Andre Jones defeated Delirious Dan - C

Flex & Pecs defeated the United States of Annihilation - C+

Tim Westybrook (c) defeated Eric Eisen to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - A

*Remo defeated Jack Bruce - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

From PWTorch.com -

Quote:

Shake-Up at SWF- According to our inside sources, a number of people were given their walking orders at SWF World Headquarters. Billy Russell, Melody Cuthill, Principessa, and Nicole Kiss were all called back from Ring of Fire, where they had been working under development contracts, and told to leave. While no one at SWF will confirm or deny this news, rumor has it that there might be more firings coming in the near future.

July 2007

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, July 2007

Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) **ANTONIO vs. TROY TORNADO**

Antonio did not look good out there, but Troy really shone.

WINNER: **Troy Tornado** in 6:38

RATING: B-

2) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. ERIC EISEN**

These two didn't click, but that's okay since this was a dark match. Good for me to keep in mind.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 6:46

RATING: B-

3) Jessie shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) The show started with Texas Pete, Flex, and Pecs coming out to the ring together to a chorus of boos. Tex allowed the fans to jeer for a while and said that the Yankees in the ballroom should consider themselves fortunate for they were witnessing history in the making. They were seeing the debut of a new stable, one called "Rated X". It consisted of Tex, Flex, and Pex (who will now be spelling his name with an "X", obviously). Tex went on to say that he was glad that the United States of Annihilation didn't let him in. He had new friends now who would watch his back.

And, he said, they even had someone to watch out for their interests at ringside. He motioned towards the entrance and out came Lady Melissa, their new manager (for those who don't know who she is, she's a former porn star. Fits in nicely with the overall theme, no?). Tex said that everyone should watch what a Rated X stable can do.

RATING: C+

2) **FLEX & PEX vs. MODERN DAY HEROES**

The heroes never stood a chance. They tried, they really did. But even though this was booked as a 2 vs. 2, it was really a 4 vs. 2. Lady Melissa did her part distracting Chris Gordon and American Elemental with some very provocative moves, and Tex finished them off while she distracted the ref, allowing Flex to nail Elemental with a "Romeo Is Bleeding".

WINNERS: **Flex & Pex** in 6:37

RATING: C+

3) After the match, Flex, Pex, and Tex got up close to a camera and spouted all sorts of half-intelligible insults at the United States of Annihilation, telling them to watch their backs.

RATING: C+

4) Freddie Datsun was up next. He said that he's been sitting on the sidelines for too long, watching BLZ Bubba become a menace to the entire company. He challenged Bubba to get in the ring with him so Freddie could put him out of his misery.

RATING: B-

5) HEAVENLY BODIES vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS

Once again, Darryl Devine's heart just didn't seem into it. He seemed sort of listless as he got into the ring. Joe wound up doing most of the work, finally putting Black Hat Bailey away with a One Night Stand.

WINNERS: **Heavenly Bodies** in 11:48

RATING: B

6) Darryl tried to leave the ring, but Joe stopped him. Joe pulled Enforcer Roberts away from BHB and tossed him out of the ring, then ordered Darryl to hit BHB with the Devine Dream Drop. Darryl looked at the fallen BHB and then at Joe, then yelled something about not wanting to fight someone who can't fight back. Joe got in Darryl's face and told him to do it, but Darryl shook his head and left the ring.

RATING: B-

7) Eddie Peak delivered a promo where he taunted Angry Gilmore and Shawn Gonzalez. He called them cry-babies and offered to get them a hanky to dry their tears. He said that they should consider themselves fortunate that he didn't put them in the hospital last week when he easily could have. He made no guarantees for their match tonight.

RATING: B+

8) Sam Keith was shown walking backstage (and got a big pop for it). He ran into Joel Kovach. Joel glanced at him, and Sam stopped him, saying that he thought he looked familiar. Joel said he should, that he's the SWF World Heavyweight Champion. Sam said that was right, he was, although it was understandable that Sam forgot since Joel never seems to be around. "Always sitting on the sidelines, never getting your hands dirty." Joel said that's right, that he's a smart champion. Sam countered that he was more likely a coward.

This led to a heated argument that ended with Joel challenging Sam to get into the ring with him tonight.

RATING: A

9) ANGRY GILMORE & SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. EDDIE PEAK

A really good match. Eddie looked particularly dangerous, even though Angry and Shawn were able to stagger him in the early going. At first, Angry and Shawn were able to develop a working rhythm, one that allowed them to keep Eddie on the defensive for the first couple of minutes.

The problems developed after Shawn got Eddie down and pinned him. Much to everyone's surprise, Angry pulled him off of Eddie and took his place. That led to a brief argument that was put on hold when Eddie staggered to his feet. It happened at the next near fall as well; the ref never made it past two because Angry and Shawn both wanted to be the one to pin Eddie.

That led to their downfall. One argument developed into a shoving match, one that Eddie finished for them by first tossing Shawn out of the ring and then slamming Angry into the mat with a Peak of Perfection. Jerry Eisen cried, "That means that Eddie is going on to face Remo on *Warzone!*"

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 12:02

RATING: B+

10) Apparently Remo couldn't wait. He hit the ring and attacked Eddie, actually managing to get the big man off his feet. Remo then tried to put him in the Destroyer, but Eddie slipped out of his grip and retreated.

RATING: B+

11) **SAM KEITH vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

These two nearly blew the roof off the ballroom. Spectacular match. The momentum was constantly shifting from one man to the other with near falls that led to frustration on both of their parts.

After a scuffle, referee Darren Smith was knocked out. Joel tried to capitalize, but Sam managed to get him in the Proton Lock. Marv Earnest pointed out that no one has ever broken the Proton Lock, which meant that Sam might be going into "The Supreme Challenge" as the World Heavyweight Champion. Joel even tapped, but with the ref out, there was no one to declare Sam the winner.

That turned out not to be. Eric Eisen charged the ring and kicked Sam in the back of the head. Sam tried to recover, but Eric was all over him, finally nailing him with the Silver Spoon Shock. Eric got out of there as Joel recovered. Joel saw Sam down and quickly roused the ref. He then slapped Sam into the Kovach Krippler. Sam didn't even react. The ref lifted his hand three times. It dropped three times.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 23:42

RATING: A*

12) Joel got out of the ring as Eric returned and continued to beat on the now recovering Sam. Sam tried to put up some resistance, but it was no use.

That's when Tim Westybrook charged the ring. Jerry Eisen cried, "**We may get to see *Warzone's* Main Event right now!**" Tim fought with Eric, only to be rewarded for his troubles with a mistimed punch from Sam that sent him reeling. Tim checked his nose to see if it was bleeding, and then leveled Sam with a knife-edge chop.

Soon everything broke down and the three men laid into each other as the show wound up.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

I was a touch worried about the debut of Rated X due to the participants overness (BTW, thanks, derek_b for the great idea! Hope you don't mind!), but the last two matches more than made up for it.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: *Troy Tornado* defeated *Antonio* - B-

DARK: *Steve Fehley* defeated *Eric Eisen* - B-

Flex & Pex defeated *Modern Day Heroes* - C+

Heavenly Bodies defeated *the Problem Solvers* - B

Eddie Peak defeated *Angry Gilmore & Shawn Gonzalez* - B+

Joel Kovach (c) defeated *Sam Keith* to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, July 2007

Held at the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Territory
5,000 in attendnace

DARK MATCHES

1) AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. MEAN JEAN CATTLEY

Much to my surprise, the road agents booked this one as a draw. Wow.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 6:40

RATING: C+

2) STEVE FREHLEY vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS

Another surprise! Enforcer Roberts took down Steve cleanly with an R.C.T.

WINNER: **Enforcer Roberts** in 6:41

RATING: B+

3) Bombshell shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) The show started with Eric Eisen pacing nervously. Richard walked in on him and asked what was wrong. Eric said that plenty was wrong. He was going to face off against Tim Westybrook and Sam Keith for the SWF Warmaster Title, and he wasn't sure that he could win.

Richard stopped his son from pacing and informed him that he would win. He's an Eisen, after all. All Eisens are winners! Richard had every confidence in him that he would be able to pull through. Besides, Richard said, he's set something up for tonight's main event that should make sure everything works the way they planned.

RATING: B+

2) CLIFF WILSON vs. DELIRIOUS DAN

For once, Dan didn't stink up the ring! He did drag the quality of the match down, but at least he seemed to be on top of things tonight. Cliff still managed to destroy him, finishing him off with a Falling Angel Moonsault.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 5:51

RATING: C+

3) As Dan stumbled backstage after his loss, he ran into Skull DeBones. Skull started laughing at Dan. He said that Dan is pathetic, that he might as well just hang up his boots and quit. "I'm beginning to think that the only reason you're here in the first place is because someone lost a bet!"

RATING: B

4) Brett Biggz got in the ring and hyped himself to the moon, talking about how good he is and how he's the best SWF North American Champion there ever was.

RATING: B-

5) **FLASHBACK (c) vs. FLEX & PEX** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

The very ****y Rated X team came out and were actually doing a decent job of working over the tag champs. But then, the U.S.A. hit the ring and wiped the mat with them, causing the ref to call for the bell.

WINNERS: **Flex & Pex** by DQ in 7:33

RATING: B

6) As Rated X retreated up the ramp, Joey Minnesota and Nevada got on the mic. They said that the only reason why Rated X has done so well is because they're cowards. They then issued a challenge: a handicap match at "The Supreme Challenge" in a steel cage! Rated X tried to say no, but Joey then informed them that it was too late, Richard Eisen had already booked the match!

RATING: B-

7) Speaking of matches for "The Supreme Challenge", the announcers announced that another match has been signed: Flashback will defend their tag titles against Heavenly Bodies!

RATING: B-

8) The camera cut to Joe Sexy, who was very excited about the news, and Darryl Devine, who looked depressed. Joe berated Darryl for wimping out on him and not finishing off Black Hat Bailey like he should have. He said that they would have to be in perfect harmony when The Supreme Challenge rolled around or else they would never win the tag team championship.

Darryl finally looked up at Joe and said that maybe that meant they never would. Before Joe could get an explanation, Darryl then stormed away.

RATING: B-

9) **REMO vs. EDDIE PEAK** to determine **the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

This could have easily been the main event. Remo and Eddie tore each other apart and neither man seemed to hold back for fear of injuring the other or himself.

At the end of the match, Eddie seemed to get the upper hand and took the fight outside the ring. While Remo tried to recover from being tossed first into the ringsteps and then the ringpost, Eddie cleared off the announce table. He then carried Remo to the top and set him up for a Peak of Perfection. Remo blocked it twice and then reversed it into the Destroyer, sending both men through the table. They both laid in the middle of the table debris as the ref counted to ten and called for an end to the match.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 16:46

RATING: A*

10) As officials tried to clear out the ring and get the injured men out of there, Joel Kovach sauntered out with his belt. He walked down do the announce table and looked over the carnage. He laughed. He then got a mic and said that it didn't matter who he faced at "The Supreme Challenge", since after the beating those two gave each other, they would offer anything but.

RATING: A

11) Tim Westybrook was warming up backstage when he looked up and saw Sam Keith looking at him. Tim tensed, but Sam held up his hands. He said he only came to wish Tim good luck. He said that he was looking forward to their match and hoped the better man would win. The two shook hands, but then Tim yanked Sam close and growled, "I will. Don't worry."

RATING: B

12) The three competitors for the main event came out to the ring, but much to everyone's surprise, Richard Eisen didn't come out with his son like he usually did. "What do you suppose happened to him?" Peter Michaels wondered aloud.

We quickly found out. Richard's music started to play, and he came out to the ring in a striped shirt. That's right, he was going to be the ref for this match!

RATING: A

13) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. SAM KEITH vs. ERIC EISEN** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

I was worried about this one. Richard has a lousy referee rating and I was worried that he would prove to be a drag on this match.

That wasn't the case. Richard played his role well, quick counting whenever his son got a pin or finding convenient excuses to slow count or even not count when the others gained the upper hand. He even ordered Sam Keith to break the Proton Lock at one point, even though he had it on Eric cleanly in the middle of the ring.

Tim finally grew sick of it and got in Richard's face. Richard warned him and told him to back off. Tim looked like he wanted to hit Richard, but he refrained. But before he could walk away, Richard grabbed his hand and made Tim slap him across the face. Tim stared at Richard in shock as Richard ordered him out of the ring. The ring announcer then explained that since Tim had struck the referee, he was disqualified but the match would continue.

Tim looked about ready to tear Richard apart, but a number of real refs got into the ring and escorted him out.

The match continued. Sam almost got the win but once again, Richard refused to count. Sam broke the pinfall himself and got into Richard's face. Richard warned Sam off, saying something about the same thing happening to him that happened to Tim. Sam backed off immediately, right into a Silver Spoon Shock.

Eric pinned him, but he was too close to the ropes. Sam popped his foot up onto the ropes as Richard counted to two. Richard stopped, looked at the foot, then pulled it off the ropes and counted three.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 22:51

RATING: A

14) Eric and his father celebrated his tainted win before a crowd almost ready to riot. But the boos turned to cheers as Tim Westybrook hit the ring. He grabbed Eric by the neck and tossed the new Warmaster out of the ring. He then laid into Richard Eisen, knocking him around the ring and finally finishing him off with an Unstoppable Force.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

I got a note that Pex was slightly overused. Maybe people don't like his new name spelling. Otherwise, it was a great show.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Mean Jean Cattley* drew with *American Elemental* - **C+**

DARK: *Enforcer Roberts* defeated *Steve Frehley* - **B+**

Cliff Wilson defeated *Delirious Dan* - **C+**

Flex & Pex defeated *Flashback* by *DQ*, but *Flashback* retained *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **B**

Remo drew with *Eddie Peak* - **A***

Eric Eisen defeated *Tim Westybrook (c)* and *Sam Keith* to become *the SWF Warmaster* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

From PWTorch.com -

Quote:

Nemesis, Come Home! - According to insiders, SWF has been rejected twice in negotiations with Nemesis. According to rumors, Nemesis is still harboring anger over what happened between Richard Eisen and him after Nemesis' infamous brawl with Tommy Cornell in February of 1997.

Unfortunately, none of the parties involved could be reached for comment.

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, July 2007

(The Go-Home Show for "**The Supreme Challenge**")

Held at the Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS

A pretty good opening bout. Elmo picked up the win for his team with the Shockwave from Next Year.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 6:39

RATING: **B**

2) SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. CLIFF WILSON

A really good opening bout. Just kind of threw this one together to see what would happen.

WINNER: **Shawn Gonzalez** in 6:42

RATING: **B+**

3) Jessie shot the shirts.

RATING: **A***

LIVE SHOW

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring. Poor Richard was wearing a neck brace and looked pretty badly beat-up. He gingerly crawled into the ring and took the mic. He said that he had hoped that Eddie Peak and Remo would have been able to work out for themselves who the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship would be, but since their match ended in a draw and so violently, Richard saw little choice other than to book both of them in the match at "The Supreme Challenge". He said that would be better for business anyway...

His voice trailed off as Tim Westybrook's music hit. Tim stormed out to the ring, looking ready to injure Richard some more. He got into the ring and snatched the mic from the chairman's hand. "Better for business? Is that the reason why you screwed me out of my Warmaster title? Because the fans want to see your brat hold it again? I don't buy it, and neither does anyone else. I should kick your sorry ass again for what you did, but I'm a fair guy. Tell you what. You put make that three-way match into a four-way dance and include me in it, and I'll consider us even. If not, you better have your doctor's number on speed dial!"

Richard swallowed hard, which caused him to wince. He then took the mic back and said that if three was good, four would be even better. Now it's a four-way dance with Joel Kovach defending his SWF World Heavyweight Championship against Remo, Eddie Peak, and Tim Westybrook!

RATING: B+ for the first match announcement; A for Tim's rant and the second match announcement

2) As the show came back from commercial, it was also announced that tonight's main event would be the four participants in "The Supreme Challenge's" main event in a tag team match. That's right, it would be Joel Kovach & Eddie Peak vs. Remo & Tim Westybrook!

RATING: A

3) **FLEX & PEX vs. HEAVENLY BODIES**

Flex and Pex came out to the ring by themselves, apparently assuming that Heavenly Bodies would be a cake walk for them.

Turned out that was right. Darryl's head seemed to be in the clouds (by design). Joe did his best to fight through what turned into a handicap match. Flex and Pex did their best to isolate Joe and keep him away from his corner and they did a good job of doing so.

When Joe finally broke free, he lunged for a tag, only to discover that his partner was gone. Darryl had dropped off the corner and was walking to the back. Joe called for him to come back, but Darryl either didn't hear him or didn't want to. Flex capitalized and hit Joe with a Romeo Is Bleeding to pick up the win.

WINNERS: **Flex & Pex** in 8:43

RATING: B-

4) As Flex and Pex celebrated their win, the United States of Annihilation charged the ring and tried to beat them up. But then Texas Pete showed up and that proved to be too much for the U.S.A. They bolted.

RATING: C+

5) Brett Biggz came out to the ring and once again talked about how good he was. He said he was so good, he'd be willing to put up his North American Championship against anyone who wanted to face him at "The Supreme Challenge".

RATING: B-

6) Sam Keith was shown to be arguing with Troy Tornado backstage. Richard Eisen happened along and decided that these two should settle their differences in the ring.

RATING: B+

7) Out to the ring came Joel Kovach and Eddie Peak. Much to the surprise of the announce table, those two looked pretty chummy. Joel and Eddie said that yes, they were going to have to face off against each other later this week, but they respected each other as competitors. Besides, they had to work together tonight to beat Remo and Tim, so they'll be helping each other out tonight.

RATING: A

8) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. BLZ BUBB**

Bubb came out to the ring in a clown suit for some inexplicable reason. Thankfully, he took it off when he faced Steve. Steve tried his best, but Bubb's insanity proved to be too much for him. Bubb finished Steve off with a Hades Bomb.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 12:27

RATING: B+

9) Eric Eisen cut a promo on Sam Keith, informed Sam that he wasn't off the hook for "The Supreme Challenge". He would still have to face Eric later this week. But Eric said not to worry. Sam wouldn't have to do any heavy lifting after the match since the belt was staying with him.

RATING: B

10) **SAM KEITH vs. TROY TORNADO**

Troy managed to get some offense in, but Sam was on fire tonight. Jerry Eisen commented that it looked like Sam had something to prove. Emma Chase quipped that it was probably that he didn't need an artificial hip.

At any rate, Sam finally was able to ground Troy and got him in a solid Proton Lock. Troy tried to fight his way out and drag himself to the ropes, but Sam locked it in and wouldn't budge. Troy finally tapped.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 11:15

RATING: A

11) Tim Westybrook is getting ready for the match when Remo came in. The two stared at each other for a while, then Remo spoke. He said that he didn't appreciate the way that Tim interjected himself into what should have been just his title shot at "The Supreme Challenge". Remo said that come Thursday, Tim should watch his back, because Remo wouldn't do it for him. That being said, Remo went on to say that tonight was a different matter. He would work with Tim. Tim didn't say a word as Remo walked away.

RATING: B+

12) **REMO & TIM WESTYBROOK vs. JOEL KOVACH & EDDIE PEAK**

Lots of good action, near falls that could best be described as 2 & 7/8s counts, this match had the fans on the edge of their seats. Eddie and Joel worked like a smooth running machine whereas with Remo and Tim, you could tell that they really didn't trust each other.

That's why it's easy to understand why Eddie was able to pick up the win, getting Tim with the Peak of the Devil.

WINNERS: **Joel Kovach & Eddie Peak** in 12:50

RATING: A

13) Joel and Eddie celebrated their win in the ring. They went to different posts, posing for the crowd. Finally, they came together in the ring and Joel lifted Eddie's hand in triumph ... only to turn it into a standing clothesline that took Eddie off his feet. Joel then set the boots to Eddie and finally finished the celebration

solo.

RATING: **A**

As the show went off the air, the announcers ran down the card for "The Supreme Challenge" -

The United States of Annihilation vs. Rated X in a 3 vs. 2 handicap match in a cage (C)

Mainstream Hernandez vs. Bart Biggz (c) for the SWF 10-Minute Championship (C+)

Freddie Datsun vs. BLZ Bubb (B+)

Flashback (c) vs. Heavenly Bodies for the SWF Tag Team Championship (C+)

Brett Biggz (c) defends his SWF North American Championship against any takers (B) (B)

Sam Keith vs. Eric Eisen (c) for the SWF Warmaster Title (B+)

Joel Kovach (c) vs. Remo vs. Eddie Peak vs. Tim Wetybrook for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)

THE AFTERMATH

All's well that ends well. Maybe I should try giving Nemesis another call. Nah. Let DaVE choke on him.

FINAL SHOW RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

DARK: High Concept defeated the Problem Solvers - B

DARK: Shawn Gonzalez defeated Cliff Wilson - B+

Flex & Pex defeated Heavenly Bodies - B-

BLZ Bubb defeated Steve Frebly - B+

Sam Keith defeated Troy Tornado - A

Eddie Peak & Joel Kovach defeated Remo & Tim Westybrook - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B-**

As always, comments and predictions are always welcome.

From SWF.COM -

Quote:

Be sure to order
"The Supreme Challenge"
this Thursday, only on Pay-Per-View!

It's the biggest stage in professional wrestling today, the premiere event, where dreams are achieved or crushed and wrestlers put it all on the line for the fans. This year will be no different with the following line-up:

The United States of Annihilation vs. Rated X in a 3 vs. 2 handicap match in a cage - Perhaps Joey Minnesota and Nevada Nuclear should have added one more state to their mix. If they had, maybe Texas Pete wouldn't have enlisted Flex & Pex to form Rated X. But the former SWF Tag Team Champs are still one of the most dominant teams in professional wrestling today and this time, they'll have all three members of Rated

X in the ring with everyone locked in a steel cage.

Mainstream Hernandez vs. Bart Biggz (c) for the SWF 10-Minute Championship - Bart Biggz took the 10-Minute Championship from his brother Brett last month, and now former Shooting Star Champ Mainstream Hernandez wants the title. Will Bart be able to hold on to the title, or will he lose it to the hungry Hernandez?

Freddie Datsun vs. BLZ Bubb - No one is quite sure what to make of BLZ Bubb's recent behavior, but Freddie Datsun is convinced that Bubb has to be stopped for his own good and for the safety of the other workers. Can Freddie defeat Bubb, or will the maniac run him over?

Flashback (c) vs. Heavenly Bodies for the SWF Tag Team Championship - In a surprise upset last month, Flashback walked away with the tag team championship. Will they be able to hold on to the title belts when they face Heavenly Bodies? Can Joe Sexy rally Darryl Devine and keep him focused on getting the gold?

Brett Biggz (c) defends his SWF North American Championship against any takers - Brett Biggz seems to have taken a page from his brother's playbook, boasting that he's so good, no one will be able to take away his North American Championship. Who will take up the challenge? Who will walk out of the ring with the gold?

Sam Keith vs. Eric Eisen (c) for the SWF Warmaster Title - Sam Keith seems to have turned over a new leaf in his career, but will that be enough to overcome Eric Eisen? The Warmaster Title, which is normally only defended on *Warzone*, is on the line in this match. Who will be the Warmaster at the end of the battle?

Joel Kovach (c) vs. Remo vs. Eddie Peak vs. Tim Wetybrook for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - It's been hard to predict who would face Joel Kovach for his SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Both Eddie Peak and Tim Westybrook have interjected themselves into the title picture while Remo has rolled over just about everyone in his path to make it to this point. Can Joel fend off three challengers at once? Who will emerge victorious?

ORDER "THE SUPREME CHALLENGE" THIS THURSDAY TO FIND OUT!

SWF presents...

The Supreme Challenge

Thursday of Week 2, July 2007

Held at Plum Park in the Tri State Territory

14,250 in attendance; 375,816 buyrate

DARK MATCHES

1) MODERN DAY HEROES vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS

Enforcer Roberts picked up the win by getting American Elemental to submit to the R.C.T.

WINNERS: **The Problem Solvers** in 7:29

RATING: **B**

2) STEVE FREHLEY vs. JACK BRUCE

A good match that got the crowd rocking a little. Jack picked up the win with a New York Minute.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 6:44

RATING: **B+**

3) Blonde Bombshell shot the shirts.

RATING: A*

LIVE SHOW

1) The announcers welcomed the fans to the broadcast and Peter Michaels and Emma Chase discussed the fatal fourway that is tonight's main event.

"Odds makers in Vegas have basically thrown in the towel trying predict this one," Peter Michaels said. "Who will be the champ? Will Joel Kovach retain? Will Remo recapture the gold? Or will Eddie Peak or Tim Westybrook capture the most prestigious championship in the entire world?"

"I have a feeling that we won't see an upset tonight, Peter, but I've been wrong before," Emma Chase said. "We'll just have to wait and see. But look! The cage is already in place for our first match!"

RATING: B+

2) A video played, reminding folks of how Texas Pete first tried to join the United States of Annihilation, only to screw things up and cost the U.S.A. the tag team championship, and how he then recruited Flex and Pex to become Rated X.

RATING: C+

3) **THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. RATED X** in a steel cage match

These guys put it all on the line for the opening bout and I'm impressed with the results. By the time the match was over, Nevada and Flex were visibly tiring and Pex and Tex were almost completely exhausted. But still, the audience enjoyed what they saw. Even Lady Melissa and the Blonde Bombshell attacked each other on the outside.

While you would think a 3-on-2 advantage would cinch things up right away for Rated X, the U.S.A. proved to be more than capable of holding their own. But the match ended when things broke down. Flex and Pex dispatched Nevada Nuclear while the legal man, Texas Pete, nailed Joey Minnesota with a Lone Star Drop and picked up the win.

WINNERS: **Rated X** in 16:35

RATING: B

4) Having picked up the win, Rated X celebrated in the ring.

RATING: B-

5) While the cage was raised and the U.S.A. limped to the back, Emma Chase talked about how "The Supreme Challenge" is the premiere night for professional wrestling and how many famous people are at ringside. She showed us the stars of "Stephie & Amber" and even former football great Des Davids at ringside.

RATING: B

6) Freddie Datsun cut a promo backstage, saying that tonight, he's going to have to perform a mercy killing, so to speak. Bubba is out of control. He even said that folks should tune in tomorrow night for the *Warzone* broadcast to see what he was talking about. That's why tonight, Freddie isn't just going to try to beat Bubba, he's going to bury him so Bubba can get the help he so desperately needs.

RATING: B

7) Darryl Devine was suiting up for his match when Joe Sexy burst into the lockerroom. He asked if Darryl was ready yet. Darryl sort of agreed, but Joe interrupted him, saying that they have a golden opportunity. He knows

where Flashback is right now! He and Darryl can ambush them and beat the snot out of them before the match. That way, they're guaranteed to win the titles.

Darryl exploded. He said that he had had enough. He said that he didn't like who he had become. He didn't want to be the guy who lurks in the shadows to beat up the competition. If he's going to be a wrestler, he wants to be able to hold his head up with pride. He wants to face his opponents face-to-face, not stab them in the back.

Joe countered by telling Darryl not to be such a girl, that he has to suck it up. They can talk about this after they win the titles. He then urged Darryl to come on so they could take out Flashback.

Darryl threw up his hands and said it was obvious that Joe wasn't going to listen. That's why, as far as Darryl is concerned, they're done. He's out. Joe can forget about Heavenly Bodies and he can certainly forget about the title shot tonight! With that, Darryl stormed out of the room, leaving a stunned Joe behind.

RATING: B

8) Joel Kovach appeared on screen and hyped up the main event. He said that he had grown quite comfortable with the Heavyweight Championship, and that it doesn't matter who he faces later tonight. The title is not going anywhere.

RATING: B

9) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. BART BIGGZ (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Jerry Eisen explained that even though tonight is the biggest night in professional wrestling, the rules of the 10-Minute Championship stand.

These two really did a spectacular job. They click so well that the audience easily bought into the match. Both men are good high flyers, and so their match was filled with a number of high spots.

In the end, the counter made it to zero with neither man winning.

WINNER: **No One (Draw)** in 10:00

RATING: B+

10) Sam Keith walked into Richard Eisen's office. "You wanted to see me, boss?"

Richard said that he did. It's come to his attention that a lot of workers have been injured after being put in the Proton Lock. They may not show it, but it takes weeks for them to recover. Sam shrugged, saying that the move was brutal, but he made no apologies for it.

Richard said he understood, but he has concerns that, given the rising cost of medical insurance and healthcare in general, that the SWF not take unnecessary risks. That's why, effective immediately, the Proton Lock is banned. If Sam uses this move, he will be disqualified from whatever match he's in and could even be suspended. Richard then smiled and wished Sam luck in his match against Eric later tonight.

RATING: A

11) Once again, the camera pans across the crowd, showing more famous people who came as Peter Michaels explained who they all are.

And then the camera found Wanda Fish in the audience, right at ringside. "What is she doing here?" Peter Michaels sputtered. "I thought Mr. Eisen fired her!"

As if she could hear what was being said, Wanda held up her ticket and waved at the camera, an impish smile on her face.

RATING: B+

12) Eddie Peak taunted his opponents, saying that they've all had their chance to shine. Joel's made a half-way decent champ, although Eddie remembers what happened when they teamed up at *Invasion!* Remo was a good champ and a good wrestler for 2006, but this is a new year and Remo was old news. And Tim lost his Warmaster Title to the daddy's boy, Eric Eisen, of all people! Eddie confidently predicted that he was going to leave the arena with the strap.

RATING: B+

13) Bubb is seated at a crafts service table with a plate full of food in front of him. Yet he's staring into space, giggling uncontrollably. The camera pans around to reveal that he's jabbing himself in the stomach with a fork.

RATING: A

14) In a video shot earlier, Darryl Devine was shown backstage leaving the building. The camera then cut to Joe Sexy, who had a cell phone to his ear. After pacing back and forth, he asked where the person on the other end was right now. He looked surprised and pleased at what he heard. He asked if he could come and help him in his match against Flashback. He then smiled and said, "Perfect. They won't know what hit them."

RATING: C+ for Darryl leaving; B for Joe's phone call

After Flashback made their entrance, there was a pause as we waited to see who Joe's partner was going to be. Then some very familiar entrance music started, something that Jerry Eisen said he hadn't heard in a long time.

Sure enough, out came Joe Sexy with his partner ... Angry Gilmore. "I don't believe it!" Emma Chase said. "Sexual Aggression is back together!"

15) **FLASHBACK (c) vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Joe and Angry showed that they could still work as a team. They tore Flashback to pieces, double teaming when the ref was distracted, isolating the champs when they could.

But it all proved to be for nothing when Johnny Martin scored the pin on Joe Sexy anyway.

WINNERS: **Flashback** in 13:44

RATING: B

16) Remo turned in a promo next. He said that he didn't care that Eddie Peak and Tim Westybrook was in the match tonight. As far as he was concerned, they didn't count. He considered this a match between him and Joel. The other two would only be speed bumps on his way to reclaiming the SWF World Heavyweight Championship!

RATING: B+

17) The camera cut to ringside again, showing where Wanda Fish is eating popcorn. Richard Eisen came out and ordered her to leave. Wanda said she didn't have to. She bought a ticket, she's a paying customer, and that Richard couldn't order her out of the audience. Richard said that he'd see about that and then stormed off.

RATING: A

18) **FREDDIE DATSUN vs. BLZ BUBB**

Bubb took control of the match early on, overpowering Freddie and unleashing all sorts of innovative ways to hurt somebody. Jerry Eisen predicted that Freddie wasn't going to succeed.

Freddie came back to life after a good ten minute beating. He managed to slip out of a potential Hades Bomb and turn it into a DDT, one that bought him some time to catch his breath. But Bubb was back up on his feet almost immediately, begging for Freddie to do it again. Freddie stared at Bubb, confused, as Bubb continued to insist that it was fun and he wanted Freddie to do it again. When Freddie didn't, Bubb shoved him and hit him until finally, Freddie hit Bubb with another DDT.

Bubb rolled around on the mat, but instead of being in pain, the big man was actually laughing. Freddie stared at him, unsure of how to proceed. He continued his assault with Bubb offering little resistance. Instead, the big man laughed with every blow, every move, everything.

But then, Freddie whipped Bubb into the ropes and dropped to do a back-body drop. Bubb stopped short and stood there. When Freddie looked up, Bubb announced that he was bored and then lit into Freddie.

Freddie never recovered. When Bubb hit him with the Hades Bomb, he stayed down.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 17:36

RATING: B+

19) But Bubb wasn't done. He noticed that he had a little blood on the corner of his mouth and freaked out about how Freddie had hurt him. So he took out his frustration on Freddie, beating him around the ring.

The camera then cut to the backstage area to reveal Shawn Gonzalez watching with a concerned look on his face.

RATING: B for the post-match beating and Shawn watching.

20) The camera cut to show Tim Westybrook walking through the arena's main lobby. He walked up to a restroom door, paused for a moment, then opened it and stepped inside. That's when the camera revealed that it was the women's restroom.

Needless to say, the sight of Tim Westybrook in ring attire was enough to frighten the women, sending them screaming from the restroom. Tim started to peek under the stalls until someone said, "Looking for me?" Tim turned to find Wanda watching him.

Tim went to her and said, "Wanda, what are you doing here?"

"I would think that would be obvious," was Wanda's amused reply. "The real question is, what are you doing in the ladies room, Tim?"

Tim explained that he tracked her down to talk some sense into her. He said that whatever she was planning wasn't worth it, that she should just go home or to a hotel and watch the rest of the show from there. Wanda refused, saying that she wasn't about to miss her half-brother's lame attempt at defending the Warmaster Title, and she certainly wasn't going to leave before she saw Tim become the World Heavyweight Champion.

Tim tried to argue some more, but Wanda placed a finger against his lips. She leaned in close and gave him a kiss on the cheek. "For luck," she explained. "Now you'd better go get warmed up. I'll see you out there."

RATING: B+

21) Brett Biggz came out to the ring and reissued his open challenge for anyone to face him for the SWF North American Championship.

After waiting for a second, some vaguely country western music started. Jerry Eisen wondered who it could be when, much to his surprise, out came Ricky Dale Johnson in a ten gallon cowboy hat, dusty old jeans, and cowboy boots. RDJ said he just got his medical clearance, and he can't think of a better way to return to the ring than by becoming the SWF North American Champion!

RATING: C+ for the open challenge; B+ for the acceptance

22) **BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON** for the SWF North American Championship

Ricky didn't show any signs of ring rust as he got into the ring. He weathered Brett's initial onslaught well enough, then turned the tide and took control, battering Brett from one end of the ring to the other. He even managed to hit Brett with a Southern Justice and picked up a two count, but Brett kicked out. RDJ continued the assault and ended it with another Southern Justice, but again, Brett kicked out. The frustration began to boil in RDJ's eyes.

He tried again, only to have Brett come back to life. The champ fought back until finally, he nailed RDJ with a Biggz Up and kept him down.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 17:08

RATING: B+

23) Brett Biggz celebrated his win. RDJ looked ticked and, much to the shock and horror of the audience, jumped Brett and kicked a hole in his chest with his cowboy boots before rolling out of the ring and stomping to the back.

RATING: B+

24) Once again, Richard Eisen came to ringside to confront Wanda Fish. He told her that he wasn't taking any chances with his son's upcoming match. he didn't want her there to distract Eric ... or worse. Wanda insisted that she was a paying customer and wasn't going anywhere without a refund.

Richard said if she wanted to play it that way ... he then launched into some very graphic descriptions of how Wanda ... well, got her start into the world. Nothing that he said was flattering about Wanda's mother. Richard basically insinuated that if it hadn't been for DNA, Wanda would have never known who her father was. You could see the rage boiling in Wanda's eyes until, after one very lewd comment, she vaulted the rail and tried to get Richard.

Richard said this proved that she couldn't be here, and he called for security to haul her away. Wanda went, kicking and screaming the whole way.

RATING: A

25) **SAM KEITH vs. ERIC EISEN (c)** for the SWF Warmaster Title

Sam looked pretty frustrated going to the ring, especially as he passed a smug Richard Eisen. He didn't seem to be sure who to focus on after Eric came out to the ring either.

The match itself was spectacular. There were a few times where Sam almost put Eric in the Proton Lock, but then stopped, almost as if he were doing it out of habit. Eric laughed at him each time, as did Richard. Peter Michaels wondered how Sam could be expected to win without the Proton Lock. Emma Chase snidely observed that a real wrestler wouldn't need just one move.

It took a while with Eric controlling the match before Sam seemed to come back to life. He started using other moves and even managed to get a couple of two counts. Finally, he surprised everyone by hitting Eric with a Silver Spoon Shock and dropped him to the mat and made the cover.

That's when Richard Eisen hit the ring. He attacked Sam to break up the count and then laughed as the ref ordered him out of the ring. That laughter died when Sam turned and laid into Richard with a series of knife edge chops. He finally dropped Richard and then, even though the ref was screaming at him not to, put Richard in the Proton Lock!

The ref ordered him to break it, then threatened him, then said that he was going to disqualify him if he didn't.

Sam broke the hold and turned back to Eric ... only to walk into a Silver Spoon Shock. Eric hopped on him and put his feet on the ropes for leverage as the ref counted.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 31:57

RATING: **A**

26) Joel Kovach was shown walking to the ring with his title belt.

RATING: **B**

27) A video package aired, hyping the main event.

RATING: **B+**

28) **REMO vs. TIM WESTYBROOK vs. EDDIE PEAK vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for the **World Heavyweight Championship**

A great match. Even though it tired Joel out and Eddie could barely walk out of the arena afterwards, it was a great main event for our top show.

All four men looked dangerous in the match. All four took control at various points, the momentum shifting violently and unexpectedly as they broke up pinfalls, stopped each others finishing moves, and basically, kept the crowd popping the whole match.

Finally, Joel Kovach took Remo out to ringside when he thought he had taken out Tim and Eddie and drove Remo through the announce table with a powerbomb. He turned around just in time to get hit over the head with the ringbell by Eddie Peak. Peak took Joel into the ring and hit him with the Peak of Perfection for good measure. But before he could pin him, Tim attacked him from out of nowhere, beat him down, and then nailed him with the Unstoppable Force. He flipped Eddie over and made the pin.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 41:09

RATING: **A**

29) The ref handed the belt to Tim, who started crying. He hugged it to his chest, then went from post to post, standing on the second rope and showing the belt to the crowd. He then got out of the ring and dove into the crowd, celebrating his win with the fans.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

People didn't want to see Nevada so much. But otherwise, they were satisfied, and so am I.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

[Quick results from "The Supreme Challenge"](#)

DARK: The Problem Solvers defeated Modern Day Heroes - **B**

DARK: Jack Bruce defeated Steve Frehley - **B+**

*Rated X defeated the United States of Annihilation in a steel cage match - **B***

*Bart Biggꝝ (c) drew with Mainstream Hernandez and so retained the SWF 10-Minute Championship - **B+***

Flashback (c) defeated Sexual Aggression to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - B
BLZ Bubb defeated Freddie Datsun - B+
Brett Biggz defeated Ricky Dale Johnson to retain the SWF North American Championship - B+
Eric Eisen defeated Sam Keith to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - A
Tim Westybrook defeated Joel Kovach (c), Remo, and Eddie Peak to become the SWF World Heavyweight Champion - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Warzone

Filmed on Wednesday of Week 2, July 2007 (Airs on Friday)
Held at the Huntsville Fairgrounds in the South East Territory
5,000 in attendance

DARK MATCHES

1) AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. BART BIGGZ

A quick match, nothing more than to get the crowd started, but sadly, the lack of chemistry shone through. Bart kept Elemental down with a handful of tights.

WINNER: **Bart Biggz** in 5:47
RATING: **C+**

2) DARRYL DEVINE vs. EDDIE PEAK

I seem to be finding all the bad chemistry tonight. Sheesh.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 6:31
RATING: **B**

3) Emma Chase shot the shirts.

RATING: **A**

LIVE SHOW

1) Ricky Dale Johnson started the show, sauntering on camera backstage in his cowboy get-up. He explained that he spent his time recuperating on a ranch in Texas, and that gave him some time to think. He related a story about watching a brilliant sunset going down, painting the sky brilliant colors, how it moved him nearly to tears and that he had an epiphany. In this life, he always had one person watching over him himself.

That's right, RDJ came to the conclusion that he was too nice, too helpful before. Now, he's out for one person and one person only: himself. And if anybody doesn't like it, that's too bad!

That's when someone who didn't like it showed up: Tim Westybrook. Tim reminded Ricky of his little visit to Ricky's bedside after Eddie Peak injured him. Tim put his butt on the line for Ricky and took the Warmaster Title from Eddie. And now, Ricky is going to behave this way? Tim said that he wanted the old RDJ back ... and he's willing to beat him back to the way he was if necessary.

Ricky got in Tim's face and said, "See you in the ring, junior."

RATING: **A** for the turn promo and the challenge

2) The announcers hyped up the tension between RDJ and Tim, but then went on to say that the first match we'd see tonight was Skull DeBones taking on Delirious Dan.

RATING: C

3) DELIRIOUS DAN vs. SKULL DeBONES

Dan was once again off his game. That's okay, because he was supposed to look horrible out there and he did his job admirably. Skull mopped the floor with him before putting him away with a Skull Krusher.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 6:03

RATING: C+

4) Flashback cut a promo where they hyped themselves. The crowd did not seem to care.

RATING: C+

5) CLIFF WILSON vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS

Whoa. Did not see this one coming. Cliff and Enforcer put on a spectacular match that really got the crowd's attention. By the time Cliff hit Enforcer with a Descent into Hell, they were on their feet.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 11:51

RATING: A

6) Joel Kovach cut a promo hyping how good he is. Flashback could learn a lesson from him on how to do it.

RATING: A

7) STEVE FREHLEY vs. ELMO BENSON vs. SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. TROY TORNADO vs. JACK BRUCE vs. JOEY MINNESOTA in a ladder match to determine the #1 Contender for the SWF Warmaster Title

The announcers explained that whoever could pull down the briefcase with a contract inside would be able to face Warmaster Eric Eisen in the near future.

Great match. All six competitors put their bodies on the line and really came up with some fun spots to get the audience popping. Steve Frehley looked like he was dragging a bit towards the end, but he made it through okay.

In the end, Troy Tornado ascended the ladder and pulled down the briefcase.

WINNER: **Troy Tornado** in 21:31

RATING: A

8) Joe Sexy went out into the ring with a mic and said that he loved his job, especially when he got to do stuff like this: host a bikini contest.

Out came the contestants: Jessie, Blonde Bombshell, Farrah Hesketh, and Lady Melissa. Off went the robes. Blonde Bombshell really caught the crowd's attention and had the guys in the audience drooling. Jessie was a close second. Lady Melissa how shall I put this nicely? After seeing what we saw, I wonder how she made it as a porn star. Wow. Not good.

At any rate, Joe declared Jessie the winner.

And that's when BLZ Bubb crashed the party. He wandered out of the back and climbed up into the ring. Joe and most of the girls bailed immediately, leaving Jessie behind. Bubb stalked up to her and stared down at her as she quaked in a corner. He leaned in close and took a big sniff of her hair.

He then got a mic and cornered her again, saying, "You're real pretty. I want you to do something for me ... something nice ... something special."

Jessie closed her eyes as Bubb reached into his trunks ... and pulled out a brush and some barettes.

"Can you make me as pretty as you?"

With that, Bubb led Jessie to ringside and sat on a chair, handing her the brush and barettes. Jessie held the brush at arms length, but Bubb urged her to brush out his hair and put it in a French braid. They stayed at ringside for the rest of the evening.

RATING: **A** for the contest; **A*** for Bubb's latest weirdness

9) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON**

While most people will see Ricky for the first time at "The Supreme Challenge", this was his first match in the ring in a while and I have to say, there was no evidence of ring rust at all. Good thing too.

Ricky played the smarter heel who was able to use his brains to divert Tim's brawn. In the end, Ricky even managed to play possum long enough to trip up Tim, roll him into a small package, and then pin him with his feet on the ropes.

As Tim raged in the ring, Ricky retreated up the entrance, laughing the whole way.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 11:48

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Good show. I'm thinking that a change is in order in SWF programming, but not just yet. I want to try and disentangle the schedule a little so I don't have to film Warzone before a Pay-Per-View every time. That way we won't have, for example, Ricky's first match back airing after his second and the new SWF World Heavyweight Champion showing up without his belt. I don't think the timing's right yet, but something's in the works that will make it work better.

At any rate, still no sign of the pre/post PPV curse.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

DARK: *Bart Biggz* defeated *American Elemental* - **C+**

DARK: *Eddie Peak* defeated *Darryl Devine* - **B**

Skull DeBones defeated *Delirious Dan* - **C+**

Cliff Wilson defeated *Enforcer Roberts* - **A**

Troy Tornado defeated *Steve Fehley*, *Elmo Benson*, *Shawn Gonzalez*, *Jack Bruce*, and *Joey Minnesota* to become *the #1*

Contender for the SWF Warmaster Title - **A**

Ricky Dale Johnson defeated *Tim Westybrook* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, July 2007

Held at the President's Hall in Puerto Rico
5,000 in attendance

Shipsirt had a great idea in his NOTBPW diary; from now on, dark matches stay dark.

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed fans to sunny Puerto Rico, but their introduction was interrupted....

1) Joel Kovach came out to the ring, almost frothing at the mouth. He castigated the ring announcer for saying that he is the former SWF World Heavyweight Champion since he should still be SWF World Heavyweight Champion. He accused Tim Westybrook of stealing the title, pointing out that he (Joel) was never pinned by any of the men in the ring. He wants his title back, and he wants it now!

That's when Tim came out. Tim said that Joel had every effort to stop him from pinning Eddie Peak, but that Joel seemed ... indisposed at the time. As for getting the title back, he'd only get it back if he asked nicely ... and beat Tim in the ring tonight.

RATING: **A** for the challenge; **B+** for the response

2) A video aired, reminding folks of the fact that Rated X beat the U.S.A. in their cage match last week.

RATING: **C**

3) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. FLEX & PEX**

High Concept had their hands full with this one, since they had to keep their eyes on two different people (Tex and Lady Melissa) at ring side. It looked like Flex and Pex were going to sew everything up when Joey Minnesota hit the ring and took out Pex. The ref saw the attack and called for the bell.

WINNERS: **Flex & Pex** by DQ in 11:45

RATING: **B**

4) Ricky Dale Johnson went into Richard Eisen's office. RDJ sauntered up to the boss and informed him that he was looking forward to watching Joel Kovach get stomped on by Tim later tonight, but that he was really looking forward to his chance to get his shot against Tim for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship.

Richard asked him how he figured he'd be getting that. RDJ pointed out that on last week's *Warzone*, he beat Tim. That proved he deserved a shot. Richard laughed, pointing out that that match was filmed before Tim became champ. Not only that, but Richard reminded Ricky that his feet were on the ropes. Finally, Richard reminded RDJ that there was a long line of folks who wanted a piece of Tim and the championship.

But Richard claimed to be a fair man, so this is what he would do: Ricky could try to fight his way up the line. If he could through them all by the next Pay-Per-View, "Welcome the Jungle", he would get his title shot. And tonight, his first opponent would be ... Remo!

Ricky swallowed hard and said that would be fine.

RATING: **A**

5) Mainstream Hernandez was in the ring. He spoke a little Spanish to a relatively indifferent crowd, then got down to business. He said that last week's match against Bart Biggz showed that Mainstream had what it takes to become the SWF 10-Minute Champ. That's why he wants to face Bart Biggz for the title again!

RATING: **C+**

6) **FLASHBACK (c) vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS** for the SWF Tag Team Championship

A great match from the champs. While the Problem Solvers were able to gain a little momentum in the beginning, it quickly swung back to Flashback, who picked up the win when Johnny Martin knocked Black Hat Bailey silly with a Reaganomics Rager.

WINNERS: **Flashback** in 13:01

RATING: **B+**

7) As Flashback celebrated their win, Sexual Aggression hit the ring and beat the champs down.

RATING: **C+**

8) BLZ Bubb was seated backstage, staring into space and twitching a little. Shawn Gonzalez came up to him and gently tried to tell Bubb that he was worried about him given his recent behavior. He said that a lot of folks in the locker room want Richard Eisen to fire him, but that Shawn has been doing his best to keep everyone off his back so Bubb can get help. Shawn said that he'd be willing to drive him to the doctor's office and everything.

Through all of this, Bubb didn't say a word. Finally, frustrated, Shawn demanded that he say something.

Bubb's response? "We're sorry, all our customer service representatives are busy servicing customers right now. Your call is important to us, so please hang on, and we'll get to you in the order that you called." Bubb then launched into a horrendous rendition of "The Girl from Ipanema". Shawn stared at him and slowly backed away.

RATING: **B**

9) **REMO vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON**

Remo looked ready to rip RDJ's arms off, but Ricky played it safe, trying to slow down the match by keeping out of the ring, getting to the ropes, that sort of thing. He did managed to block a few Destroyer attempts, but it was becoming increasingly clear that Remo wasn't getting tired and wouldn't be slowing down any.

So Ricky improvised. He "accidentally" thumbed the ref in the eye and, while the ref huddled in the corner, holding his eye, RDJ low-blowed Remo, which allowed him to hit Remo with Southern Justice and get the pinfall.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 12:36

RATING: **A**

10) The camera cut to backstage, showing Tim Westybrook heading for the ring.

RATING: **A**

11) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. JOEL KOVACH** for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

A really solid match from these two. Great way to end the night. Tim didn't have this one sewn up from the get-go; he had to fight Joel tooth and nail the whole time.

But in the end, even Joel succumbed to the Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 15:54

RATING: **A**

12) But there was no time for celebrating! RDJ hit the ring and attacked Tim and the show closed with those two brawling in the ring.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Good show. Not much more to be said.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Flex & Pex defeated High Concept by DQ - B

Flashback (c) defeated the Problem Solvers to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - B+

Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Remo - A

Tim Westbrooke (c) defeated Joel Kovach to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, July 2007

Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to another edition of Warzone....

1) The show started in Richard Eisen's office. He's speaking with Troy Tornado, who's looking pretty smug. Richard congratulated Troy on winning the #1 Contender spot for the Warzone Title. Troy thanked him, saying that it was about time he got into the title hunt.

Richard then handed Troy the contract. He told him to take it to his agents, make sure that everyone was happy with it, and then get it back to him signed. Troy said that Richard would hear from him soon.

As Troy left the office, we saw Sam Keith standing nearby with a thoughtful look on his face.

RATING: B+

2) The camera cut to a locker room, where Delirious Dan was shown moping around.

RATING: D

3) CLIFF WILSON vs. SKULL DeBONES

Peter Michaels speculated that Dan was upset because of his losing streak, the last loss given to him by Skull DeBones.

Skull seemed pretty confident going out to the ring. He beat Cliff, but only by cheating.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 12:29

RATING: B+

4) Remo was backstage complaining about what happened on *Invasion!* He said that because Ricky Dale

Johnson beat him, he's been informed that he won't get a shot at Tim Westybrook any time soon. He said that he blamed RDJ, but he also blamed Richard Eisen for it. He said if it wasn't for Richard's dumb idea, the loss wouldn't have happened.

That's when Richard appeared at his side. He informed Remo that he understood he was upset, so to make it up to him, he booked him in a match tonight against his son, the SWF Warmaster.

RATING: B

5) Joe Sexy and Angry Gilmore appeared in a movie parody dressed up as Robbie Retro and Johnny Martin. It wasn't so much a parody that mocked the movie but the tag team champs.

RATING: B-

6) **MODERN DAY HEROES vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION**

The U.S.A. was on fire tonight. The Heroes never stood a chance. Nevada especially lived up to his reputation of being a "Wrestler of Mass Destruction." He leveled the competition and ended it with a Mushroom Cloud on American Elemental.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 8:36

RATING: B

7) As the U.S.A. celebrated their win, Rated X came out to the ring entrance. They mocked the U.S.A. by congratulating them on beating two pathetic cruiserweights. They reminded Joey and Nevada that they couldn't get the job done when it counted. They said that they were yesterday's news, but that Rated X was going to dominate the SWF from here on out. They said that they were the better wrestlers, and that their manager was the sexiest woman in the SWF.

That's when, much to everyone's surprise, the U.S.A.'s manager, Blonde Bombshell, took the mic. She told Rated X that Lady Melissa wasn't sexy at all, that she was just a used up husk, which shouldn't surprise anyone given her history. She said that she was the best looking manager in the SWF and she was willing to prove it. She challenged Lady Melissa to a bra-and-panties match at *Invasion!* next week! Lady Melissa took the mic and agreed.

RATING: C+ for the taunting and the challenge

8) The camera cut to the backstage area where he was engaged in a heated debate with himself. Apparently part of him was touched that Shawn Gonzalez wanted to help him. That part said that Shawn was his friend, that he wouldn't hurt him, that it would all be for the best. The other part said, though, that Shawn was like Freddie Datsun. They both wanted to hurt him, to lock him up, to take away his freedom. That side won the debate, concluding with the thought that if Shawn Gonzalez didn't leave "them" alone, they would have to deal with him.

RATING: B+

9) **BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Brett was a little off his game tonight, but it didn't hurt the match too much. He's just kind of a fun worker to throw into matches, just to see what sticks. In this case, the belt stuck with him.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 12:34

RATING: B+

10) Eric Eisen was walking to the ring when he came across Troy Tornado. Troy was down, clutching his head and moaning pitifully. Eric dropped to his side and tried to help him up, but Troy wouldn't have any of it. Eric tried to ask him who attacked him, but Troy couldn't say. As the paramedics swooped in to help, Eric

continued to the ring, a troubled look on his face.

RATING: B+

11) **REMO vs. ERIC EISEN (c)** for *the SWF Warmaster Title*

Peter Michaels reminded fans that these two men put on a spectacular seven match series about a year ago, and so this main event would be a treat for everyone.

It was. Remo and Eric really put on a great show. They no-sold some of the moves, but otherwise than that, they built up a great match that had the fans screaming as Eric Eisen hit Remo with the Silver Spoon Shock.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 23:47

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

I was a little worried given how some of the angles and early matches did, but Eric and Remo saved the day.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Warzone

Skull DeBones defeated Cliff Wilson - B+

The United States of Annihilation defeated the Modern Day Heroes - B

*Brett Biggz (c) defeated Enforcer Roberts to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - B+*

*Eric Eisen (c) defeated Remo to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, July 2007

Held at the Centerpiece Bridge in the Mid Atlantic Territory

5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another exciting edition of *SWF Invasion!* Marv did his best to get the crowd pumped for tonight's main event....

1) ... which is Ricky Dale Johnson taking on Eddie Peak. "It was Eddie Peak who nearly ended Ricky's career several months ago. What will happen tonight as Ricky continues his quest to become SWF World Heavyweight Champion?"

RATING: A

2) Mainstream Hernandez came out to the ring and taunted Bart Biggz, saying that he shouldn't get too used to holding on to the SWF 10-Minute Championship. Mainstream is coming after him, and Bart should pay attention to the next match to see what happens!

RATING: C+

3) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. ANDRE JONES**

It was an okay match. Even though it wasn't for the title, a clock appeared in the corner. Jerry Eisen explained that Mainstream insisted, saying that this match would have the usual 10-minute time limit.

Sure enough, Mainstream hit the Apparition #14 before the clock ran out.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 7:11

RATING: B-

4) Ricky Dale Johnson was shown backstage. He addressed the camera, first speaking to Tim Westybrook. He asked Tim if he felt it yet, that weird tickle at the base of his thick skull. He said that's RDJ breathing down your neck, boy. Ricky suggested that Tim get in some extra training in the next few weeks, because the two of them will meet up real soon.

Then Ricky addressed Eddie. He said he remembered all too well what Eddie did to him. Ricky said that tonight, he'd repay the favor ... in spades.

RATING: A

5) The camera cut to the women's locker room, where Blonde Bombshell was checking herself out in the mirror, making sure that her gear was on straight. You could practically hear Marv Earnest drooling into his microphone as he reminded folks that Bombshell was in a bra-and-panties match against Lady Melissa, and that was coming up next!

RATING: A*

6) **BLONDE BOMBSHELL vs. LADY MELISSA** in a bra-and-panties match

Well, on the one hand, the ladies aren't wrestlers, so the fact that they had no psychology or selling ability isn't surprising. But they do have good chemistry together.

Anyway, both women went to the ring with their respective teams, only to have the ref toss out the men almost immediately when it became clear that they weren't content to sit on the sidelines. Bombshell took it in stride; Lady Melissa freaked out.

Lady Melissa scored first, ripping Bombshell's shorts off. But Bombshell took and kept control for the rest of the match. Lady Melissa looked horrified that she was stripped to her skivvies, although Marv Earnest commented that for about twenty bucks, you could pick up a DVD that had her showing off more than just her undies, so he didn't see what the big deal was.

WINNER: **Blonde Bombshell** in 4:34

RATING: C+

7) Flashback took a crack at Sexual Aggression. They said that they found their little movie parody last week amusing. Not funny necessarily. More pathetic than anything. They admitted that they were stuck in the past. Robbie Retro said he wished he could go back to the groovin' '70s, while Johnny Martin confessed that he was a big fan of the Me Decade.

But if that's all that Sexual Aggression can come up with, they're morons. Robbie pointed out that Flashback could really make one insult sting: they may be clowns, but they're clowns with the SWF Tag Team Titles.

RATING: B-

8) Brett Biggz once again came out and issued an open challenge to all comers. He'll put his SWF North American Championship on the line!

Cliff Wilson came out and said that he'd be more than happy to accept.

RATING: B- for the challenge and the acceptance

9) **BRETT BIGGZ (c) vs. CLIFF WILSON** for the SWF North American Championship

I had a feeling this would work out pretty well. Both men are known for their high flying ability, so this quickly turned into a spot fest with both men trying to out-do the other in terms of generating gasps from the audience.

Brett seemed to have things sewn up at the end of the match as he went for a Biggz Up, but Cliff managed to block it and turn it into a Descent Into Hell.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 8:04

RATING: A

10) As Cliff Wilson stared at his newly won title, Brett Biggz looked on with an unreadable expression. He then went over to Cliff and stuck out his hand. Cliff stared at it for a moment, then shook it. Brett then raised the hand of the new champ.

RATING: B-

11) Eddie Peak had the mic backstage. He said that there's a saying old Papa Peak used to say to him when he was a kid: "Those who don't learn from history are destined to repeat it." "Actually, he said, 'Those who don't learn their [bleeped] lesson get their [bleeped] [bleeped] handed to them,' but I think I got the sentiment better."

Eddie said that Ricky Dale Johnson has apparently never heard that expression before, because here they are again. And history is going to repeat itself. Eddie guarantees it.

RATING: A

12) **ELMO BENSON vs. BLZ BUBB**

Elmo stared in horror as Bubb came out to the ring, skipping and prancing with an Easter basket, handing out half-eaten chocolate bunnies to the children at ringside, then looking pretty peeved when the children weren't grateful.

Bubb then destroyed Elmo in short order, finally putting him away with a Hades Bomb.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 11:46

RATING: A

13) Jack Bruce came out to the ring and said that he knew the fans have been disappointed with the SWF lately. Jack is too since they've kept him in the back for so long. But he told his loyal fans not to worry, that Jack is back!

RATING: A

14) Much to the announcers' surprise, Tim Westybrook came out to ringside and shoved Marv Earnest out of the way, taking his headset.

RATING: A

15) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. EDDIE PEAK**

Note to self: Tim can't do guest commentary anymore. Mic skills are not his forte.

It was a brutal match regardless. Eddie and RDJ looked about ready to turn it into a hardcore match several

times, but the ref barely managed to keep things under control. In the end, RDJ put Eddie away with the Southern Justice.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 16:50

RATING: **A**

16) Ricky paraded around the ring, then noticed that Eddie was slow in getting up. Ricky looked at him and smiled cruelly.

He then took Eddie out to ringside. After decking him a few times to keep him passive, he then tore up the mats, revealing the concrete floor underneath.

"You don't think he's actually going to..." Jerry Eisen started to say, but that was cut off by the roar from the crowd as RDJ set Eddie up for a piledriver. He smirked at the crowd, then drove Eddie head first into the cement.

Then he picked him up and did it again! Eddie fell over, blood pouring from a gash in his head. Ricky kicked at his head a few times, only to get tackled by Tim Westybrook from behind. The champ and RDJ brawled up the entrance ramp as the show went to black.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Good show, can't complain.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Mainstram Hernandez defeated *Andre Jones* - **B-**

Blonde Bombshell defeated *Lady Melissa* in a *bra-and-panties match* - **C+**

Cliff Wilson defeated *Brett Biggz* to capture *the SWF North American Championship* - **A**

BLZ Bubba defeated *Elmo Benson* - **A**

Ricky Dale Johnson defeated *Eddie Peak* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, July 2007

Held at the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to the Lowe Ballroom, but their initial comments were cut off...

1) Eric Eisen strode out to the ring with his father at his side. The two Eisens were greeted with an avalanche of jeers and boos. Eric let the audience go for a little while before telling them to zip it. He said that he knew he was back in Wanda Fish's hometown, and that people were probably hoping that his supposed half-sister would show up tonight, but that people shouldn't hold their breath. Richard had given instructions to the box office to refuse Wanda Fish entry even if she had a ticket. He said that Wanda Fish was old news...

And that's when the SWF World Heavyweight Champ showed up. The crowd popped in a big way as Tim made his way to the ring. He slipped between the ropes and stared down the Eisens before finally informed Eric that he should be ashamed of himself, reveling in the misfortune of another person, especially his half-sister. Although, Tim went on to say, he had his doubts that Richard was really Wanda's dad. After all, Wanda is an intelligent, charming, good-looking young lady, qualities she obviously didn't inherit from her father. Eric got in Tim's face and told him to back off, that this wasn't his concern.

Tim disagreed, saying that he was speaking for the fans when he said he wanted to knock Eric's teeth down his throat. So he had a proposition for Eric: they would have a match tonight. No titles would be on the line and no rules would be observed. That's right, Tim challenged Eric to a street fight!

Richard shook his head vehemently, saying his son wasn't about to do that.... only to have Eric contradict him by agreeing!

RATING: **A** for the taunting and the challenge

2) Duane Fry said that later tonight, we'd also see newly crowned SWF North American Champ Cliff Wilson take on BLZ Bubb for his title!

RATING: **B**

3) Bart Biggz came out to the ring and said that he wasn't impressed with Mainstream's win earlier this week. He said that anybody could beat Andre Jones, so big deal. He then said he'd prove he's the better competitor by winning his next non-title match against American Elemental.

RATING: **B**

4) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. BART BIGGZ**

Whoops. I forgot that these two have bad chemistry together. That dragged down the match a bit.

Bart dominated most of the match, acting very over-confident and sure of himself. That quickly died as the countdown passed the five minute mark and it was obvious that Elemental wasn't going down easily. Bart did his best to put away Elemental, but he just couldn't get him pinned. Peter Michaels commented that Bart was in trouble as the match passed the 2:49 mark, saying that Mainstream put away Andre Jones in less time.

As the countdown passed the one minute mark, Bart finally seemed to get things under control. He stunned Elemental and started to set him up for a Biggz Up, but Rip Chord pointed out that he was show-boating too much. Sure enough, Elemental slipped out of the move and managed to hit a DDT, which he turned into a small package and a win with one second on the clock.

WINNER: **American Elemental** in 9:59

RATING: **C+**

5) Bart wasn't happy with the results and took it out on Elemental by beating him from pillar to post.

RATING: **C-**

6) The camera cut backstage to the set of "Ask Dan!" Dan sat there with a ****y grin on his face. He said that tonight's question came from ... himself.

"See, I've been asking myself a question lately, folks. How do I deal with the fact that I don't get any respect around here? I'm a good worker, a great wrestler, and I have phenomenal looks. I do my best, but that just doesn't seem to be enough. So I thought about it and I've come up with an answer. Stay tuned, folks, you're going to see a different Dan, that's for sure!"

RATING: C

7) Flashback was walking backstage when they were jumped by Sexual Aggression, who beat them severely. Once they were done, Joe patted Angry on the back and said that's how you get stuff done in the SWF, and that their title shot against Flashback later tonight was in the bag.

RATING: C+

8) **CLIFF WILSON (c) vs. BLZ BUBB** for **the SWF North American Championship**

As Cliff and Bubb made their way to the ring, Peter Michaels said that Cliff had his work cut out for him making his first title defense against Bubb. Rip agreed, stating that the size difference alone would make this difficult, but that Bubb's recent erratic behavior made things worse since the big guy would be unpredictable.

And for most of the match, Rip proved correct. Bubb dominated Cliff, tossing the smaller man around the ring like he weighed nothing. He also giggled uncontrollably for most of the match, apparently deriving pleasure from the few times Cliff managed to hit him.

But in the end, Cliff outsmarted him. As Bubb was getting ready to finish him off, Cliff held up a hand and pretended to answer a cell phone made of his fingers. He then held it out to Bubb, saying it was for him. Bubb, oddly enough, not only "took" the phone, but actually carried out a conversation with whoever it was. Cliff used the distraction to get the big man off his feet so he could hit the Descent Into Hell.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 9:47

RATING: B+

9) Bubb hopped to his feet and screamed at Cliff about how he made him lose that phone call. He then laid into Cliff, knocking the smaller man to the mat and stomping on his chest.

That's when Shawn Gonzalez hit the ring and attacked Bubb. Bubb, oddly enough, seemed scared of Shawn and retreated.

RATING: B+

10) The camera cut backstage to the former SWF World Heavyweight Champ, Joel Kovach. Joel said that he understood that Ricky Dale Johnson wanted to face him in a match on *Invasion!* next week. He said his initial reaction to that news was pity. RDJ just isn't in the same league as he is, Joel explained. If he faced Joel, he would wind up in the hospital again.

But the way Joel figured it, RDJ would continue to breathe down his neck, which would be a distraction. So Joel said that he would destroy Ricky next Tuesday and then go on to recapture his SWF World Heavyweight Championship at "Welcome to the Jungle".

RATING: A

11) **FLASHBACK (c) vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

The champs were still feeling the effects of the beatdown they received from Sexual Aggression. They were still with it enough to avoid early pinfall attempts, but Rip pointed out that they were fading fast. "If Joe and Angry can keep this match going long enough, the titles are theirs."

As Joe fought with Robbie Retro, they ran into the ref and knocked him cold. Joe saw that and signalled to Angry, who tossed him a steel chair. Joe used the chair to first knock Johnny Martyn off the ring apron and then clocked Robbie with it as well. As Angry worked to revive the ref from outside the ring, Joe pinned Robbie.

That's when Darryl Devine jumped onto the security railing, delivering a flying forearm shot to Angry that took

him down. Darryl then got into the ring, ducked a punch from Joe, and then hit him with the Devine Dream Drop. He then took Robbie and pulled him on top of Joe as the ref came to. Darryl hopped out of the ring and laughed all the way up the ramp as the ref counted.

WINNERS: **Flashback** in 4:48

RATING: **B+**

12) Troy Tornado burst into Richard Eisen's office, fuming about what happened to him last week. He said he knew that Sam Keith was the one who attacked him. Richard asked if he had any proof. Troy said that he didn't, but he was sure it was Sam because whoever attacked him stole his contract for a title shot against Eric. Richard said that was a good circumstantial case, but that it really wasn't enough. Troy glared at Richard for a little while, then stormed off.

RATING: **B+**

13) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. ERIC EISEN** in a street fight

These two covered for their lack of chemistry nicely. The crowd really didn't seem to care as this match spilled out of the ring, through the crowd, into the back, and into the ring again. Weapons were used, both men wound up bleeding pretty badly, and the crowd was extremely excited.

At one point, when Tim was getting the upper hand on Eric, Ricky Dale Johnson interjected himself, helping Eric work over the champ. Eric thanked Ricky by beaming him with a steel chair. The same happened when Sam Keith came to the rescue of Tim, only it was Troy Tornado who took out Sam.

In the end, the brawling pair wound up back in the ring, and Tim managed to first block a Silver Spoon Shock attempt, only to turn it into an Unstoppable Force for the win.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 20:49

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

A good show; not much more to say.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

American Elemental defeated *Bart Biggz* - **C+**

Cliff Wilson (c) defeated *BLZ Bubb* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - **B+**

Flashback (c) defeated *Sexual Aggression* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **B+**

Tim Westybrook defeated *Eric Eisen* in a *street fight* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

August 2007

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, August 2007

Held at the Missouri State Armoury in the Mid West Territory
5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of "Invasion!", reminding us...

1) ... that tonight's main event would be Joel Kovach vs. Ricky Dale Johnson. Marv reminded the audience that if Ricky beats Joel, he's sewn up a title shot against Tim Westybrook at "Welcome to the Jungle".

RATING: B+

2) Speaking of RDJ, he came out to the ring to talk about the main event. He said that a lot of people have been leaving him nasty e-mails about what he did to Eddie Peak last week. He said he didn't care what people thought of him, that he was just paying Eddie back for what Eddie did to him. He said that as far as Joel Kovach was concerned, well, they had never locked horns before so really, RDJ didn't have any reason to hurt Joel ... but that wouldn't stop him from doing so anyway.

RATING: A

3) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. GROUCHO BLING**

Once again, this match was held under the 10-Minute rule. That didn't seem to bother Mainstream at all, who put away Groucho in less than that.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 6:35

RATING: B-

4) Delirious Dan came out to the ring with the mic. He said that step one of his plan to lose his losing ways was to issue a challenge to Antonio. He said that if Antonio had any guts, he'd meet him in the ring at the next edition of *Warzone*. Antonio then came out and said that he had plenty of guts, so he'll see him then.

RATING: C-

5) **FLASHBACK (c) vs. FLEX & PEX** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

Emma was of the opinion that Robbie and Johnny were in trouble here. Jerry said that was ridiculous, that Flashback were the champs for a reason. Emma pointed out that while that was true, they might as well have been in a 4-on-2 handicap match with Texas Pete and Lady Melissa at ringside.

The champs did an admirable job of fighting back, but things fell apart when Texas Pete attacked Johnny Martin while Lady Melissa distracted the ref. Worse, Joe Sexy hit the ring at the same time, taking out Robbie to allow Pex to pick up the win. As the ref counted, Jerry Eisen screamed, "Not like this! Not like this!"

WINNERS: **Flex & Pex** in 11:50

RATING: B+

6) As Flex and Pex celebrated their win, Angry Gilmore joined Joe Sexy in the ring. The two of them threw Robbie Retro over the top rope and then worked over Johnny Martin to the point that Jerry Eisen predicted that Johnny was injured and would need some medical attention.

RATING: C+

7) BLZ Bubb was backstage, chortling over who knows what. He then started another conversation with

himself about Shawn Gonzalez, about how Shawn doesn't seem to know to leave well enough alone. He predicted that if Shawn didn't butt out soon, Shawn would get hurt badly.

RATING: B+

8) Elmo Benson came out to the ring. He said that he's heard that Troy Tornado lost his contract for his match against Eric Eisen. Elmo said that's too bad, but it does give him an idea: since Eric won't be busy for a while, why don't they have a match?

RATING: B

9) Flex and Pex were walking backstage with Lady Melissa and Texas Pete, talking about how they were going to go out and celebrate their new titles. As the new champs ranged ahead, Melissa and Tex were snatched out from behind them, hands covering their mouths to keep them from screaming.

Flex and Pex didn't notice that they were alone until they rounded a corner. Pex said something to Tex, and when Tex didn't answer, they turned to see why ... only to discover the United States of Annihilation standing behind them. Joey and Nevada launched themselves at Flex and Pex, beating the tar out of them. Once the new champs were down and groaning, Joey spit at them and said, "Congratulations, losers."

RATING: B-

10) **STEVE FREHLEY & REMO vs. SKULL DeBONES & JACK BRUCE**

Just a fun match that I slipped in here. In the end, Jack Bruce hit Steve with the New York Minute.

WINNERS: **Skull DeBones & Jack Bruce** in 11:42

RATING: A

11) Sam Keith was walking backstage when he ran into Troy Tornado. Sam laughed at Troy, so Troy got into his face, demanding to know what's so funny. Sam said he just knew a good joke when he saw one. Troy then accused Sam of stealing his title shot contract. Sam said he did no such thing. Troy then suggested that Sam was a coward and was afraid to earn a title shot. Sam said that wasn't the case, so Troy challenged him to a match at the next *Warzone*.

RATING: B+

12) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. JOEL KOVACH**

These two didn't click, but that's all right. They still put on a great match.

Ricky seemed to have Joel's number. Every time Joel went for a big move, Ricky knew exactly what to do to counter it. Not only that, but Ricky managed to keep Joel on the defensive for most of the match. Finally, Ricky hit Joel with a Southern Justice. But instead of covering him, Ricky got a mic and called for Tim Westybrook to come out.

While he waited, Ricky kicked Joel in the head to keep him down. When Tim appeared at the ring entrance, Ricky told him to pay attention, because this is what would happen at "Welcome to the Jungle". Ricky then picked Joel up and set him up for another Southern Justice. Joel blocked the attempt. Ricky tried again, only to get blocked again. Then Joel powered out of it and hit Ricky with the Old School Drop. He then rolled Ricky up and pinned him, using the ropes for leverage.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 16:35

RATING: A

13) After Joel got up, he retrieved the mic and said to Tim, "I don't want to wait two weeks. Come here and give me my title back right now, junior!" Tim tossed down the belt and charged the ring. The two of them

traded blows before the locker room cleared out to hold the two apart.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Good show that most likely increased our popularity. And we cracked 300,000 viewers in Mexico tonight! Yes!

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Mainstream Hernandez defeated Groucho Bling - B-

Flex & Pex defeated Flashback to win the SWF Tag Team Championship - B+

Skull DeBones & Jack Bruce defeated Steve Frehley & Remo - A

Joel Kovach defeated Ricky Dale Johnson - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B-**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, August 2007

Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to Warzone.

1) Eric Eisen limped out to the ring wearing a neck brace, an air cast on his leg, and his arm in a sling. He gingerly got into the ring, helped by his father, and got a mic. It appeared that even the act of breathing caused him immense pain.

He gingerly started talking, addressing himself to Elmo Benson. He said that he couldn't wrestle tonight because, regrettably, he was injured last week in his match against Tim Westybrook. He said that he didn't have medical clearance, so therefore, there would be no match.

RATING: **B**

2) As Richard was helping Eric back to his locker room, he was stopped by Sexual Aggression. Joe and Angry said that they wanted a shot at Flex & Pex for the Tag Team Titles. Richard said that he's a little hesitant to help them, especially given what they did to Johnny Martin earlier this week. He finally said that he'd think about it.

RATING: **B**

3) Antonio was seen walking backstage, but he got attacked by Delirious Dan, who smashed his head in with a steel chair before grabbing him and dragging him towards the ring.

RATING: **E**

4) ANTONIO vs. DELIRIOUS DAN

Antonio never stood a chance. He looked groggy the whole match, never once landing a punch or making a

move against Dan.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 6:04

RATING: **D**

5) Having picked up the win for the first time ever, Dan celebrated in the ring.

RATING: **D**

6) We cut to a hospital room where Johnny Martin was laid in a bed with a number of tubes snaking in and out of him. Robbie Retro came into the room and sat down next to him. He tearfully told him that he was sorry for what happened earlier this week. He should have been there to stop Sexual Aggression from injuring him. So he's going to make Joe and Angry pay if it's the last thing he does!

RATING: **C+**

7) Eric Eisen limped into a locker room. He took a look around, then chuckled to himself, pulling off the neck brace, the air cast, the sling, everything, revealing that aside from a band-aid on his forehead, he's fine. He checked himself out in the mirror, making sure his hair was in place. He then snapped and pointed at his reflection and said, "Ladies, look out, Eric Eisen is home!"

He then turned to leave ... only to find himself face to face with Sam Keith. Sam looked him over and said, "Speedy recovery." Before Eric could run, he snared him by the hair and dragged him out of the room.

RATING: **B**

8) A few seconds later, we saw Elmo Benson waiting in the ring. He was talking to the ref, and we could barely hear him say something about how Sam had told him to come out to the ring in his gear.

We soon saw why. Sam Keith dragged Eric out of the back. Eric flailed and tried to latch on to anything to stop him, but Sam pulled him up to the ring and tossed Eric in. He then motioned at the timekeeper, who rang the bell.

RATING: **B**

9) **ELMO BENSON vs. ERIC EISEN (c)** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

Eric tried to play up the fact that he was injured, but Elmo didn't seem to care. Soon, Eric stopped pretending when it became clear that neither Elmo nor the ref were buying it.

The match suffered a little from a lack of psychology, but otherwise, it was a fun match with both men flying high. In the end, Eric managed to pull a pair of brass knuckles from his pocket, using them to level Elmo and pick up the win.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 11:55

RATING: **B+**

10) Rated X hit the ring, declaring that they were the best thing that the SWF had going for them, especially now that Flex & Pex were the tag champions. Flex and Pex really shone; Lady Melissa did not.

RATING: **C**

11) **CLIFF WILSON (c) vs. JACK BRUCE** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Cliff seemed off his game tonight, but Jack and he were able to cover anyway. It was simply a great match, with Jack spending most of his time trying to ground Cliff. Finally, Cliff hit the Descent into Hell and picked up the win.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 11:42
RATING: **A**

12) Richard Eisen looked plenty upset in his office. He looked even angrier when Shawn Gonzalez came in. Shawn tried to speak to Richard about BLZ Bubb's behavior, but Richard informed Shawn that he wasn't interested in listening to his petty gripes. He told Shawn that if he didn't like it, he should do something about it!

RATING: **B**

13) **SAM KEITH vs. TROY TORNADO**

Duane Fry reminded the audience that Sam was entering this match with a slight disadvantage since the Proton Lock was still an illegal move in the SWF. Troy seemed to remember that as well, swaggering to the ring.

Sam proved that while losing his patented submission hold might be a hinderance, it wasn't an insurmountable one. While Troy was able to mount an offense every now and then, Sam simply could not be beat.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 16:57
RATING: **A**

14) As Sam celebrated his victory, Eric Eisen appeared on the top turnbuckle seemingly out of nowhere. He launched himself off the top rope and took Sam down with a missile drop kick. He then stalked Sam around the ring and finished him off with a Silver Spoon Shock.

RATING: **B**

THE AFTERMATH

Sadly, tonight didn't have many hot storylines for the crowd to follow. At least, that's what the fans seemed to think. I know we took a hit with Dan's angles and match, but it had to be done.

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -
Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Delirious Dan defeated *Antonio* - **D**

Eric Eisen defeated *Elmo Benson* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **B+**

Cliff Wilson defeated *Jack Bruce* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - **A**

Sam Keith defeated *Troy Tornado* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, August 2007

(The Go-Home Show for "**Welcome to the Jungle**")

Held at the Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory
5,000 in attendance

Mari Earnest, Emma Chase, and Jerry Eisen welcomed us to another edition of "Invasion!"

1) Richard Eisen was shown walking backstage when he was approached by the United States of Annihilation. When Richard asked what they wanted, Joey said they just wanted to introduce themselves. They were "the #1 Contenders for the Tag Titles." When Richard appeared ready to object, Joey cut him off, saying that the U.S.A. were still the dominant tag team in the SWF. How could they not be with Nevada Nuclear, the Wrestler of Mass Destruction? How could Richard refuse Joey Minnesota, a man as cold as his name? Richard said that he couldn't give them the match, but that they should pay attention to find out why.

RATING: B

2) Mainstream Hernandez came out to the ring and hyped up his up-coming match against Bart Biggz. He said that he's proven over the past couple of weeks that he has what it takes to be the SWF 10-Minute Champion and this Thursday, he would prove it by taking the title away from Bart.

RATING: C+

3) **FREDDIE DATSUN vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS**

Jerry said that it was good to see Freddie back after the beating he took from BLZ Bubb so many weeks ago.

And Freddie did pretty good in the match, keeping Enforcer on his toes. But before the match could really get started, BLZ Bubb came out to the ring looking peeved. He got into the ring and stalked over to Freddie. The ref was immediately on him, ordering him out. BLZ Bubb shoved the ref away with a massive hand. He then attacked Freddie, beating him senseless before slamming him into the mat with a Hades Bomb. The ref called for the bell.

WINNER: **Freddie Datsun** (by DQ) in 5:05

RATING: B+

4) Bubb glared at Enforcer, who beat a hasty retreat out of the ring. Bubb then got a mic and turned to the camera.

"Shawn Gonzalez! You may be the fastest rodent in the world, but you've met your match in me! You may have lured that stupid black duck out into a minefield so you could capture his fort, but you won't do the same to me. I know what you like."

Bubb then reached into his trunks and pulled out a hunk of cheese. He sniffed it and dangled it at the camera.

"At Welcome to the Jungle, I want you to come and get me, little mousey."

With that, he ate the cheese, much to the disgust of the announcers. "Why on earth would he think Shawn Gonzalez is Speedy Gonzalez?" Marv Earnest wondered. "I think a better question is why would he eat that nasty cheese?" Emma put in.

RATING: B

5) Remo was shown walking backstage when he bumped into Skull DeBones. The two of them got into an argument, and Skull suggested that they meet in the ring at "Welcome to the Jungle" to resolve their differences. Remo agreed.

RATING: B+

6) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. TROY TORNADO**

A fun match. Both men flew high and really got the crowd jumping.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 10:33

RATING: A

7) Richard Eisen came out to the ring with a mic. He said that the SWF Board of Directors had received a complaint about how Flashback lost their tag titles to Flex & Pex. He said after reviewing the tape, the board of directors decided to exercise their authority and are thereby stripping Flex & Pex of the titles.

Richard then went on to explain that there are several good contenders out there for the tag championship and that all of them will meet in one ring on Thursday. It will be Flashback vs. Sexual Aggression vs. Flex & Pex vs. the United States of Annihilation in a ladder match!

RATING: B+

8) **ROBBIE RETRO vs. JOE SEXY**

As Richard cleared the ring and Robbie and Joe made their entrances, Jerry wondered how Robbie was going to participate in the ladder match. Johnny Martin was still injured and wouldn't be in any shape to wrestle.

Emma pointed out throughout the match that Robbie seemed to be holding his own okay against Joe Sexy. He was, but Marv Earnest observed that this was a one-on-one situation. In a ladder match, Robbie would need a partner to watch his back.

In the end Robbie picked up the win.

WINNER: **Robbie Retro** in 10:50

RATING: B-

9) Robbie didn't have time to celebrate. Flex and Pex, without their title belts, hit the ring and attacked him. The whole time they screamed accusations that it was Robbie who complained to the board. By the time they were done, Robbie was in no shape to answer any questions.

RATING: B-

10) As Flex and Pex left the ring, they were met by Texas Pete, who congratulated them on teaching that whiner a lesson. They thanked him and kept going. That's when Tex found himself face to face with Steve Frehley. Steve asked Tex what he was so happy about. It wasn't like he had been part of the tag champs. He said that they were in the same silly group, but that Tex hadn't done a thing since joining forces with Flex & Pex. He said Tex was pathetic, that he's trying to ride the coat-tails of Flex & Pex.

Tex denied that and said that he had what it took to be any type of champ. Steve scoffed at that, pointing out that at least he had been SWF World Heavyweight Champ. whereas Tex had never held a title ever.

Tex got an idea at that point. He said that he may not have ever held a title, but if he beat Steve in the ring, that would be close enough for jazz. Tex then challenged Steve to a match at "Welcome to the Jungle", one that Steve accepted.

RATING: C+

11) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON**

Ricky did not look happy going out to the ring, and Emma said she couldn't blame him given the fact that he lost his title shot chance to Joel Kovach last week. She said she's hate to be in Steve Frehley's shoes tonight.

It turned out that she didn't need to worry. Steve was able to go toe-to-toe with Ricky for most of the match. There were the usual momentum swings, but nobody seemed to have a clear advantage. At least, not until the end. Then Steve Frehley managed to stagger RDJ and went up for a Frehley's Comet from the top rope.

That's when Texas Pete appeared next to the ring and shoved Steve off the ropes right into RDJ's waiting arms. RDJ whipped Steve around into a Southern Justice and picked up the win.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 13:42
RATING: B+

12) The ring was quickly transformed. A table was set up in the middle with two chairs. Richard Eisen came out with a contract in hand and said it was time for Tim Westybrook and Joel Kovach to sign their contract for "Welcome to the Jungle."

Both men came to the ring and took their seats. Richard said that, as challenger, Joel had the right to speak and sign first. Joel refused, insisting, "Losers first."

Tim took the mic and said that Joel was pathetic. He was clinging to the past. Think about the moves he used. "The Old School Drop"? The Figure Four? He said that Joel hadn't changed with the times, that he preferred to live in the past. That's why he kept referring to the SWF World Heavyweight Title as his even though Tim's name is on it. Tim then picked up the pen and signed the contract, punctuating it by saying, "And that's what's going to stay on it."

Joel then took the mic, but before he could say anything, Ricky Dale Johnson hit the ring. He attacked Joel and then tossed him out of the ring. Tim leapt to his feet and launched himself at Ricky, but Ricky was too quick for him. He dodged Tim's first attack and then managed to hit Tim with the Southern Justice, driving Tim through the table.

Ricky looked around at the carnage and laughed. He then casually picked up the contract, leafed through it, and signed his name instead. He tossed the clipboard onto Tim's chest, bent in close, and said, "See you on Thursday!"

RATING: A

As the show went off the air, the announcers ran down the card for "Welcome to the Jungle":

MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. BART BIGGZ (c) for the SWF 10-Minute Championship (C)
STEVE FREHLEY vs. TEXAS PETE (C)
FLASHBACK vs. FLEX & PEX vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION in a ladder match for the SWF Tag Team Championship (B-)
SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. BLZ BUBB (B+)
REMO vs. SKULL DeBONES (B+)
TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)

THE AFTERMATH

Fans left tired of seeing Richard Eisen. I suppose he was a little overused on this show, but hey, what can you do?

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -
Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Freddie Datsun defeated Enforcer Roberts by DQ - B+
Brett Biggz defeated Troy Tornado - A
Robbie Retro defeated Joe Sexy - B-
Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Steve Frehley - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+
TCW Show Rating - C+

As always, predictions, etc., always welcome.

From SWF.com -

Quote:

Be sure to order
"Welcome to the Jungle"
this Thursday, exclusively on Pay-Per View!

Featuring the following matches...

Mainstream Hernandez vs. Bart Biggz for the SWF 10-Minute Championship -- Mainstream has proven over the past couple of weeks that he has what it takes to beat a competitor in less than ten minutes while the champ has been having some difficulty. Will Mainstream continue his winning ways? Or can Bart focus long enough to keep Mainstream at bay?

Steve Frehley vs. Texas Pete -- Steve Frehley seems to think that Texas Pete hasn't contributed much of anything to Rated X. Texas Pete didn't appreciate his opinion. Will Texas prove that he is a valuable member of his stable? Or will Steve Frehley prove his point?

Flashback vs. Flex & Pex vs. Sexual Aggression vs. The United States Of Annihilation in a ladder match for the SWF Tag Team Championship -- The SWF's tag team division has come unglued in recent weeks. The feud between the U.S.A. and Rated X has spilled over and merged with the war that had been brewing between Sexual Aggression and Flashback. Will the U.S.A. prove that they are the most dominant tag team in the SWF? Will Joe Sexy and Angry Gilmore show some of their old fire by claiming the gold? Can Flex & Pex continue their hot streak that has rocketed them up the roster? What will Robbie Retro do with Johnny Martin injured?

Shawn Gonzalez vs. BLZ Bubb -- Some find BLZ Bubb's recent antics humorous. Others find them disturbing. Shawn Gonzalez has found them to be a cause for alarm. Bubb has already taken out Freddie Datsun not once, but twice and, if he isn't stopped, could continue on a rampage that would injure more people. Will Shawn be able to shut down BLZ Bubb? Or will Bubb's insanity carry him through the match?

Remo vs. Skull DeBones -- These two veteran competitors have decided to settle their differences in the ring. It doesn't matter who wins this match; when Skull and Remo step into the squared circle, the true winners are the fans!

Tim Westybrook vs. Ricky Dale Johnson for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship -- The Iron Man, Tim Westybrook, has shot to the top of the SWF roster and deservedly so, but lately, Ricky Dale Johnson has been breathing down his neck. He's torn through the top contenders for the heavyweight gold; he even didn't let defeat at the hands of former World Heavyweight Champ Joel Kovach stop him. Now Tim faces perhaps his greatest challenge in RDJ, the master of Southern Justice. And what about Joel Kovach? This was supposed to be his match. Will he sit idly on the sidelines? Or will he become a force to be reckoned with?

Be sure to order **"Welcome to the Jungle"** this Thursday to find out!

SWF presents...
Welcome to the Jungle
Thursday of Week 2, August 2007

Held at the Utah Park Reservation in the South West Territory
14,250 in attendance; 353,369 buyrate

Peter Michaels, Emma Chase, and Jerry Eisen welcomed the Pay-Per-View audience to the show, remind them....

1) ... that tonight's main event is Ricky Dale Johnson taking on Tim Westybrook in hopes of capturing the SWF World Heavyweight Championship.

RATING: B+

2) But apparently, someone was not happy with that particular match. Joel Kovach was raging backstage, searching high and low until he found Richard Eisen. He informed Richard that he was "this close" to suing him for breach of contract. "That title shot was mine, Richard! You know it was!"

Richard countered by pointing out that there was no breach of contract because there was no contract. While Ricky Dale Johnson's interference was regrettable, it still led to a great main event. "And if you think for a moment your threat of a lawsuit scares me, let me tell you, Joel, the SWF has the best lawyers around. They will eat your for breakfast before you even come within a hundred miles of a courthouse."

Joel didn't back down. He insisted that he be given what was rightfully his. Richard said there was nothing he could do, since if he did give Ricky's contracted title shot to Joel, Ricky would have a case against him. But Richard didn't want Joel to go away mad, so he offered him a consolation prize. "How about tonight, you go up against Cliff Wilson for his North American Championship? Best I can do, sport."

Joel mouthed several incomprehensible things, then swallowed and growled, "Fine. He just better have his life insurance paid up."

RATING: A*

3) Johnny Martin's music started playing and he limped his way down to the ring, supporting his weight with a cane. He climbed into the ring and got a mic. Tears filled his eyes as he explained that he wasn't able to get medical clearance for the ladder match tonight. He did his best, pushed himself hard in physical therapy, but the doctors just wouldn't go for it. He apologized to the fans for disappointing them, but he was most apologetic to his partner, Robbie Retro. "I don't know what you're going to do, Rob, but I can't help you tonight."

RATING: B-

4) A video played, highlighting the feud between Mainstream Hernandez and Bart Biggz.

RATING: C+

5) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. BART BIGGZ (c)** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

A really good match from these two. Their lack of popularity held the match back a bit, but these two high-fliers were able to really keep the crowd jumping.

Bart's strategy impressed Emma Chase. She pointed out that Bart was trying to drag things out, to blunt Mainstream's bursts of offense without taking any huge risks of his own. "If Bart can hold on until the match timer runs out, he keeps his title." Peter Michaels countered that while that was true, it was a coward's way out.

But then, much to everyone's surprise, as the counter made it to twenty seconds, Mainstream managed to catch Bart with a DDT and slapped him in an STF. Bart struggled to pull himself to the ropes, but Mainstream had him in the middle of the ring. Bart held on as the counter made it to ten but then tapped when teh counter hit one second.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 9:59

RATING: B

6) Bart Biggz stormed into the backstage area, only to run right into his brother, Brett. Brett tried to stop Bart, but Bart shoved past him. Brett then shouted something about Bart always being so stuck on himself. Bart turned and the two brothers got into an argument. Bart capped it off by challenged Brett to a match next Tuesday on *Invasion!*

RATING: B-

7) Ricky Dale Johnson was on the mic. He said that he knew Joel Kovach was upset with him for what he did, but Ricky said that his actions earlier this week proved that he deserved the title more than anyone else on the roster. He said that beating Remo proved he had the strength. Putting Eddie Peak in the hospital proved he had the savage ferocity. Getting the contract even after Joel won it showed he had the brains. Now he was going to take the title away from that musclehead, Tim Westybrook, because he deserved it more.

RATING: A

8) Robbie Retro is moping backstage when his cell phone rings. Robbie answered it, then seemed surprised about whoever was on the other end. He asked if the person was sure he wanted to do this, and then said that he'd see him out in the ring. Robbie hung up and smiled broadly.

RATING: B-

9) Flex and Pex were walking backstage, discussing how great it was going to be to reclaim their tag titles, when they heard the sound of breaking furniture coming from inside BLZ Bubb's locker room. They stopped and listened for a second or two, then went inside.

The room was a wreck with Bubb tossing things everywhere. He whirled on Flex and Pex and ordered them to shut the door. They did, then turned to watch as Bubb yelled, "Where are you?" and continued to tear up the room.

Flex and Pex exchanged a glance. Pex shrugged, so Flex asked Bubb who he was looking for. "Shifty McDougal, the dyslexic leprechaun. He said he'd be coming for me soon! I have to caputre him first!"

Once again, Flex and Pex exchanged a look. Then Pex spoke up, "Uh, maybe we can help. What does he look like?" "How should I know? He's invisible!"

Needless to say, Flex and Pex quietly left the room.

RATING: B+

10) A video played, hyping the upcoming ladder match between Flex & Pex, Sexual Aggression, the U.S.A., and Robbie Retro and whoever his mystery partner is.

RATING: B-

Three of the teams entered and we waited for Robbie and his partner to make their entrance. Out came Robbie ... followed by Darryl Devine, Joe Sexy's former partner!

11) **FLEX & PEX vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION vs. ROBBIE RETRO & DARRYL DEVINE** in a ladder match for the SWF Tag Team Championship

Not surprisingly, there were a lot of people wiped out by this match. Flex, Pex, Joe, Robbie, and Nevada looked the worse for wear at the end.

It was a pretty decent match. Lots of innovative offense from all four teams and Robbie and Darryl seemed to

work okay together (no chemistry notes, but sometimes, no news is good news).

Finally, Angry Gilmore made it to the top of the ladder and pulled down the titles.

WINNERS: **Sexual Aggression** in 16:44

RATING: B

12) Angry and Joe celebrated their win in the ring afterwards.

RATING: C

13) Shawn Gonzalez came out to the ring with a mic. He said he came out to apologize, specifically to BLZ Bubb. He wanted to apologize in advance for what he was about to do to him. He said it was nothing personal. He just had to stop him before anyone else got hurt.

RATING: B

14) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. TEXAS PETE**

Steve looked on fire out there, mopping the mat with Tex for most of the match. He spent a lot of time taunting Tex, especially after hitting the other man with a Frehley's Comet. Peter Michaels said it normally isn't wise to act so ****y, but since Steve had everything sewn up so well, he could probably be forgiven for it.

But then, as Steve was getting ready to pin Tex, Lady Melissa hopped up on the ring apron. She got his attention and then ... well, showed him her high beams. Steve stared for a moment, then winced and looked away, acting as if they were the most disgusting thing he had ever seen (and given the fact that Melissa has apparently let herself go since quitting "the business", it wasn't that pleasant for anyone).

Tex capitalized on the distracting, rolling Steve up into a small package. Before Steve knew what was happening, it was all over.

WINNER: **Texas Pete** in 11:45

RATING: C+

15) Steve looked stunned as he staggered back up the ramp. He bumped into BLZ Bubb, who was coming out for his match. Bubb decided to toss a few surprisingly lucid insults at Steve, who took exception and, before you knew it, they were brawling.

RATING: C+

16) **SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. BLZ BUBB**

A really good match. Shawn did his best to bring th bigger man down, but it was no use. Bubb proved to be simply too much. Shawn finally wound up the recipient of a Hades Bomb.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 16:46

RATING: B+

17) Bubb looked ready to leave the ring, but then he looked at Shawn closely. He got into the fallen man's face and demanded, "Have you seen Shifty McDougal?" The fact that Shawn was in no condition to answer him apparently never occurred to Bubb. Angered by Shawn's lack of response, Bubb proceeded to beat the tar out of him until a swarm of refs and officials pulled him off of him.

RATING: B+

18) **REMO vs. SKULL DeBONES**

Superb match. Remo and Skull really left it all out in the ring. Remo finished off Skull with Jerry Eisen screaming, "THE DESTROYER!"

WINNER: **Remo** in 14:09

RATING: **A**

19) **CLIFF WILSON (c) vs. JOEL KOVACH** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Joel's mood had not improved by the time that he got to the ring. When Cliff entered, Joel looked like he was hoping he could cause the smaller man's head to implode simply by glaring at him. Since that didn't work, the match commenced.

Another great match with Joel in control for most of it. Cliff put on some spectacular aerial moves that got the crowd cheering, but Joel was able to counter any advantages that Cliff won. As a matter of fact, Joel began to show some definite signs of overconfidence.

"Apparently Joel wasn't paying attention to what happened to Steve Frehley earlier," Peter Michaels observed.

He proved correct. While Joel was showboating, Cliff had enough time to recover and catch Joel with a surprise Descent Into Hell.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 14:42

RATING: **A**

20) Joel came up out of the pin and kicked Cliff in the head, stunning the smaller man. Joel then dragged him out of the ring, over to the announce table, and then power-bombed Cliff right through it, almost into the lap of Emma Chase.

RATING: **A**

21) Tim Westybrook was shown walking to the ring.

RATING: **A**

22) A video played, hyping the match between Tim and Ricky, showing how we got to this point.

RATING: **A**

23) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Whoa. Tim and Ricky tore it up out there and really got the crowd stoked. Lots of action and momentum shifts. Ricky managed to block and dodge two different Unstoppable Forces before nailing Tim with a Southern Justice not once, not twice, but three separate times, only to have the champ kick out each time.

Finally, though, Tim managed to hit Ricky with an Unstoppable Force and kept him down.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 21:41

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

Apparently Darryl and Nevada were overused on this Pay-Per-View, but it was a good show anyway.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "[Welcome to the Jungle](#)"

Mainstream Hernandez defeated Bart Biggs (c) to capture *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - B
Sexual Aggression defeated Flex & Pex, The United States of Annihilation, and Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine to capture *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - B
Texas Pete defeated Steve Frehley - C+
BLZ Bubba defeated Shawn Gonzalez - B+
Remo defeated Skull DeBones - A
Cliff Wilson (c) defeated Joel Kovach to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - A
Tim Westybrook (c) defeated Ricky Dale Johnson to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

From PWTorch.com -

Quote:

Fade Out, Fade In - According to rumors, Freddie Datsun is on his way out of the SWF. From what we've been able to gather, Freddie has been furious for some time about the push that he's been given and has finally had enough.

Insider reports say that while Freddie leaving in a month is a disappointment, apparently another TCW star has made the jump to the SWF. No one is quite willing to say who, though.

SWF Warzone

Filmed on Wednesday of Week 2, August 2007 (Airs on Friday)

Held at the McGaw Arena in the Tri State Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to the show.

1) Sam Keith found Richard Eisen backstage. He said that he was ready to take on Eric Eisen for the Warmaster Title. Richard laughed at him. He said that Eric may have beaten Troy Tornado, but they both knew that Sam was the one who stole Troy's contract in the first place. Sam shouldn't even be in this position right now, so Richard wasn't going to give him the match. Not yet, at least.

Instead, Richard wants to put together a match that will up the ratings a little. At least get them up to ... say, an X rating. That's why he booked Sam in a handicap match against Flex & Pex for later tonight.

RATING: **B+** for the match refusal and the match announcement

2) The announcers, reeling from that announcement, said that tonight already had Remo scheduled to take on Joel Kovach!

RATING: **B**

3) The camera cut to the backstage area to show Chris Gordon walking around. He got jumped by Delirious Dan, who beat Chris down before dragging him out to the ring.

RATING: **C-**

4) **CHRIS GORDON vs. DELIRIOUS DAN**

Dan was once again off his game. That, plus the fact that Dan and Chris don't click, made for a not-so-good match. Thankfully, it was short since Chris couldn't rally after the beating he got.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** 6:40

RATING: C-

5) Sexual Aggression came out to the ring and talked about how good they are as a tag team. The audience didn't seem to believe them.

RATING: B-

6) **REMO vs. JOEL KOVACH**

A pretty good match all around. Remo seemed on fire for the most part and looked about ready to put Joel away for good when Skull DeBones charged the ring and took Remo out while Joel had the ref distracted. Joel quickly capitalized and picked up the win.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 10:58

RATING: B+

7) Sam Keith was shown warming up backstage. He looked up, surprised to find Tim Westybrook standing before him. The champ said that he hoped Sam knew what he was doing. Sam said he had it in the bag. Tim then told him he wished him luck because he would need it.

RATING: B

8) **SAM KEITH vs. FLEX & PEX**

Sam had his hands full with this one. Peter Michaels complained more than once that this wasn't a "Texas Tornado" match when Flex and Pex worked together to beat down Sam. He really didn't like it when Troy Tornado hit the ring and took a few shots at Sam as well. It really looked like Sam was going to lose this one.

But appearances can be deceiving. About fifteen minutes into the match, Sam was in a full nelson courtesy of Pex and Flex was getting ready to super-kick him. Sam managed to slip out at the last second and Flex wound up taking out his partner. Then Sam worked over Flex and got him down and pinned him.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 17:40

RATING: B

9) Texas Pete and Pex jumped back into the ring and, joining Flex, worked on beating the tar out of Sam Keith. That's when Tim Westybrook charged the ring and chased off the members of Rated X.

RATING: B

10) Speaking of the champ, a video was played, highlighting his career.

RATING: A

11) Emma Chase made a special guest appearance to host a bikini contest between Farrah Hesketh, Blonde Bombshell, and Jessie. After the ladies strutted their stuff, Jessie was picked as the winner based on audience approval.

RATING: A

12) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. ERIC EISEN (c)** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

Oh, ouch! These two did not click in the ring and it really, really hurt us. The less said about this match, the

better.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 11:04

RATING: **C+**

THE AFTERMATH

And the post-PPV curse is back!

FINAL RATING: **C+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Delirious Dan defeated *Chris Gordon* - **C-**

Joel Kovach defeated *Remo* - **B+**

Sam Keith defeated *Flex & Pex* - **B**

Eric Eisen (c) defeated *Steve Fehley* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **C+**

FINAL SHOW RATING - C+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, August 2007

Held at the Huntsville Fairgrounds in the South East Territory
5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Richard Eisen started the show off in the ring with a mic. The crowd booed him, but he stood there and took it. When things had settled down a little, he surprised everyone by saying, "I deserved that." He went on to say that he had been doing some thinking recently, and he came to the conclusion that he had gotten away from what really mattered. The SWF doesn't exist for the Eisens; no, it exists for the fans. The fans are the ones who make the SWF what it is today.

For that reason, Richard was announcing something rather special for the next Pay-Per-View. "It's called 'Under Control', which I normally associated with myself," Richard explained. "Not this year. No, this year, the 'Under Control' refers to the fans. Aspects of the entire card will be determined by you, the SWF viewers. You will pick opponents, stipulations, match types. The potential card will be posted on our website very soon for voting to begin.

"To get ready for this historic event, we are also going to relinquish control of the *Invasion!* and *Warzone* main events. Starting with next week's *Invasion!*, the main event of every show leading up to 'Under Control' will be put together by an SWF fan.

"I just wanted to take this time to thank you all for your continued support of the SWF. If it weren't for all of you, none of this would be possible."

Richard left to applause, although some fans didn't seem convinced that Richard's change of heart was genuine.

RATING: **A***

2) The announcers seemed stunned by what Richard just said. They stammered a little as they announced that the main event for tonight was a triple-threat match for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship between Ricky Dale Johnson, Joel Kovach, and Tim Westybrook.

RATING: A*

3) Delirious Dan came out. He announced that after the win he got over Chris Gordon last week, he was feeling a bit confident. He issued a challenge against Freddie Datsun!

RATING: C+

4) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Mainstream was on fire tonight and quickly put Black Hat away with an Apparition #14.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 4:56

RATING: B

5) Out to the ring came Farrah Hesketh and her client, Cliff Wilson. Farrah said that she now knows she was wrong to have masqueraded Cliff as the "Anonymous Avenger" a few months ago, but she said that you can't argue with results. She said that since he's come to the SWF, Cliff has shot up the ranks to become the SWF North American Championship. She even pointed out how he continues to embarrass former World Heavyweight Champion Joel Kovach, first by tricking Joel into believing that he was really Archangel, then last week at "Welcome to the Jungle"....

Joel had apparently heard enough. The former champ charged the ring and knocked Farrah out of the way. He lit into Cliff and although Cliff tried to fight back, Joel proved to be too much for him. He finally power-bombed him into the mat and kicked him in the head a few times before storming out of the ring, leaving Farrah to tend her fallen client.

RATING: B for the promo; B+ for the attack

6) The new tag-team champs, Sexual Aggression, came out to the ring. They said that it was an honor to face off against such tough competitors as Flex & Pex and the United States of Annihilation. But then they taunted Robbie Retro and Darryl Devine, saying that their performance was simply pathetic.

RATING: C+

7) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. BART BIGGZ**

Brett and Bart put on a pretty good match here. Brett played the role of an older brother trying to beat some sense into a younger one, but Bart put up a valiant fight. In the end, though, Brett beat his brother down.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 8:16

RATING: B

8) After the match, Bart sulked over to Brett and shook his hand. The two brothers embraced in the ring. The crowd didn't like it.

RATING: B-

9) Joel Kovach was getting ready for the match when he looked up to find himself face to face with Ricky Dale Johnson. RDJ pointed out that the two of them had a match later tonight, that they'd both be facing off for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Joel's response was a snide, "No kidding."

Ricky went on to point out that neither of them had had any luck defeating Tim in the past. Joel lost the title to Tim; Ricky wasn't able to win it last week. But "the enemy of my enemy is my friend. Why don't we team up for tonight only? We make sure that Tim doesn't leave the ring with the title. Then we can fight over it later. What do you say, partner?"

Ricky stuck out his hand. Joel looked at it for a moment or two, then shook it.

RATING: [A](#)

10) Skull DeBones came out to the ring and said that he knew the fans hadn't seen him for a while, but he said that he had been proving over the past couple of shows that he was still a force to be reckoned with in the SWF. To prove it, he was willing to take on anybody in the back right now!

Some unfamiliar entrance music started, something with a definite military air. That's when Christian Faith came out, dressed in camo pants with a very Rambo-like bandana. He said it would be his privilege to show America what a real Army of One can do!

RATING: [B](#) for the open challenge; [B+](#) for the response

11) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. SKULL DeBONES**

The match went back and forth while it lasted. Jerry Eisen commented that wherever Christian Faith had been, he hadn't developed any ring rust at all. Even still, at the end of the match, Skull managed to gain the upper hand with a low-blow.

But just as Skull looked ready to put Christian away, Remo charged the ring and attacked him. The ref saw and called the match as Remo and Skull brawled in the ring.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** (by DQ) in 10:58

RATING: [A](#)

12) Richard Eisen is on the phone, confirming the details for the fan-planned events. He looked up and found Sam Keith smiling at him. Sam said that he was really impressed with what Richard said at the beginning of the show, but he was curious if he was ready to the right thing. Sam said he wanted his shot at Eric's Warmaster Title that he earned by beating Troy Tornado and then Flex and Pex.

Richard said that Sam did earn it and said to turn in the contract he stole from Troy with his name on it and that would be good enough. Sam laughed and said that he really didn't have that contract, that he didn't know who did. Richard seemed surprised, but said that was okay, that he would send Sam's people a new one. Sam said that'd be good enough. He left Richard looking sort of confused.

RATING: [A](#)

13) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. JOEL KOVACH vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Joel and Ricky's plan developed nicely. Jerry Eisen complained that this wasn't a handicap match, yet that's what it turned into as Ricky and Joel blatantly double-teamed Tim, saving each other the few times Tim managed to pin one of them. Emma Chase predicted that one of them was going to leave as the champ.

But then the alliance broke down as Tim simply wore out. Joel pinned Tim for a two count, only to have Ricky pull him off before the ref could get to three. The same thing happened with Joel pulling Ricky off. They got into a little shoving match, but when Tim tried to rally, that got them on the same page again. Finally Ricky motioned for Joel to go ahead and finish Tim off.

That's when Cliff Wilson appeared on the top turnbuckle and did a flying drop kick into Joel, then leapt up and fought with Joel, taking him over the top rope. Ricky watched in shock as Joel and Cliff brawled outside the ring, then turned around just in time to get clobbered by Tim, who somehow managed to hit Ricky with an Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 22:46

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

We're back on track. Hopefully "Under Control" will work out okay.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Mainstream Hernandez (c) defeated Black Hat Bailey to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B

Brett Biggz defeated Bart Biggz - B

Skull DeBones defeated Christian Faith by DQ - A

Tim Westybrook (c) defeated Joel Kovach and Ricky Dale Johnson to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B+**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, August 2007
Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory
5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Sam Keith kicked things off by cutting a promo about his title match against Eric Eisen tonight. He said that he's been a patient man through all of this, he's put up with a lot of garbage, but that tonight, his patience will finally pay off. He will emerge the winner of the SWF Warmaster Title!

RATING: **B**

2) Freddie Datsun was walking backstage tonight, grumbling about how humiliating it was that he had to wrestle Delirious Dan tonight. That's when Dan appeared out of nowhere and beat Freddie down, smashing him over the head with a chair for good measure before grabbing him by the back of his shirt and dragging him out to the ring.

RATING: **C**

3) FREDDIE DATSUN vs. DELIRIOUS DAN

Freddie got buried out there, just as he should be.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 7:38

RATING: **C**

4) Dan celebrated his win like he had just won the World Heavyweight Championship.

RATING: **C-**

5) Tim Westybrook came out to the ring and scared Dan out of it. He then hyped himself, saying that he was and always will be The Iron Man. He can go the distance, he can overcome any obstacle. That's why he, unlike the others in the locker room, aren't worried about this fan-chosen main events or Pay-Per-View at all. He knew that he would come out just fine, no matter what challenges the fans might throw his way.

RATING: A

6) BLZ Bubb was wandering backstage, calling, "Shifty? Shifty McDougal? You come out this instant!" Instead of finding his leprechaun, Bubb instead ran into Steve Fehley. Steve mocked Bubb a little, angering the bigger man, who said that if Steve knew where Shifty was, he should say something. Steve jokingly said that he heard that Shifty didn't want to see Bubb anymore, so Bubb got angry and challenged Steve to a match later tonight.

RATING: B

7) Joey Minnesota was walking backstage when he ran into Jack Bruce. Jack said something snide about Joey, and the two wound up arguing. Jack said that they should get in the ring to settle their differences, and Joey agreed, saying that they'll do so at the next *Invasion!*

RATING: A

8) **MODERN DAY HEROES vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION (c)** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

A pretty good match all told. The champs had their hands full with the high-flying duo of Chris Gordon and American Elemental, but in the end, Joe picked up the win by nailing Chris Gordon with a One Night Stand.

WINNERS: **Sexual Aggression** in 9:09

RATING: B+

9) Christian Faith turned in a promo. He said that fans may have wondered where he's been the past couple of weeks. He said he was absent because he wanted to serve his country. That's right, Christian Faith tried to join the army! But the army wouldn't have him. They said he was too old. So he was out to prove to them that he could be an Army of One regardless of his age.

RATING: B+

10) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. BLZ BUBB**

Bubb tore Steve apart, the whole time yelling about how he wanted to know where Shifty McDougal was. After Bubb nailed Steve with a Hades Bomb, Rip Chord observed, "You just shouldn't come between a man and his leprechaun."

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 10:54

RATING: B+

11) Emma Chase was standing backstage with Joel Kovach. She asked him what he thought of the whole fan-written main events and the theme for "Under Control". Joel informed Emma that he thought it was the dumbest thing he had ever heard. He said that the fans were simpletons who simply didn't know what was best for the company. He said if it was left up to the fans, they'd leave the title on Tim Westybrook, a block-headed slab of stupid that didn't know the difference between a title strap and a jock strap. He said that if it was up to the fans, Archangel would be back in the SWF, something that both he and Emma knew wasn't good for the company. Joel was summing up his thoughts when suddenly, Cliff Wilson attacked him from behind. Emma shrieked and got out of there while Cliff worked Joel over pretty badly, then scampered away laughing.

RATING: B+

12) **SAM KEITH vs. ERIC EISEN (c)** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

Eric went out to the ring surprisingly ****y. Peter Michaels commented that he should probably take Sam seriously. True, Sam still didn't have use of the infamous Proton Lock, but he had proven over the past couple of weeks that he really didn't need that to win.

Even as Sam worked Eric over pretty hard, Eric didn't seem too concerned. We then found out why: Troy Tornado rushed the ring and attacked Sam while Eric distracted the ref. From that point on, the momentum shifted until the inevitable conclusion of Eric nailing Sam with a Silver Spoon Shock.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 21:39

RATING: **A**

13) Eric then got a mic and taunted Sam, saying that Sam was such a huge idiot, he could hardly believe it. He revealed that Sam wasn't the one who stole Troy Tornado's contract. Instead, it was Eric who did so, precisely for this reason. The Warmaster Title was his and would remain that way for the immediate future.

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

Pretty good show, I thought. Starting next week, we'll have the fan determined main events, so that should be fun.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Delirious Dan defeated *Freddie Datsun* - **C**

Sexual Aggression (c) defeated *Modern Day Heroes* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **B+**

BLZ Bubb defeated *Steve Frebly* - **B+**

Eric Eisen defeated *Sam Keith* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, August 2007

Held at the Centerpiece Bridge in the Mid Atlantic Territory

5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed the audience to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) The show started with Richard Eisen in his office next to a large lottery bin. He explained that inside were the suggestions for main events that the SWF had gleaned from its many fans. At this time, he was going to give the bin a twirl and select one fan's suggestion at random, and that that would be the main event for tonight.

He did so, and announced that tonight's main event came to us from **Trypio**, and that it would be Cliff Wilson defending his SWF North American Title against none other than Eddie Peak!

RATING: **A**

2) Mainstream Hernandez was in the ring. He said that he really liked the idea behind "Under Control". He went on to say that he wanted to prove to the Board of Directors and to Richard Eisen that as the 10-Minute Champ, he was ready and willing to face any opponent. That's why he was issuing an open challenge to anyone in the back.

RATING: **B-**

3) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

A really good match that proved Mainstream's point. He dispatched Black Hat pretty handily.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 6:28

RATING: B

4) Flex and Pex came out to the ring and issued a challenge to Robbie Retro and Darryl Devine. They said that Robbie and Darryl were probably thinking that they were the #1 Contenders for Sexual Aggression's tag titles, but Flex and Pex wanted to dissuade them of that notion by beating them on the next edition of *Warzone*.

RATING: C+

5) Ricky Dale Johnson came out to the ring amidst boos and catcalls. He got into the ring and said that he knew the fans didn't like him that well, but they also couldn't argue with results. He pointed out that his title match against Tim Westybrook at "Welcome to the Jungle" blew the roof off the house. He said the Board of Directors knew it and so did the fans. That's why he's confident that when the card for "Under Control" is announced, that's why the Board will include him as a possible opponent for Tim Westybrook. And that's why, he went on to say, the fans should vote for him when the time comes, because they'd be idiots not to.

RATING: A

6) **NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. TROY TORNADO**

The Wrestler of Mass Destruction tried his best to overcome Troy's on-slaught, but in the end, Nevada got pinned. Well, the fact that Troy had a handful of tights didn't hurt either.

WINNER: **Troy Tornado** in 8:37

RATING: B

7) Nevada tried to explain to the ref that the reason he was pinned was because Troy cheated, but the ref didn't seem to care. Nevada got into Troy's face and shoved him. Troy shoved back and the two started fighting ... and that's when Joey Minnesota charged the ring and chased Troy off.

RATING: B

8) Eddie Peak came out to the ring. He grabbed a mic and first of all addressed Ricky Dale Johnson. He said that RDJ tried to end his career and that he hasn't forgotten. Ricky's day will come ... just as Cliff's day has come tonight when Eddie takes the North American Championship from him. But then Eddie went on to say that Cliff was small potatoes, and after capturing one belt, he'd be ready to move on to Tim Westybrook.

RATING: A

9) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. FREDDIE DATSUN**

Steve continued the destruction of Freddie Datsun tonight by slaughtering him in the ring. The crowd really couldn't get behind it.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 13:24

RATING: C

10) Eric Eisen got in the ring with the Warmaster Title and held it up for all to see. He said that Sam Keith may be the cagey old ... emphasis on "old" ... veteran, but he can't out-wrestle Eric, and he certainly can't out-smart Eric. He said that there was no way that Sam would ever come close to this belt ever again.

RATING: B

11) Cliff Wilson was getting ready for his match when he looked up and found himself face to face with Tim Westybrook. Tim shook Cliff's hand and told him to watch his back out in the ring.

RATING: B+

12) **CLIFF WILSON (c) vs. EDDIE PEAK** for **the SWF North American Championship**

It was a good contrast of styles with Eddie relying on mostly raw power and Cliff sticking to the skies. Cliff managed to stagger the larger man in the early going, but Eddie was able to recover and shut down Cliff's offense pretty quickly. Eddie then tossed Cliff around the ring pretty much as much as he wanted, but for some reason, he just couldn't put Cliff away. Cliff kept getting a shoulder up.

Finally, Eddie grew frustrated enough that he went out to the ring and got the bell, using it to knock Cliff senseless. He then rolled out of the ring and stomped up the ramp tot he back as the ref declared a DQ.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** by DQ in 16:20

RATING: A

13) The ref was signalling for help to come out from the back when Joel Kovach appeared in the ring. He tossed the ref aside and slapped Cliff in the Kovach Krippler, shouting all sorts of angry insults at the unconscious man.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Crap. I forgot to check my advanced bookings. Apparently I had scheduled Jack Bruce to take on Joey Minnesota. The crowd, however, didn't forget.

FINAL RATING: B

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

*Mainstream Hernandez defeated Black Hat Bailey to retain **the SWF 10-Minute Championship** - B*

Troy Tornado defeated Nevada Nuclear - B

Steve Frebly defeated Freddie Datsun - C

*Cliff Wilson defeated Eddie Peak by DQ and so retained **the SWF 10-Minute Championship** - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, August 2007
Held at the President's Hall in Puerto Rico
5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to sunny Puerto Rico for another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Once again, Richard Eisen started the show by the lottery bin. He gives it a twirl after explaining that suggestions for the main event made by the fans were inside. He reached in and announced that tonight's main event is going to be the team of Remo and Tim Westybrook taking on Skull DeBones and BLZ Bubb as

suggested by **Apupunchau**.

RATING: **B+**

2) Delirious Dan attacks American Elemental backstage and beats him pretty severely before taking him out to the ring.

RATING: **D**

3) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. DELIRIOUS DAN**

Dan destroyed Elemental, who never was able to mount any sort of a defense. Rip Chord said that was understandable since he had his bell rung pretty hard backstage by Dan.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 6:45

RATING: **C**

4) After the match was over, Dan got the mic and addressed Skull DeBones. "Okay, Skull, I know you think you're hot stuff since some loser booked you in the main event, but don't forget, we have a score to settle and after the way things have been going for me lately, you'd better watch your back!"

The camera cut backstage to show Skull watching on the monitor. He rolled his eyes and shook his head sadly. "So young ... and so stupid."

RATING: **C+** for the taunting; **B** for the watching.

5) Troy Tornado is in the ring with a mic. He calls out Nevada Nuclear and says that they never really got to finish what they started last week because Joey Minnesota interfered. He suggested that Nevada was a coward who needed a big, strong man to protect him. That's right, Troy called Nevada a girly girl.

Nevada came out with a full head of steam, looking ready to kill Troy, when Jack Bruce jumped him from behind and beat him down. "What's going on? Are Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado working together now?" Peter Michaels cried.

It appeared so as Troy joined Jack in beating up Nevada.

RATING: **C+**

6) **ROBBIE RETRO & DARRYL DEVINE vs. FLEX & PEX**

Robbie and Darryl were no match for Flex and Pex. They didn't seem to be able to communicate well enough, and besides, Flex and Pex worked too seamlessly as a tag team. Before Robbie and Darryl knew what was happening, Robbie got nailed by a Pose Down from Pex.

WINNER: **Flex & Pex** in 9:46

RATING: **B-**

7) Skull DeBones was walking backstage when he came across BLZ Bubb. Bubb was making kissy sounds with a dog bone in one hand and a big plastic bag in the other. Skull watched him for a few minutes and then asked what he was doing. Bubb explained that he heard that a doggy had booked the main event tonight, a doggy with gastro-intestinal problems. Skull looked at him blankly and finally asked him who he thought booked the match. Bubb explained that he heard it was "a pooping Chow", so he wanted to find the poor puppy and get him to the vet to see if he could treat the poor unfortunate animal's problems. And afterwards, maybe the Chow puppy could help him track down Shifty McDougal.

Skull tried to explain that the match was booked by Apupunchau, who was named after the Incan sun god ... then realized that he was wasting his time. He knocked the bag and bone out of Bubb's hands and told him to

focus on the main event. "Don't you realize what a golden opportunity the two of us have tonight? We're wrestling two of the most dominant men in our company! We have the opportunity to destroy them ... and if we do, that would open up a myriad opportunities for us to make it to the top!"

Bubb still didn't get it, so Skull sighed and said, "Fine. Tell you what. You help me destroy Remo and Tim Westybrook, and then I'll help you find the puppy and Shift McDougal." Bubb smiled and said that he'd go get ready. He then handed the bone and bag to Skull and scampered off. Skull growled something under his breath, tossed the bag and bone over his shoulder, and followed him.

RATING: B+

8) Christian Faith came out to the ring with the mic and once again informed the audience that they could rest assured, they were safe, because the Army of One was there to watch over them. He said that he wouldn't rest until he became the poster child for the United State's Armed Forces.

His comments were cut off when, much to the announcer's surprise, Rich Money came out. He said that he had heard enough nonsense out of Christian Faith and that it was time for Rich to shut him up.

RATING: B+ for the promo and the challenge

9) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. RICH MONEY**

Christian did his best to destroy Rich right away, but Rich was able to block just about every move and counter with a great offense of his own. As a matter of fact, Rich was able to pick up the win after getting Christian pinned and using the ropes for leverage.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 13:37

RATING: A

10) Remo was getting ready for the main event when he found himself face to face with the champ, Tim Westybrook. Tim said that he knew they had had their differences in the past, but that he was willing to set all that aside so they could beat Skull and BLZ Bubb into the ground.

Remo countered by saying that he had nothing against Tim personally. He just wanted what Tim has and that Tim should watch his back. After all this fan-controlled business was over, Remo would be coming for him. He then shoved past Tim and headed for the ring.

RATING: B+

11) **TIM WESTYBROOK & REMO vs. SKULL DeBONES & BLZ BUBB**

Apupunchau, thank you.

It was a great match. Skull had to yell at Bubb from the sidelines often to keep the big man focused, but Bubb for the most part was willing to fight both Tim and Remo. Skull and Bubb turned out to be an acceptable tag team, working well together (no notes on chemistry, though).

They worked mostly on Remo, isolating him from Tim and keeping him away from their corner. Remo tried to lunge for the tag a few times, but Skull and Bubb were able to keep him locked up. They double teamed him when they could and Rip Chord pointed out it was smart strategy so long as they could keep Remo away from Tim.

It turned out they couldn't. In a desperation move, Remo managed to knock Skull for a loop and knock Bubb off their corner. He then dove for the opposite corner and tagged in Tim, who came in a cleaned house, knocking Skull around and then Bubb when Skull tagged him in. Tim was getting ready to put Bubb away with the Unstoppable Force when Remo leaned in and blind tagged himself back into the match! He got into the ring and nailed Bubb with the Destroyer and made the pin while Tim looked on, flabbergasted.

WINNER: **Remo & Tim Westybrook** in 21:39
RATING: **A**

12) As Remo celebrated, Tim got into his face and demanded to know what he was doing. Things escalated when Remo shoved Tim away and Tim shoved back. The two of them tried to brawl, but half the locker room cleared out to keep the two of them apart.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

I'm getting a bit frustrated with some of my workers. Take Christian Faith and Rich Money, for example. Christian was getting extremely stale in his old role, so I kept him off screen for a few months to switch him to the Armed Forces gimmick. I did the same with Rich Money. I was told, first of all, that Rich's change was too soon after his last one. I was also told tonight that Christian has already gotten stale in his new gimmick too! Geez!

But overall, it was a good show. Apupunchau, thank you again, and nothing personal with the BLZ Bubb business. Just having some fun. 🤪

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -
Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Delirious Dan defeated *American Elemental* - **C+**

Flex & Pex defeated *Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine* - **B-**

Rich Money defeated *Christian Faith* - **A**

Remo & Tim Westybrook defeated *Skull DeBones & BLZ Bubb* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

September 2007

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, September 2007

Held at The Theatre of Dreams in the North West Territory

7,247 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) At the lottery bin once again was Richard Eisen. He explained that once again, a fan would book tonight's main event. He also said that today, the ballot for "Under Control" would be posted on the SWF's website and that fans could begin voting now if they so wished.

At any rate, Richard gave the bin a twirl and pulled out the slip of paper. He read it over and said that SWF fan **JohnnyV1** has booked Tim Westybrook to defend his SWF World Heavyweight Championship against Joey Minnesota!

RATING: B+

2) The camera cut to the ring where, much to the announcers' surprise, Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado came out to the ring together. They posed for the crowds before Jack got the mic.

"I know what you're thinking: what on earth is Jack Bruce doing with Troy Tornado? I mean, Troy here tried to mess me up pretty badly when he came into the SWF a few months ago. Why would I want to hang out with him?"

"Well, the answer is simple. I realized what a cool guy Troy really is. He's a great competitor, an all-around good guy, and he belongs to the same exclusive club that I do: lead singers of one of the best bands ever. Unfortunately, I can't say the name of that band because our legal twerps say that a certain British hack might sue us for copyright infringement. Yeah, I'm talking about you, Tommy!"

"Besides, I realized that Troy was right. He has been held back. He was held back when he was the lead singer of the Band That Shall Remain Nameless. He's been held back since jumping to the SWF ... the same way that I've been held back. I mean, look at me! I caused major waves when I came to work in the SWF, but have I ever been given a shot at the title? No! I can feel Troy's pain..."

That's when Troy took the mic. "That's why the two of us have teamed up. We're going to wreck this joint, starting with those upstarts, the United States of Annihilation. They think they're so hot, so dominant? We're going to dissuade them of that notion. And I guarantee you, that procedure will be ... painful."

RATING: A

3) **ANTONIO vs. FREDDIE DATSUN**

Freddie came out to the ring looking pretty confident about his chances against Antonio. Jerry said that he shouldn't count his chickens yet, especially since his opponent was trained by the legendary Rip Chord.

Jerry's advice proved prophetic. Before Freddie knew what was happening, Antonio had him down in a Boston Crab and locked it in so tightly that Freddie had no choice but to tap out.

WINNER: **Antonio** in 7:54

RATING: C

4) Ricky Dale Johnson came out to the ring and, even though I was pretty sure I told him to mock Tim Westybrook, he mocked Eddie Peak instead. Weird. I need to be careful with my notes.

RATING: B+

5) Flex and Pex came out to the ring and hyped up how good they both are. They said that beating Robbie Retro and Darryl Devine last week proved it. They said that the Board of Directors would have no choice but to give them the match against Sexual Aggression at the Pay-Per-View.

That's when High Concept came out to the ring. Elmo and Groucho allowed that Flex and Pex may be good, but that their title reign was cut short because of how they won the belts. Groucho pointed out that whenever High Concept became the tag champs, they always won cleanly and lost them cleanly. Flex and Pex aren't as good as they think they are, and High Concept is willing to prove it right now!

RATING: B for the hype; C+ for the challenge

6) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. FLEX & PEX**

Flex and Pex had their hands full with the former champs. It turns out that while Flex and Pex might be coordinated, Elmo and Groucho can practically read each other's minds. Before Flex or Pex knew what was happening, Groucho hit Pex with a Bling Thing for the win.

WINNERS: **High Concept** in 14:08

RATING: B

7) Once again, BLZ Bubb is wandering the halls looking for Shifty McDougal. Instead, he found himself face to face with Remo. Remo tried to walk away, but Bubb got in his face, saying that it's Remo's fault that he can't find his leprechaun since Skull refused to help him after Remo beat them last week. Remo commented that Bubb should maybe look for his marbles instead of leprechauns. Bubb didn't like that at all, and insisted that he and Remo get in the ring together tonight. Remo got in Bubb's face and informed him it would be his pleasure.

RATING: A

8) Christian Faith came out to the ring looking absolutely crushed. He held up a letter, which he said was from the Joint Chief of Staffs. He said they rejected his application. He grew angry, vowing to prove to the Army that he truly is an Army of One. Much to my surprise, Christian handled his turn to heel quite well.

RATING: B+

9) **REMO vs. BLZ BUBB**

Both men tried to destroy the other out there. The problem was, they both wanted to look so tough that they no-sold each others offense a bit too much.

Not that it really mattered. Neither man could establish clear momentum for himself, and during one burst of brawling, referee Ric Young got knocked out. That's when Skull DeBones hit the ring. He attacked Remo from behind and nailed him with a Skull Krusher, knocking Remo out. Bubb laughed and clapped like a little boy, but before he could capitalize, Shawn Gonzalez hit the ring as well with a steel chair. He nailed Bubb over the head with it, knocking Bubb out. Skull then charged Shawn and chased him into the back.

Ric Young recovered and looked at the two fallen men. He then shrugged and counted them both out.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 8:31

RATING: A

10) Richard Eisen was once again chatting on his cell phone when Joel Kovach burst into the office. He got in Richard's face, informing him that he thought this fan-booked and fan-controlled business was ridiculous. He said that the fans were too stupid to book the matches the way they should be, namely, with him taking on Tim Westybrook for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Joel said that if Richard knew what was good for his company ... actually, for him personally, he would jettison this fan nonsense and book the main event at

"Under Control" the way it should be.

Richard calmly informed Joel that if he knew what was good for him, he'd turn around. Joel did, just in time to catch a superkick to the jaw from Cliff Wilson.

RATING: **A**

11) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. JOEY MINNESOTA** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Tim was a little off his game tonight for some reason, but it didn't hamper the match at all.

Joey and Tim shook hands before the match started. Both men put on a superb show. While Tim looked dangerous, Joey looked almost as if not just as. He even managed to nail Tim with a few successive Empire Spirals.

In the end, though, Tim managed to kick out of those and nailed Joey with an Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 17:53

RATING: **A**

12) Tim and Joey shook hands again after the match, but their celebration was cut short when Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado came out of the crowd and attacked both men, beating them thoroughly. Jack Bruce took out Tim with a New York Minute while Troy put Joey away with the Star Maker. The two men then stood over their fallen victims and raised their hands in triumph as the crowd booed them.

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

I would have thought that I used Antonio too much, but instead, the crowd didn't like seeing Groucho Bling so much. Weird.

It'll be interesting to see how my little venue experiment worked. This is the first time we've held *Invasion!* in a Medium Venue. We didn't sell out, but we didn't seem to lose any money either. We'll have to keep running this experiment this month and see how we do.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Antonio defeated Freddie Datsun - C

High Concept defeated Flex & Pex - B

BLZ Bubb drew with Remo - A

*Tim Westybrook (c) defeated Joey Minnesota to retain **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship** - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - **B+** (which was held in the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Territory)

From SWF.com -

Quote:

Now's your chance to tell the SWF what to do!

Here is the official ballot for SWF "Under Control". You can vote between now and when "Under Control" comes out for the following matches:

1) THE MAIN EVENT FOR THE SWF WORLD HEAVYWEIGHT CHAMPIONSHIP:

Who should Tim Westybrook defend his championship against:

- A) Eddie Peak
- B) Ricky Dale Johnson
- C) BLZ Bubb
- D) Remo

What type of match should this be:

- a) Held in a Cage
- b) A 30-Minute Iron Man Match (the wrestler with the most falls wins)
- c) An "I Quit" match

2) FOR THE SWF NORTH AMERICAN CHAMPIONSHIP:

Who should Cliff Wilson defend his title against:

- A) Joel Kovach
- B) Texas Pete
- C) Steve Fehley

What type of match should this be:

- a) Cage Escape
- b) Ladder Match
- c) A Fatal Fourway (if you choose this option, all three opponents will be in the match)

3) FOR THE SWF TAG TEAM CHAMPIONSHIP:

Who should Sexual Aggression defend their titles against:

- A) Flex & Pex
- B) Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine
- C) High Concept

4) TO DETERMINE THE NUMBER ONE CONTENDERS FOR THE TAG CHAMPIONSHIP:

The two teams who don't face Sexual Aggression will square off against each other to determine the #1 Contender.

5) FOR THE SWF 10-MINUTE CHAMPIONSHIP:

Who should Mainstream Hernandez defend his title against:

- A) Andre Jones
- B) Enforcer Roberts
- C) American Elemental

6) THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION WILL TAKE ON JACK BRUCE & TROY TORNADO:

What kind of match should it be:

- A) A Texas Tornado match
- B) A Street Fight

C) A Battle of the Bands

7) **ERIC EISEN WILL TAKE ON SAM KEITH**

What kind of match should it be:

A) A No-Holds Barred Match

B) A Championship Defense (Eric would have to defend his Warmaster Title)

C) A Cage Match

Please vote once. Results will be revealed at "**Under Control**".

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, September 2007

Held at the Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes Territory
7,374 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Richard Eisen greeted the fans next to the lottery bin. He gave it a twirl and pulled out the slip of paper. He said he was impressed. Tonight's main event is being booked by a fan all the way from Scotland. **Derek_B** has requested a Texas Tornado match with Remo, Tim Westybrook, and Cliff Wilson on one side and Ricky Dale Johnson, Joel Kovach, and Eric Eisen on the other!

RATING: **A**

2) Robbie Retro and Darryl Devine came out to the ring. They said that they were sick of people making fun of them. They know they were beaten by Flex and Pex last week, but they pointed out that High Concept beat Flex and Pex on *Invasion!*

"So it stands to reason that if we can beat High Concept tonight, that means we're better than Flex and Pex and even ourselves!" Robbie said, then looked confused for a moment.

Darryl piped in, "You get the idea. Elmo, Groucho, nothing personal, but we want to take you on in the ring."

RATING: **C+**

3) Texas Pete delivered an "aw shucks" kind of promo, saying that he was honored to be included on the "Under Control" ballot as a possible contender for the SWF North American Championship. He said, though, that he knew people had their doubts about him. That's why he was going to prove himself by destroying Sam Keith tonight.

RATING: **B**

4) **DELIRIOUS DAN vs. MEAN JEAN CATTLEY**

Dan actually won one clean. The announcers could barely believe it. Rip even commented that Mean Jean is a great competitor, so Dan should be proud of himself for what he did. The crowd, however, couldn't care less, it seemed.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 5:58

RATING: **C-**

5) As Dan was celebrating, though, out walked Skull DeBones. He applauded Dan but you could see the sarcasm pouring off of him as he did. He got a mic and said, "Come now, Daniel, we all know how you picked up this win. You jumped poor Jean backstage, didn't you? I mean, that's how you've managed to stumble into this little winning streak of yours, isn't it?"

Dan tried to deny it, but Skull wouldn't let him. "If you think you're doing so well, Dan, why don't you try taking me on. We'll face each other next week on *Warzone*. And feel free to try to attack me beforehand. I guarantee you, it'll only make things worse."

RATING: B

6) Eric Eisen found his father backstage and complained about the "Under Control" ballot. He didn't think it was fair that Sam Keith got a match against him then. He said that the choices were stacked in Sam's favor. If the fans voted for a No Holds Barred match, Sam could once again use the infamous Proton Lock, and that could put Eric in the hospital. If they decided on a Title Match, he could lose the Warmaster belt. If it was a cage match, just about anything could happen on the inside.

Richard told Eric to stop complaining. "You're acting like a spoiled brat. Knock it off, Eric. You're an Eisen. Stop complaining and deal with it!"

RATING: B+

7) Sexual Aggression appeared on screen and said that it didn't matter if the fans voted for Darryl Devine and Robbie Retro, Flex & Pex, or High Concept. At "Under Control", they would be the ones in the driver's seat and they would be the ones to walk out with the gold.

RATING: C+

8) **ROBBIE RETRO & DARRYL DEVINE vs. HIGH CONCEPT**

Robbie and Darryl tried to shake hands with Elmo and Groucho, but High Concept didn't seem interested. Not only that, but Robbie and Darryl seemed to hold back a little. They didn't press their advantages the way they could, but that changed when Groucho nearly leveled Darryl with a vicious knife-edge chop.

Robbie and Darryl pulled out all the stops at that point. The match itself was good but left Robbie pretty tired. In the end, Darryl hit Groucho Bling with the Devine Dream Drop.

WINNERS: **Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine** in 11:55

RATING: B

9) Joey Minnesota and Nevada Nuclear appeared on screen. They said they were so glad the Board of Directors decided to put them in a match against Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado. They said that it really didn't matter what the fans voted for, they promised annihilation.

"Make it a Texas Tornado match, and we'll show what we can do! A street fight? We'll wind up putting Jack and Troy in the hospital! A Battle of the Bands? We'll show those two for the no-talent hacks that they are...." Joey looked at Nevada as his partner tapped him on the shoulder. "What?"

"I can't play the guitar. Can you?"

Joey thought about it and then said, "Uh oh." He looked back at the camera. "Not to worry. We're quick studies."

RATING: B

10) Remo and Tim Westybrook are in their locker room glaring at each other menacingly. Cliff Wilson comes inside and notices. He tried to hype up his partners, telling them that they needed to put their differences aside for right now. They had a match to win and fans to entertain. Besides, if the fans voted for Remo, the two of them could destroy each other at "Under Control". Tim finally sighed and stuck his hand out. Remo shook it. Cliff beamed and turned to leave. Remo then tugged Cliff in close. "Just watch your back, champ."

RATING: B+

11) **SAM KEITH vs. TEXAS PETE**

Not as good of a match as I thought it would be, but still, entertaining nonetheless. Sam dominated most of the match, tossing Tex from pillar to post and back again.

Just when it looked like he had Tex done, Lady Melissa hopped up on the ring apron. The ref went over to order her down. That's when Eric Eisen hit the ring. He delivered a Silver Spoon Shock to Sam and then bailed out, allowing Tex to make the pin.

WINNER: **Texas Pete** in 12:13

RATING: B

12) Ricky Dale Johnson and Joel Kovach were walking to the ring when they were met by Eric. "Are you ready?" RDJ asked Eric. "Let's go do this," was Eric's reply.

RATING: A

13) **TIM WESTYBROOK, REMO, & CLIFF WILSON vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON, JOEL KOVACH, & ERIC EISEN** in a *Texas Tornado match*

Holy cow. I'm speechless. Sadly, so were Duane Fry and Rip Chord for most of this match. Peter Michaels had to do most of the work, and he had his hands full trying to keep up with all the action as all six men basically went ballistic on each other.

It was an awesome blend of brawling with Cliff and Eric providing some breathtaking high spots. At one point, Tim and Joel were brawling outside the ring. Cliff went up for a move that should have been delivered on RDJ who was in the ring, but for some reason, he chose to take out Tim and Joel instead.

Finally, Joel managed to nail Remo and pinned him. By the way, Derek, you rock!

WINNERS: **Joel Kovach, Ricky Dale Johnson, and Eric Eisen** in 23:17

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

Darryl Devine was used "far too much". I think Derek's match saved the night from being a "B" show.

Don't forget to vote!

FINAL RATING - A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Delirious Dan defeated *Mean Jean Cattle* - C-

Robbie Retro & *Darryl Devine* defeated *High Concept* - B

Texas Pete defeated *Sam Keith* - B

Joel Kovach, Ricky Dale Johnson, and Eric Eisen defeated *Remo, Tim Westybrook, and Cliff Wilson* - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, September 2007

Held at the V. Thompson Arena in the South West Territory
6,808 in attendance

NOTE: *My usual method of running these shows backfired on me today. I normally run the game and type in the play-by-play as we go along. Unfortunately, while I was doing that for this show, I accidentally closed out the browser window. I did this while typing up the information about the main event. Most of what I wrote was lost and I don't have the time to reconstruct it.*

1) Richard Eisen drew a slip from the lottery bin, only to discover that it was submitted by Joel Kovach! Joel wanted to face Tim Westybrook in a cage escape match for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship.

RATING: A*

2) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. ANTONIO** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez**

RATING: C+

3) Steve Fehley asked fans to vote for him. He said Tex didn't deserve the title shot and Joel obviously didn't want it.

RATING: B+

4) Jessie tried to psyche up High Concept for their non-title match against Sexual Aggression, Robbie & Darryl, and Flex & Pex.

RATING: C+

5) **SEXUAL AGGRESSION vs. HIGH CONCEPT vs. ROBBIE RETRO & DARRYL DEVINE vs. FLEX & PEX**

WINNERS: Flex & Pex

RATING: B-

6) The United States of Annihilation assured fans that even if they voted for the battle of the bands option, they'd still beat Jack and Troy. They'd been using subliminal hypnosis learn-to-play-guitar tapes, but when they tried to demonstrate how well they worked, Nevada wound up clucking like a chicken.

RATING: B

7) Before his match started, BLZ Bubb chased a child through the stands, thinking the child was Shifty McDougal.

RATING: A

8) **REMO vs. BLZ BUBB vs. EDDIE PEAK vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON**

A great match. Remo nearly had it won but then wound up fighting with Skull DeBones, eliminating himself. Bubb picked up the win by taking out Eddie.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb**

RATING: A*

9) Jack Bruce & Troy Tornado mocked the U.S.A.'s musical abilities.

RATING: B-

10) Sam Keith congratulated Eric Eisen on setting him up with Troy Tornado in the past and then attacking him when he fought Texas Pete, but he said that all the tricks in the world wouldn't save him this time.

RATING: B+

11) Tim Westybrook discovered that Joel had stuffed the lottery bin. All that was in there was Joel's suggested match.

RATING: A*

12) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. JOEL KOVACH** in a cage escape match for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

The announcers got left behind by the action once again. Both men got busted open in the early going and neither was able to mount an escape without the other intercepting him.

Finally, though, Joel managed to incapacitate Tim long enough to scale the walls of the cage. That's when Cliff Wilson ran out to the ring and climbed up on the outside. The two men brawled at the top of the cage, and since Cliff was the fresher man, he managed to stagger Joel pretty well. He then shimmied over the top of the cage and, much to the horror of the announcers, delivered an incredible hurricanrana, dropping both men to the mat. Tim managed to rouse himself, crawled to the entrance, and escaped.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 23:55

RATING: A

13) Richard Eisen appeared on camera and told fans that there was still time to vote for "Under Control"!

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Sorry about the terse nature of the results. Hopefully that will never happen again.

And just so you know, Joel Kovach really did book the main event tonight. At least, the real Joel Kovach did.



FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

Mainstream Hernandez (c) defeated Antonio to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C+

Flex & Pex defeated Sexual Aggression, High Concept, and Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine - B-

*BLZ Bubb defeated Remo, Eddie Peak, and Ricky Dale Johnson - A**

Tim Westybrook (c) defeated Joel Kovach in a cage escape match to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

From Kovach-Krippler.com (Joel Kovach's website) -

Quote:

Why I Hate "Under Control"

That's right, I despise the up-coming Pay-Per-View. The ring hasn't been set up yet, the fans aren't lining up to get inside and won't for at least a day or two, not one punch has been thrown, not one winner declared, and already, I hate this stupid show.

Why? Because the title doesn't describe the show at all. This Pay-Per-View isn't "under control". Instead, it's out of control!

It's chaos, pure and simple, to leave the booking of matches up to a group of people who don't have a clue what they're doing. That's right, I'm talking about the fans.

Richard Eisen is an idiot for leaving things up to them. Sure, it's a cute gimmick, but Richard let things get too out of control. He should have just let the fans decide what color trunks that freak-job BLZ Bubb was going to wear or whether Eddie Peak and Remo would use a sledge hammer or a kendo stick to bash each others' heads in. But to let them choose opponents and stipulations? Sheer stupidity!

What really burns me is the fact that the fans, given this golden opportunity to take control of the SWF, squandered it miserably. They cast their votes for Eddie Peak, Ricky Dale Johnson, BLZ Bubb, or Remo, ignoring what they should have done with their power: demand that I be given the title shot! They could have flooded SWF Headquarters with e-mails demanding this travesty of justice be corrected. Did they? Of course not.

Why do you think I did what I did on the last *Invasion!*? I don't know what I did to tick Mr. Eisen off, but for some reason, he insists on shoving me down into some mid-card purgatory with a loser who had to impersonate another loser to get into the company in the first place. Richard Eisen has made a bone-headed mistake in the way he's handled the past couple of shows. A lot of the other workers think so; I'm just the only one brave enough to say it and then do something about it. Sure, what I did could be called dishonest, sneaky, or down-right rotten, but believe it or not, I had your best interests in mind.

You remember that great movie *A Few Good Men*? You know, the one with Jack Nicholson before he became nothing more than a professional basketball fan and with Tom Cruise and Demi Moore before they both decided to rob the cradle? I've been thinking about the trial scene, after Jack delivers his infamous line, "You can't handle the truth!" He goes on to inform Cruise's character that whether he realizes it or not, whether he's comfortable with it or not, he wants Jack, the rough, tough Marine, to be on the wall, protecting him from the harsh realities of life.

Well, ladies and gentlemen, I'm in the same boat as Jack. You may not like it, but you want me to have the World Heavyweight Championship. You need me to have that belt. And trust me, I'm not going to let anything stand in my way until I get what's rightfully mine.

SWF presents ...

Under Control

Thursday of Week 2, September 2007

Held at the Iowa State Fayre in the Mid West Territory

14,250 in attendance; Buyrate of 358,600

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to "Under Control". They said the votes were in and tabulated. They thanked the fans who voted and said that tonight was going to be an interesting evening. "At least, that's what my father has said," Jerry Eisen said. "According to him, there were a few ties in the voting that will make this night rather memorable."

1) Remo, Ricky Dale Johnson, BLZ Bubb, and Eddie Peak were backstage. A voice said the time had come to reveal who the fans voted for to be in the main event:

Remo: 12.5%

BLZ Bubb: 12.5%

Eddie Peak: 25%

Ricky Dale Johnson: 50%

As for what type of match it would be:

An "I Quite" Match: 12.5%

Held in a Cage: 25%

A 30-Minute Iron Man Match: 62.5%

Ricky looked pumped. The others looked pretty upset. Remo especially.

RATING: B+

2) But that's the main event, the announcers pointed out. The first match for the evening was Mainstream Hernandez defending the SWF 10-Minute Championship against the man who received 62.5% of the fans' votes: American Elemental!

RATING: C-

3) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Lots of good high-flying action. Elemental picked up the win just as the clock was about to run out.

WINNER: **American Elemental** in 9:59

RATING: B

4) American Elemental looked at the title belt in shock. He then looked at Mainstream. He went over and offered his hand to Mainstream to shake. Mainstream seemed to hesitate, but then he smiled and shook hands.

RATING: C-

5) High Concept, Flex & Pex, and Darryl Devine & Robbie Retro were waiting backstage to hear the results of the voting. The omnipotent voice spoke again:

Flex & Pex: 12.5%

Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine: 37.5%

High Concept: 50%

High Concept will face Sexual Aggression for the tag titles. Flex & Pex and Darryl & Robbie will face each other to determine the #1 Contenders.

RATING: C+

6) Remo was stalking down the halls, looking pissed. He turned a corner and found himself face to face with Skull DeBones. Skull mocked Remo, saying that maybe he should take a hint. He's old news. People don't want to see him in the ring anymore. They don't want to see him with the title. Maybe he should hang up his boots and open a restaurant somewhere.

Remo got in Skull's face and replied, "You think you're so tough taking out a competitor like Delirious Dan or attacking me behind my back? You're the wimp here, Skull. Let's prove it. You and me on *Invasion!*"

RATING: A

7) **ROBBIE RETRO & DARRYL DEVINE** vs. FLEX & PEX to determine **the #1 Contender for the SWF Tag Team Championship**

A great match from these guys. Flex and Pex seemed to have things sewn up thanks to their blatant cheating and double-teaming, but then Darryl Devine managed to hit Flex with a Devine Dream Drop seemingly from nowhere.

WINNERS: **Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine** in 10:52

RATING: B

8) Sam Keith appeared on screen. He was all smiles. He said that he had an inside man in the main office and that he had heard what his match with Eric Eisen was likely going to be. He said he didn't want to spoil the surprise just yet, but that Eric is not going to be happy.

RATING: B+

9) **HIGH CONCEPT** vs. **SEXUAL AGGRESSION (c)** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Not as good of a match as I had hoped from all of these guys. I expected them to do better than the #1 Contender's match, but that just didn't happen here.

At any rate, Joe Sexy and Angry Gilmore were able to keep Elmo and Groucho under control with Joe putting away Elmo with a One Night Stand.

WINNERS: **Sexual Aggression** in 12:48

RATING: B-

10) A video played, highlighting the growing conflict between the United States of Annihilation and Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado. After barraging us with clips of the confrontations, ambushes, and bluster, the omnipotent voice informed us that there was a tie in the voting. These two teams would therefore face off twice: once in a battle of the bands, and then in a Texas Tornado match.

RATING: B-

11) Time for the Battle of the Bands. Jack and Troy came out in full rock star attire with a great back-up band. They actually got the crowd hopping as they performed together. After their song, they stepped aside to let the United States of Annihilation perform.

Joey and Nevada came forward with a pair of acoustic guitars and stools. Joey apologized in advance, saying that they were only on lesson five out of thirty, so the fans would just have to bear with them. They proceeded to sing a duet of "Michael Row the Boat Ashore". The guitars and their voices were badly out of tune, there were several pregnant pauses. Jack and Troy burst out laughing from the sidelines.

Joey and Nevada exchanged a look and then jumped Troy and Jack, smashing their guitars over their heads. They then grabbed them and drug them to the ring.

RATING: B

12) **THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION** vs. **JACK BRUCE & TROY TORNADO** in a **Texas Tornado match**

The U.S.A. dominated the match in the first few minutes, with both Joey and Nevada tossing Jack and Troy around the ring. But then Jack Bruce thumbed Joey in the eye and Troy low-blowed Nevada to swing the momentum dramatically around. They worked in tandem and finally, they both nailed their finishing moves on the U.S.A., pinning both men simultaneously.

WINNERS: **Jack Bruce & Troy Tornado** in 12:34
RATING: B+

13) Joel Kovach, Texas Pete, and Steve Fehley were backstage. Omnipotent Voice ran down the results again:

Steve Fehley - 0%
Texas Pete - 34%
Joel Kovach - 66%

The type of match would be:

Cage Escape: 12.5%
A Fatal Fourway: 25%
A Ladder Match: 62.5%

Joel looked ill and quite angry. Steve made a comment that he shouldn't be so upset, at least he'll be wrestling tonight. Joel's response was to toss Steve through part of the set.

RATING: B

14) **CLIFF WILSON (c) vs. JOEL KOVACH** in a ladder match for the SWF North American Championship

A phenomenal match. Cliff worked with the ladders as springboards for aerial assaults while Joel relied on them more as weapons. It was a good blend and there were a few times when both men, instead of seizing the opportunity to climb the ladder to retrieve the belt, decided instead to take advantage of the chance to hurt their opponent more.

Finally, both men scaled the ladder and were duking it out on the top. Joel suddenly seized Cliff's head and dropped from the ladder, slamming Cliff jaw-first into the ladder top. Cliff tumbled off the ladder, out cold. Joel scaled to the top and pulled the belt down.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 19:58
RATING: A

15) Joel stood in the center of the ring, panting heavily. He wiped some blood from his lips and looked down at the belt. He caressed it for a moment. Jerry Eisen wondered if maybe Joel was having a change of heart.

Turns out, he wasn't. Joel grabbed a mic and said, "You know, some would say it's an honor to be any kind of champ in the SWF. Those people are morons. This is like saying I'm the best of the losers." He tossed the belt down on the ground and spit on it. "Tim or Ricky, whoever wins the main event tonight, be forewarned. I'm coming for my title."

RATING: A

16) A video played, highlighting the feud between Sam Keith and Eric Eisen. At the end of the video, the Omnipotent Voice declared that there had been another tie in the votes. Therefore, Eric Eisen would be defending his title against Sam Keith ... in a no-holds-barred match!

RATING: B+

17) **SAM KEITH vs. ERIC EISEN (c)** in a No-Holds Barred Match for the SWF Warmaster Title

Eric did not look happy going out to the ring, let me tell you. Jerry said that he felt a little sorry for his brother, but he said that whatever he got in the ring, he brought on himself.

Weapons came out. Blood was shed. The audience screamed for more. Eric managed to nail Sam with the Silver Spoon Shock onto a steel chair, but Sam miraculously kicked out. Eric tried to hit another one, but Sam somehow reversed it and turned it into ... the Proton Lock! Eric tried to crawl to the ropes, but Sam had it locked in too tightly. Eric tapped.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 17:33

RATING: **A**

18) Tim Westybrook was shown walking to the ring.

RATING: **A**

19) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON** in a **30-Minute Iron Man match** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A great way to cap off a great night. Both men circled each other warily in the opening minutes. Peter Michaels observed that that was a good idea, particularly since they both had a long road ahead of them.

After a flurry of offense, Ricky Dale Johnson nailed Tim with the Southern Justice and, using the ropes for leverage, kept the champ down. He picked up the first pin. Tim took a few minutes to recover, but after beating RDJ back, he nailed him with an Unstoppable Force.

Ricky was unsteady on his feet now and both men seemed pretty badly beaten. There were some half-hearted pin attempts and a few blocked finishing moves. But then Ricky surged back. He somehow managed to get the champ into a sleeper hold and got it locked in pretty well. Tim tried to power out of it, but Ricky just wouldn't let go. Tim stumbled around the ring and finally collapsed. The ref picked up his hand once ... twice and then the buzzer sounded, signalling the end of the match. Ricky hopped up, celebrating what he thought was his win. But then the ref informed him what happened. Ricky did not look happy.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 30:00

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Groucho, Darryl, and Nevada were apparently overused. I don't care. Thank you to everyone who voted, you helped put together a great show!

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results for "[Under Control](#)"

American Elemental defeated Mainstream Hernandez (c) to become **the SWF 10-Minute Champion** - **B**
Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine defeated Flex & Pex to become **the #1 Contenders for the SWF Tag Team Championship** - **B**
Sexual Aggression (c) defeated High Concept to retain **the SWF Tag Team Championship** - **B-**
Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado defeated the United States of Annihilation - **B+**
Joel Kovach defeated Cliff Wilson (c) in a ladder match to capture **the SWF North American Championship** - **A**
Sam Keith defeated Eric Eisen (c) in a No-Holds Barred Match to become **the SWF Warmaster** - **A**
Tim Westybrook (c) drew with Ricky Dale Johnson in a **30-Minute Iron Man Match** and so retained **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship** - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Warzone

Filmed on Wednesday of Week 2, September 2007 (Airs on Friday)
Held at the Louisiana Auditorium in the South East Territory
6762 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to the show.

1) The show opened with Richard Eisen standing before a non-descript wall.

“By now, I’m sure many of our fans have read what Joel Kovach wrote on his website regarding ‘Under Control’. He seems to be under the impression that letting our wonderful SWF fans control the matches was some sort of mistake. I disagree, and based on the number of votes we received for ‘Under Control’, I would say most of our fans disagree as well.

“As most of our fans know, Warzone is taped on Wednesday, which means that the episode you’re viewing right now was filmed before ‘Under Control’. I would say that means that tonight’s main event should be booked by a fan again, and boy, do I have a great one in store for you.

“This main event comes to us from a fan who calls himself **Harts4Life**. He wrote to us with what I think is a great idea, especially given what Joel wrote on his website. Joel, you’re in tonight’s main event once again, only it won’t be for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. No, tonight will be a handicap match against Cliff Wilson and his special, one-night only partner this guy.”

Richard stepped aside to reveal none other than the Archangel.

RATING: **A**

2) **DELIRIOUS DAN vs. SKULL DeBONES**

Dan looked terrified as he went out to the ring. Rip said that was understandable, considering Dan was about to get a shelacking from Skull.

Much to everyone’s surprise, though, Dan actually managed to pin Skull. It was for a one-and-a-half count after Dan managed to roll Skull into a small cradle, but it was a pin attempt nonetheless.

It also proved to be a mistake. After recovering from his surprise, Skull unloaded on Dan and basically mopped the mat with him.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 9:51

RATING: **C+**

3) Skull mocked Dan as he left the ring, saying that now that the gnat had been squashed, he could move on to bigger prey.

RATING: **B**

4) Christian Faith came out to the ring next and basically said that he didn’t care what people thought of him. He was an Army of One and he would prove it by destroying Freddie Datsun.

RATING: **B**

5) **FREDDIE DATSUN vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

A lack of chemistry and the fact that this is the final burial of Freddie Datsun made this match painful to watch.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 12:06

RATING: C+

6) Christian continued the assault on Freddie in the ring afterwards, so much so that Rip Chord predicted that Freddie's career might be over.

RATING: C+

7) After some lackluster performances, it was great to see BLZ Bubb wandering the halls, looking for his leprechaun once again. Instead of finding Shifty McDougal, he found Shawn Gonzalez instead. Bubb got angry with Shawn, saying that Shawn shouldn't mess with him. Shawn teased Bubb by telling him he knew where Shifty was. Bubb demanded that Shawn tell him immediately. Of course, Shawn refused. The argument escalated until Richard Eisen interjected himself into it, suggesting that the two of them settle their differences in the ring next week on Warzone.

RATING: B+

8) **REMO vs. EDDIE PEAK**

I can always count on Remo to come through for me. He and Eddie tore it up, and Remo ended it all with a Destroyer.

WINNER: **Remo** in 13:17

RATING: A*

9) Remo was celebrating his win in the ring when Skull DeBones charged the ring and attacked him. The two men wound up brawling for a while before Skull retreated.

RATING: A

10) Archangel came out to the ring. He waved to the cheering crowd, and then got the mic.

"You know, I hate the fact that I don't have a contract with the SWF just as much as the rest of you. The one thing I wish for is that I could come back home. Sure, I could probably take my act on the road but I can't resist the draw of all of you. You're the best fans in the world and I wouldn't want to perform for anyone else, even if it is just for one night..."

"But maybe it doesn't have to be. I just got done talking to Richard. Just between us, folks, he's sick of Joel's antics and he wants to teach him a little bit of a lesson. That's why he says that if Cliff and I can beat Joel tonight, I've got my job back!"

RATING: A

11) **ARCHANGEL & CLIFF WILSON vs. JOEL KOVACH** in a handicap match

They blew the roof off the Louisiana Auditorium with this one. Joel didn't back down from the challenge although he did look pretty nervous. He held his own, even though Cliff and Archangel were able to coordinate their offenses pretty well. People actually started chanting "Welcome home!" whenever Archangel got in the ring.

Finally, Archangel managed to hit Joel with the Fall From Grace, causing the crowd to explode. He covered Joel, the ref went down for the pin, but then Rich Money dove out of the crowd with a steel chair, knocked Cliff off his corner, and then attacked the ref from behind. Archangel got up to fight him, but Rich knocked him senseless with the chair.

Cliff got into the ring and ducked a swing from Rich. He then caught the chair and yanked it from Rich's hands. Rich stood there for a second, then dove out of the ring. Cliff looked satisfied, as if he thought that he had scared Rich away. But then he turned around and found himself face to face with a very angry ref. The ref

accused Cliff of attacking him. Cliff denied it, trying to point out Rich, but Rich was gone.

The ref pulled the chair from Cliff's hands and, in the process, gave Joel a chance he couldn't pass up. Joel planted a flying drop kick into the chair, knocking it out of the ref's hands and smack into Cliff's skull. Joel tossed the chair out of the way and slapped Cliff into the Kovach Kriplee. Cliff wasn't even conscious to tap out.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 22:07

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

Thanks to Harts4Life for the dynamite match idea. I know I said I couldn't use it, but I looked over what I have planned and realized that it would work out perfectly.

FINAL RATING - **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Skull DeBones defeated *Delirious Dan* - **C+**

Christian Faith defeated *Freddie Datsun* - **C+**

Remo defeated *Eddie Peak* - **A***

Joel Kovach defeated *Archangel* & *Cliff Wilson* - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, September 2007

Held at Evanovich Riverside in the Tri State Territory

6,606 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) "Based on what happened last week at 'Under Control', Richard Eisen has ordered a rematch between Tim Westybrook and Ricky Dale Johnson," Emma Chase explained.

"It won't be an Iron Man match, but with these two involved, it's sure to be one heck of a fight!" Marv Earnest put in.

RATING: **A**

2) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL (c) vs. MEAN JEAN CATTLEY** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

A really good match for two guys that are relatively unknown to the SWF audience. The announcers really sold the match as well. Elemental sewed things up with a regular pinfall.

WINNER: **American Elemental** in 7:41

RATING: **C**

3) Richard Eisen came out to the ring holding the SWF North American Championship. He said that he was disappointed with Joel Kovach's attitude towards what most would agree is a prestigious title. He said that Joel's actions at "Under Control" presented him with quite the conundrum. Joel has vacated the title and Cliff

Wilson has made it clear that he's not interested in it either. So Richard announced that there's going to be a tournament held for the SWF North American Championship. The first two matches will be held on *Warzone*.

RATING: A

4) Tim Westybrook came out to the ring. He held up the championship belt for everyone to see. He then got the mic.

"I've been told that some of you are disappointed at how things ended at 'Under Control'. So am I. I'm disappointed that we couldn't give a decisive finish to the match. I'm disappointed that I almost lost my championship to a sleeper hold. I'm disappointed that I didn't pin Ricky twice in a row.

"But all that's in the past now. Tonight we'll settle the score. Don't worry. There will be no disappointment tonight!"

RATING: A

5) A music video played, hyping Sexual Aggression as the tag-team champs.

RATING: C

6) BLZ Bubb came out to the ring and stole the mic from the ring announcer. He said that he wants to be a good boy. He really does. But Shawn Gonzalez leaves him no choice. "If you don't tell me where Shifty McDougal is, I'm going to have to hurt you in our match!"

RATING: B+

7) **SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. BLZ BUBB**

This match told a great story. Bubb kept screaming at Shawn to tell him where Shifty was. Shawn, insanely enough, seemed content to keep his distance from Bubb and taunt the big guy. But it became clear as the match dragged on that something was wrong. Shawn kept looking towards the back as if expecting something, something that never happened. Finally, Bubb managed to catch Shawn and nailed him with the Hades Bomb.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 12:33

RATING: A

8) Bubb continued the assault, smacking Shawn around and demanding to know where Shifty McDougal was.

That's when a man raced from the backstage area and hopped into the ring. Bubb dropped Shawn and screamed, "There you are! I knew I'd find you, Shifty McDougal!"

"That's not Shifty McDougal, that's **Robert Oxford!** What the heck is he doing here?" Jerry Eisen cried.

Robert Oxford chased off Bubb, who ran to the back, crying the whole way.

RATING: B+

9) Ricky Dale Johnson is walking backstage when he ran into Joel Kovach. The two of them stared at each other for a few minutes before Joel leaned in close. "Don't forget what I said at 'Under Control'," Joel whispered and then stepped out of Ricky's way.

RATING: B+

10) **REMO vs. SKULL DeBONES**

A great brawl between these two. Remo dominated Skull for most of the match, but Skull turned the tables by

taking a pair of brass knuckles out of his boot and using them on Remo when the ref wasn't looking.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 15:52

RATING: **A**

11) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A great match. These two tore into each other once again, holding absolutely nothing back. Both men went for their finishers, only to be blocked at each attempt. Both men managed to make pins, but the other would kick out too quickly.

Finally, Ricky managed to stagger Tim and was getting ready to hit him with a Southern Justice. That's when Joel Kovach hit the ring with a baseball bat. He used it to take Ricky's legs out from under him and then beat on him for a minute or two. The ref immediately called for the bell.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** by DQ in 18:20

RATING: **A**

12) Tim tried to stop Joel, so Joel turned the bat on him. Joel then taunted the two of them, saying that neither man had what it took to be champ. They weren't smart enough, they weren't strong enough, they weren't willing to sacrifice it all to get there...

And that's when Cliff Wilson appeared out of the crowd. He jumped up to the top turnbuckle and launched himself at Joel. Joel managed to bring the bat around so Cliff hit it, but Cliff's momentum slammed him into Joel, who wound up ricocheting off the turnbuckles and onto the bat himself. The show closed with all four men writhing in pain on the mat.

RATING: **B+** for the taunting and the attack

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing really to say about this one. I'm glad that I was able to bring Robert Oxford over from TCW after what he did for me (see the first post).

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

*American Elemental (c) defeated Mean Jean Cattle to retain **the SWF 10-Minute Championship** - C*

BLZ Bubb defeated Shawn Gonzalez - A

Skull DeBones defeated Remo - A

*Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Tim Westybrook (c) by DQ, so Tim retains **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship** - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B-**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, September 2007

Held at Virginia Park Fields in the Mid Atlantic Territory

6,189 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed viewers to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Sam Keith came out to the ring to a lukewarm reception. Fans were excited to see him with the Warmaster belt, but they weren't popping as hard as I thought they would.

At any rate, Sam thanked the crowd for their support. He said it felt good to hold championship gold once again. He said that he proved over the past few months that he could be a champ once again. He also announced the Richard Eisen had permanently lifted the ban on the Proton Lock, so his opponents should watch out for it from now on.

That's when Eddie Peak's music interrupted the Warmaster. Eddie came out and said that he wasn't frightened of some sissy submission move. He said that as far as he's concerned, submission wrestling is for cowards. "If you're a real fighter, you go toe-to-toe with your opponent and beat them until they can't move anymore!" That's why Eddie was challenging Sam to defend his title tonight.

Sam smirked at the camera, then turned to Eddie and said, "We'll see who the coward is when I make you tap!"

RATING: B for the promo; A for the challenge

2) **CHRIS GORDON vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH** in a First-Round Match for the SWF North American Championship

Chris was off his game tonight, but they were able to still put on a decent match. In the end, Christian nailed Chris with a Leap of Faith for the win.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 12:45

RATING: B

3) Richard Eisen was sitting backstage when the door to his office burst in and Eric stormed in. He screamed at his father about how unfair it was that he had to defend his title in a no-holds barred match at "Under Control". "And look what happened, Dad, I lost the title! Are you happy now?"

Richard looked ready to yell, but he didn't. Instead, he grew very somber and said that he wasn't happy. He said that he had obviously led Eric down the wrong path in the past couple of months. He hasn't been the best example of what a real man should be like. "Look at you, son. You think this company exists just for you. It doesn't. It exists for the fans. We've forgotten that. Sam Keith is an entertaining wrestler who will put on a match tonight that will keep the fans jumping and that's what's best for the SWF. I hope you can come to realize that."

Richard walked away, leaving Eric to look rather thoughtful.

RATING: B+

4) Before the announcers could really react to what Richard Eisen said to his son, they were interrupted as very familiar entrance music started. Out to the ring came the Biggz Boyz. "I can't believe it!" Duane Fry yelled. "The Biggz are back together!"

Brett and Bart went on to explain that they haven't been around since they wanted some down time to get back on the same page as a tag team. But now they're back and they want a piece of the hottest tag team in the SWF. No, not the tag champs. They have their sites set on Flex & Pex! They want them in a match next week on *Invasion!*

RATING: C+

5) **GROUCHO BLING vs. ELMO BENSON** in a First Round Match for the SWF North American Championship

Peter Michaels said that this was a shocker, that High Concept would face off against each other. Rip Chord countered by saying it was a random draw who faced who in the first round and besides, if someone let personal loyalty get in the way of a championship belt, they didn't deserve to hold it.

It was an okay match. Elmo and Groucho obviously had each other scouted for most of their moves. It was a dead even heat for most of the match when suddenly, Elmo hit Groucho out of nowhere with the Shockwave from Next Year.

WINNER: **Elmo Benson** in 10:45

RATING: B-

6) Rich Money was walking backstage when he ran into BLZ Bubb. Bubb did not look happy. The big man ranted about how Shifty had come back. He was back and that wasn't good. "It's not good when a leprechaun finds you, Mr. Money. No no no no no. This could be very bad for me." Rich played along, but you could tell that he was creeped out.

RATING: A

7) Skull DeBones came out to the ring and taunted Remo. He pointed out that Remo was slowly crumbling. It had been a long time since Remo actually held any type of title, he was on a losing streak. It just wasn't good. Skull said that if Remo wasn't careful, he'd be a has-been really quick.

RATING: B+

8) **ROBBIE RETRO & DARRYL DEVINE vs. JACK BRUCE & TROY TORNADO**

A really good match. Top quality. Both teams looked pretty confident going into the match. "Why shouldn't they?" Rip Chord asked. "Robbie and Darryl are the #1 Contenders for the tag titles, and Jack and Troy beat the United States of Annihilation last week at 'Under Control'. I don't know if the Biggzes knew what they were talking about earlier. Either one of these two could be called the most dominant tag team in the SWF."

Neither side had a clear advantage. Rip pointed out that both teams were making rookie mistakes, which was understandable since both teams were relatively new and not used to working with each other. Finally, though, the #1 Contenders were beginning to shift the momentum their way. That's when Angry Gilmore and Joe Sexy charged the ring and attacked Darryl and Robbie. The ref called for the bell.

WINNERS: **Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine** by DQ in 12:03

RATING: A

9) Jack and Troy got out of the ring as the champs tore apart the #1 Contenders. Jack and Troy laughed at them, but then, the U.S.A. appeared behind them and attacked them, beating them to the cement.

RATING: C+

10) Cliff Wilson is walking backstage when he runs into Joel Kovach. Joel didn't throw a punch (but you could tell Cliff expected him to). Instead, Joel stepped in really close.

"You think you're funny? Huh? You think it's a good idea to keep sticking your nose into my business? If you're not careful, I'll rip it off and stuff it down your throat, you little pissant."

Cliff stared back and then laughed. "You know, you've almost got that tough guy impression down, but it's not believable. I've been watching you, Kovach. Sure, you talk tough and yeah, you do win matches every now and then, but look at you. You're nothing. You rely on sneak attacks to get what you want. Why not get into the ring with me next week on *Invasion!*?"

Joel Kovach nodded. "You're on. Just make sure your life insurance is paid in full."

RATING: A

11) **SAM KEITH (c) vs. EDDIE PEAK** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

Sam and Eddie delivered big time. Really phenomenal match, one that tired Eddie out. Eddie came so close so often, but Rip predicted that Sam, a cagey veteran, wouldn't be so easy to put away.

He proved correct. Sam caught a second wind just as Eddie's frustration was beginning to spike. After blocking a few pinfall attempts, Sam focused on Eddie's legs, finally taking him down and slapping him in the Proton Lock.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 17:42

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

The sad thing is, some of my tag teams are kind of mismatched for overness. For example, High Concept and the U.S.A. In High Concept, Elmo is an Upper Midcarder while Groucho has fallen to Opener status. The same has happened in the U.S.A. with Joey being the high carder and Nevada fallen to Opener as well. It's kind of been hurting the angles and matches they've been in. Huh. Not complaining, just saying.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Christian Faith defeated Chris Gordon - B

Elmo Benson defeated Groucho Bling - B-

Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine defeated Jack Bruce & Troy Tornado by DQ - A

*Sam Keith (c) defeated Eddie Peak to retain **the SWF Warmaster Title** - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, September 2007

Held at the Connecticut Symphony Hall in the New England Territory
6,980 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Things started off with Skull DeBones coming out and talking about how wonderful he is. He said that basically, he's proven it by humiliating Remo time after time after time. Now, though, he wanted to move on to bigger and better things, namely, the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Skull said that if Tim had any guts, he'd face him tonight in the main event.

RATING: B

2) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL (c) vs. DELIRIOUS DAN** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

An okay match, one that Elemental finished with a new move that Marv Earnest said he called the "Old Glory".

WINNER: **American Elemental** in 4:33

RATING: C

3) Robbie Retro and Darryl Devine came out to the ring and said that they had been thinking about it, and after what happened last week on *Warzone*, they didn't want to wait to face Sexual Aggression for the tag titles. They want Angry and Joe next week on *Invasion!*

RATING: B-

4) Robert Oxford came out next. He introduced himself to the crowd and explained that he knows that BLZ Bubb has been calling him "Shifty McDougal". "Obviously, that isn't my real name."

Oxford went on to explain that he and Bubb used to work together "out west" and that they became good friends. Oxford then stated that if the fans hadn't noticed yet, Bubb has some ... problems. So long as he stays medicated, he can keep them under control. Oxford continued by saying that when they worked together, he made sure that Bubb took his meds regularly, something he has obviously stopped doing. That's why Oxford came to the SWF, to help his friend.

Before Oxford could stop talking, Bubb appeared out of nowhere and attacked him, the whole time scolding Oxford for being a bad little leprechaun.

RATING: B- for the promo; B+ for the attack

5) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS** in a First-Round Match for the **SWF North American Championship**

A fairly quick match, one that ended with Mainstream nailing the Apparition #14 on Enforcer.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 8:44

RATING: B

6) Richard Eisen walked into his office and was greatly surprised to find a young woman wearing a skimpy outfit waiting for him. When he asked who she was, she explained that her name was **Missy Masterson**, and that she was sent by a temp agency to be Richard's assistant. When Richard tried to protest, Missy drew up really close and breathlessly told Richard that she would be glad to fill any position he might think of for her.

Richard stammered for a few moments and said that they could maybe try things out and see how they work.

RATING: A

7) Tim Westybrook came out to the ring and announced that he had accepted Skull DeBones' challenge, so Skull should prepare to be run over by an Unstoppable Force.

RATING: B+

8) Joey Minnesota and Nevada Nuclear came out to the ring dressed as musicians with toy guitars. They then cut a promo pretending to be Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado, mocking them for thinking that being musicians somehow made them better wrestlers. Joey did most of the talking with Nevada acting high most of the time.

RATING: B

9) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. FLEX & PEX**

It was a pretty exciting match with Flex and Pex cheating for most of the match and the Biggzes trying to play things straight down the middle. Brett spent most of the match being beaten on by Flex and/or Pex. The Rated X team managed to keep Brett isolated for most of the match. But then, Brett hit Flex with a desperation jaw breaker and dove for his corner.

In came Bart. He knocked over Flex. He did a Russian leg sweep on Pex. He turned around ... just in time to be flashed by Lady Melissa.

Bart froze in his tracks, a goofy look on his face. Then Flex came up behind him and rolled him into a small package, getting the win. When Bart came up, he didn't seem that upset. Instead, he continued to stare at Lady Melissa.

WINNERS: **Flex & Pex** in 8:10
RATING: B

10) Eric Eisen appeared on camera, saying that he had been doing a lot of thinking after his talk with his father last week. He said that he realized that Richard was right about a lot of things. He hadn't been the best person he could be and he intended to resolve that ... especially by setting one wrong right.

RATING: B- (The turn did not go well)

11) **CLIFF WILSON vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Whoa. Did not see this coming but I'm glad that it happened anyway. Cliff and Joel tore things up. Cliff kept Joel on his toes the whole time, making it nearly impossible for Joel to mount any offense.

But Cliff really couldn't capitalize, especially when Rich Money hit the ring. While Joel distracted the ref, Rich clubbed Cliff over the back of the head, staggering him long enough for Joel to nail Cliff with the Old School Drop.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 12:52
RATING: A*

12) Cliff laid writhing on the canvas. Rich and Joel stood over him and mocked him. Joel said that Cliff walked right into that one and that he should just give up now. There's no way he'll ever beat him, not with Rich Money watching his back!

RATING: A

13) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. SKULL DeBONES** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A really great match between these two. Tim absolutely tore Skull apart but not before Skull put up one hellacious fight. But, in the end, Skull succumbed to an Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 13:41
RATING: A

14) Skull got up on his feet a bit unsteadily, only to get knocked down again when Remo hit the ring and beat him up pretty badly.

RATING: B-

THE AFTERMATH

Good show.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

American Elemental (c) defeated Delirious Dan to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C

Mainstream Hernandez defeated Enforcer Roberts - B

Flex & Pex defeated the Biggz Boyz - B

*Joel Kovach defeated Cliff Wilson - A**

Tim Westybrook (c) defeated Skull DeBones to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, September 2007

Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Sam Keith strode out to the ring with a microphone. This time, the crowd went nuts at the sight of him with the strap over his shoulder. He basked in the adulation for a few moments before speaking.

"You know, when I was a kid, I used to watch wrasslin' all the time and I remember, the guys I looked up to were the fighting champions. I didn't care for those guys who won a belt and then spent all their time yakking about how great they were. I preferred the wrestlers who put it on the line every chance they could. So I'm insituting a standing policy: every Warzone main event, it's gonna be me against whoever wants a shot at me."

RATING: A

2) The Biggz Boyz were backstage. Bart looked somewhat dreamy. Brett walked in and smacked him on the head. "What is your problem? Didn't you hear? We've got a match tonight against Sexual Aggression, and they're willing to put the titles on the line against us! Get going!"

Brett left the room. Bart went over to his locker and opened it, revealing that he's taped a picture of Lady Melissa inside it.

RATING: C-

3) NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. MEAN JEAN CATTLEY

An okay match. Nothing spectacular, but that's okay.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 7:58

RATING: C+

4) As Nevada celebrated his win, Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado charged the ring and beat the snot out of him.

RATING: B-

5) American Elemental hyped himself in a promo, talking about what a privilege it was to represent America and all that. Kinda boring.

RATING: C

6) Sexual Aggression came out to the ring for their match. They said that they accept the challenge laid down by Robbie Retro and Darryl Devine. They also suggested that they watch what they do to the Biggz Boyz

tonight.

RATING: B-

7) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION (c)** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

The Boyz did their best, but the champs proved to be too much for them. Joe Sexy finished off Bart with a One Night Stand.

WINNERS: **Sexual Aggression** in 10:42

RATING: B

8) Richard Eisen was sitting in his office watching Missy Masterson straightening pictures in what could best be described as an almost obscene school-girl outfit when Eric Eisen walked in. He looked at his Dad, then at Missy, then nudged his Dad. Richard practically jumped out of his skin and demanded to know what Eric wanted.

"Well, Dad, I've thought it over, and you're right, it's time for the Eisens to turn over a new leaf. That's why I was hoping that we could maybe right a wrong that we both committed. I think it's time we try to hire back Wanda Fish."

Richard seemed surprised. He asked if Eric thought Wanda would come back to the SWF after what they did to her. Eric said there's only one way to find out. Richard thought it over and said that Eric should do his best to find Wanda and bring her back home where she belongs.

RATING: B

9) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. RICH MONEY** in a **First-Round Match** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Both Steve and Rich did a great job in this match. Near falls for both of them and it even looked like Steve was going to sew it all up, but as Rich managed to kick out time after time, the frustration began to build until finally, Rich nailed Steve with a Bank Roll.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 11:09

RATING: B+

10) As Rich celebrated his win, Cliff Wilson came out and clapped for him. He then got a mic and told Rich to take a message to his new partner: Cliff wanted to face them on *Invasion!* in a tag match. He said not to worry, he's found someone who's just as angry at the two of them as Cliff is.

RATING: A

11) The announcers said that next week on *Invasion!*, we'd see the first semi-final match for the SWF North American Championship, namely Christian Faith taking on Elmo Benson. Then, next week on *Warzone*, we'll see the other semi-final match, namely Mainstream Hernandez vs. Rich Money.

RATING: C+ for the first announcement; B for the second

12) Sam Keith was back out in the ring, waiting to see who would take him up on his challenge. Much to everyone's surprise, it was BLZ Bubb!

RATING: A

13) **SAM KEITH (c) vs. BLZ BUBB** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

Wow. That's all I've got to say. Wow.

It appeared as if Sam's title reign was going to be short-lived. Bubba dominated the early going, tossing Sam around the ring like a rag doll. Once again, Bubba kept giggling like a madman ... well, I suppose that shouldn't be a surprise ... and was seemingly impervious to pain. He even nailed Sam with not one but two Hades Bombs. Rip Chord predicted that Sam was done.

That proved wrong. Sam fought back and took the big man down, forcing him into the Proton Lock for the win!

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 18:54

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

I think Sam and Bubba pulled this show out of the B-range.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Nevada Nuclear defeated *Mean Jean Cattle* - **C+**

Sexual Aggression (c) defeated the *Biggz Boyz* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **B**

Rich Money defeated *Steve Frehley* - **B+**

Sam Keith (c) defeated *BLZ Bubba* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

October 2007

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, October 2007

Held at the President's Hall in Puerto Rico
5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chased welcomed everyone to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Joel Kovach and Rich Money started things out by mocking Cliff Wilson. They said it doesn't matter what no-talent hack he's drummed up to work with them, they're not in the least bit worried.

RATING: B+

2) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL (c) vs. ANDRE JONES** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

An okay match, one that Elemental sewed up easily before the time limit expired.

WINNER: **American Elemental** in 8:45

RATING: C+

3) Bart Biggz was in the ring with a mic. He said that since they were in tropical Puerto Rico, it was only appropriate to hold a bikini contest. As always, the winner would be determined by audience reaction.

Out came the ladies. First was Jessie, sporting a somewhat conservative suit. Next was Blonde Bombshell, wearing a suit that Jerry Eisen said caused the already heated air to grow hotter. Then Missy Masterson came out in a positively scandalous suit that we were worried would actually get censored by the networks. Finally, out came Lady Melissa. The audience was not happy with what they saw.

Bart, on the other hand, looked positively dazed. Even though the audience was clamoring for Bombshell or Missy Masterson, Bart declared Lady Melissa the winner.

RATING: A

4) **ROBBIE RETRO & DARRYL DEVINE vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION (c)** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

Angry and Joe came out looking positively on fire, but it turns out the challengers were simply more hungry for it than they were. Even though Sexual Aggression put up a strong fight, Darryl Devine managed to put Joe Sexy away with a Devine Dream Drop.

WINNERS: **Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine** in 14:01

RATING: B

5) Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado mocked the United States of Annihilation, pointing out how pitiful they were since the two of them were able to take out Nevada Nuclear without Joey Minnesota stopping them.

RATING: B-

6) **ELMO BENSON vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH** in a **Semi-Finals Match** for the **SWF North American Championship**

A pretty decent match from these two. Elmo relied on his high flying arsenal while Christian did his best to ground him. Toward the end of the match, Christian looked woozy on his feet and Elmo tried to capitalize with a cross-body block from the top ropes. Christian caught him instead, turned it into a body slam, and then used the ropes to hold his opponent down.

WINNER: Christian Faith in 12:03
RATING: B

7) Christian celebrated his victory in the ring.

RATING: B-

8) Eric Eisen appeared on camera and addressed himself to Wanda Fish. He told Wanda that he and his father were both sorry for what they did to her. He doesn't know if she's watching, but if she is, Eric and Richard are hoping that she'll come to "Let the Games Begin" to accept their formal apology.

RATING: B-

9) Joel Kovach and Rich Money came out to the ring and waited. Cliff Wilson came out and said that it was time to reveal his partner: Ricky Dale Johnson.

RATING: B-

10) **CLIFF WILSON & RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. JOEL KOVACH & RICH MONEY**

Emma Chase pointed out that it made sense that Cliff would turn to Ricky. Joel and Ricky hadn't been seeing eye to eye lately and, as the old saying goes, the enemy of my enemy is my friend. Jerry Eisen said that was true, but that Cliff was foolish to trust Ricky.

It turned out that Cliff and Ricky did okay together. They kept Joel and Rich on their toes for the whole match until finally, Ricky put Rich Money away with a Southern Justice.

WINNERS: **Cliff Wilson & Ricky Dale Johnson** in 18:34
RATING: A*

11) Cliff Wilson taunted Joel and Rich as they retreated up the ramp. That's when Ricky turned him around and slammed him to the mat with a Southern Justice as well. He then retrieved a mic.

"Little League is over. Westybrook, I want you at 'Let the Games Begin!'"

The champ came out to the entrance with a mic of his own and said, "I was wondering when someone would be man enough to challenge me for my title. Doesn't matter. I've beaten you before, I'll beat you again!"

RATING: B for the attack; A for the challenge

THE AFTERMATH

I am really surprised at the rating for tonight. I thought for sure that we were sunk!

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -
Quote:

Quick results for the last *Invasion!*

American Elemental (c) defeated Andre Jones to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C+
Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine defeated Sexual Aggression (c) to capture the SWF Tag Team Championship - B
Christian Faith defeated Elmo Benson - B

*Cliff Wilson & Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Joel Kovach & Rich Money - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, October 2007

Held at the Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Richard Eisen was sitting in his office when Rich Money came in. Rich said that he knew he had a match against Mainstream Hernandez and that it was a semi-final match in the tournament for the SWF North American Championship, but he said that after the tag match on *Invasion!*, he's been feeling kind of out of it, maybe like he pulled something. He said that he doesn't think he'll be able to wrestle tonight.

He goes on to say, though, that he doesn't want to forfeit the match, especially since he knows he'll be feeling good enough to face Christian Faith in the final match at "Let the Games Begin". Instead, he wants Richard to declare him the winner. He made some vague allusions to making it worth Richard's while.

Richard said he'd think about it and get back to him later tonight.

RATING: B-

2) Flex and Pex were warming up backstage. Lady Melissa gave them a pep talk, saying that tonight, they were going to face the new tag team champs, Robbie Retro and Darryl Devine. She said it was a non-title match, but that's okay. Tonight, they would show that they really are the dominant tag team in the SWF and after Sexual Aggression burns their rematch at "Let the Games Begin", that would clear the way for Flex and Pex to become the #1 Contenders!

Pumped, Flex and Pex walked away. Lady Melissa was about to follow them when she turned around and found herself face to face with Bart Biggz. He engages in some very painful flirting, which Lady Melissa seemed to enjoy. Finally, he asked her out on a date. She turned him down, but there was an unmistakable twinkle in her eyes as she did. She followed her team out, leaving Bart with a small grin.

RATING: C+ for the pep talk; C- for the asking out

3) ROBBIE RETRO & DARRYL DEVINE vs. FLEX & PEX

The champs looked a little tired out there, which Duane Fry said was understandable after the battle they had with Sexual Aggression earlier this week. Rip Chord countered that that was no excuse, especially since they were the champs now.

Flex and Pex wisely isolated Darryl Devine and kept him from tagging out. Finally, Darryl managed to nail Pex with an inverted atomic drop, diving to his corner and tagging in Robbie. Robbie came in on fire, dealing with both Flex and Pex. Pex, the legal man, waved his arms in some sort of signal, but nothing happened. He turned to ringside to find Lady Melissa, waving his arms in the signal again. He finally found her flirting with Bart Biggz again. He screamed at her to pay attention, but his distraction cost him. Robbie Retro drop kicked him into the ropes and then used Pex's momentum to roll him up into a pin.

WINNERS: **Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine** in 11:25

RATING: B+

4) Eric Eisen was backstage, pacing, with a cell phone to his ear. He rolled his eyes and tapped his foot, then started speaking, "Wanda, if you're there, pick up! C'mon ... okay, listen. I know you're angry at my father and

me for how we treated you, but I would really appreciate it if you would come to 'Let the Games Begin'. We need to bury the hatchet and move on. Please, Wanda, think about it and let us know soon."

RATING: B

5) Robert Oxford came out to the ring and challenged BLZ Bubb to a match, saying that it wouldn't do any good to avoid him. They had to hash this out now. When Bubb didn't come out to respond, Oxford went looking for him.

RATING: C

6) Missy Masterson knocked on Rich Money's locker room door. When Rich answered, Missy informed him that Richard Eisen had decided that Rich had a choice: he could either suck it up and wrestle tonight in spite of his little "owie", or he could forfeit the match and allow Mainstream to face Christian Faith in the final match.

Rich didn't look happy, so Missy offered to come into his locker room to "cheer him up". Rich looked puzzled, so Missy pushed him inside and shut the door.

RATING: C+

7) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. RICH MONEY** in a Semi-Final Match for the SWF North American Championship

When Rich came out to the ring, Peter Michaels commented that he looked a lot happier than he had a few minutes ago. That led to some lurid speculation by Rip Chord about what Missy Masterson actually did backstage, but Peter Michaels cut that off before the network had to bleep us.

The match itself was pretty good. Once again, it was a high flier matched against a brawler. Rich discovered that he couldn't easily ground Mainstream and wound up succumbing to an Apparition #14.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 8:53

RATING: B

8) Remo was walking backstage when he ran into Texas Pete. Tex made some snide comments about how Remo didn't seem able to pick up a win lately. Remo countered by pointing out that Tex hadn't even seen the inside of a ring for the past couple of weeks, so he wasn't in a position to comment. The two argued for a little while, then Tex suggested that the two of them step into the ring at "Let the Games Begin".

RATING: B

9) **ROBERT OXFORD vs. BLZ BUBB**

The match started with Bubb tumbling down the entrance ramp with Robert Oxford hot on his heels. Bubb scrambled away from him and clambered into the ring. Oxford followed and the ref started the match.

Much to my delight, these two have great chemistry together. Oxford kept after Bubb, who didn't want to have anything to do with him, but Bubb fought back. The two exchanged blows and moves before Bubb finally had had enough and rolled out of the ring. The ref counted him out.

WINNER: **Robert Oxford** in 10:37

RATING: B+

10) Farrah Hesketh and Cliff Wilson came out to the ring. Farrah said that Cliff's plan on *Invasion!* may have backfired a little since Ricky Dale Johnson turned on Cliff in the end, but she made a promise to Joel Kovach: he may be after the title, but Cliff is after him.

RATING: B

11) Jack Bruce was walking backstage, calling for Troy Tornado. He conveniently included the information that he intended to face Sam Keith for the SWF Warmaster Title tonight and he wanted Troy to watch his back.

Then he found Troy, collapsed on the ground and groaning in pain. Jack dropped to his side and called for help.

RATING: B

12) **SAM KEITH (c) vs. JACK BRUCE** for the SWF Warmaster Title

Jack looked very uncomfortable going out to the ring by himself. He seemed particularly jumpy as he walked by the fans, almost as if he expected someone to attack him.

He put up a great fight with Sam. Sam couldn't put him away easily, but then, Jack couldn't exactly get the upperhand either. Jack finally resorted to a thumb to the eye to stop Sam. He then ran towards the ropes to gain some momentum for what Duane Fry predicted would be a painful "New York Minute".

Instead, Joey Minnesota appeared at ringside, diving out from under the ring with a chair in his hands. As Jack hit the ropes, Joey whacked him on the back with the chair then hit the deck so the ref wouldn't see what was happening. Jack staggered and tumbled right into Sam's arms, who took him down and put on the Proton Lock.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 12:57

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Apparently the crowd was not satisfied with our storylines, yet they still seemed to enjoy the show.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine defeated *Flex & Pex* - B+

Mainstream Hernandez defeated *Rich Money* - B

Robert Oxford defeated *BLZ Bubb* - B+

Sam Keith (c) defeated *Jack Bruce* to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, October 2007

(The Go-Home Show for "**Let the Games Begin**")

Held at the Missouri State Armoury

5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) The show started with Richard Eisen appearing on camera. He addressed himself to Wanda Fish, stating that he really hoped that she had gotten his messages and that she was willing to come back to the SWF and to accept Eric and his apology.

But before he could get too deep into the apology, his voice trailed off. He turned to find himself face to face with Joel Kovach. Joel didn't say anything for a while, but finally, he growled, "How can you give my title shot to that stupid cowboy-wannabe, Ricky Dale Johnson? You know I deserve the SWF World Heavyweight Championship, Richard. I've proven myself week in and week out. So I'm telling you, you'd better set things right."

Richard stared at Joel for a second before exploding. "You are out of line, mister! Don't forget that I'm the one who brought you into the SWF when you had nowhere else to go. How dare you question the way I'm running this company! You had your chance with the belt, Joel. Now you might as well just move on."

Joel's breathing became ragged for a few moments, but then he looked down and away. He turned to leave, but then spun around and laid into Richard, beating the crap out of him. He finally towered over him and shouted, "Then you leave me no choice but to deal with the situation myself!"

RATING: B+

2) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL (c) vs. ANTONIO** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

An okay match. They kind of got the crowd warmed up.

WINNER: **American Elemental** in 5:08

RATING: C

3) American Elemental was celebrating his win when Delirious Dan charged the ring and attacked him. Dan then got a mic and challenged Elemental to a match at "Let the Games Begin".

RATING: C- for the attack; B- for the challenge

4) Flex and Pex were backstage with Lady Melissa. They berated their manager, saying that she dropped the ball last week by flirting with Bart Biggz. Lady Melissa stood there meekly but didn't appear too happy about being yelled at. Flex and Pex realized this and told her to get lost. Flex asked Pex what they should do. Pex said he'd talk with Brett Biggz about it the next time he saw him.

RATING: C-

5) Mainstream Hernandez cut a promo about his title match against Christian Faith at "Let the Games Begin". He said that he knew he was still wet behind the ears and that yes, Christian Faith is a veteran and an "Army of One". But Mainstream said that he had the heart, the drive, and the passion to be the North American Champion.

RATING: B

6) The camera caught an image of Cliff Wilson and Tim Westybrook in deep conversation backstage. Cliff did most of the talking, but then Tim started laughing. Unfortunately, there was no way to hear what was being said.

RATING: B

7) **THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION**

A pretty good match all things considered. Both sides got in an equal amount of offense and the momentum swung back and forth between the two sides. Finally, though, Angry Gilmore managed to put away Joey Minnesota with an Anger Management, leaving Marv Earnest to wonder aloud, "Is this what's going to happen this Thursday to Robbie and Darryl when Sexual Aggression faces them?"

WINNERS: **Sexual Aggression** in 12:52

RATING: B

8) Nevada Nuclear helped Joey up from the mat. Before they could get out of the ring, Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado came out of the entrance. They said it was obvious that the U.S.A. hadn't learned their lesson at "Under Control". They've just kept sticking their noses into their business. So Jack and Troy challenged them to a match at "Let the Games Begin".

RATING: B

9) Richard Eisen was sitting backstage while the trainer taped up his injuries. Eric Eisen burst into the room waving a piece of paper. He announced that he had just gotten an e-mail from Wanda Fish. She was coming to the Pay-Per-View! Richard seemed pleased, but asked Eric to leave so he could finish getting taped up.

Eric did, but on his way out of the room, he bumped into Rich Money. Rich said something about how he was glad that Richard got beaten up. Eric asked him to explain himself. Rich said that Richard deserved what Joel gave him after making him wrestle injured last week against Mainstream. Rich then went on to describe Richard in rather unkind ways.

Eric commented that Rich looked a lot better now, so he challenged Rich to get into the ring tonight for the main event. Rich smirked and said that he wouldn't mind beating up another Eisen and agreed.

RATING: B+ for the announcement; B- for the argument

10) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. SKULL DeBONES**

Just a throw-away match, really. Skull and Steve locked it up in the ring and tossed a few punches when suddenly, BLZ Bubb came out to the ring. Ignoring the fact that there was a match going on, Bubb climbed through the ropes. When the ref ordered him to leave, Bubb attacked the ref. When Steve tried to stop him as well, Bubb nailed him with the Hades Bomb. He turned to look at Skull, who wisely bailed.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 4:41

RATING: B+

11) Now that he had the ring all to himself, Bubb launched into a tirade about Robert Oxford (or Shifty McDougal). He said that Shifty wasn't his friend anymore, that he should have stayed back in Ireland guarding his pot of gold. He didn't want his help, he didn't want to see him anymore, he just wanted to be left alone.

RATING: B+

12) Missy Masterson was standing at a locker room door. She blew out a deep breath and knocked on the door. It opened revealing Ricky Dale Johnson. Missy said that she had a message to deliver from Richard Eisen. Ricky looked suspicious but invited her inside.

RATING: B

13) **ERIC EISEN vs. RICH MONEY**

A pretty good match. Eric and Rich did a great job putting it on. Things went back and forth for a while before finally, Eric nailed Rich with the Silver Spoon Shock.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 16:48

RATING: B+

14) Richard Eisen, bandaged and on crutches, hobbled out to the ring. He clambered inside and invited Tim Westybrook and Ricky Dale Johnson to join him. They did. Richard then explained that in spite of the fact that Joel Kovach attacked him tonight, he was still going to have Tim defend his title against Ricky at "Let the Games Begin" and that they were there to sign the contract. He handed it to Tim first.

Tim tossed a few barbs at Ricky, saying that he was the Iron Man and that he was the Unstoppable Force personified, and then he signed the contract. Before he could hand it to Ricky, though, Joel Kovach hit the ring. He attacked Tim first, then went after Ricky. He then took the contract and signed it. He tossed it at Richard saying, "There. That wasn't so hard, was it?"

RATING: A

As the show went off the air, the announcers reviewed the card for "Let the Games Begin":

AMERICAN ELEMENTAL (c) vs. DELIRIOUS DAN for the SWF 10-Minute Championship (C-)
ROBBIE RETRO & DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION for the SWF Tag Team Championship (B-)

MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH for the SWF North American Championship (B)

THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. JACK BRUCE & TROY TORNADO (B-)

REMO vs. TEXAS PETE (B+)

TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. JOEL KOVACH for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)

THE AFTERMATH

Richard was used far too much in this show apparently. He seemed to think so too as he came to me backstage, pulling off the bandages.

"You do know what you're up to, right? This is going to work?"

I nodded. "I sure hope so, Mr. Eisen. I think the fans will like what we have up our sleeves."

FINAL RATING: B

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

American Elemental defeated Antonio to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship- C

Sexual Aggression defeated the United States of Annihilation - B

Skull DeBones drew with Steve Frebly - B+

Eric Eisen defeated Rich Money - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

TCW Show Rating - B

As always, predictions are welcome.

From SWF.com -

Quote:

Be sure to order
"Let the Games Begin"
this Thursday only on Pay-Per-View

Featuring the following matches ...

American Elemental defends his SWF 10-Minute Championship against Delirious Dan - The past few weeks, Elemental has done his best to fend off all comers for his title belt only to be blindsided by Delirious Dan this past week. Is Dan truly delirious or does he stand a chance to actually take the belt away from American Elemental?

Robbie Retro and Darryl Devine defend their SWF Tag Team Championship against Sexual Aggression - The world was shocked when Darryl Devine took over for Johnny Martin after the latter was injured. We were even more shocked when Robbie and Darryl took the titles away from Angry Gilmore and Joe Sexy. What will happen in the rematch? Will Robbie and Darryl win again? Or will Angry and Joe reclaim what they feel is rightfully theirs?

Mainstream Hernandez and Christian Faith face each other for the SWF North American Championship - After Joel Kovach vacated the title at "Under Control", eight men fought for the privilege to hold this title. Mainstream and Christian are the ones who have made it this far. Who will be given the belt at the end of the night?

The United States of Annihilation takes on Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado - Jack and Troy thought they had dealt with the U.S.A. once and for all after beating them in a Texas Tornado match at "Under Control", but Joey Minnesota and Nevada Nuclear apparently don't know the meaning of the word "Surrender". They have made themselves a problem for Jack and Troy, one that will have to be dealt with. Will the U.S.A. even the score? Or will Jack and Troy add another win to their column?

Remo battles Texas Pete - Remo has been on a losing streak as of late; Texas Pete has seemingly faded into the sidelines. Both have a lot to prove with this match. Who will come out on top?

Tim Westybrook defends the SWF World Heavyweight Championship against Joel Kovach - Joel Kovach promised that he would be coming after Tim's title and he has kept his word. What will happen when these two heavyweights face off in the ring? Who will emerge victorious?

And don't forget! **Wanda Fish** has promised to be at the show as well. What will happen when Richard and Eric Eisen ask Wanda to forgive them?

Find out this Thursday exclusively on Pay-Per-View!

SWF presents...

Let the Games Begin

Thursday of Week 2, October 2007

Held at the Oregon Gardens in the North West Territory
14,250 in attendance; 356,753 buyrate

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed the Pay-Per-View audience to the show.

1) The show started with the announcers reminding people of some of the festivities that are coming up tonight. The main event is going to be Joel Kovach taking on Tim Westybrook for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Also, Wanda Fish will be here so Richard and Eric Eisen can apologize to her.

RATING: **A*** for the match announcement; **B** for the apology reminder

2) The camera cuts to Joel Kovach. He cuts a promo on his main event match against Tim Westybrook, saying that while fans may be sick of his determined nature, he's merely doing what's best for the business.

About halfway into his promo, though, Richard Eisen appeared next to him. He interrupted Joel and asked him if he looked okay, that he wanted to look his best since he'll be apologizing to his daughter tonight. Before Joel could say anything, Richard changed the subject:

"As for the main event tonight, how stupid do you think we are, Joel? You've been brazenly announcing how much you want the Heavyweight Championship for weeks now. Did you really think your little attack on *Invasion!* to steal Ricky's title shot came as a surprise? I mean, you've done the same thing at least twice now.

"I'm wondering, Joel, didn't you notice that Tim and Ricky really didn't fight back when you attacked them? Did you actually stop to read the contract before you signed it? Did you even bother to see if Tim actually signed it? You probably should have.

"See, Joel, you're a little too predictable for your own good. We all knew what you were up to. That's why the contract we had in the ring wasn't for a title shot against Tim Westybrook. That's why Tim only pretended to sign the contract. No, the contract you signed was for a match tonight where you'll face your favorite person in the SWF Cliff Wilson.

"Have fun tonight, Joel. And if you'll excuse me, I have to go make sure everything's ready for Wanda's arrival."

Richard walked away leaving Joel to quake in fury.

RATING: A

3) The announcers were stunned, but they quickly recovered, hyping the fact that Joel will actually take on Cliff Wilson. Jerry Eisen went on to say that that means that Ricky Dale Johnson will take on Tim Westybrook after all.

RATING: A for the Joel vs. Cliff announcement; A* for the Tim vs. Ricky announcement

4) Christian Faith was in the ring where he hyped himself as the "Army of One". He said that he was finally going to gain some of the recognition he deserved when he became the SWF North American Champion tonight.

RATING: B

5) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL (c) vs. DELIRIOUS DAN** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

Dan was once again off his non-existent game but they were still able to pull off a half-way decent match. Dan surprised everyone when he managed to catch Elemental out of the air and nail him with a DDT.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 7:36

RATING: C

6) Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado were backstage. They addressed the camera, talking about how the big mystery around their match is not who is going to win. That, they said, was obvious to everyone. No, the real question is what they should call their highly successful tag team. It has to be something that stays true to their musical genius.

Jack said he had an idea: "AFKAP". Troy commented that sounded like something a duck should say in a cheesy commercial. Jack responded by saying it's an acronym for the "Artists Formerly Known as Painful", since they couldn't use the name they should have due to messy copyright laws. Troy thought it over and said he liked the sounds of it.

They then told the United States of Annihilation that AFKAP was going to destroy them tonight.

RATING: B-

7) **ROBBIE RETRO & DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION** for the SWF Tag Team Championship

A really good match. Robbie and Darryl continue to mesh as a tag team and it really helped the match out

tonight. In the end, Darryl Devine managed to nail Joe Sexy with a Devine Dream Drop.

WINNERS: **Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine** in 14:59

RATING: B+

8) Ricky Dale Johnson sauntered into the camera's view. He half-heartedly apologized to Joel Kovach for tricking him, but he went on to point out that Joel Kovach wasn't his favorite person anyway, so nuts to him. He then addressed Tim. He said that Tim was a moron. Tim apparently agreed to this little switcheroo that Cliff Wilson and Richard Eisen orchestrated without asking for anything in return. Ricky, on the other hand, knew he had an opportunity when Missy Masterson pitched the idea to him. He said he agreed to tricking Joel but only if he could pick a stipulation for tonight's main event.

Ricky then produced a six foot long piece of leather. "Know what this is, son? It's called an 'Indian strap'. Not too politically correct, I know, but I'm just an old cowboy and don't hold to such new-fangled ideas. In tonight's match, I'll be tied to one end of this and you'll be tied to the other. Nice thing is, we can use this as a legal weapon.

"I don't know about you, Westybrook, but I get all tingly just thinking about beatin' the tar out of you with this here leather. Hope your health insurance is paid up, 'cuz son, you are gonna need it."

RATING: A

9) **THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. AFKAP**

Wow. I should have given Jack and Troy a name a long time ago!

All four participants in this match just tore into each other the minute the bell sounded. Jack and Troy's strategy was to isolate Nevada Nuclear whereas the U.S.A.'s strategy seemed to be to rely on raw power to batter their opponents down. Sadly, AFKAP's strategy appeared to work better, especially since Nevada started to lose steam as the match wore on.

Finally, though, Nevada managed to dive to his corner and tagged in Joey, who charged into the ring. Jack and Troy managed to blunt his offense for a time, but in the end, Troy succumbed to an Empire Spiral.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 12:35

RATING: A

10) The camera cut to the outside of the arena where a limo pulled up. The back door opened and Wanda Fish got out. The hometown crowd cheered at the sight of her.

RATING: B+

11) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH** for the **SWF North American Championship**

I have to honestly say, when I originally conceived of this match, I didn't expect this.

This was a superb match. Christian and Mainstream put it all on the line here, including at one point when Christian was tossed to the outside of the ring and Mainstream launched himself over the top rope to take Christian down.

They battled back and forth for a while before Christian shot Mainstream into the corner and went for the Leap of Faith. Mainstream ducked at the last possible moment, allowing Christian to ricochet off the turnbuckles. Mainstream then tripped Christian, jumped to the top rope and immediately launched in the Apparition #14.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 15:31

RATING: A

12) Mainstream celebrated, but while the crowd was into the whole match, they didn't seem to care that he won.

RATING: C+

13) Remo was shown backstage lifting an impressive amount of weights.

RATING: B

14) **REMO vs. TEXAS PETE**

An okay brawl from these two. Lady Melissa accompanied Tex to the ring, of course, while Remo came out by himself, looking bound and determined to hurt someone.

The match went back and forth for a while, but it looked like Remo was going to win it all. That's when Lady Melissa hopped up onto the ring apron and distracted the ref, who went over to order her down. While his back was turned, Tex low-blowed Remo and rolled him up into a small package.

WINNER: **Texas Pete** in 15:48

RATING: B+

15) **CLIFF WILSON vs. JOEL KOVACH**

If I was Cliff Wilson, I wouldn't have gotten into the ring with Joel. He did not look happy. As a matter of fact, the look he fixed Cliff with probably could have melted steel. Cliff laughed it off.

The two of them put on a phenomenal match. Jerry Eisen said it reminded him of watching a bull fight with Cliff Wilson the laughing matador and Joel Kovach the enraged bull. That's an apt description. Emma Chase pointed out that Cliff had to keep moving and rely on his speed and agility to keep away from Joel, because if Joel ever got his hands on him, it would all be over.

Cliff did okay, mounting an hit-and-fade offense that climaxed with a Descent into Hell. Unfortunately, what would normally put an opponent away didn't seem to faze Joel. Worse, it put Cliff within Joel's grasp. Joel snared Cliff and battered him to the point where Cliff was bleeding and barely able to stand. Joel finally nailed him with an Old School Drop, only to do it again and then one more time for good measure.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 19:07

RATING: A*

16) A number of officials had to come out and help Cliff from the ring. Joel stood in the ring and watched them go. He then got a mic. "That's it, Wilson. Get it through your thick skull, I'm done with you. You've been a thorn in my side for long enough! This is the last time I'm going to fall for any of your crap!"

Amazingly, Cliff tried to go back to the ring in spite of the fact that he could barely walk, but the officials kept him from doing so.

RATING: A

17) Tim Westybrook was getting ready for his match when he turned around and found himself face to face with Wanda Fish. Tim smiled brilliantly and said that it was so good to have Wanda back. Wanda thanked him and said that she wished him good luck in his match against Ricky. She then excused herself, saying she had business to take care of.

RATING: B-

18) A video played, reminding viewers of how Wanda revealed that Richard Eisen was her biological father, how Eric Eisen betrayed her, and finally, how Richard fired her.

RATING: B+

19) Richard and Eric Eisen were in the ring. Richard asked Wanda to come out and join them. Wanda did, much to the delight of the crowd. She stood in the ring and listened as first Richard, and then Eric, listed off their past transgressions against Wanda and then asked her to please forgive them. Richard said he knew that their apology couldn't undo the damage....

And that's when Wanda cut him off. "You're right, Richard. You two just saying 'I'm sorry' does little to erase what you've both done. You dragged my mother's name through the mud. You humiliated her and me for your own sick pleasure. Do I forgive you? Absolutely not!

"Let me tell you what I think, Richard. I think both you and your son have a lot to answer for. You've both done too much to just be let off the hook and so now, Karma is going to get you."

Richard and Eric looked blankly at her when a young man vaulted the security barrier and charged into the ring:



This young man was dressed in a black t-shirt that had the word "KARMA" printed in the middle in blood-red letters. He attacked Richard Eisen from behind and when Eric turned to see what was happening, Wanda jumped him and nailed him with the Dish of the Day. The young man stood next to Wanda and laughed with her.

She then leaned in really close and said, "Karma's coming to get you, Richard. Karma's going to get the entire SWF! Let the games begin!"

RATING: B+

20) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON** in an Indian Strap Match for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

These two capped off what I think was a great pay-per-view with another phenomenal match.

Ricky clearly had the advantage in the early going. Tim seemed a little lost tethered to his opponent and Ricky found great ways of using the strap as a weapon, including one point where he wrapped it around Tim's neck and knocked his opponent over the top rope to hang him for a while.

But Tim eventually got the hang of it and he began to fight back, using the rope to knock Ricky's feet out from under him, whip him, and generally, bring the match back under his control.

Finally, Tim used to tie up Ricky's hands so he couldn't fight back as he nailed him with the Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 26:34

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

People thought that Richard Eisen was used too much, but people had best get used to seeing him on screen. Karma's going to get him.

FINAL SHOW RATING: A*

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "Let the Games Begin"

Delirious Dan defeated American Elemental (c) to capture the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C
Darryl Devine & Robbie Retro (c) defeated Sexual Aggression to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - B+
The United States of Annihilation defeated AFKAP - A
Mainstream Hernandez defeated Christian Faith to capture the SWF North American Championship - A
Texas Pete defeated Remo - B+
*Joel Kovach defeated Cliff Wilson - A**
*Tim Westybrook (c) defeated Ricky Dale Johnson to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, October 2007 (Airs on Friday)
Held at the Huntsville Fairgrounds in the South East Territory
5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to another edition of Warzone.

1) Things started off with Remo in the ring. He said that he was sick and tired of people discounting him. He wanted a chance to prove himself, so that's why he was going to take Sam Keith's standing open challenge and become the SWF Warmaster!

Remo's challenge was interrupted by Tim Westybrook's music. Out came the champ, who said that Remo's idea was fair, but he had a stellar idea. He would take on Sam Keith tonight in a Title Unification match!

The two argued about who Sam should face when Sam himself came out. He said that he was flattered that both men wanted to face him so bad. He told Remo that any other time, it would be an honor to face him. But tonight ... title unification just sounded too good! He promised Remo they could face off some other time.

RATING: B for Remo's challenge; A for Tim's; B+ for Sam's refusing Remo; A for Sam's accepting of Tim's challenge

2) Brett Biggz was walking backstage when he ran into Pex. Pex told him to stop since he had to talk to him. Pex then told Brett to tell his brother to stay away from Rated X's manager. Brett replied that he knew his brother was too smart to fall for an old slut like Lady Melissa. Pex took offense to that and called the Biggz Boyz all sorts of horrible names before finally, Brett told him that if he wanted to say anything else, the two of them should take it to the ring.

RATING: C+

3) **GROUCHO BLING vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

Just a (supposed to be) fun match that didn't really deliver. It was okay, but not as good as I had hoped. Groucho picked up the win with a Pity the Fool.

WINNER: **Groucho Bling** in 9:21

RATING: C+

4) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. PEX**

These two did a decent job of telling a story with this match. Pex kept smacking Brett around, telling him that he was going to prove his point about Biggz Boyz. In the end, though, Brett surprised Pex with a Biggz Up and a pin.

WINNER: **Brett Biggz** in 11:14

RATING: B

5) Before Brett could celebrate his win, Flex charged the ring and attacked Brett, beating him down. Pex joined in the assault, and then got a mic and said, "Remember what I told you, Biggz. Tell you brother to stay away from Lady Melissa!"

RATING: B-

6) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON**

This match was just tossed onto the card for fun and it delivered!

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 16:54

RATING: A

7) The cameras caught a peek of Cliff Wilson and Richard Eisen in deep discussion backstage.

RATING: C+

8) Tim Westybrook was shown walking to the ring.

RATING: A

9) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. SAM KEITH (c) in a Title Unification Match**

I knew this one would be good. These two went all out. Early in the match, Sam nearly got Tim down with the Proton Lock but Tim managed to kick him away. When Tim got back to his feet, Rip said you could see the respect in Tim's eyes. So Tim countered by nearly nailing Sam with an Unstoppable Force. Sam managed to slide down Tim's back and got away. Now you could see the respect in Sam's eyes. They actually paused in the match to shake each other's hand before it continued.

The crowd was on their feet by the end of the match. Lots of near falls, lots of sudden momentum swings, it was crazy. But then Joel Kovach wrecked it all. He charged the ring with a lead pipe and attacked Tim. The ref immediately called a DQ.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** by DQ in 27:42

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

Apparently I didn't have enough angles or interview segments. I kinda had a feeling that was the case, but oh well.

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Groncho Bling defeated *Black Hat Bailey* - C+

Brett Biggz defeated *Pex* - B

Ricky Dale Johnson defeated *Steve Frehley* - A

Tim Westybrook defeated *Sam Keith* by DQ in a *Title Unification Match* (so no titles changed hands) - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, October 2007

Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Territory

5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to what promises to be an eventful edition of *Invasion!*

1) Richard Eisen appeared on camera with a bandage over one eye. He said that he was disappointed at what happened at "Let the Games Begin", but he was willing to move on. He said the SWF would be moving on as well.

He said that many of the wrestlers had approached him backstage about wanting to be the new #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Richard said that he considered doing a tournament or even a battle royal to determine who would get that honor. But then he realized that sort of thing had been done already. So he decided to up the ante.

"Tonight, we're going to hold a 10 man battle royal for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. That means that Tim Westybrook will be in this match, but if Tim gets tossed in the early going, that's too bad. Settle in, folks, it's going to be a great show!"

RATING: A

2) The camera cut backstage to show the Biggz Boyz. Bart was getting ready for a match, but he didn't seem fully there. A dreamy look was painted on his face. His brother smacked him and asked if he was thinking about her. When Bart didn't answer, Brett told him to forget about Lady Melissa. She's not good enough for him and besides, Bart is going to face Delirious Dan for the 10-Minute Championship next. He has to get his head into the game.

Bart said he would, but you could tell that he really didn't.

RATING: C-

3) **BART BIGGZ vs. DELIRIOUS DAN (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Not surprisingly, Dan was off his game once again. Not that it mattered. The match went back and forth with Bart carrying Dan as best he could. Finally, though, Pex appeared at ringside and hopped up onto the apron. The ref went over to order him away. That's when Flex hit the ring from the opposite side. He laid out Bart with a DDT. Dan capitalized and made the pin.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 6:31

RATING: C

4) Flex and Pex shoved Dan out of the ring and started to work over Bart. After a few minutes of double teaming, Brett Biggz hit the ring and chased them away from his brother.

RATING: C+

5) The United States of Annihilation came out to the ring. Joey Minnesota said that he applauded Richard Eisen's decision to move on in his life. He said that the U.S.A. was going to move on as well. They had a pretty good idea of what they wanted to do too. They challenged Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine to a match at *Warzone* for the SWF Tag Team Championship.

Out came the champs. They too wanted to move on, and they would be honored to face the U.S.A. for the titles.

RATING: B- for the challenge; B for the response

6) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c)** vs. **RICH MONEY** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Not as good of a match as I hoped it would be but it got the job done. Mainstream showed off the reason why he's the new North American Champ, but Rich also showed why he's still a viable competitor. Mainstream hit the Apparition #14 to pick up the win.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 13:50

RATING: B-

7) Joel Kovach appeared on screen. He gave a feral grin to the camera and said that he felt so free after "Let the Games Begin". He had finished off Cliff Wilson and now, tonight, he would reclaim his title in the Battle Royal. He even went so far as to predict that he would personally throw out Tim Westy....

RATING: A

8) Joel's promo was interrupted by a stream of static. When the picture resolved, it revealed Wanda Fish standing next to the young man she had with her at "Let the Games Begin". She introduced her partner as **Marc DuBois**, saying that it was a name that everyone in the SWF wasn't going to forget. She said that Richard may have moved on, but she hasn't. She once again stated that Karma was going to get Richard and that the fans should be ready. She and Marc were coming to Warzone.

RATING: C+

9) Richard Eisen was standing in his office, staring at a television monitor when Missy Masterson came in. Richard demanded to know what she had learned. Missy explained that she had gone down to the video truck, but the techs there couldn't explain where the signal had come from or how Wanda had hacked into it. Richard exploded at Missy, saying that he wouldn't accept excuses. He ordered her back down to the video truck and to stay there until she had news.

RATING: B+

10) **A Battle Royal** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

The match started with **Remo (1)** and **Jack Bruce (2)**. They locked up with each other for a while before the next entrant, **BLZ Bubb (3)** came in. Bubb was a rampaging bull and knocked Remo and Jack silly for a few moments before they rallied to double-team Bubb, but that was just barely enough to keep him contained.

Eddie Peak (4) made his entrance next. Remo eyed the other men in the ring with him warily, but he set himself and kept fighting, managing to toss Ricky out of the ring in short order. Then **Joel Kovach (5)** hit the ring. He went to town, knocking Jack Bruce out of the ring. Bubb seemed fixated on Joel and tried to go after him, but then **Robert Oxford (6)** made his way to the ring. Bubb freaked out about how "Shifty" was haunting

him and jumped over the top rope. Robert sighed and watched as Bubb scurried out of the arena.

Christian Faith (7) and **Joey Minnesota (8)** made their entrances, only to both be eliminated by Remo (Joey was helped over by Jack Bruce, who stuck around and then beat him up outside the ring).

Then **Tim Westybrook (9)** made his appearance! The champ cleaned house. Out went Eddie Peak. Over the top went Robert Oxford. Even Remo was tossed out (and Remo did not look happy about that). That left the champ and Joel Kovach. The two locked up and shoved each other around, engaging in a pretty good wrestling match that lasted several minutes. But then, much to everyone's surprise, Joel managed to grab the top rope and used a modified head-scissors takedown to drag the champ out of the ring. Joel went beserk in the ring, dancing around and celebrating, not realizing that the last participant had made his entrance already.

Cliff Wilson (10).

Joel turned around just in time to get speared by Cliff. Cliff continued to hammer at Joel, driving him to the ropes. Joel finally recovered long enough to toss Cliff over the top rope. Cliff snared the top rope, dangling just inches from the floor. He pulled himself up onto the apron and then used the top rope to launch himself at Joel in a cross body block. The two workers rolled up with Cliff in control. Cliff used their momentum to toss Joel over the top rope.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 28:51

RATING: **B+**

11) The refs kept Joel from getting back into the ring. They were so occupied with him that they didn't notice that Tim had returned. Tim stared at Cliff for a few moments, then stuck out his hand. Cliff shook it and Tim raised Cliff's hand in triumph.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Interesting. The crowd apparently doesn't think there are any hot storylines to follow and, as a result, this show's rating suffered badly.

FINAL RATING: **B-**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the latest *Invasion!*

Delirious Dan (c) defeated Bart Biggzz to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C
Mainstream Hernandez (c) defeated Rich Money to retain the SWF North American Championship
Cliff Wilson captured the SWF World Heavyweight Championship in a 10 Man Battle Royal - B-

FINAL SHOW RATING - B-

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, October 2007

Held at the McGaw Arena in the Tri State Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) The show started with Remo in the ring. He addressed Sam Keith and said that he had waited patiently, now it's his turn. He said he would be accepting the standing open challenge for the SWF Warmaster Title.

Sam Keith's music hit and the Warmaster came out to the entrance. He apologized to Remo and said that he had to respectfully decline. He said that the way things ended last week just wasn't right, what with Joel Kovach breaking up the match. Not only that, but Sam said that he felt kind of sorry for Tim Westybrook after what happened on *Invasion!*. That's why tonight, he wouldn't defend against Remo, but instead, he was giving Tim Westybrook another shot at the Warmaster title. Remo was livid.

RATING: **B** for Remo's challenge; **A** for Sam's announcement

2) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. FLEX & PEX**

Peter Michaels explained that this match had been signed after Flex & Pex attacked Bart Biggz last week.

It was a fairly decent match. Quick action right away with all four men using aerial attacks to their benefit. Lady Melissa tried to pick up an early win for her team by hopping up on the apron, most likely to flash Bart Biggz. Bart saw her there and instead charged her, but instead of attacking her, he kissed her. Lady Melissa was stunned. An enraged Flex charged Bart, only to walk right into a Biggz Up.

WINNERS: **The Biggz Boyz** in 6:22

RATING: **B**

3) As soon as he made the pin, Bart hopped to his feet and turned to Lady Melissa. He shouted that he was sorry that he was so forward and that he wanted to take her to dinner sometime. Lady Melissa smiled and said she'd love to, but then she was hustled away from the ring by Flex and Pex.

RATING: **C**

4) Richard Eisen paced in front of Jack Bruce, Troy Tornado, Skull DeBones, Eddie Peak, Robert Oxford, and Eric Eisen. He said that he didn't know what Wanda Fish and this Marc DuBois had in mind for tonight and he didn't want to know. He ordered them to go and watch the exits to make sure that they didn't make it inside.

As the wrestlers filed out of the room, Remo came in and basically demanded a match against Sam Keith. Richard hesitated, saying that Sam could do that sort of thing since he's the Warmaster. Remo begged Richard to do something, even change the rules so it's a three-way dance. He just wants a shot at the title. Richard said he'd think about it and get back to him.

RATING: **B** for the guarding orders; **A** for Remo's request

5) **ROBBIE RETRO & DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION** for the SWF Tag Team Championship

A really good match. The two teams shook hands before the match started but Duane Fry predicted that that was the only nicety we would see in the match.

He was right. Both teams went all out to get the win. Darryl was the wild card in the match since the other three were mostly brawlers and Darryl took to the air for some of his offense. Toward the end, it looked like Nevada Nuclear was going to win it with a Mushroom Cloud, but Darryl slipped out of it and turned it into a Devine Dream Drop.

WINNERS: **Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine** in 12:55

RATING: **B+**

6) As soon as the match ended, AFKAP charged the ring and attacked Joey and Nevada. "What are they doing?" Peter Michaels demanded. "Aren't they supposed to be watching the doors?"

RATING: C+

7) The camera cut to the backstage area where Robert Oxford is standing next to one of the exits. He frowns as he hears a tapping sound on the other side of the door. He cautiously opens it to peek outside ... and that's when BLZ Bubba slams into him from behind, knocking him through the door. Bubba carried him out into the parking lot and beat him up pretty badly, tossing him onto car hoods and finally face first into the side of a truck trailer.

RATING: B+

8) Missy Masterson knocked on Remo's door. Remo opened it and Missy said she had some bad news. Could she come in and deliver it? Remo stepped aside and she went in.

RATING: B-

9) Skull DeBones was guarding another door when Steve Fehley walked up to him. Steve made a snide comment about Skull being a lackey for Mr. Eisen. Skull didn't appreciate that and they got into an argument. Steve finally finished things off by saying that if he wanted, Skull and he could finish it next Tuesday at *Invasion!* Skull said that'd be fine by him. The two men then stormed away, leaving Rip to wonder who was going to watch that door now.

RATING: B+

10) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c) vs. TEXAS PETE** for the **SWF North American Championship**

A pretty good match. Tex and Mainstream did a great job locking up together and battling it out before Mainstream finished things with an Apparition #14.

WINNER: **Mainstream Hernandez** in 14:07

RATING: B+

11) Farrah Hesketh was standing by backstage with Cliff Wilson. They taunted Joel Kovach. Farrah pointed out that Joel had said he was done with Cliff, yet he has also made it perfectly clear he wants the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. So what will he do now? If he wants the belt, he has to get it away from Cliff.

RATING: B

12) **SAM KEITH (c) vs. TIM WESTYBROOK** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

A phenomenal match. These two really blew the roof off the arena with this match. Tim looked unstoppable out there while Sam played the role of the cagey veteran who was able to use his ring-smarts to counter Tim's blatant power. There were several times where Sam was able to take Tim down to apply the Proton Lock, but Tim was able to drag both of them over to the ropes to break the move. At the same time, when Tim tried to hit the Unstoppable Force, Sam quickly got out of position.

Sam finally managed to bring the bigger man down and was getting ready to slap on the Proton Lock in the middle of the ring when Marc DuBois appeared at ringside. He clambered up to the top of a turnbuckle and launched himself into a missile drop kick that took Sam off of Tim. The ref immediately called for the bell.

WINNER: **Sam Keith by DQ** in 16:57

RATING: A*

13) Marc continued to work over Sam, but paused when he realized that someone else was standing over him. He turned around to see a furious Tim Westybrook reaching for him. Tim yanked Marc off of Sam and started to toss him around the ring, beating him up pretty badly.

Then Tim turned around to see Wanda Fish in the ring. She wore a "Karma" shirt that matched Marc's. Before

Tim could react, Wanda launched forward and nailed him with a Dish of the Day. He fell to the mat and Marc and Wanda worked him over. Then Wanda leaned down and blew him a kiss.

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

The audience still doesn't think we have hot storylines to follow, but that's okay. They'll come around.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

The Biggz Boyz defeated *Flex & Pex* - B

Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine defeated *the United States of Annihilation* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - B+

Mainstream Hernandez (c) defeated *Texas Pete* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - B+

Sam Keith defeated *Tim Westybrook* by DQ and so retained *the SWF Warmaster Title* - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, October 2007

Held at the Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory

5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another show.

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring surrounded by security guards. He said that after what happened last week, he was taking extra precautions to keep this so-called "Karma" out of his arena. Wanda Fish and Marc DuBois would not make an appearance tonight and they would not disrupt his ...

... and that's when the screen went to static. When it came back, there was Wanda Fish, standing before a non-descript wall. She informed Richard that he can't hold back Karma any more than a person can hold back the tide. Karma is going to get him! This is what she proposes: she, Marc DuBois, and a third person will take on any three SWF workers of Richard's choosing at the next Pay-Per-View, "November Nightmare". She said she'd leave it up to Richard to reply.

The screen went to static again and came back to reveal a livid Richard Eisen in the ring.

RATING: A* for Richard's promo; B- for the challenge

2) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. MEAN JEAN CATTLEY** for *the SWF 10-Minute Championship*

Surprisingly, Dan looked okay out there. It was an average match, but at least he was on his game apparently. He couldn't put Mean Jean away, but he was able to hold off Mean Jean as well until the time limit ran out.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 10:00

RATING: C

3) Flex and Pex were shown backstage arguing with Lady Melissa about whether or not she was really going out with Bart Biggz. Lady Melissa seemed to resent the fact that Flex and Pex thought they could control her. She finally told them that she wanted to go out with Bart, and that was that!

RATING: C-

4) Ricky Dale Johnson sauntered out to the ring. He said that he had a beef with Richard Eisen. He said it was rude to exclude him from the Battle Royal last week, especially since as far as he knew, he was still the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. But he said that Richard appeared to have his hands full right now so he wouldn't make an issue out of it.

Instead, he challenged Cliff Wilson to get into the ring with him tonight. "Let's see what kind of a champ you really are."

Cliff and Farrah Hesketh come out. Farrah informs Ricky that Cliff isn't frightened of him and so would take the match.

RATING: A for the challenge; B- for the acceptance

5) **SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ (c)** for the SWF North American Championship

Uh oh. Apparently the road agents misunderstood what I had in mind for this match. This is not exactly what I intended to happen, but I guess we'll have to deal with it.

The match itself was pretty good. Lots of great action from these two. But much to my horror, during the match, the ref got knocked out. That's when BLZ Bubb hit the ring and attacked Shawn Gonzalez. Mainstream tried to interfere, so Bubb attacked him as well. Shawn rallied and fought back, but Bubb laid him out. Shawn wobbled for a second or two and then collapsed on top of Mainstream. Bubb then freaked out and ran out of the ring, screaming about how killer bees were after him.

The ref recovered and saw what he thought was a pin.

WINNER: **Shawn Gonzalez** in 9:13

RATING: B+

Backstage, I found Deborah Triton and asked her what she was doing. I explained that I wanted Bubb to attack Shawn and have that cause a DQ. She said that's not what I said in my notes. I looked it over and realized she was right.

6) A camera caught up with Bubb. He seemed to have ditched the bees. He turned to the camera and addressed Robert Oxford. He said that he didn't want to see him in the SWF anymore. He didn't want to take his meds, he didn't want to deal with nosey leprechauns, he just wanted to be left alone. That's why he wants to fight Oxford in a street fight at "November Nightmare". "That way, I can hurt you so badly you'll leave and never come back!"

RATING: B

7) Steve Frehley came out to the ring and said that he was looking forward to fighting Skull DeBones. He reminded the fans that he held the SWF World Heavyweight Title for quite a while and defended it more than anyone else in the company (a little white lie, but hey, it works). He said that it's a shame he's been on the sidelines, but he predicted people would be seeing more of him now.

RATING: B+

8) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. SKULL DeBONES**

A really good match. Not match of the night material, but it was still enough to keep the fans in their seats and to tire out both competitors.

Steve and Skull battered each other around for a while before finally, Steve nailed the Frehley's Comet and

picked up the win.

WINNER: **Steve Fehley** in 17:05

RATING: B+

9) Robbie Retro and Darryl Devine cut a promo hyping how great they are as tag champs. Darryl hyped himself as simply divine and encourage Robbie to show off some of his disco moves. Robbie hesitated for a moment but then went ahead. Darryl cheered him on. They said that no one, absolutely no one, was going to take the titles from them.

RATING: B+

10) Cliff Wilson was shown walking to the ring.

RATING: B+

11) **CLIFF WILSON (c) vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

What a great match. Really well done. Once again, Cliff had to rely on speed and agility to avoid and dodge Ricky's powerful attacks. There were a few times when it looked like Ricky had Cliff beat, but Cliff managed to kick out, sometimes split seconds before the ref could count to three.

Cliff finally got a second wind and took it to Ricky, working the bigger man's legs and knees to take him down. Cliff then hit the Descent into Hell and made the pin.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 17:44

RATING: A*

12) Cliff was celebrating in the ring when the sound of someone clapping very slowly cut through the noise. Joel Kovach appeared on the big screen.

"I have to hand it to you, Cliff. You got me. You got me good. Here I thought I was finally rid of you and you found a way to weasal back into my life. You're a persistant thorn in my side. But that's okay, because that will make it all the more enjoyable to pluck you out.

"Tell you what. You want to face me so badly? Let's do it for the title at 'November Nightmare.' No need to answer me now. I can wait until you write out your will because, believe me, Cliff, when I'm done with you this time, you'll be carried out in a body bag!"

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

There we go. Things seem to be getting back to normal.

But I'm a bit flummoxed by Cliff Wilson and Farrah Heskeht. Cliff just doesn't have the charisma or mic skills to be trusted to cut a promo on his own. And yet whenever I have Farrah do the talking, she winds up doing less than a good job. Huh. I'll have to do some thinking on that.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Delirious Dan (c) drew with Mean Jean Cattley and so retained the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C
Shawn Gonzalez defeated Mainstream Hernandez (c) to capture the SWF North American Championship - B+
Steve Frehley defeated Skull DeBones - B+
*Cliff Wilson (c) defeated Ricky Dale Johnson to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, October 2007

Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory
5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) The show started with Delirious Dan in the ring. He said that he found a note in his lockerroom saying that someone wanted to resurrect "Ask Dan!" for a night. He said that he was kind of annoyed that he had to come out to the ring to talk to all these stupid people gathered in New England, but he supposed he would allow them all to bask in his presence once again. The crowd booed, so Dan angrily demanded that whoever left him the note come out and ask his question.

The screens went staticky for a moment, only to have the word "KARMA" appear over the static. Entrance music started up and out came Wanda Fish and Marc DuBois. ("Wait a minute! How did those two get their own entrance music?" Duane Fry wondered aloud)

Wanda informed Dan that it was she who left him the note. She said her name was Wanda Fish, she was from Portland, Oregon, and she had two questions for Dan. First of all, does he realize that being a part of the SWF makes him vulnerable to Karma? And second, what will he do when the newest member of Karma ("... but not our third man for 'November Nightmare', Richard, so don't fret about that ... ") takes his 10-Minute Championship away from him?

Dan looked at her blankly in the ring when a man vaulted the security barrier and rolled into the ring:



Wanda shouted, "Meet **Akima Brave**, Dan! Akima, get the gold!"

RATING: B- for the promo and the reveal

2) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. AKIMA BRAVE** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

This was about as good of a match as you could expect for as short as it was. The clock barely had time to appear on the screen before the match was over. Akima dominated Dan from the start, finally finishing him off with a nasty-looking flying head-butt.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 2:57

RATING: C

3) As Wanda and the rest of Karma left the ring, laughing at Dan's demise, the camera cut to footage of Bart Biggz and Lady Melissa on a date at a fun fair. While Bart worked hard to win Melissa a stuffed bear at a ball-tossing booth, Melissa greeted some fans of her former occupation by, well showing her assets with her back turned to the camera. She covered up before Bart turned around to see what was happening.

RATING: C

4) Joel Kovach was walking backstage when he ran into a small knot of wrestlers outside his locker room. Eddie Peak, Christian Faith, Remo, Eric Eisen, and Robert Oxford all glowered at Joel. He finally demanded to know what was wrong.

Eddie did most of the talking. He informed Joel that they were all a little peeved at him. He said that Joel was blocking all of them from getting a chance at the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Eddie implied that Joel had had his shot and it was time for someone else to get a chance.

Joel laughed at them and informed them that the reason why he isn't stepping away from the title hunt is because he knows that none of them have what it takes to be champ. He said he'd even be willing to prove it tonight and challenged all five men to a six-way match. The other wrestlers agreed.

RATING: B-

5) **ROBBIE RETRO & DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. AFKAP** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

This was a great match from these two teams. Lots of great moves and you could tell that Darryl Devine is picking up more skill in Rumbling, which is always good. Jack Bruce was setting Robbie Retro up for a New York Minute when Joey Minnesota hit the ring and nailed Jack with the Empire Spiral. Robbie capitalized and pinned him.

WINNERS: **Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine** in 9:28

RATING: A

6) After picking up the win, Darryl and Robbie celebrated in the ring. Darryl encouraged Robbie to dance a little. Robbie did, but he had a strained grin on his face.

RATING: B

7) Joey Minnesota came out into the back and turned to a nearby camera. He taunted AFKAP and said that maybe they had to have one more match to finish things off between them.

RATING: B

8) Richard Eisen appeared on camera. He said he didn't know how Karma got into the building tonight but he was investigating. He said that the time had come to reveal the first member of Team SWF that would face Karma at "November Nightmare". It would be none other than his own flesh-and-blood, Eric Eisen!

RATING: B

9) **REMO vs. ERIC EISEN vs. ROBERT OXFORD vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. EDDIE PEAK vs. JOEL KOVACH**

This was a great match that tired out Oxford and Peak. Lots of crazy action, lots of big slams from all of these big men (except for Eric. He's a bit on the small side and had to rely on speed and agility).

Robert Oxford got taken out towards the end of the match by BLZ Bubb, who charged the ring and pulled him out. Finally, though, Joel Kovach managed to incapacitate most of the competitors, then took down Eddie

Peak and put him in the Kovach Kripler.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 16:47

RATING: **A**

10) Once again, applause interrupted a post match celebration, only this time, it was Cliff who came out applauding. He had the mic and he addressed Joel in the ring. He told Joel that he was fine with wrestling him at "November Nightmare". That's why he wanted to win the title from Tim Westybrook in the first place.

RATING: **A**

11) Sam Keith came out to the ring to wait and see who accepted his standing open challenge. It was none other than Skull DeBones.

RATING: **A**

12) **SAM KEITH (c) vs. SKULL DeBONES** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

This was really, really good. Sam is really impressing me as the Warmaster. He just keeps on producing great matches.

He and Skull knocked each other pillar to post and Sam even wound up bleeding after trying to do a corner spear, only to have Skull dodge. But as Skull tried to set up the Skull Krusher, Sam somehow reversed it and managed to slap on the Proton Lock.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 23:16

RATING: **A***

13) Sam Keith celebrated his latest win by going out into the midst of the fans.

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

I think I may have solved the Farrah Hesketh problem. Cliff is over enough that the crowd doesn't seem to care that his mic skills are only average. Good enough for me.

FINAL RATING - **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Akima Brave defeated *Delirious Dan (c)* to capture **the SWF 10-Minute Championship** - **C**

Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine (c) defeated *AFKAP* to retain **the SWF Tag Team Championship** - **A**

Joel Kovach defeated *Eddie Peak, Remo, Robert Oxford, Eric Eisen, and Christian Faith* - **A**

Sam Keith (c) defeated *Skull DeBones* to retain **the SWF Warmaster Title** - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

November 2007

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, November 2007

Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory
5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another *Invasion!* Jerry pointed out that that was an appropriate title for the show since the SWF was in the midst of an invasion by a group called Karma. He wondered what would happen tonight?

1) Richard Eisen was waiting backstage by one of the arena's doors when it opened and Tim Westybrook came in. Richard asked how Tim's sick mother was. Tim said she was fine and that he was glad to be back. Richard asked if he had been watching any of the shows. Tim said he had and that he was pretty upset with what Wanda was doing. Richard went on to say that he wanted Tim to be on Team SWF to take on Karma. Tim hesitated for a moment, but then said, "Mr. Eisen, you gave me the chance of a lifetime here at the SWF. I owe you a lot. I'm in."

Richard was delighted but Tim went on, "There is something I want in return. I also watched a lot of guys go after Cliff Wilson. I understand Joel has the title shot at 'November Nightmare'. That's fine. I have to admit, I was kind of hoping I could get one last shot at the title tonight." Richard thought it over and then said, "Deal!"

RATING: **A** for both requests

2) Flex and Pex appeared on screen and warned the Biggzes to stay away from their manager. They said that they don't appreciate the way that Bart keeps on distracting her and that if he didn't stop calling her, they would have to resort to more violent measures.

RATING: **C+**

3) **MODERN DAY HEROES vs. THE PROBLEM SOLVERS**

Two teams that haven't seen the light of day finally get a shot on a bigger stage and they use it pretty well. Respectable match by everyone. Elemental picked up the win by nailing Black Hat with the Old Glory.

WINNER: **Modern Day Heroes** in 9:23

RATING: **B**

4) Chris Gordon then got the mic and addressed Akima Brave. Chris said that he knows he's been on the sidelines, but he can't stay there anymore, not when some young punk comes in and steals one of the SWF's titles with a cheap shot. Since Wanda Fish says that Akima Brave isn't the third man in the Karma team, that means he'd be available for some karmic retribution from Chris!

That's when two young men in Karma t-shirts hit the ring:



They leapt up to the turnbuckles and launched an aerial assault on Chris Gordon and American Elemental. Jerry Eisen screamed, "What is this? More members of Karma? How do they keep getting in here?"

RATING: B for the challenge; C for the attack

5) Joel Kovach appeared on screen next. He said that he was glad that Cliff accepted his challenge, but he wants to spice things up a little. He wants to make it an "I Quit" match.

"You know, the way I got rid of that jerk you impersonated when you first got here. And since I'm feeling nostalgic, I want to use this opportunity to get rid of another thorn in my side. The stipulation I want is not only an 'I Quit' match, but also, if you quit, Cliff, you quit the SWF."

RATING: A

6) **ROBBIE RETRO & DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. HIGH CONCEPT** for the SWF Tag Team Championship

A really good match. The former tag champs and the current champs really put on a great show for the fans. In the end, Darryl picked up the win by planting Groucho Bling face-first into the mat with the Devine Dream Drop.

WINNER: **Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine** in 12:11

RATING: B+

7) Once again, the champs celebrated in the ring. Once again, Darryl asked Robbie to dance. Robbie did so, but with a barely audible sigh first.

RATING: B+

8) Rich Money found Skull DeBones backstage. Rich asked if Skull was watching the previous match. Skull said he did watch and he found it sickening to see Robbie dance like that. Rich suggested that the two of them work together to make sure no one would ever have to watch Robbie dance again.

RATING: B

9) Robert Oxford appeared at a pre-taped press conference, where he fielded questions about what he knew about BLZ Bubb's mental condition, why he was so concerned about Bubb, and what he was going to do about the challenge that BLZ Bubb laid out last week. Oxford answered them all, saying that he planned to face Bubb at "November Nightmare".

RATING: C+

10) **SHAWN GONZALEZ (c) vs. TEXAS PETE** for the SWF North American Championship

A pretty decent match. Shawn and Tex brawled their hearts out in the ring, but in the end, Shawn pinned Tex.

WINNER: **Shawn Gonzalez** in 12:12

RATING: B+

Before the main event, Joel Kovach came out to ringside and shooed Marv Earnest out of his chair then joined Emma and Jerry to do commentary for the match.

11) As Tim Westybrook came out to the ring for the main event, the big screen went awash with static. That's right, Karma had another message! Wanda Fish and Marc DuBois appeared on the screen. Wanda did most of the talking.

"So Tim, I see you're as heartless as your boss. After all we've been through, after everything you've done for me, you're going to fight me in the ring?" Wanda started crying but immediately burst out laughing. "Oh, that's a good one. I knew I couldn't make it through that with a straight face.

"Tim, I don't care if you're in the match with my half-brother or not. So far as I'm concerned, since you stand with the SWF, you mean nothing to me.

"So who else will be on your team? I don't really care. Karma is going strong with the addition of **Randy and Jimmy Bumfhole**. But they're not the ones who will fill the last spot on Team Karma. Oh no. The guy who will ... oh, how shall I say this? He's going to cause the SWF a *huge* problem.

"Good luck tonight, Tim. See you in your nightmare!"

Tim was left looking pretty upset in the ring. Cliff came out and whispered something to him, but Tim shook his head and motioned for the match to start.

RATING: B

12) **CLIFF WILSON (c) vs. TIM WESTYBROOK** for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

A really good match. After a few initial moves, you could see the mutual respect that both competitors had for each other. The rest of the match was something to behold. Once again, Cliff had to rely on speed and agility to keep The Iron Man off balance. Tim was able to power through a lot of Cliff's offense, though, which made things challenging.

Finally, though, Cliff managed to bring Tim down, hit the Descent into Hell, and got the pin.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 17:45

RATING: A

13) Cliff then got a mic and addressed Joel.

"You know, I talked with Farrah Hesketh about your idea for an 'I Quit' match. She said I'd be stupid to take it since the last time you were in such a match, you won and got rid of the Archangel at the same time. She didn't think I should take it ... so I fired her.

"You think you'll get rid of me that easily? Haven't you learned by now that I'm going to dog you to hell and back, Joel? So let's do it your way. But practice saying the words, 'I Quit', Joel. Trust me. You'll need them."

Cliff dropped the mic and smirked at Joel as he backed out of the ring, holding his championship belt aloft.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

JohnnyV1, thanks for pointing out the Tim Westybrook stuff. I was so deep into plotting out Karma that I kind of forgot about him, which is shocking, I know!

As for Karma, things are going along as planned. (insert wicked laugh here)

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -
Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Modern Day Heroes defeated *the Problem Solvers* - B

Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine (c) defeated *High Concept* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - B+

Shawn Gonzalez (c) defeated *Texas Pete* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - B+

Cliff Wilson (c) defeated *Tim Westybrook* to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B (which featured, as a main event, Tommy Cornell defeating Jumbo Shrimp)



SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, November 2007

Held at the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Territory
5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) **CHRIS GORDON vs. ANDRE JONES**

Peter Michaels explained that Chris was still waiting to hear from Akima Brave about his challenge and was spending the time in ring to keep ready. Chris dominated Andre in the match and easily brought him down with a Venom Strike.

WINNER: **Chris Gordon** in 9:12

RATING: C+

2) The big screen went awash with static and Karma's entrance music started. Chris turned to face the entrance only to have Akima Brave appear behind him. Akima attacked Chris, laying him out. He then got a mic and said, "See you next Thursday!"

RATING: C for the attack; C+ for the acceptance

3) Joel Kovach was cutting a promo about how great it will be to force Cliff Wilson to quit, making him lose both the World Heavyweight Championship and his job, when he became aware of someone standing beside him. He turned and found himself face to face with Richard Eisen.

"Congratulations, Joel, you somehow managed to trick Cliff Wilson into taking one of the dumbest matches in SWF history. An "I Quit" match where both his title and his career are on the line? The stakes seem to be a bit unbalanced there, don't you think? I mean, if you win, you get everything you want. But if Cliff wins, all he gets is to keep the title and we both know you won't let it rest there.

"So I've used my powers as Chairman of the SWF to modify your match's stipulations a little. It's still an 'I Quit' match. The SWF World Heavyweight Title is still on the line. And yes, if Cliff loses, he'll be fired. But now, if you lose, not only will not get the title at 'November Nightmare', but you will never get another title shot against Cliff Wilson ever. In other words, this little feud of yours ends one way or another next Thursday."

Joel didn't look happy. He stormed off. Richard chuckled then turned around and found himself face to face with Remo. Remo said that he's been doing some thinking. He knows that Richard needs a third person on his SWF Team. He said that the SWF has been really good to him, that it helped make him the wrestler of the year for 2006. That's why he wants to face off against Karma next Thursday. Richard was excited and said that Remo was in.

"So now Karma faces Eric Eisen, Tim Westybrook, and Remo? They don't stand a chance!" Peter Michaels crowed.

RATING: [A](#) for the match announcement; [B+](#) for Remo volunteering

4) **ROBERT OXFORD vs. EDDIE PEAK**

Duane Fry wondered what Oxford might be thinking after agreeing to face BLZ Bubb next Thursday. He wondered if it would affect his match tonight.

Turns out, it didn't. These two put in a great effort and Oxford got Eddie to tap after locking on the Boston Crab.

WINNER: **Robert Oxford** in 10:46

RATING: [A](#)

5) As Robert was getting ready to leave the ring, BLZ Bubb charged out from the back, dressed for some odd reason in leiderhosen. Don't ask. Bubb attacked Oxford, but Oxford turned the tables on Bubb and sent the lunatic fleeing.

RATING: [A](#)

6) Rich Money and Skull DeBones came out to the ring. They slammed Robbie Retro and Darryl Devine pretty hard, especially focusing on Robbie. They called him a joke, even going so far as to saying he was what was wrong with professional wrestling today by relying on a stupid, out-dated gimmick. They said that they didn't deserve to hold the tag team belts, so Rich and Skull challenged them to a match at "November Nightmare."

Out came the champs. Darryl did most of the talking, saying that Rich and Skull had no grounds to nitpick about cheesy gimmicks. He said the wealthy brawler and weird guy wearing a skull mask was way worse than a That '70s Guy gimmick. He said that he and Robbie would gladly take the challenge and he predicted that he would be laughing as Robbie discoed over their fallen bodies.

RATING: [B-](#) for the challenge; [B](#) for the acceptance

7) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

A pretty good match. Christian tried to nail the leap of Faith, only to be caught by Steve and turned into the

Frehley's Comet.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 11:36

RATING: **B+**

8) Cliff Wilson was shown walking backstage when he bumped into Eddie Peak. Eddie accused Cliff of tattling on Joel Kovach. Cliff retorted that he didn't say a word to Richard Eisen and that Eddie wasn't one to talk since he just tapped to Robert Oxford.

Eddie continued by saying that Cliff had no idea what he was getting into. He said an "I Quit" match was basically just a hardcore match only ten times worse. He said that Cliff didn't have any experience with hardcore and predicted that the champ would wind up huddled in the corner of the ring in the fetal position, crying for his mama.

Cliff responded by asking if Eddie was hardcore. Eddie said it was well known that he was a hardcore legend. Cliff said good. For a warm-up for "November Nightmare", Cliff challenged Eddie to a non-title hardcore match for the next *Invasion!* Eddie smiled wickedly and said it would be his pleasure.

RATING: **B+**

9) Sam Keith was in the ring. He said that it was time once again for his standing open challenge for the SWF Warmaster Title. He pointed out that in the past couple of weeks, he's taken on some of the biggest, toughest wrestlers the SWF has to offer. He said that he had made them all tap. He confidently predicted that whoever showed up tonight would be no different. He then turned to the entrance and told whoever wanted to lose should come out and get it over with.

A booming voice said, "G'day, Mate!" and some entrance music, accompanied by a didgeridoo started playing. Peter Michaels commented that the music sounded familiar. Rip Chord, however, said, "Oh no. Not him. I can't believe it....."

A man came out of the entrance and had to duck to get under the big screen. Sam Keith went pale as Rip Chord went on, "It is! It's him! Seven foot four, six hundred pounds, the largest athlete in the world today....."



"... it's **BRUCE THE GIANT!**"

RATING: **A** for the open challenge; **B-** for the reveal (and that should be higher, I selected the wrong person for the angle)

10) **SAM KEITH (c) vs. BRUCE THE GIANT** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

Sam did the best he could, but he mostly wound up ricocheting off of Bruce as the two of them fought. Several times he tried to knock the huge man down, but Bruce simply batted him away.

Finally, Sam managed to take the big man down and got the Proton Lock on him, but Bruce miraculously just kicked his legs and the Lock broke! The announcers were stunned as Bruce got to his feet, snared Sam's neck, and then laid him out with a Giant Choke Slam.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 11:50
RATING: **A**

11) Bruce held the Warmaster belt over his head to the cheers of the fans. That's when the big screen went static. Out charged all the members of Karma. They dove under the bottom rope and surrounded Bruce, feral grins on their faces. Wanda was directing traffic, motioning for the Bumholes to get behind the big man while she, Akima, and Marc feinted at him from the front. Bruce snarled and took a few swipes at them, but the members of Karma dodged easily.

Then Wanda took a step forward, her grin growing bigger. She then leapt at Bruce only to be caught by him in a big hug. She laughed with delight as he spun her around and then set her down, ripping off his shirt to reveal that he too was wearing a Karma t-shirt.

The other members of Karma crowded in, laughing and slapping Bruce on the back. Wanda got a mic.

"That's right! Meet the newest member of Karma and the third man for our team next Thursday! Eric, Tim, Remo ... Karma's gonna get ya!"

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

I want to keep on going, but I have to go back to work. 😞 Oh well. More tomorrow.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -
Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Chris Gordon defeated Andre Jones - C+

Robert Oxford defeated Eddie Peak - A

Steve Frehley defeated Christian Faith - B+

*Bruce the Giant defeated Sam Keith (c) to become **the SWF Warmaster** - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, November 2007

(The Go-Home Show for "**November Nightmare**")

Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Territory
5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase invited us to the Gorski Ballroom.

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring and said that if the audience had come to see the members of Karma, they were going to be sorely disappointed. Security at the Ballroom was tighter than that guarding the President. There would be no disruption of tonight's matches.

Richard then went on to say that he was delighted to have assembled the most dangerous and dominant wrestlers in the world to face off against Karma. He said that Tim Westybrook was The Iron Man and had proved it with his title reign. He said that Remo remains as dangerous now as when he was named the Wrestler

of the Year. And Eric? He may not be quite as distinguished as Tim or Remo, but since Wanda has made this personal, it's only fitting to have Eric on the team.

He went on to say that he knew that Team SWF needed a chance to warm up, so he booked them in a match against Rich Money, Skull DeBones, and BLZ Bubb.

RATING: B+

2) MODERN DAY HEROES vs. AFKAP

A pretty good match. Chris Gordon showed why he was a credible threat against Akima, putting in some good offense in the early going. He got shut down by Troy Tornado.

Jack and Troy then isolated American Elemental in the ring and worked him over before Jack nailed Elemental with a New York Minute.

WINNERS: **AFKAP** in 12:37

RATING: B

3) Jack and Troy then got some mics and hyped their match against the United States of Annihilation. They said that they would be annihilated painfully!

RATING: B

4) Shawn Gonzalez was shown walking to the ring for the next match when he passed by BLZ Bubb's locker room. A high pitched voice was giggling inside. Shawn paused and looked at the door. He seemed to debate what to do, but finally pushed the door open. There was Bubb, sitting on a small stool, drawing on himself with a marker. Oddly, the scene he was drawing was that of a little girl playing with a kitten. Or at least, that's what he said he was doing. Shawn stared at the scene as Bubb continued to giggle in the high voice, then shut the door and walked away.

RATING: B

5) SHAWN GONZALEZ (c) vs. STEVE FREHLEY for the SWF North American Championship

These two did not click at all and it resulted in a very sloppy match, so much so that the fans started jeering Steve and Shawn. Thankfully it was over quickly.

WINNER: **Shawn Gonzalez** in 10:48

RATING: C+

6) TEAM SWF vs. RICH MONEY, SKULL DeBONES, & BLZ BUBB

A really good match that got things going in the right direction again. Rich, Skull, and Bubb did their best to mount a defense, but they were mowed down by Team SWF. Tim, Eric, and Remo communicated well together, they watched each others' backs, and in the end, Remo nailed Rich Money with the Destroyer.

WINNERS: **Team SWF** in 13:51

RATING: A

7) Once the match was over, Team SWF got some mics. They directed their comments at Karma, saying that they were going to mow them down. Remo started by asking who Marc DuBois was. "You guys recruit some nobody and expect us to be frightened of him?" Tim then said that Bruce was certainly an impressive specimen, but that he was a big name star from a few decades ago who couldn't hack it anymore. Eric finished things off by taunting his half-sister, saying, "No offense, Wanda, but you're a girl. There's no way that you'll stack up against any of us."

RATING: B+

8) **CLIFF WILSON vs. EDDIE PEAK** in a **Hardcore Match**

Not as good of a match as I had hoped, but it was still pretty good. Eddie dominated in the early going, using weapons of all kinds to knock Cliff silly. Cliff, however, wouldn't stay down. He kept kicking out of each pin attempt, which only made Eddie more and more frustrated and angry.

Eddie even set up a table and, after nailing Cliff over the head with a stop sign, set him up on the table. Before Eddie could make a move against him, Cliff countered and knocked Eddie for a loop.

That's when Joel Kovach hit the ring. He ducked a forearm shot from Cliff and then nailed Cliff with a set of brass knuckles. He then hit Cliff with the Old School Drop not once, but twice, then shoved him towards Eddie Peak, who nailed Cliff with a Peak of Perfection.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 18:52

RATING: B+

9) Joel wasn't done with Cliff yet. He shoved Eddie off of him as soon as the ref finished the three count and then powerbombed Cliff through the table, prompting Jerry Eisen to wonder aloud if Cliff would be in any shape for an "I Quit" match at "November Nightmare".

RATING: A

With the main event over, the announcers ran through the card for "November Nightmare":

CHRIS GORDON vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c) for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship** (C)

THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. FLEX & PEX (B-)

THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. AFKAP (B-)

BLZ BUBB vs. ROBERT OXFORD in a **street fight** (B+)

ROBBIE RETRO & DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. **RICH MONEY & SKULL DeBONES** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship** (B)

TEAM SWF vs. KARMA (B)

CLIFF WILSON (c) vs. **JOEL KOVACH** in an **"I Quit" Match** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship** (A)

But halfway through their talking about that last match, the screen went awash with static....

10) ... and is replaced by none other than Wanda Fish, Marc DuBois, and Bruce the Giant. They mocked Team SWF and said that they were going to turn the SWF's Dream Team into a November Nightmare that fans would never forget.

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to be said, really.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

AFKAP defeated Modern Day Heroes - B

Shawn Gonzales (c) defeated Steve Frenley to retain the SWF North American Championship - C+

Team SWF defeated Rich Money, Skull DeBones, and BLZ Bubb - A

Eddie Peak defeated Cliff Wilson in a hardcore match - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - B (Vin Tanner defeated Henry Lee for the World Heavyweight Championship)

As always, comments, suggestions, critiques, and especially predictions are welcome.

From SWF.com -

Quote:

Be sure to order
"November Nightmare"
this Thursday, only on Pay-Per-View!

Featuring the following matches...

Akima Brave defending the SWF 10-Minute Championship against Chris Gordon - Akima made a huge splash by taking the 10-Minute Title away from Delirious Dan in one of the fastest matches ever seen in the SWF. Will he be able to hold on to the title? Or will Chris Gordon bring it back to the SWF?

The Biggz Boyz take on Flex & Pex - This match was requested by the Biggz Boyz after Flex and Pex continued to attack them backstage and interfered in Bart's budding relationship with Lady Melissa. Will the Biggzes show Flex & Pex who's boss? Or will the Boyz find themselves at the mercy of Rated X?

The United States of Annihilation take on the "Artists Formerly Known as Painful" for the third time! - First it was AFKAP picking up the win in a Texas Tornado Match. Then the U.S.A. came out on top. Who will win this third and final match?

BLZ Bubb faces Robert Oxford in a street fight - Robert Oxford came to the SWF out of concern for his friend, BLZ Bubb. He wants Bubb to go back on his anti-psychotic medication. Apparently BLZ Bubb likes living with the voices in his head and has refused. Will Oxford beat some sense into him? Or will BLZ Bubb beat down his friend?

Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine defend their tag titles against Rich Money & Skull DeBones - Rich and Skull have decided that they don't want someone like Robbie Retro to have the tag titles. They've joined forces to take them away. Will Robbie and Darryl succumb to this powerhouse team? Or will they be the ones dancing in the end?

Team SWF takes on Karma - Things have been coming apart at the seams ever since Wanda Fish came back. Instead of accepting Richard and Eric Eisen's apology, she has instead gone on the offensive, making it clear that she's going to destroy the SWF! She's brought in new-comer Marc DuBois and SWF legend Bruce the Giant as back-up. Can the united efforts of Remo, Eric Eisen, and Tim Westybrook stem the tide? Or will Karma get them too?

Cliff Wilson defends the SWF World Heavyweight Championship against Joel Kovach in an "I Quit" match - Joel has made it clear that he's sick and tired of Cliff Wilson. The Heavyweight Champ has been a thorn in his side for long enough and now he wants to remove him. The stakes in this match couldn't be higher. If Cliff Wilson utters those fateful words, he not only loses the title, he loses his contract with the SWF. If Joel surrenders, not only will he not get the title but he'll never get another shot at it so long as Cliff holds it. Will Cliff Wilson go the way of the Archangel? Or will he finally beat Joel in a one-on-one match?

Be sure to order "**November Nightmare**" to find out!

SWF presents...

November Nightmare

Thursday of Week 2, November 2007

Held at the Isaak Road Arena in the Mid Atlantic Territory
14,250 in attendance; buy-rate of 362,752

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to what Jerry Eisen predicted would be a pivotal night for the SWF. "What will happen tonight when Team SWF faces Karma? Who will come out on top?"

1) **CHRIS GORDON vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

Akima was off his game tonight for some reason. It was a kind of slow start for the show, but that's okay. Things will pick up as the night goes on. Akima finished off Chris with the Samoan Suplex.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 6:48

RATING: C+

2) Remo was walking backstage when he turned the corner and came face-to-chest with Bruce the Giant. Remo looked up and up at him. Bruce sneered at him and said, "Out of the way, little man."

Bruce tried to step around him, but Remo moved into his way. Bruce tried to go the other way, only to have Remo step that way also. Bruce pointed out that they didn't want to start anything back here, that they both had to be nice and fresh for the three-man tag match tonight. Remo said that he wasn't starting anything, but if Bruce felt like getting in a little warm-up, he could come and get him. Remo then shoved his way past Bruce.

RATING: A

3) The Biggz Boyz cut a promo on Flex and Pex. Brett said that he was sick and tired of Flex and Pex shoving them around. He said that it wasn't any of their business who Bart dated, even if it was their manager. Bart agreed with him. Brett went on to say that he was just as disgusted at the idea as Flex and Pex of his brother "hitting that", but he said it was nobody's business. Now Bart looked a little confused. At any rate, Brett finished it up by saying that he and Bart were going to teach Rated X a lesson they soon wouldn't forget.

RATING: C+

4) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. FLEX & PEX**

An okay match. Lady Melissa did a good job at ringside, both cheering for her boys and making eyes at Bart Biggz. Whatever was affecting Akima seems to have spread to Brett. He was off his game too.

The match went back and forth for most of the time until Flex and Pex managed to work over Bart pretty hard. They kept him from tagging out every chance they got until finally, Bart managed to land a few desperation moves and lunged for the corner only to find no one there! Texas Pete had come over the security rail and pulled Brett off the apron.

Bart then stumbled into a Romeo is Bleeding, courtesy of Flex.

WINNERS: **Flex & Pex** in 12:36

RATING: B

5) Tim Westybrook was shown backstage. He turned a corner ... only to find Remo in a heap of equipment. It looked like Remo put up quite a fight, but he was down and bloody. Tim called for the medics, who rushed to his side to help Remo.

RATING: B+

6) The camera cut to Bart and Brett coming backstage after their loss. Brett wiped off his head and checked his nose to see if it was bleeding. He then said he was done messing with Flex and Pex. He advised Bart to forget about Lady Melissa. "Plenty of other fish in the sea."

Bart said he wasn't done yet, that he wanted to get to know Lady Melissa better and that it wasn't anyone's business. Brett tried to reason with him, but the two of them wound up in a fight and finally, Brett said that if Bart wanted to continue this, he'd do it on his own.

RATING: C+

7) BLZ Bubb was shown backstage, playing with two Ken dolls. He seems to be acting out some sort of argument between himself and Robert Oxford (oddly, Bubb is using a rather high-pitched voice for himself). The Oxford doll seems to be pleading with Bubb to take his nasty old medicine while the Bubb doll wants to go out and run and play and just be himself. When the Oxford doll becomes belligerent about it, the Bubb doll runs crying away. Bubb then punishes the Oxford doll by biting its head off. He then looked up at the camera and began to giggle maniacally.

RATING: B+

8) A video package played that contained highlights from the feud between AFKAP and the U.S.A.

RATING: C+

9) **THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. AFKAP**

A really good match. Lots of near falls broken up by partners, lots of double-teaming while the ref was distracted. It was a truly fun match to watch.

In the end, things broke down as all four men wound up brawling. Joey Minnesota finally threw Jack Bruce out of the ring as Nevada Nuclear, the legal man, nailed Troy Tornado with a Mushroom Cloud.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 11:55

RATING: B+

10) No time for celebrating, though! No sooner does the ref raise Nevada and Joey's hands than the Bumholes are in the ring with them! Randy and Zimmy club them over the back of the head and then beat the tar out of them, leaving the U.S.A. down and out.

RATING: C+

11) Sam Keith found Richard Eisen backstage. Richard was chatting quietly with Tim and Eric. Sam asked how Remo was doing. Richard said the medics weren't sure, but they thought he wouldn't be able to fight in the match tonight. Sam said that was awful, but that Richard shouldn't worry, because he was willing to take Remo's place in the match. Richard said that sounded good to him but he first asked Tim and Eric.

Tim and Eric glanced at each other, then shook their heads. Tim explained that they appreciated Sam's offer, but they were sure that they were more than a match for Karma.

RATING: B+

12) Shawn Gonzalez cut a promo about how great he was. The crowd seemed to disagree.

RATING: B-

13) **ROBERT OXFORD vs. BLZ BUBB** in a street fight

Whoa! Now we're cooking.

Once again, Bubba and Oxford's great chemistry shone through. They really went after each other, tossing each other into the ringposts, bouncing each other down the stairs, choking each other with camera cables. It was just a phenomenal match in which both men wound up bleeding.

In the end, though, Bubba nailed Oxford with a Hades Bomb on the concrete.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubba** in 12:44

RATING: [A](#)

14) **ROBBIE RETRO & DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. RICH MONEY & SKULL DeBONES** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

Another great match. Rich and Skull took an early control, working over Darryl in the ring while they turned to mock Robbie every chance they got. Robbie had to be restrained several times by the ref, which only allowed Rich and Skull to beat on Darryl even more.

But then Darryl managed to get away and tag in Robbie, who was simply on fire. He tore through Rich and Skull, finally nailing Skull and pinning him.

WINNERS: **Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine** in 10:32

RATING: [A](#)

15) Tim Westybrook and Eric Eisen were backstage, taping up their wrists and stretching. As they did, Richard Eisen talked to them about how important this match was, how they needed to win ... no, not just win, destroy Karma and teach Wanda and the others a lesson. He kept going so long that finally, Tim turned and glowered at him, causing Richard to swallow hard and shut up as Tim stomped past him.

Eric patted his father on the shoulder and said, "Don't worry, pop. We've got it."

RATING: [A](#)

16) **TEAM SWF vs. KARMA**

Even though Tim and Eric were outnumbered 3-2, they still held their own. But then, so did Karma. Marc DuBois especially impressed fans with his quick yet technically sound offense.

Things really got heated as Karma worked over Eric while Tim stewed in the corner. Wanda and Bruce particularly enjoyed tagging in and out to beat up Eric, both of them screaming about past indignities they suffered at the hands of Richard Eisen. Finally, Eric burst free and tagged Tim...

... who leapt up onto the top turnbuckle and to the delight of the crowd, threw himself at Bruce the Giant. He managed to take the huge man off his feet, then turned to knock down Marc and Wanda who came in to help. Tim cleaned house for a while until Bruce recovered and tossed Tim hard into a corner.

The match continued. Bruce eventually tagged out and let Marc in. Marc and Tim locked up for a while until Tim staggered the younger man and set him up for an Unstoppable Force. Before he could finish it, though, Marc slipped off Tim's shoulders and gave him a shove right into the ref, who got ran over by Tim and knocked out.

Marc took advantage of that by low-blowing Tim and then choking him out. When Eric charged into the ring to help his partner, Marc merely side-stepped him and let him go sailing toward the opposite rope, which Wanda then pulled down to allow Eric to go flying over it...

... right into the waiting hand of Bruce. Bruce hefted Eric up and drove him straight through the announce

table.

With Eric out of the picture, Wanda and Bruce joined Marc in the ring. The three of them circled Tim and stalked him, taunting him with feral grins. Tim backed away from them, fists up and ready.

That's when Remo's music hit. Out came Remo, his neck in a brace, his arm in a sling, hobbling along on a crutch. He slid under the bottom rope and took his place at Tim's side, swinging the crutch like a club to drive away Karma.

Tim turned to Remo and flashed him a thumbs up. Remo returned the gesture. Then, when Tim's back was turned, the smile on his face faded. He pulled off the neck brace and threw away the sling ... and then he smashed Tim over the back with the crutch.

"What the hell is he doing?" Jerry Eisen cried as Remo beat Tim over and over again with the crutch.

Bruce then snared Tim by the throat and choke-slammed him. The ref started to come to, so they set Tim on his feet while everyone but Wanda bailed. Wanda nailed Tim with the Dish of the Day and covered him. The ref groggily counted to three.

WINNERS: **Karma** in 18:56

RATING: **A**

17) Wanda then got a mic and invited everyone back into the ring. She said that they had a little surprise for everyone. She pointed to Remo, who tore off his shirt to reveal a Karma t-shirt. She tossed him the mic and said, "That's right, I'm running with Karma now. And I've got a warning for everyone in the SWF. You're either with us ... or you're a speed bump. Make your choice."

RATING: **B+**

18) Karma then left the ring and departed through the crowd (who decided to ignore arena policy and tossed all sorts of junk at them). Tim Westbrook eventually got to his feet and stumbled out of the ring. He passed by some medics who streamed out of the back to check on Eric. Then he came face to face with Joel Kovach, who was coming out to the ring. Joel made a snide remark about how Tim couldn't get the job done, and the two of them wound up brawling right there. Joel easily got the upperhand on the battered Tim and tossed him off the stage.

RATING: **A**

19) A five minute video aired, highlighting everything that's happened between Cliff Wilson and Joel Kovach, starting with Cliff's identity as the Anonymous Avenger, plus the numerous matches the two of them have already had, culminating with Cliff's surprise victory in the battle royal that gave him the title.

RATING: **A**

20) **CLIFF WILSON (c) vs. JOEL KOVACH** in an "I Quit" Match for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

Before the match even started, Peter Michaels and Jerry Eisen discussed how the deck was stacked against Cliff for this match. "Joel Kovach has used the Figure Four as well as the infamous Kovach Kripler to get his opponents to submit. Have we ever seen Cliff use a submission move?" Jerry asked. "He's a great high-flier, but no, I'm not sure how he's going to handle this," Peter replied. Emma cut in and said that it was Cliff's fault. He shouldn't have agreed to this match if he didn't know what he wasn't ready for it.

Cliff and Joel tore each other apart out there. Lots of offense. Lots of brutality. Joel especially found new and unique ways to make Cliff hurt, screaming at him the entire time to give up. Cliff stubbornly refused to, even after Joel nailed him with a spinebuster on the concrete and slapped him in the Kovach Kripler.

The match went back and forth for a long time, ranging inside the ring, around the ring, even into the audience where Joel took chairs out from under the fans and then used them to smash Cliff across the back. The battle raged up to the entrance stage, where Joel clubbed Cliff over the head a few times, then set Cliff up for a power bomb that would have caused the champ to fall about ten feet into a stack of packing crates.

Cliff came back to life and fought back, taking Joel down with a flurry of head blows. Cliff then worked over Joel's arms and, much to everyone's surprise, put Joel in a very familiar looking finishing move.

"That's the Wing Clip! It's Archangel's submission move!" Jerry Eisen screamed as Joel tried to worm his way out of it. Cliff roared and pulled the move even tighter until finally, Joel screamed, "I quit!"

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 38:49

RATING: **A**

21) As Joel stumbled into the back, Cliff held the Heavyweight Title aloft and went out into the crowd to celebrate.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Bart was slightly overused, but I'm willing to bet very few people left the arena thinking about him. 🏠

Oh, and I'm sorry about the length of the SWF vs. Karma match. I've just been waiting a *very long time* to write that. Months even!

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "November Nightmare"

Akima Brave (c) defeated Chris Gordon to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C+

Flex & Pex defeated the Biggz Boyz - B

The United States of Annihilation defeated AFKAP - B+

BLZ Bubb defeated Robert Oxford in a street fight - A

Robbie Retro & Darryl Devine (c) defeated Rich Money & Skull DeBones to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - A

Karma defeated Team SWF - A

Cliff Wilson (c) defeated Joel Kovach in an "I Quit" Match and so retained the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, November 2006

Held at the Huntsville Fairgrounds in the South East Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to another edition of Warzone.

1) Richard Eisen was seated in his office with a stunned look on his face. Sam Keith approached him and said that he wasn't upset with Richard over what happened with Remo, that nobody saw that coming. But, he said, he wanted to help make it better. He said that Richard didn't let him join Team SWF at the last minute at the Pay-Per-View. Maybe that would have changed things. Maybe it wouldn't have. But Sam does know one thing

he can do: punt Bruce the Giant back Down Under. He wants a rematch tonight for the SWF Warmaster Title!

Richard smiles and says that he has it.

RATING: [A](#)

2) **ANTONIO vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

Not the best received match of the evening, but that's okay. Just wanted to give Antonio some work. He did a decent job taking it to Black Hat, finally finishing him off with a pin.

WINNER: **Antonio** in 9:25

RATING: [C-](#)

3) Flex and Pex taunted the Biggz Boyz, saying that they'll never beat Rated X because, quite simply, they're too smart for them.

RATING: [B-](#)

4) Darryl Devine and Robbie Retro appeared in a movie parody skit, namely Saturday Night Fever. Darryl really seemed into it. Robbie, not so much.

RATING: [B](#)

5) **ERIC EISEN vs. EDDIE PEAK**

A pretty good match. Eric couldn't get the bigger man down no matter how hard he tried and finally wound up succumbing to a Peak of Perfection.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 10:40

RATING: [B+](#)

6) Eddie grabbed a mic and said that he wanted to say something to Cliff Wilson. He said that he didn't mind the way their hardcore match ended. He said that Joel Kovach running in is the way things work when you're hardcore. But he isn't happy that he didn't get a title shot. So he challenged Cliff to face him again. Not in a hardcore match, but to defend his title.

RATING: [B](#)

7) Missy Masterson came out to the ring in a skimpy secretary's outfit. She said that she was going to be the cover girl of this month's SWF magazine. She said that there were a number of photo spreads inside of her in a variety of different costumes. She suggested that everyone should go and buy at least one copy.

That's when Karma's entrance music started. In came Marc DuBois and the Bumfholes. They got into the ring and made some rather lewd comments to Missy, suggesting that maybe she should give them a special sneak preview of what's in the magazine. They moved in, sending her to cower in a corner, when Ricky Dale Johnson charged in. He tried to fight off the three members of Karma, but it was no use. They beat him bloody and left him lying in the ring.

RATING: [A](#) for the magazine; [C+](#) for the rescue

8) **SHAWN GONZALEZ (c) vs. TROY TORNADO** for **the SWF North American Championship**

A pretty good match, even though these two didn't click. Shawn made it clear that he was in control, so much so that Jack Bruce even made an appearance to try and help his tag partner. He rung Shawn's bell pretty good, but that wasn't enough to stop Shawn. He nailed Troy with a rolling DDT and then picked up the pin.

WINNER: **Shawn Gonzalez** in 19:51
RATING: **B+**

9) Steve Frehley came out to the ring. He said that he felt like he was on a roll lately and he wanted to capitalize on it. That's why he challenged Christian Faith to a match on the next Invasion!

RATING: **B**

10) **SAM KEITH vs. BRUCE THE GIANT (c)** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

An okay match. For a big guy, Bruce just can't hack it in the longer matches. He was visibly tired by the end of this one. Sam did okay this time. He ducked and dodged most of Bruce's attacks and concentrated on working over Bruce's legs. Rip commented that was a good strategy, one that he had seen work against Bruce many times, especially if Sam wanted to get Bruce in the Proton Lock.

Things finally seemed to be going Sam's way. He low-blowed Bruce the drop-kicked him in the knee, taking the big man down. Sam threw himself against the ropes only to have Wanda Fish come out from under the ring, grab the Warmaster belt, and clock Sam over the head with it. Sam stumbled out of the ropes and right into Bruce's waiting hands for a Giant Choke Slam.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 10:54
RATING: **B+**

11) Wanda and Bruce celebrated in the ring afterwards.

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

Not too bad.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -
Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Antonio defeated Black Hat Bailey - C+

Eddie Peak defeated Eric Eisen - B+

Shawn Gonzalez (c) defeated Troy Tornado to retain the SWF North American Championship - B+

Bruce the Giant (c) defeated Sam Keith to retain the SWF Warmaster Title- B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, November 2007

Held at the McGaw Arena in the Tri State Territory

5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!* Jerry wondered what would happen tonight given the fact that Remo has abandoned the SWF?

1) But first, the announcers hyped the main event for tonight. "It has been signed: Cliff Wilson will defend his title against Eddie Peak this week."

RATING: A

2) Before Jerry was even done talking, the screen went awash with static and the word "KARMA" appeared. The entrance music hit, and out came Remo, Wanda Fish, Marc DuBois, and Bruce the Giant.

Remo started things off by mocking the fans. He said that he was sure they were all trembling in their seats, wondering why Remo turned his back on the SWF. Remo explained that the SWF had first turned his back on him. Actually, it had done so to all the people standing in the ring with him.

"I was the Wrestler of the Year in 2006! And how was I repaid? By being ignored. By being forced to sit on the sidelines while a bunch of newcomers took title shots that rightfully belonged to me! The same happened with Bruce at the end of his run with the SWF the last time. The biggest, most dominant man in professional wrestling, and he's told that they can't do anything with him, so they let him go! Wanda? We all know what happened to her, how the Eisens humiliated her and then fired her. As for Marc, well, he's one of the most promising newcomers to wrestling today, and yet the SWF never even gave him a chance. But wait, why don't I let Marc speak for himself?"

Marc took the mic and said that it was true. "I tried out for the SWF. I was told by Chief Two Eagles that I had talent and could go far. So what happened? I have no idea! I never heard back from them. The same thing happened with Akima Brave and the Bumholes. We had to sit at home and watch as the SWF shoved ridiculous acts like the Tomboys down our throats while we knew we could kick it up a notch or two. I still want to prove that. That's why I'm issuing a direct challenge to Shawn Gonzalez. Shawn, I want that gold around your waist. Let's you and me tear it up!"

Bruce then took the mic and mocked Sam Keith. He said that Sam was wasting his time fighting him. The Warmaster Title was his and it wasn't going anywhere. "But anytime you want a beating, mate, just say the word!"

Wanda finished things off by taunting Richard Eisen. She said that Karma was going to destroy the SWF right out from under him. She repeated what Remo said last week: "You're either with us, or you're against us. If you don't want to be destroyed, join Karma."

RATING: A for Remo; B+ for Marc; A* for Bruce; B for Wanda

3) **ANDRE JONES vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

The members of Karma got out of the way for the next match, but they didn't leave ringside. Andre had to skirt around Bruce to get into the ring.

Thankfully, Karma didn't interfere in the match. They didn't have to. The bell had barely rung before Akima had Andre torn to pieces, finishing him off with a Suicide Headbutt.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 3:17

RATING: C+

4) Joel Kovach found Richard Eisen backstage. He raged about how Richard had given "his title shot" to Eddie Peak. Richard reminded Joel of the stipulation from last week's match with Cliff. Since Joel lost, he wouldn't get a title shot so long as Cliff held the title. "And given your attitude," Richard added, "I may be tempted to add an 'or ever' to that stipulation."

Joel quaked with rage for a few moments before exploding, slamming Richard up against a wall and beating on him while he howled all sorts of things that the network was forced to bleep. Eventually, a group of workers swarmed over him and pulled him off of Richard. Mainstream Hernandez helped up Richard, who shook him off. Richard glared at Joel.

"That's it. You need some time off, Joel. You're suspended for 30 days!"

Joel tried to get at Richard again, but the other workers forced him out of the room.

RATING: B

5) Eddie Peak appeared on camera. He said that some people might think that he can't hack it tonight to win the title. After all, he only won last week because it was a hardcore match and Joel Kovach interfered. "Well, let me assure my critics, I'm still hardcore. That doesn't mean that I need weapons or sneak attacks or anything like that to win. Hardcore describes my spirit and my fighting. Cliff, you don't stand a chance against a true hardcore legend."

RATING: A

6) Sam Keith was storming through the backstage area when he rounded a corner and saw BLZ Bubb. The two of them exchanged a look, but then Bubb began to giggle like a little girl. Sam glared at him and demanded to know what's so funny. Bubb told him that Sam was funny because "the big man" said he couldn't get the job done. Sam exploded at Bubb and said that he could beat Bruce, that size doesn't matter. Sam looked Bubb over and said that while Bubb wasn't as big as Bruce, he was close enough. Sam told him to meet him in the ring tonight so he can make him tap.

RATING: A

7) Rich Money and Skull DeBones addressed Robbie Retro and Darryl Devine. They mocked Robbie some more and said that a clown like him didn't deserve to hold the tag title. So they challenged them to a rematch on *Warzone*.

RATING: B-

8) **THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. FLEX & PEX**

A really good match. They kept after each other each step of the way before Joey Minnesota finished things off with an Empire Spiral delivered to Flex.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 10:44

RATING: B+

9) Flex and Pex looked pretty upset, but that's when Bart Biggz hit the ring. Bart tried to attack both of them at the same time, but Flex and Pex were able to fight him off.

RATING: C

10) Richard Eisen was seated in his office with a bandage wrapped around his head. Missy Masterson came into the room and said, "You wanted to see me, Boss?"

Richard said he did. He said that he was sending Missy out on assignment. She was going to travel the country, seeing the sights and interviewing SWF fans. They were going to call the segments, "Missy Masters America" and the first would air on the next *Warzone*.

Missy seemed confused. Richard motioned for her to come in close. "And really, what you're going to be doing is working your way up to talk to this man." He handed her a piece of paper. "I understand he might be willing to come to the SWF. I think he'd be a great help in beating Karma."

Missy looked at the paper and her eyes grew wide. She said she'd do her best.

RATING: A

11) **SAM KEITH vs. BLZ BUBB**

Sam was on fire the moment the bell rung. Bubb did his best to try and blunt Sam's attacks, but it was no use. Sam simply shrugged them off and kept going. He tried several times to get Bubb into the Proton Lock, but that proved difficult. Bubb would either scramble for the bottom rope or simply kick out before it could be locked in.

Finally, though, Sam nailed Bubb with the Neutron Plex and then slapped on the Proton Lock. Bubb tried to crawl or break the hold, but Sam roared as he cinched it on even tighter. Bubb had no choice but to tap.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 12:57

RATING: **A***

12) Sam got in very close to a camera after the match. Although he didn't have a mic, we could still hear his words. He vowed that he would take down Bruce the Giant and get the bigger man to tap.

RATING: **A**

13) Cliff Wilson came out to the ring. He said it felt great to finally beat Joel Kovach. The fact that it meant he got to keep the SWF World Heavyweight Championship made it even sweeter. He said he didn't hold any malice towards Joel; he hoped that when Joel came back from his suspension, the two of them could work things out.

Cliff then turned his attention to Eddie Peak. He said that he wasn't worried about Eddie. He said that yes, Eddie was a big man, but that didn't matter. "Sometimes the strength of a person's heart and conviction is more important than the size of his body or the power behind his moves. This title isn't going anywhere."

RATING: **A**

14) **CLIFF WILSON (c) vs. EDDIE PEAK** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

The announcers had a hard time keeping up with this one. Eddie relied on power while Cliff relied on speed. Neither man could gain complete control of the match. Both of them were able to either dodge or power through each others' attacks.

Finally, though, Eddie managed to stun Cliff long enough to take him through a series of moves that kept Cliff reeling. Finally, Eddie had Cliff up for the Peak of Perfection when Remo hit the ring. Remo charged in and kicked Eddie's legs out from under him. Eddie came up and roared in frustration, tackling Remo. The two of them tumbled over the top rope. The ref started counting Eddie out, but Eddie didn't notice. He and Remo brawled around ringside while Cliff looked on in surprise until finally, the ref hit ten. Eddie wasn't in any condition to notice, as Remo had taken the ring bell and used it to ring Eddie's bell.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** by Count-Out in 14:14

RATING: **A**

15) Remo dropped the ring bell and charged the ring. He attacked Cliff and the two of them brawled for a while before Remo nailed Cliff with the Destroyer.

RATING: **B-**

THE AFTERMATH

I'm glad to see that last segment didn't hurt us too badly.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Akima Brave (c) defeated Andre Jones to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C+

The United States of Annihilation defeated Flex & Pex - B+

*Sam Keith defeated BLZ Bubb - A**

Cliff Wilson defeated Eddie Peak by Count-Out and so retained the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, November 2007

Held at the Missouri State Armoury in the Mid West Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to *Warzone*.

1) The Karma entrance music hits and out comes Bruce the Giant. He says that he understands that his title can only be defended on *Warzone*. He says that's fine by him, but he's not going to do it stupid like Sam Keith. No, he's going to do things the smart way by choosing his challengers. He said that the first guy he's picked has impressed him with his drive and determination. That man is ... Mainstream Hernandez.

Peter Michaels reacted to this idea badly. He pointed out that Mainstream is good, but he's clearly not on the same level as Bruce and he's not even close when it comes to size.

RATING: A

2) Bart Biggz came out while the roadies assembled a special set for the next match. Bart said it had been a while since the SWF had seen a House of Fun match and so he was going to give the fans an experience they won't soon forget. He also said he's dedicating this match to Lady Melissa.

RATING: D

3) **BART BIGGZ vs. AMERICAN ELEMENTAL** in a *House of Fun match*

Sadly, these two don't click, so while it was a fun, high-flying exhibition, they just couldn't get the crowd that into it.

WINNER: **Bart Biggz** in 8:08

RATING: C

4) As Bart celebrated his win, Flex and Pex charged the ring and showed him how a beat-down is supposed to be delivered.

RATING: C

5) Eddie Peak is storming down the halls, kicking open doors, before he finally finds Remo sitting with some of the other members of Karma. He demands that the others leave and Remo says that they can, that this won't take long. Eddie demanded to know what Remo was doing last week. Remo said that he was just protecting his investment. He said that Cliff Wilson was his. He said that he was going to be the one to take the title away from him and claim the World Heavyweight Championship for Karma. Eddie said that Remo should get in line. "Anyway, you'd probably screw things up the way you did last time."

Remo didn't like that and the two started arguing. They stopped, though, when someone cleared his throat. In the doorway stood Richard Eisen. He said that he had heard enough. He said that the only way he could see out of this situation was to have a match on *Invasion!*, Eddie Peak vs. Remo, to see who the better man was. He heavily implied that it should and would be Eddie.

RATING: [A](#)

6) Skull DeBones and Rich Money made their way to the ring for their title match. Out came the champs. Darryl led the way, jumping and hooting and hollering the whole way while Robbie looked completely serious. Darryl got into the ring and engaged in some disco moves of his own. He then turned to Robbie and motioned for him to do some as well. Robbie got into the ring, struck a disco pose and then superkicked Darryl almost out of his boots. As Rich and Skull looked on in surprise, Robbie beat the living crap out of Darryl Devine, finally stripping the title belt from his own waist and dropping it on Darryl's chest. Robbie then calmly left the ring and returned to the back.

As staff members helped Darryl out of the ring, Skull and Rich got some mics and played up the idea that Robbie did that to avoid a match with them. They said since they had some free time, they'd extend an open challenge to anyone in the back to come and face them.

Karma's music hit once again and out came Randy and Zimmy Bumfhole. They said that they'd be more than willing to show people what they've been missing up until now.

RATING: [B-](#) for the attack; [B+](#) for the open challenge; [B](#) for the acceptance

7) **RICH MONEY & SKULL DeBONES vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES**

It was a pretty good match. The Bumfholes astonished people with some of the suicidal aerial moves they pulled off. Rich and Skull tried to stay on top of things, but the Bumfholes proved too quick. In the end, Randy pinned Skull.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumfholes** in 12:46

RATING: [B](#)

8) **SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. TEXAS PETE**

The announcers wondered what Shawn was thinking since he hadn't said anything about Marc DuBois' challenge yet. Shawn didn't seem that concerned as he and Tex proceeded in the match. That changed when Marc came out of nowhere and nailed him in the back of the head with the title belt, allowing Tex to get the pin.

WINNER: **Texas Pete** in 12:12

RATING: [B](#)

9) Time for "Missy Masters America"!

Missy Masterson turned in a report from a small truckstop somewhere in Pennsylvania on her road trip "from SWF Headquarters in New England to California". Missy said that she wanted to blend in with all the "real Americans" she encountered, so she dressed in denim and flannel. In this case, though, it was tiny denim shorts and a flannel shirt three sizes too small for her that could barely be tied shut. Needless to say, people weren't really paying attention to Missy as she asked them what they thought of the SWF programming.

RATING: [A](#)

10) **BRUCE THE GIANT (c) vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ** for [the SWF Warmaster Title](#)

Much to my surprise, Mainstream and Bruce turn out to have pretty good chemistry together. They put together a really entertaining match with Mainstream trying to wear out Bruce by just running in circles around

the ring. That didn't last long as Bruce caught him. Mainstream then tried to work over Bruce's legs to bring him down, but Bruce wouldn't budge. Finally, Mainstream tried an Apparition #14, only to be caught out of the air and choke-slammed onto the mat. Bruce made the cover by simply placing his massive boot on Mainstream's chest.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 10:07

RATING: **A**

11) Bruce was about to get out of the ring and Sam Keith charged him. The two brawled in the ring and around it as the show went off the air.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Bart Biggz apparently was used too much.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Bart Biggz defeated American Elemental - C

The Fabulous Bumsholes defeated Rich Money & Skull DeBones - B

Texas Pete defeated Shawn Gonzalez - B

Bruce the Giant (c) defeated Mainstream Hernandez to retain the SWF Warmaster Title- A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, November 2007

Held at the Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory

5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) The announcers reminded us that the main event tonight was going to be Remo taking on Eddie Peak.

RATING: **B**

2) Eric Eisen was walking backstage when he ran into Wanda Fish. The two of them glared at each other, then Wanda laughed and started to walk away. Eric chased after her and the two of them got into an argument. Eric said she was taking things too far whereas Wanda said things hadn't gone far enough yet. Eric finally challenged her to get into the ring with him. One on one. Wanda said she'd be happy to humiliate him later tonight.

RATING: **A**

3) **BART BIGGZ vs. MEAN JEAN CATTLEY**

An okay opening match. Bart nailed Mean Jean with the Biggz Up.

WINNER: Bart Biggz in 6:50

RATING: **C+**

4) Robbie Retro came out to the ring wearing, not a polyester leisure suit, but a white t-shirt and a pair of jeans. He got into the ring and basically screamed at the techs to stop playing his disco-themed entrance music.

He said that a lot of people had been e-mailing him, wanting to know why he did what he did. He said that the whole "Robbie Retro" persona became too much for him.

He explained that growing up, his mom owned a dance studio and that he had taken years of dance from her. When he tried out for a wrestling promotion for the first time, the only photo he had was from that dance studio when he was dressed up for a '70s tribute. The owner of the first indy promotion liked Robbie and liked the image, so that's how Robbie Retro was born.

Robbie said it was fine at first; people remember who he was and he had fun being the goofy '70s disco stud, but he said it began to wear on him the more people demanded that he dance and act stupid. Darryl Devine insisting on him dancing all the time was the straw that broke the camel's back.

That's why he's dumping the Robbie Retro persona. "My name is Bob Carlson. That's what I want to be called from now on," he finished up. "And to prove I'm serious, I'm hereby challenging Shawn Gonzalez to a match for the SWF North American Championship."

Out came Shawn Gonzalez. He said he'd be happy to face Robbie ... Bob. He also said that Marc DuBois might as well forget about it. As far as Shawn is concerned, Karma's just another bad gimmick that will go by the wayside. If Shawn ignores Marc, he'll eventually just go away.

RATING: B for the explanation; B- for the challenge

5) BLZ Bubb came out to the ring next and was giddy as a school girl. Thankfully, he wasn't dressed like one, although with Bubb, you can never be too sure.

He rattled on about how great it was to be free of Robert Oxford. He said that he was so happy that he wanted to just fight someone. Anyone.

That's when Tim Westybrook's music hit. Bubb was not happy.

RATING: B+ for the open challenge and acceptance

6) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. BLZ BUBB**

Bubb tried his best to stop Tim, but he just couldn't handle it. Tim eventually nailed Bubb with an Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 12:51

RATING: A

7) Tim Westybrook was celebrating in the ring when Marc DuBois came in and beat him down.

RATING: B-

8) Rich Money found Skull DeBones backstage, elated at the news about Robbie ... Bob Carlson. Skull never turned around as Rich spouted about how this was their chance. If the tag titles were vacant, that meant that Richard Eisen would have to have a tournament or something for them, which meant that he and Skull could enter and get the gold.

Skull said that wasn't about to happen. Rich demanded to know why. Skull explained that he was through with Rich and tag teams. He was going in a new direction.

As he said this, he turned around to reveal that he was wearing a Karma t-shirt. Before Rich could really react,

Skull laid into him and beat him down.

RATING: [B](#)

9) **ERIC EISEN vs. WANDA FISH**

Eric and Wanda still have great chemistry together and it really helped this match out. Eric seemed a bit hesitant to fight his half-sister at first, but Wanda didn't have any trepidation about beating on Eric.

Soon Eric let loose and we were treated to a spectacular match. There wasn't enough selling according to the road agents, but the crowd was into it.

Eric seemed to have the upperhand but then Bruce the Giant came out to ringside. Bruce smashed Eric over the back of the head as Eric rebounded off the ropes and he stumbled right into a Dish of the Day.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 15:45

RATING: [A](#)

10) The announcers were a little stunned (Jerry especially), but they came back to their senses as they announced the return home of Ana Garcia. She's done making her movies and she'll be back behind the announce table on the next *Warzone*.

RATING: [A](#)

11) The camera cut to show Cliff Wilson seated in his locker room, watching on a monitor. Emma said it was no wonder. The next match would determine who would be facing him at the next Pay-Per-View.

RATING: [A](#)

12) **EDDIE PEAK vs. REMO**

These two left the announcers in the dust as they tore it up in the ring. Neither man had a clear advantage at either time and the momentum changed suddenly and without warning. Lots of near falls. Both men nailed thier finishers, but neither could put the other man away. Finally, out of frustration, Eddie went ringside and tossed in a few steel chairs. The ref warned him not to use them, but when Eddie swung his chair, it turned out that Remo had one too. They knocked each other senseless and the ref declared the match over.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 21:33

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

A good, successful show.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Bart Biggz defeated *Mean Jean Cattley* - [C+](#)

Tim Westybrook defeated *BLZ Bubb* - [A](#)

Wanda Fish defeated *Eric Eisen* - [A](#)

Eddie Peak drew with *Remo* - [A](#)

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, November 2007

Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory
5,000 in attendance

1) The camera started off trained on the announce table. Peter Michaels and Duane Fry welcomed us to another edition of Warzone, and they welcomed back to the Warzone commentary team none other than SWF's own Ana Garcia!

Ana made her entrance to many happy fans. She took her spot and said that it was good to be back. Peter asked if she missed them, being off to film her movie and all. Ana said there was one person she missed in particular.

RATING: A

2) Bruce the Giant made his way to the ring. He said that last week's match against Mainstream Hernandez ended the way he thought it would, but Mainstream proved too strenuous. That's why he had a new opponent in mind. Tonight, he would defend his title against American Elemental. Peter Michaels threw another fit about the unfair match.

RATING: A*

3) **BART BIGGZ vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

A pretty good match, all things considered. Akima couldn't put Bart away, but then, Bart couldn't finish off Akima as well. The time limit expired.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 10:00

RATING: C+

4) Robbie Retro ... er, Bob Carlson appeared on camera. He reintroduced himself to the fans, reminding them that Robbie Retro was dead for all intents and purposes. Tonight, he said, they were going to see what Bob Carlson was capable of when he became the SWF North American Champion.

RATING: B

5) A video aired immediately thereafter. The Omnipotent Voice announced that due to Bob Carlson's recent actions, the tag team titles were declared vacant. Therefore, a four team tournament was going to be held. The four teams involved would be the United States of Annihilation, Sexual Aggression, High Concept, and ...

That's when the screen went awash with static. When it cleared, a new Omnipotent Voice announced the fourth team would be none other than Karma's own Fabulous Bumholes.

RATING: B-

6) Eddie Peak appeared on camera. He said that he was sure that Remo's head was still ringing from the chair-shot that Eddie gave him on *Invasion!* Eddie said that he didn't realize that Remo liked to play that rough. That's fine with him. Eddie challenged Remo to try it again, only this time, in a hardcore match!

RATING: B

7) Eric Eisen next appeared on screen. He complained about how Bruce the Giant interjected himself in his

match on *Invasion!* against Wanda Fish. He went on to tell a story that it brought back painful memories. He spun a tale about how, when Bruce was last in the SWF, he had picked on Eric when Eric would come to visit his father behind the scenes.

He informed Bruce that times had changed. He's not some little boy that Bruce can shove around anymore. He's going to make Bruce sorry he ever came back.

RATING: A

8) Rich Money was in the ring with a mic. He said he was livid over what Skull DeBones did to him. He doesn't care about the fact that Skull is in Karma now. That's neither here nor there. Rich said that they had had the perfect opportunity to capture the gold and Skull turned his back on that. That's why he wanted to fight Skull, right here, right now, tonight!

Skull came out, dressed in his Karma shirt. He said he'd be more than happy to oblige.

RATING: B+

9) **RICH MONEY vs. SKULL DeBONES**

Rich went on the offensive early, taking it to Skull before the latter could fully get into the ring. Rich knocked him around for a while, but then Skull came back and took control of the match. Rich never recovered.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 6:40

RATING: B+

10) Richard Eisen was yelling at someone on the phone. Apparently the Bumfholes were not supposed to be the fourth team in the tournament and Richard wanted to know how they got in there and what moron got them in. He turned a corner and came face to face with Wanda Fish. He told whoever was on the phone that he'd call them back and hung up.

Wanda smirked at him, and Richard asked her if she was happy. The SWF was in an uproar, things seemed to be spiralling out of control. Akima Brave held one of the SWF titles and now, the Bumfholes could possibly hold another. Then Richard smiled, a predatory snarl. "But go ahead and have your fun. Right now I have Missy Masterson traveling west to bring someone into the SWF to take care of your little band of malcontents and troublemakers. I have an ace up my sleeve, Wanda, and I'll win this yet."

Wanda laughed at Richard, saying, "You've got an ace, do you? Well, Pop, I've got a wild card that beats any ace. I've got someone on the inside of the SWF Board of Directors. How do you think we keep getting into these events? Who do you think pulled the strings to get the Bumfholes into the tournament?"

"Tell you what. You get your little ace and bring him or her or whatever it is to 'Christmas Clash'. I'll bring Karma's wild card and we'll see who beats who."

Wanda laughed at him one last time and walked away, leaving Richard with a troubled look on his face.

RATING: B+

11) It's time for "Missy Masters America"!

Missy was in Chicago this week, seeing all the sights. She finally wound up at Navy Pier, but she looked very confused as she was the only one dressed as a sailor there (and, once again, her outfit was a little too revealing. A few parents had to cover their children's eyes).

RATING: A

12) **SHAWN GONZALEZ (c) vs. BOB CARLSON** for the **SWF North American Championship**

A really good match, even if it did leave Bob visibly tiring. Shawn and Bob battled back and forth for a while before Bob seemed to gain the upperhand. He managed to get Shawn pinned a few times in a row, only to have Shawn kick out each time. Frustration started to grow until finally, Bob screwed up. Shawn nailed him with an implant DDT and got the pin and the win.

WINNER: **Shawn Gonzalez** in 15:07

RATING: **A**

13) The camera cut to the backstage area where Marc DuBois was watching the previous match. He was on a cell phone and was smiling ear to ear. "Perfect. Just perfect. That's exactly what I wanted. Thank you." As Marc hung up with a satisfied smile on his face, Ana Garcia wondered if Marc had been talking to the mole.

RATING: **C+**

14) The announcers said that next week on *Invasion!*, we would see the Fabulous Bumfholes take on High Concept in the first round of the tournament for the tag titles. Then on *Warzone* next week, it'd be the United States of Annihilation taking on Sexual Aggression.

RATING: **C+** for Bumfholes vs. High Concept; **B-** for USA vs. Sexual Aggression

15) But apparently it's time for the main event. Bruce the Giant came out first and got into the ring, turning to the entrance to wait for his victim.

Elemental didn't come out, even when his music started and then restarted. The camera cut backstage to show his locker room door. We could hear pounding from the inside and someone yelling to let him out. The camera pulled back to show that someone had barricaded the door.

Then Eric Eisen stepped into view. "See what I mean, Bruce? Time to pay the piper!" Eric then took off running, only to appear charging down the entrance ramp a few seconds later.

RATING: **A**

16) **ERIC EISEN vs. BRUCE THE GIANT (c)** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

Eric was able to charge the ring, giving him the upper hand for the early going of the match. Then Bruce rallied and took control. He dominated the middle of the match, essentially tossing Eric around like a rag doll. Then Eric managed to slip out of a choke slam and was able to regain some momentum, working over Bruce's knees and legs. Bruce tried to snare him with a Giant Choke-Slam again, but Eric slipped out. Only this time, Bruce wound up running over the ref in the process.

Eric and Bruce continued to brawl until finally, Eric somehow managed to nail the Silver Spoon Shock, much to the shock of the announcers. Eric made the pin and waited at least a fifteen count before getting up and trying to rouse the ref.

That's when Wanda Fish hit the ring. Eric looked up just in time to catch a Dish of the Day. Eric fell to the mat. Bruce recovered, got up, and then Giant Choke-Slammed Eric. Wanda shook the ref awake and then high-tailed it out of there as the ref counted Eric out.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 10:31

RATING: **B+**

17) Bruce and Wanda weren't done with Eric yet. Even as the ref ordered them to leave him alone, the two members of Karma worked him over, beating him savagely. That's when Sam Keith charged the ring, making the save and driving the two of them away.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Not too bad. The fact that Bruce can't sustain even a ten minute match is a little frustrating but I can deal with that.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Akima Brave (c) drew with Bart Biggz and so retained the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C+

Skull DeBones defeated Rich Money - B+

Shawn Gonzalez defeated Bob Carlson to retain the SWF North American Championship - A

Bruce the Giant (c) defeated Eric Eisen to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

December 2007

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, December 2007

Held at President's Hall in Puerto Rico

5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed the fans to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) The show started with Remo backstage, staring angrily into the camera. Remo said that he had heard that Eddie Peak was going around, saying that Remo was too chicken to face him in a hardcore match. He said that he may not have the impressive credentials that Eddie has as a hardcore worker, but he's more hardcore than anyone else. He'll see Eddie in the ring tonight!

RATING: A

2) Ana Garcia was walking backstage when she bumped into Bart Biggz. She smiled brilliantly at him and asked him how he had been. Bart basically ignored her and said that he had been doing fine. Ana continued, saying that it had been too long since they had seen each other. Bart said something non-committal. Ana tried to sidle up to him, but then Bart walked off, leaving Ana looking disappointed.

RATING: C+

3) Akima Brave came out to the ring wearing his "Karma" t-shirt with the 10-Minute Championship over his shoulder. He informed the crowd that Richard Eisen was after him lately, insisting that he pick out an opponent for "Christmas Clash". Akima said that, as a part of Karma, Richard shouldn't tell him what to do. He said that there was nobody in the SWF worthy of his attention, so he's going to sit the next Pay-Per-View out.

RATING: B-

4) **ANTONIO vs. BLACK HAT BAILEY**

Not that great of a match, but then, that's okay. Antonio was kind of off his game tonight. At least it was short.

WINNER: **Antonio** in 6:25

RATING: C-

5) Eric Eisen was shown looking for someone backstage. He finally came across Sam Keith. He thanked Sam for helping him last week on *Warzone*. Sam said it was no problem, especially since it meant taking on Bruce the Giant. Eric pulled Sam aside, saying that he had a proposition for him.

RATING: B+

6) Marc DuBois came out to the ring. He sneered at the crowd and tossed a few well-crafted insults to the people present, then got down to business. He said that he was informed last week that the Board of Directors had decided that he should have a title shot against Shawn Gonzalez at "Christmas Clash" and that they've booked the match. Marc predicted that Karma was going to add a third belt to their trophy case at the Clash.

RATING: B+

7) BLZ Bubb was wandering the halls, looking very lost and confused. Ricky Dale Johnson stopped him and asked what was wrong. Bubb said that he had lost his sucker and didn't know where it went. Bubb turned around to continue his search, only to reveal that it was stuck to his back (and had picked up some hair and lint along the way). Ricky pulled it off of Bubb's back and showed him. Bubb thanked Ricky, then took it and started licking it.

RATING: B

8) Rich Money found Darryl Devine backstage and lit into him, blaming him for what happened between him and Skull DeBones. Darryl was confused and asked what Rich was talking about. Rich said that if Darryl hadn't pushed Robbie Retro so much, Robbie wouldn't have snapped and abandoned the tag titles and then Skull and he would have been fighting Robbie and Darryl at "Christmas Clash". Darryl told Rich that he had lost it, that his little story didn't make a lick of sense. He tried to walk away, but Rich shoved him. Darryl turned around and suggested that Rich drop it. Rich refused, so Darryl challenged him to face him in the ring on the next *Warzone*. Rich said that'd be fine by him.

RATING: B

9) High Concept came out to the ring. They taunted the Fabulous Bumfholes, saying that they didn't care how Randy and Zimmy got into the tournament; they were leaving it tonight.

RATING: C

10) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES**

High Concept did their level best, but it turned out that the Bumfholes were simply too much for them to handle. Zimmy finished things off when he nailed Groucho with a Bumfhole in One.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumfholes** in 15:53

RATING: B

11) The camera cut backstage where we saw the United States of Annihilation watching the previous match on the monitor, discussing what they saw quietly.

RATING: C

12) Bob Carlson found Richard Eisen backstage. Richard was once again on his cell phone, arguing with someone. Bob demanded to know how Marc DuBois got a match against Shawn Gonzalez. Richard said he didn't know but he promised to get to the bottom of it. Bob demanded that he be given the title shot against Shawn Gonzalez instead. Richard said that wouldn't be possible. Apparently Marc's title shot contract stipulates that Shawn can't have any title defenses between now and Christmas Clash. Richard said the best he could do was book Bob in a different match for tonight. Bob left the office looking furious.

RATING: B

13) Skull DeBones was in the ring. He said that why he joined Karma should be obvious to everyone. Karma was obviously the winning team. Sure, they were small right now, but that would soon change. They were growing stronger every day and soon, they would be the unstoppable force in professional wrestling.

Cue Tim Westybrook's music. Out comes The Iron Man. He informed Skull that there was only one Unstoppable Force in professional wrestling and that was him. He offered to prove it to Skull in a one-on-one match. Skull said that was a nice offer, but he was going to have to pass.

RATING: B for the self promo; A for the challenge and refusal

14) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. BOB CARLSON**

It was an okay match. I think the Puerto Rican crowd just wasn't that interested in the matches we had tonight; they all seem to be underperforming by just a little. At any rate, the match went back and forth before finally, Bob got the win by hitting Steve with a missile dropkick and then rolling him up, using his tights to hold him down.

WINNER: **Bob Carlson** in 12:12

RATING: **B**

15) Cliff Wilson came out to the ring to a moderately warm welcome. He said that fans may have been wondering where he's been the past couple of weeks. He said that he was voluntarily waiting to see how the whole Eddie Peak and Remo situation played itself out. He said that it didn't really matter to him who he faced at "Christmas Clash". He said that he had proven to Eddie already that he could go toe-to-toe with the self-proclaimed hardcore veteran. And he said that while Remo was the living embodiment of the Destroyer and had Karma to back him up, Cliff said he wasn't about to bck down from that challenge either. He said that when it was all said and done, he'd be the one with the title at the end of the day.

RATING: **B**

16) **EDDIE PEAK** vs. **REMO** in a **hardcore match**

Holy cow. This left the ring area in a mess. Chairs were used. Three different tables wound up broken in the course of the match. Eddie and Remo were both cut open and bleeding and often had to just lie there and rest. Things ended when Eddie Peak set up the third table in the ring and brought Remo up to the top rope. He tried to drive Remo through the table with the Peak of Perfection, but Remo blocked it, reversed it, and took both of them through the table with the Destroyer. The ref checked both men and then called for the bell. It was explained that neither man could go on.

WINNER: **No One (Draw)** in 15:31

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

I took Eddie and Remo out for some beers after that match. I suspect they're the reason we did as well as we did.

On our way from one bar to the next, we ran into Tommy Cornell. He had brought TCW down to the Puerto Rico tonight as well. I could tell by the look on his face that he was not happy to see me. When I got back to the hotel and turned on the TCW show, I could see why.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Antonio defeated Black Hat Bailey - C-

The Fabulous Bumholes defeated High Concept - B

Bob Carlson defeated Steve Frehley - B

*Eddie Peak drew with Remo in a **hardcore match** - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - **C+**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, December 2007

Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another show.

1) Things kicked off with Steve Frehley in the ring. He made a number of disparaging remarks directed at Bruce the Giant, about how he can't seem to win a fair match lately. He picks smaller guys to fight; he always has Wanda Fish with him at ringside. He said that Bruce is a fat, lazy moron who doesn't deserve the title. Steve suggested that Bruce try a real match for once. He challenged Bruce to a match for the Warmaster Title!

Bruce came out (with Wanda Fish, naturally) and said that what Steve said is right. He has been kind of bored the past couple of weeks. So what the heck, he'll take Steve's challenge.

RATING: **B** for the challenge; **B+** for the acceptance

2) **ANTONIO vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS**

Antonio seemed to have found his game this time around. He and Enforcer did a decent job on this match.

WINNER: **Antonio** in 6:46

RATING: **C+**

3) Bart Biggz approached Lady Melissa backstage and asked her out on another date. You could hear an audible gasp from one of the announcers (and it was pretty obvious that it was Ana). Lady Melissa hesitated and said that she couldn't. Bart asked why so she explained that Flex and Pex didn't want her dating Bart. Bart said he'd talk to them and try to get it straightened out.

RATING: **C+**

4) The United States of Annihilation said it's been a long, cold journey without the tag team titles, one that would soon be over. They predicted a short match against Sexual Aggression tonight, saying that they would come out the victors against them and then against the Bumfholes at "Christmas Clash".

RATING: **C+**

5) It's time for "Missy Masters America"!

Missy, dressed as a farmer's daughter, turned in a report from the fields of Nebraska. She complained about how boring it was out there and mostly just posed in her near-scandalous outfit, much to the delight of the teenage boys that wandered by. She promised Richard that she would be in California next week and that she would have a special *Invasion!* edition of her segment.

RATING: **A**

6) Sexual Aggression now hyped their match against the U.S.A. People were still buzzing about Missy's outfit, so they didn't really stand a chance.

RATING: **C+**

7) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. RICH MONEY**

A really good match, one that got the crowd jumping again. Rich used every dirty trick in the book to try and get the upper hand in this match, but Darryl had a counter for everything, finally finishing Rich off with the Devine Dream Drop.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 10:54

RATING: **B+**

8) Darryl celebrated his win when the Bumfholes, Skull DeBones, and Marc DuBois charged the ring. The four of them worked Darryl over pretty heavily before leaving him broken in the middle of the ring.

Before they could leave, though, Ricky Dale Johnson came out to the ring. He asked Marc if he was proud of what he had done just now. Marc said he was feeling pretty good. RDJ then asked him if he was proud about the fact that he couldn't seem to face a man fairly. RDJ pointed out that Marc didn't attack Darryl by himself; he did so in a pack. He then made a few snide remarks about how Marc didn't earn his title shot.

Marc countered by saying that he has earned his shot. RDJ demanded proof. He challenged Marc to a match at *Invasion!* Marc readily accepted.

RATING: B for the beating; B+ for the challenge and acceptance

9) **THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION**

Joe and Angry did their best but it just wasn't enough. The U.S.A. was on fire tonight, hot tagging in and out, working over their opponents smartly, finally capping it all off with a Mushroom Cloud on Joe Sexy.

WINNERS: **The U.S.A.** in 12:09

RATING: B

10) Skull DeBones said good-bye to his fellow members of Karma and went out to the parking lot. He got out his keys and went to his rental car only to be blindsided by Tim Westybrook. Tim clubbed Skull over the back of the head, dropping Skull to the concrete. Tim then picked him up and worked him over with a series of vicious attacks. Then he picked up Skull and bodyslammed him onto the hood of the car.

While Skull lay on the dented hood, clutching his back and groaning, Tim leaned in and said, "I never thought of you as a coward, Skull. Backing down from a fight? Well, maybe now you'll realize how serious I am. You have a choice. Either take the match with me at 'Christmas Clash' in a ring with a ref and rules to protect you, or you can expect a beating like this every night the SWF does a show. See you around."

RATING: A

11) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. BRUCE THE GIANT (c)** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

Bruce's lack of stamina continues to hinder him a little. He and Steve did okay in this match; it's just that Bruce is always visibly tiring towards the end.

At any rate, Steve played ping-pong ball in this match, using the ropes every chance he could get for added momentum to his moves. He even attempted to lift Bruce up onto his shoulders for a Frehley's Comet, but that didn't work out too well for him.

He also had to contend with Wanda. At one point, Bruce tossed Steve out of the ring and while the ref lectured Bruce as to why he shouldn't do stuff like that, Wanda took the chance to work Steve over outside the ring and even tossed him into the steps before rolling him back in.

Bruce finally finished Steve off with a Giant Choke Slam.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 10:04

RATING: B+

12) Bruce and Wanda started for the back, only to discover that the entrance was blocked by Sam Keith and Eric Eisen. They said that they were sick and tired of this Karma nonsense and wanted to end it. They challenged Wanda and Bruce to a tag match at "Christmas Clash".

Wanda and Bruce conferred for a moment. Wanda then informed Eric and Steve that Karma isn't done yet, that even if ... and that's a big if ... Eric and Sam were to win a tag match, things wouldn't end there. But what the heck, right? Wanda accepted the match.

RATING: B+ for both the challenge and the acceptance

THE AFTERMATH

Not too shabby.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Antonio defeated Enforcer Roberts - C+

Darryl Devine defeated Rich Money - B+

The United States of Annihilation defeated Sexual Aggression - B

*Bruce the Giant (c) defeated Steve Frebly to retain the **SWF Warmaster Title** - B+*

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, December 2007

(The Go-Home Show for "**Christmas Clash**")

Held at the Centerpiece Bridge in the Mid Atlantic Territory
5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Richard Eisen started off the show by saying that he was faced with something of a stumper. On the one hand, he didn't want to give a title shot to Remo since Remo was a part of Karma. But Remo is also a top star no matter who he holds allegiance to. Eddie Peak similarly deserves a title shot, but he hasn't beaten Remo to capture it.

That's why he was grateful to Cliff Wilson for devising the solution to this conundrum. At "Christmas Clash", Cliff would be defending his title against both men in a triangle match.

RATING: **B+**

2) Skull DeBones entered the building, only to get run over by Tim Westybrook. Tim towered over Skull and slapped him across the back of the head a few times before walking away.

RATING: **B+**

3) ANTONIO vs. ANDRE JONES

A little below average, but that's okay. Antonio finished off Andre quickly.

WINNER: **Antonio** in 9:54

RATING: **C-**

4) Rich Money came out to the ring and said that he didn't feel that his issue with Darryl Devine had been resolved yet. He said that he wanted to face Darryl once more at "Christmas Clash". Darryl came out to the ring and accepted the challenge, then told Rich to clear out since his match was about to begin.

RATING: **B**

5) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ**

Just kind of a fun match. Even though Darryl was a little off his game tonight, these two really put together an entertaining match. Darryl finally finished off Mainstream with a Devine Dream Drop.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 11:36

RATING: **A**

6) Darryl was celebrating his win when Wanda Fish, Bruce the Giant, and Remo hit the ring and attacked him, each delivering their signature moves.

RATING: **A**

7) Wanda got the mic and, as Remo and Bruce continued to work over Darryl in the back, said that normally, she would talk about Sam Keith and Eric Eisen ... but she was more interested in Richard. She asked Richard how his little surprise was coming along. She went on to say that hers was ready to go. Wanda said that their surprise would rock the SWF to its core. They were going to reveal who the mole was on the Board of Directors. They were going to reveal who the true mastermind behind Karma was. Wanda suggested that Richard should strap in. It's going to be a bumpy ride.

RATING: **B+**

8) And then Skull DeBones stumbled out to the ring. He got the mic and addressed Tim Westybrook, saying that if Tim wanted a beating that bad, he would be more than happy to deliver one.

RATING: **B+**

9) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. MARC DuBOIS**

The announcers pointed out that this would be a good indication of how powerful Karma really was. Emma said that Marc could be considered the wild card since we hadn't seen him wrestle yet.

Jerry Eisen came to the conclusion that the SWF was in trouble based on what he saw. Marc took it to RDJ throughout the whole match, finally nailing him with an inverse DDT, followed by a pin with a handful of tights.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 14:16

RATING: **A**

10) It's time for the final "Missy Masters America"!

Missy checked in from Los Angeles, where she said she's been having a blast shopping on Rodeo Drive. The camera cut to show her re-enacting the scene from "Pretty Woman", only in this case, her outfit would have earned the movie at least an X-rating, if not more.

She said it wasn't all play, though. She had gotten in contact with Richard Eisen's surprise and said that everything was a go. He'd be there at "Christmas Clash".

RATING: **A**

11) **CLIFF WILSON & TIM WESTYBROOK vs. EDDIE PEAK & REMO**

Time for the main event! Emma Chase complained how Cliff and Tim had it easy since they weren't going to face each other at "Christmas Clash", whereas Eddie and Remo, who would fight each other, had to try and cooperate now.

Turned out to be a pretty fun match. Lots of hot tags, the champ flew and got in some impressive offense.

Actually, they all look pretty dangerous. But then Tim got attacked by Skull DeBones on the outside, which led to a Peak of Perfection from Eddie Peak while Remo kept Cliff busy at ringside.

WINNERS: **Eddie Peak & Remo** in 16:49

RATING: **A**

As the show went off the air, the announcers ran down the card for "Christmas Clash" -

THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES for the SWF Tag Team Championship (B)

DARRYL DEVINE vs. RICH MONEY (B+)

SHAWN GONZALEZ (c) vs. MARC DuBOIS for the SWF North American Championship (B)

TIM WESTYBROOK vs. SKULL DeBONES (B+)

SAM KEITH & ERIC EISEN vs. WANDA FISH & BRUCE THE GIANT (B+)

CLIFF WILSON (c) vs. EDDIE PEAK vs. REMO for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)

THE AFTERMATH

Should be a fun Pay-Per-View.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Antonio defeated Andre Jones - C-

Darryl Devine defeated Mainstream Hernandez - A

Marc DuBois defeated Ricky Dale Johnson - A

Eddie Peak & Remo defeated Tim Westybrook & Cliff Wilson - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

As always, predictions, etc., are welcome. I just realized that I may have screwed up a little. We'll have to see. Keep reading to find out if I did.

Going Mole-less

I was watching as the crews were setting up the ring in the Oregon Gardens for the Clash. A smile tugged at my face. Things were going nicely. I had seen Richard's "surprise" from California earlier in the day and he was ready to go. The Internet sites were buzzing about Karma still, which was a good thing. Everything seemed perfectly under control.

I should have known better. That's usually when something big falls through.

Richard Eisen found me. He had a concerned look on his face.

"What's the matter?" I asked him.

"We may have a problem," he said. "The mole won't be here for the show."

Ice water shot through my veins. "What? Why?"

"Someone didn't buy a plane ticket," he said with a sheepish grin.

I groaned. That was my responsibility.

"Well, that's my bad," I said. "We'll have to go mole-less tonight then and reveal the mole next week on *Invasion!* Nothing else we can do."

SWF presents...

Christmas Clash

Thursday of Week 2, December 2007

Held at Oregon Gardens in the North West Territory
13,387 in attendance; buyrate of 364,433

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to the show, which started....

1) With the screen going to static for a moment or two before "KARMA" was painted over it. Out to the ring came Wanda Fish, Bruce the Giant, Remo, and Marc DuBois.

Wanda savored the boos and then said that it was "great" to be home for the holidays. "I can get caught up with all the drunks and the morons who I've thankfully left far behind!" She then went on to put all of the SWF on notice, saying that tonight, Karma was going to take another massive step in destroying them. She and Bruce singled out Eric Eisen and Sam Keith, saying that they didn't stand a chance. Marc DuBois instructed Shawn to polish up the North American Title for him. Remo capped things off by saying, "Cliff Wilson, little man, your title reign ends tonight!"

RATING: B

2) Richard Eisen was in his office, muttering something unkind about Karma under his breath when Bob Carlson came into the office. Bob berated Richard about the fact that he once again didn't have a role to play in the show. He suggested that it was because Richard wanted him to go back to being Robbie Retro.

Richard stopped Bob and suggested that he turn around. Bob did, only to find himself face to face with Darryl Devine. They stared at each other for a little while before Darryl broke the silence. He told Bob that he wanted to apologize for the way he treated him. He said it was all in fun and he didn't mean to hurt Bob's feelings by asking him to dance so much. He said that he hoped that they could put all this behind them and become friends again. He then excused himself, saying he had a match.

RATING: B+ for Bob's berating and Darryl's apology

3) Joey Minnesota and Nevada Nuclear hyped up their upcoming match for the tag championship. They did so by pretending to weep over what everyone just witnessed. Joey suggested that maybe he and Nevada should apologize too. So they did. They apologized to Papa Bumhole for having a stupid last name. They apologized to Mama Bumhole for the world of hurt they were going to put her sons in. And then they apologized to Randy and Jimmy themselves, saying that their dreams of a title run ended tonight!

RATING: B

4) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. RICH MONEY**

Rich seemed intent on hurting Darryl instead of pinning him. There were a few times where he could have easily gotten the pin but instead picked up Darryl and continued to punish him.

That proved to be a mistake. Darryl caught a second wind and worked over Rich, finally nailing him with the Devine Dream Drop.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 14:01

RATING: A

5) Darryl was celebrating his win in the ring when Wanda Fish, Remo, and Marc DuBois charged the ring. Jerry Eisen screamed, "Why do the members of Karma keep attacking Darryl? What do they have against him?"

After a few minutes of the three Karma members working over Darryl, Bob Carlson made his entrance, charging the ring. He dove under the bottom ropes as Karma scattered. Bob stood over Darryl, looking ready to fight anyone who came too close. But then he picked up Darryl and nailed him with a DDT. Bob then ripped off his shirt, revealing a black "KARMA" shirt underneath! "Karma's gotten Bob Carlson!" Peter Michaels gasped.

RATING: B

6) Eddie Peak was sitting in his locker room, carefully taping up his hands. As he did, he started talking, never looking at the camera. He said that it was unusual for him to be the underdog. He had always been the big dog, dominating whatever yard he was in. Yet tonight, he faced Remo, one of the most powerful men in professional wrestling today. And then there's Cliff Wilson, a man who is both agile and extremely smart. He said that the odds looked pretty bad for him tonight.

Then he glared up into the camera. "But you know what? I like it when the odds are long. It brings out the extreme animal in me!"

RATING: A*

7) The Bumholes came out to the ring for their match. Before the United States of Annihilation entered, though, Randy and Jimmy got some mics and addressed Joey and Nevada. They said that two people named after states shouldn't exactly tease someone about their names. They went on to say that if they hadn't noticed, Karma was already on a roll and it wouldn't be stopping here.

RATING: B-

8) **THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

A really spectacular match. Brawn vs. aerial abilities (I seem to have a lot of those, don't I?). The Bumholes took control early on, working on isolating Nevada from Joey. They double-teamed him in their corner and took special delight in really working him over while Joey tried to intervene and the ref stopped him (naturally). Eventually, Nevada managed to lunge and make the tag. Joey exploded into the ring, cleaning house. He dominated for a while but couldn't get a pin. The Bumholes rallied and eventually, Nevada had to tag in again.

That pretty much sealed the deal. The Bumholes overwhelmed Nevada. Randy finished him off with a Bumhole Buster.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumholes** in 12:48

RATING: A

9) Akima Brave came out to the ring and joined the Bumholes in celebrating their win.

RATING: B-

10) Cliff Wilson came out to the ring. He said that in some ways, he's felt kind of purposeless since beating Joel Kovach. Sure, he got the title, but so what? In some ways, he was kind of hoping that he would lose the title so he could hang up his boots and maybe retire or something.

He then said, "Nah, that's the dumbest idea I've ever heard!" He went on to say that things may look bleak for the SWF right now, but so long as he has any fight left in him, this is one worker that Karma will not get!

RATING: A

11) **SHAWN GONZALEZ (c) vs. MARC DuBOIS** for the SWF North American Championship

A great match. Shawn was overwhelmed by Marc's offense from the opening bell. He did manage to rally a few times, but it became clear the longer the match went that Marc was going to take it all. Sure enough, Marc nailed the Marc of Excellence and picked up the win.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 16:47

RATING: A

12) Missy Masterson found Richard Eisen backstage. Richard looked like he was going into shock. Missy had to gently shake him by the shoulder a few times. Richard moaned something about how Karma now held every title in the SWF except for the World Heavyweight Championship. He then snapped out of it and saw Missy. He asked what she wanted.

Missy informed him that his surprise had arrived at the arena and was ready to go on. Richard brightened immediately and left the room, saying that he would reveal his little coup and see how Wanda liked being on the receiving end of a surprise.

RATING: A

13) Skull DeBones had come out to the ring and was warming up for his match, pulling on the ropes and shouting insults at the crowd. Instead of Tim Westybrook's entrance music, we got a fast-paced high-pitched rendition of "Santa Claus is Coming To Town". Out came Santa. Rather, out came BLZ Bubb dressed up as Santa Claus. He ran towards the ring, flinging presents into the crowd as he went. He dove under the bottom rope and came up face to face with Skull. He then pulled a sprig of mistletoe out of his pants ("I don't want to know what that's been touching," Emma groaned). He held it up over Skull's head and gave him a huge kiss. He then scampered off into the crowd and smashed through an exit, yelling, "Happy Hannukah!" at the top of his lungs as he disappeared into the night. Skull looked confused.

RATING: B+

14) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. SKULL DeBONES**

His confusion couldn't last long. Out came Tim Westybrook and the match was on.

Skull simply could not put Tim away. He tried every dirty trick in the book and even invented a few that the announcers had never seen before. Tim was soon busted open and bleeding, and yet every time Skull pinned him, Tim kicked out. Frustration began to build as Skull managed to nail Tim with a succession of three Skull Krushers, only to have Tim kick out at the last second each time.

"Skull needs to be careful here," Emma said. "You can see how tired he's getting. Let's not forget that Tim is called The Iron Man for a reason."

Emma's words proved prophetic. Tim somehow caught a second wind and took control of the match, working over Skull pretty badly before finally nailing him with the Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 27:09

RATING: A

15) Tim got on the mic and said that people might expect him to try to get back into the World Heavyweight Title hunt now. He said that can wait. He has bigger fish to fry, that Skull was just an appetizer.

RATING: B

16) Richard Eisen came out to the ring all smiles. He said that the time had come for him to reveal his secret

weapon. He said that Karma had no respect for the rules. He said that they were dangerous because they were bringing in big guns to fight their battles. He said that's why he had to bring in who he did. He said that Karma had Remo and Bruce the Giant, two former World Heavyweight Champs. That's why he had to look outside the company for a former World Heavyweight Champ of his own, someone whose very name was synonymous with order and control. He asked the crowd to welcome none other than ... **Rick Law!**

Out came Rick Law, complete in an obvious imitation of his cop uniform that he wore in TCW. He got into the ring and Richard shook his hand. Richard said that it was great to have Rick in the SWF fold and that he was looking forward to Rick bringing some justice to Karma.

That's when Rick interrupted him. He smiled and unbuttoned his cop uniform ... to reveal a Karma t-shirt. Richard stared at it in shock before Rick kicked him in the gut and then powerbombed him.

RATING: A

17) Rick left the ring and some officials came out to help Richard to the back. As they went, Karma's entrance music hit and out came Wanda Fish, in her gear and ready for the match. She stopped by Richard and said that he didn't have to worry, the mole on the board of directors decided not to come tonight. This individual figured that Richard would be too overwhelmed to deal with losing the tag titles, the North American Championship, his latest hire, and the World Heavyweight Championship to Karma all in one night. She said not to worry, that the mole would reveal himself soon. She then excused herself, saying that she didn't want to be late for humiliating Richard's son.

RATING: A

18) **ERIC EISEN & SAM KEITH vs. WANDA FISH & BRUCE THE GIANT**

Eric seemed particularly angry and that anger clouded his judgment. He rushed headlong into the match and paid for it early. Bruce easily dominated him, tossing him around the ring like a ragdoll. Bruce and Wanda worked over Eric, taunting him and keeping him from Sam.

When Sam finally tagged in, he went after Bruce and even managed to stagger the bigger man. Bruce toppled to the ground and Sam started to get him in the Proton Lock. Jerry Eisen was screaming the whole time about how it looked like Sam was finally going to beat Bruce, but just seconds before Sam could get it locked in, Wanda broke it up (it turned out she was the legal man ... er, woman the whole time). Sam got up but walked right into a Dish of the Day.

WINNERS: **Wanda Fish & Bruce the Giant** in 11:31

RATING: B+

19) **CLIFF WILSON (c) vs. EDDIE PEAK vs. REMO** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Jerry Eisen lamented Cliff's chances, given the momentum that Karma has had all night. He especially doubted Cliff's odds given how small he appeared next to Remo and Eddie. Peter pointed out that Cliff was pretty smart and a smart man could use this apparent guaranteed loss to his advantage.

Cliff was pretty smart. Eddie and Remo clearly weren't on the same page. They wound up brawling with each other, which allowed Cliff to skitter around the sidelines. He wasn't a coward about it; he would fight toe-to-toe with them when they remembered he was there and he would break up pins when he had to. It's just that he picked his battles wisely.

Eventually, that strategy didn't work anymore. Eddie and Remo ignored each other and focused on trying to get Cliff down. But once again, the fact that there were three men in the ring worked in Cliff's favor. Whenever Remo or Eddie would get Cliff down, the other would be right there to break up the pin before the ref could get to two (or even one in some cases).

Finally, though, Remo took control of the match. He had Eddie down and intercepted Cliff as the champ tried

to work up some momentum. Remo actually caught Cliff out of mid-air and snapped off a Destroyer, dropping Cliff to the mat. He covered Cliff and got to two and a half...

... when Eddie pulled him off and tossed him shoulder first into the ring post. Eddie turned around, just in time to catch a drop-kick into the chest from Cliff. It didn't drop him, so Cliff rebounded off the ropes and did a running bulldog to take Eddie down. Cliff didn't stop. He hit one set of ropes, bounced off, then insanely, leapt to the top rope on the other side. He barely halted his forward motion before leaping off into the Descent into Hell. He quickly rolled Eddie up and got the pin!

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 33:19

RATING: **A**

20) Cliff got his belt and got the heck out of the ring, not even letting the ref raise his hand in victory. Eddie exploded from the mat and threw a little fit, then sighed and trudged towards the back.

He never made it. Remo intercepted him. Remo howled in fury as he beat the living crap out of Eddie, dropping him onto the cement, tossing him into metal storage containers near the entrance, and generally working him over as much as possible.

Remo then spied something: a circuit breaker box. Remo stomped over to it, and much to the shock of the announcers, ripped the front panel clean off, revealing exposed wiring that sparked and snapped. Remo then picked up Eddie and, after punching him in the face a few times to keep him docile, wound up and tossed Eddie face first into the exposed wires.

The circuit breaker exploded, showering sparks everywhere. Eddie screamed in agony as the lights in the arena flickered and then died. Even the cameras died, causing the screen to go awash with static.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Apparently Remo was used too much. Weird.

And I know the match with Wanda and Bruce was on the short side. The problem, once again, is Bruce's stamina. He just can't go for much longer than ten minutes. I suspect (but can't prove) he's the reason that match didn't hit an A. Not that I'm complaining about a B+, I just thought it could have been better.

FINAL RATING - **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "[Christmas Clash](#)"

*Darryl Devine defeated Rich Money - **A***

*The Fabulous Bumholes defeated the United States of Annihilation to capture the SWF Tag Team Championship - **A***

*Marc DuBois defeated Shawn Gonzales to capture the SWF North American Championship - **A***

*Tim Westybrook defeated Skull DeBones - **A***

*Wanda Fish & Bruce the Giant defeated Eric Eisen & Sam Keith - **B+***

*Cliff Wilson defeated Eddie Peak and Remo to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - **A**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, December 2007 (airs on Friday)
Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Territory
5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of Warzone.

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring. He talked about all the hard work he's put into the SWF over the years and he said that he still had some tricks up his sleeve for dealing with Karma. He said that he's booked a match between Bruce the Giant and Ricky Dale Johnson tonight, and that if any of the members of Karma go to ringside with Bruce, Richard would have them arrested.

RATING: **A**

2) Delirious Dan came out to the ring next. He said that he had been doing a lot of thinking lately. He's decided that he wants to be on the winning team. He's planning on joining Karma as soon as he can. He considers his next match to be his try-out to show Karma what he can do.

RATING: **B-**

3) ANTONIO vs. DELIRIOUS DAN

While Dan was off his game tonight, the great chemistry between Antonio and Dan really helped solidify this match. It wasn't a phenomenal bout by any means, but it certainly set things off right. Much to Dan's horror, Antonio wouldn't go down and finally, Antonio nailed Dan with an Implant DDT.

WINNER: **Antonio** in 6:39

RATING: **C**

4) Dan, furious at his loss, took it out on Antonio by beating him before storming off to the back.

RATING: **C-**

5) Ana Garcia interviewed Flex and Pex backstage. Flex and Pex talked about how great they both were, how truly fabulous they dressed and how dominant they were in the ring. Ana finally asked them if Bart Biggz had talked to them yet about Lady Melissa. Flex and Pex shared a dirty look, then informed Ana that he hadn't, but that when he did, he would learn not to mess with them. Ana seemed partially relieved, partially frightened.

RATING: **B**

6) Robert Oxford was shown walking backstage. He bumped into Christian Faith. Christian made some snide remarks about Robert being a coward. Robert demanded to know what he meant by that. Christian said that Robert was a coward for running away after BLZ Bubb beat him last month. Robert countered by saying that he just needed some time to clear his head and figure out what to do next. Christian said that's not the way to do things. "Retreat are never options when you're an Army of One!" Christian said that Robert wouldn't survive the coming war. Robert disagreed, so Christian demanded that he step into the ring and prove it.

RATING: **B**

7) AFKAP came out to the ring and said that they were sick and tired of people talking about Karma, especially the Fabulous Bumholes. Jack and Troy then challenged Randy and Zimmy to a match. Out came the Bumholes to accept.

RATING: **B** for the challenge and acceptance

8) AFKAP vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES

Jack and Troy did their level best but the Bumholes proved to be too much for them. Randy picked up the win after nailing Troy with the Bumhole Buster.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumholes** in 17:19

RATING: **A**

9) The camera followed Jack and Troy backstage They complained about what happened. Troy asked what they were going to do. Jack thought about it and said that it was time to call in their back-up. He got out the phone and started dialing.

RATING: **B-**

10) Ricky Dale Johnson hyped his upcoming match with Bruce the Giant, saying that Bruce may be big, but Ricky's spirit is bigger, and that's what really counts.

RATING: **A**

11) **ROBERT OXFORD vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

A really good match from these two veterans. Oxford was able to get the fans behind him as he tried to blunt Christian's attack. Christian, on the other hand, displayed an improvement in technical skills as he wrapped Robert up in a variety of holds. Finally, Christian nailed Robert with the Leap of Faith.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 10:40

RATING: **A**

12) Bruce the Giant was shown getting ready for his match. In came Wanda Fish. Wanda seemed particularly upset that Karma wouldn't be out there to watch Bruce's back. Bruce told her not to worry, that everything was going to be fine. Wanda wished him luck, but you could tell that she truly believed he'd need it.

RATING: **A***

13) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. BRUCE THE GIANT (c)** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

Ricky proved to be Bruce's greatest challenge to date. Bruce had a difficult time keeping up with him and Ricky even managed to nail the Southern Justice and get a two count ... which ended with Bruce throwing Ricky off of him and half-way across the ring. Bruce then went on the offensive, battering Ricky down and finally finishing him off with the Giant Choke Slam.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 10:38

RATING: **A**

14) As the ref helped Ricky out of the ring, Bruce got the mic and addressed Richard Eisen, saying that this proved that Karma couldn't be beaten. He said that nothing could stop him, nobody could stand up to him, and that he wasn't going anywhere.

And that's when Tim Westybrook came out. The former World Heavyweight Champ slowly walked down the ring, his eyes locked with Bruce's. Tim then got into the ring and walked up toe-to-toe with Bruce. They simply stared at each other without saying a word as the show went off the air.

RATING: **A*** for the promo and stare-down

THE AFTERMATH

Good show. I can already hear the promos for the Bruce vs. Tim matches.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Antonio defeated Delirious Dan - [C](#)

The Fabulous Bumsholes defeated AFKAP - [A](#)

Christian Faith defeated Robert Oxford - [A](#)

*Bruce the Giant (c) defeated Ricky Dale Johnson to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - [A](#)*

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, December 2007

Held at the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Territory

5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!* Jerry Eisen said that he's heard rumors that the SWF mole is inside the building already and that he or she or they will be revealed tonight!

1) But things started off in the locker room. Richard Eisen had gathered together many of the wrestlers. Some of them jostled each other in the beginning, but Richard called a halt to that. He said it was time to set aside their differences, to unite and face off against Karma and drive it out of the SWF once and for all. He did a great job whipping the workers up into a frenzy.

After he dismissed them, Richard found himself face to face with Cliff Wilson. Cliff said that Richard's words were good, but he said he had an idea on a way to get at Karma a little. He whispered something in Richard's ear and Richard's face brightened. He said that was a good idea and they would do that ... but not tonight. Instead, Richard said he had something special planned.

RATING: [A](#)

2) That something special unfolded in a promo video. It turned out that Richard had booked a special Karma vs. SWF match for the main event. It would be Ricky Dale Johnson, Eric Eisen, Sam Keith, and Cliff Wilson facing off against Wanda Fish, Rick Law, Remo, and Bob Carlson.

RATING: [B+](#)

3) Rick Law came out to the ring. He said the reason he came to the SWF was to bring some justice to it, specifically, Karmic justice. He said that he joined Karma because the mole contacted him and he couldn't wait to see Richard's face when he saw who betrayed him.

RATING: [B](#)

4) Bart Biggz found Flex and Pex backstage. They were in their street clothes and leaving the building. Bart asked them where they were going. Flex explained that they had looked at the schedule and saw that they weren't on it, so they were going out on the town. Bart berated them for not standing up for their company. Pex told Bart to buzz off.

Bart didn't. Instead, he demanded to know why they didn't want him to date Lady Melissa. Pex responded that it was because they didn't like him. He said Bart wasn't good enough of Lady Melissa. With that, they laughed and walked off.

RATING: C-

5) Nevada Nuclear came out to the ring. He seemed particularly on fire. He said that Richard Eisen's words inspired him. He said that he hasn't been true to himself lately. He wants to bring back the Wrestler of Mass Destruction. So he challenged Akima Brave to a match for the SWF 10-Minute Championship.

Akima came out and said that he was bored sitting backstage and so sure, he'd take the match.

RATING: B- for the challenge; C+ for the acceptance

6) **NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

It was an okay match. Nevada did his level best to bring back the WMD, but the crowd just wasn't behind him. It seems that he may have been overshadowed a little by Joey Minnesota.

At any rate, neither man was able to put the other one away before the time limit expired.

WINNER: **No One (Draw)** in 10:00

RATING: C+

7) Richard Eisen came out and said that he was going to book a special match for *Warzone's* main event. It would be a triple-threat match. Cliff Wilson would defend the World Heavyweight Championship against Karma's newest member, Rick Law ... and one of Karma's founding members, Remo.

RATING: A

8) Marc DuBois, Bruce the Giant, and Skull DeBones came out to the ring for Marc's next match, which Jerry Eisen said was going to be the rematch between Marc and Shawn Gonzalez.

Before the match started, however, Marc took the mic and explained that Karma was on a roll and nobody was going to be able to derail them. He said that all anybody had to do was look at "Christmas Clash". He pointed out how just about everyone in Karma won their matches. True, Remo didn't, but he hurt Eddie Peak so badly, Eddie wouldn't be back for months. Marc said that there was only one notable exception.

He and Bruce then looked at Skull. Skull glanced between his stable-mates with a worried look in his eye. Marc went on to explain that Karma really didn't have room for failures. He said that didn't mean that Skull was out. They were willing to give him a second chance. He just needed to be properly motivated.

And that's when Bruce struck. He ran over skull with a clothesline, then picked him up, whipped him into the ropes and nailed him with a big boot. he then hauled Skull up and gave him a Gaint Choke Slam. Once it was done, he picked up Skull, hoisted him over his shoulder, and walked off.

RATING: B+

9) **SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Marc completely dominated Shawn and made him look really bad out there. Unfortunately, I think that kind of hurt the match.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 14:14

RATING: B

10) The camera cut backstage where Wanda was getting ready for her match. We caught her just as she was pulling on her Karma t-shirt. She whipped around to find Remo staring at her angrily. "Don't you knock?" she demanded.

Remo ignored that and asked her what the big idea was, bringing Rick Law into Karma. He said that they didn't

need him, that Remo would be able to bring the World Heavyweight Championship over to Karma's side.

Wanda said she knew that, but it was good to have big guns in Karma. She pointed out that Richard was clever and it helped to have all the power they could get. She then told Remo to get ready for the match. She was going to make sure that the mole was ready.

RATING: B

11) Tim Westybrook appeared on camera and said that he's heard a lot about Bruce the Giant. He said that people marvel at his size and strength. He said that some of the guys in the locker room have called Bruce the "Unmovable Object" when it comes to wrestling him. Tim said that's fine by him since he is the "Unstoppable Force". He said Bruce would find that out ... soon.

RATING: B+

12) ERIC EISEN, SAM KEITH, RICKY DALE JOHNSON, & CLIFF WILSON vs. WANDA FISH, RICK LAW, REMO, & BOB CARLSON

This was an overbooked mess. Perfect.

Richard Eisen accompanied the SWF workers out to the ring. Then Karma made their entrance, and things spiraled out of control.

It turned into a barely controlled brawl. Lots of double-teaming and triple-teaming went on. People would ambush each other outside the ring. At one point, Bruce the Giant came out to ringside and attacked Sam Keith, only to have Tim Westybrook come out and chase the Giant off. Then Darryl Devine interjected himself into the match and took out Bob Carlson while the ref wasn't looking.

Eventually, though, Karma took control of the match. Remo incapacitated both Sam and Cliff while Bob dealt with Ricky. Wanda then nailed Eric Eisen with a Dish of the Day before diving out of the ring to allow the legal man, Rick Law, hit the Long Arm of the Law and then roll Eric up with a handful of tights.

Lots of bodies everywhere. I love it!

WINNERS: **Karma** in 23:37

RATING: A

13) Richard Eisen rushed into the ring to try and help his boy but soon Karma surrounded him. They each delivered their finishing moves to Richard before Wanda picked up his head by the hair and said it was time to reveal the mole. She manhandled him to face the big screen where an older woman appeared on the screen and smiled as she said, "Hello, Richard. Surprise."



Some of the fans cheered and gasped. Richard paled considerably. But it was Jerry Eisen who explained it best when he gasped, "Mom?"

RATING: B+ for the attack; A* for the reveal

THE AFTERMATH

I love it when a plan comes together. Hee hee!

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Akima Brave (c) drew with Nevada Nuclear and so retained the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C+

Marc DuBois (c) defeated Shawn Gonzalez and so retained the SWF North American Championship - B

Wanda Fish, Rick Law, Remo, and Bob Carlson defeated Eric Eisen, Sam Keith, Ricky Dale Johnson, and Cliff Wilson - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, December 2007

Held at the Huntsville Fairgrounds in the South East Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another episode of *Warzone*.

1) First off, they reminded us that the main event for tonight was going to be Cliff Wilson defending his title against both Remo and Rick Law at the same time! Peter Michaels declared that the champ was probably crazy for making a match like this, but Ana pointed out that Cliff was one of the smarter wrestlers in the company.

But then they also dropped this bombshell: Sarah Eisen, the apparent mole inside the SWF Board of Directors, was going to sit down for an interview with Emma Chase later tonight to explain what's going on.

RATING: **A** for the match and interview announcements

2) Nevada Nuclear came out to the ring, saying that the Wrestler of Mass Destruction was going on the rampage.

RATING: **B-**

3) NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. TROY TORNADO

A really good match, one that got the crowd popping early on. Nevada easily finished off Troy with the Mushroom Cloud.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 10:50

RATING: **B+**

4) Bart Biggz approached Lady Melissa backstage and asked her out. Lady Melissa seemed hesitant, but then agreed. Almost immediately, Flex and Pex were all over Bart, beating him up and finally tossing him into a corner.

RATING: **C-** for the asking out; **C+** for the attack

5) HIGH CONCEPT vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION

The announcers explained that this was a match to determine the #1 Contender for the Tag Team titles. Things never really got off the ground as the Bumfholes hit opposite ends of the ring, taking out the partners before they hit the ring and took out the legal wrestlers.

WINNERS: **No one (Draw)** in 4:40

RATING: **B**

6) Cliff Wilson got into the ring and said that he knew he was crazy to agree to the main event tonight. He said it was worse: he requested this match. But, he pointed out, the important thing to remember was that this wasn't a handicap match, it was a triangle match. That made all the difference in the world.

RATING: **B**

7) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Ick. This was an absolute train wreck. These two have lousy chemistry and it showed.

Marc finished Mainstream off with a Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 12:02

RATING: **B-**

8) Richard Eisen was seated backstage, looking positively sick. That's when Tim Westybrook came into the room. He said that he wanted to help Richard feel better. That's why he wanted a match against Bruce the Giant for the SWF Warmaster Title for next week. Richard agreed to the match immediately, adding the proviso that Tim do his best to hurt Bruce. Tim smiled savagely and said, "My pleasure."

RATING: **B+**

9) Emma Chase sat down with Sarah Eisen and conducted an interview with her.

Sarah shocked Emma by saying that she was the one who formed Karma, not Wanda. Sarah said that she had had enough of Richard's self-centered ways. She said that she now realized that Richard had used her for her father's money to form the SWF. She went on to say that she was disgusted by Richard's treatment of Wanda, especially since Sarah had always wanted a daughter.

Emma suggested that Sarah should just divorce Richard. Sarah said that was no good. "The SWF has such deep pockets that even if I took half of everything, there'd be enough to keep going like nothing had ever happened." The only way to punish Richard properly was to take the SWF away from him.

That's why Sarah had a proposition for Richard. At the next Pay-Per-View, "When Hell Freezes Over", it would be Richard vs. Sarah. "No, not in a wrestling match. No one would want to see us rolling around in the middle of the ring. Besides, knowing Richard it would be over in fifteen seconds and he'd go right to sleep afterwards." Instead, there would be seven matches with no titles on the line between Karma and Richard's SWF wrestlers. Sarah and Richard would pick who would be in each match. If Karma won the majority of the matches, Richard would sign the SWF over to her. If Richard's side won, Sarah would resign from the Board of Directors, Karma would disband, and Richard would be free to punish the Karma workers any way he saw fit.

RATING: **A**

10) Remo and Rick Law were getting ready for their match. Rick looked psyched; Remo looked pissed. Wanda Fish found them and tried to get them to focus, saying that the important thing is for one of them to win. It didn't matter who won; they just had to bring the title over to Karma.

RATING: **B+**

11) **CLIFF WILSON (c) vs. REMO vs. RICK LAW** for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

Things got off to an early start as Remo and Rick charged the ring together before the bell rung. Cliff held his own at first but Duane Fry pointed out that it might as well be a handicap match. Rick and Remo coordinated their attacks and the few times Cliff managed to pin one, the other was right there to break it up. The few times the Karma guys got Cliff down, it was Remo making the pin.

But things shifted the first time Rick managed to nail Cliff and bring him down. Rick made the cover and the ref started the count. Remo didn't look happy ... and then he launched forward and kicked Rick across the back of the head, breaking up the pin.

Rick got up, looking pretty upset, and got into Remo's face. The two argued for a while until Remo finally pushed Rick away. Rick countered with a push of his own. Remo responded with a punch and soon, Remo and Rick were brawling.

From here on out, it was a true triangle match. Rick and Remo stopped cooperating ("Which is probably what Cliff was counting on," Ana speculated). They tried pinning each other and Cliff. Things started to drag out.

Towards the end of the match, Cliff managed to toss Rick out to the ring apron. Remo immediately charged Cliff. Rick stood up just in time for Cliff to sidestep Remo's charge. Remo basically speared Rick off the apron (the momentum carried him out of the ring as well).

Rick had had enough. The two of them started brawling outside the ring, tossing each other into the security railings and into the steps, oblivious to the fact that the ref started counting them out. Cliff leaned on the top rope and watched with a satisfied smirk on his face as his opponents brawled up the entrance ramp.

Rick finally realized what happened and charged the ring, just in time to hear the ref reach ten.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 16:33

RATING: **A***

12) Cliff got his title belt and tried to bolt out the back of the ring ... only to come face to face with Bob Carlson, who had come through the crowd. He tried to bail in a different direction, only to find Wanda Fish there. He turned towards the entrance to see Remo and Rick coming with Bruce the Giant in tow.

The members of Karma surrounded Cliff and at Wanda's command, they charged and started beating him down.

Then, much to everyone's surprise, someone vaulted the security rail and got into the ring. "It's Joel Kovach!" Peter Michaels shouted.

Joel dove into the flurry, low-blowing Bruce the Giant, hitting Remo with the Old School Drop, power-bombing Rick Law, basically clearing out the ring. Karma was forced to retreat back up the ramp.

Cliff stared at Joel in shock. Joel stood over the fallen champ, then stuck out his hand and helped Cliff to his feet. Joel raised Cliff's hand in victory then rolled out of the ring and headed towards the back without a word.

RATING: **B** for the rescue; **B+** for the respect

THE AFTERMATH

Even though Joel Kovach's return didn't work out quite as well as I hoped, I can't complain with the end result.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Nevada Nuclear defeated *Troy Tornado* - B+

High Concept drew with *Sexual Aggression* after the *Fabulous Bumholes* interfered - B

Marv DuBois defeated *Mainstream Hernandez* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - B-

Cliff Wilson (c) defeated *Remo* and *Rick Law* to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, December 2007

Held at the Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory
5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Things started off with Joel Kovach in the ring. He called out Cliff Wilson, saying that the two of them needed to talk.

Cliff came out hesitantly but got into the ring. Joel said that his suspension was a blessing in disguise. The time off gave him some time to think about what he had become. He said he was turning over a new leaf and he wanted to apologize to Cliff.

Cliff said that that sounded good, but he wasn't convinced. He said Joel would have to prove that he's really changed. Joel asked what he would have to do. Cliff suggested proving he was really a team player by taking on the *Fabulous Bumholes* in a handicap match. Joel said he'd do it.

RATING: A

2) Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado appeared on screen and said that they too were turning over new leaves. To prove it, they were going to hold a mini-concert at the next *Warzone* and introduce their newest member.

RATING: B+

3) Next, Richard Eisen appeared on screen. He said that he was disappointed with Sarah for not coming to him and discussing these problems backstage. He said that he knew he hadn't been the best husband to her or father to Eric, Jerry, and yes, Wanda, but that this wasn't the way to handle their problems. "But if you want a fight, you've got one!"

Richard accepted Sarah's proposition for "When Hell Freezes Over". Seven matches, each one loyal SWF wrestlers against members of Karma, no titles on the line. Richard set the first match by saying that Akima Brave would take on whoever won the next match, a 10 man Battle Royal.

RATING: A

4) **A 10 Man Battle Royal** featuring **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL, ANDRE JONES, ANTONIO, BART BIGGZ, BLACK HAT BAILEY, CHRIS GORDON, DELIRIOUS DAN, ENFORCER ROBERTS, MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ, and NEVADA NUCLEAR**

It was a pretty crazy match. A lot of these guys took to the air and bodies started flying over the top rope almost immediately. Only one man got eliminated with some outside help: Bart Biggz got pulled over the top rope by Pex.

In the end, Mainstream, Chris, Andre, and Nevada were the last ones in. Andre eliminated Mainstream but was then eliminated by Chris. Finally, Nevada eliminated Chris. Nevada found a camera and screamed all sorts of things at Akima.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 11:08

RATING: B-

5) Sarah Eisen was shown walking backstage. She rounded a corner, only to find Remo and Rick Law screaming at each other. It looked like they were about to come to blows, so Sarah interjected herself between them. She said that she wouldn't tolerate dissension in Karma's ranks. She demanded to know what was wrong. It turns out that Rick and Remo were still sore at each other over what happened last week on *Warzone*.

Sarah said that there's only one way to handle this: they're going to have to fight it out. But, she said, since she doesn't have the authority to book a match in the ring yet she said they'd have to settle their differences outside in the parking lot later.

RATING: A

6) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. BLZ BUBB**

BLZ Bubb came out in his Santa Claus outfit again, but that quickly got wrecked as Steve went on the offensive. It looked like he might actually take the bigger man down quickly, but Bubb recovered and, in short order, nailed Steve with a Hades Bomb.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 7:51

RATING: B+

7) Bubb looked like he intended on punishing Steve for wrecking his Santa suit. That's when Robert Oxford came out, dressed like a leprechaun. Bubb stopped what he was doing and stared at Oxford in horror before running from the ring, screaming the whole way.

RATING: B

8) **RICK LAW vs. REMO** in a *Parking Lot Brawl match*

A ring of cars was in the parking lot, their lights tuned on a small circle. The members of Karma sat on the hoods, cheering and banging on the metal as Rick and Remo faced off in their street clothes.

It was a brutal brawl with both men tearing into each other. Each of them took turns slamming the other into doors or onto hoods. At one point, Rick went for a roundhouse kick that Remo ducked, resulting in a busted window. In the end, though, Rick managed to knock Remo out cold. Sarah Eisen raised his hand in victory as the other members of Karma tended to Remo.

WINNER: **Rick Law** in 14:43

RATING: A

9) As Bruce was walking away from the circle of cars, he came face to face with Tim Westybrook. Tim didn't smile and they stared at each other for a few seconds. Finally, Tim broke the silence. "You know, I'm kind of excited about this whole 'When Hell Freezes Over' business. We're going to see who is more powerful, the SWF or Karma. We'll see who the better strategist is, Richard or Sarah Eisen. Why don't you and me see who the better man is?"

RATING: B

10) The Fabulous Bumholes went out to the ring. They said that Joel Kovach was crazy for taking the two of them on at the same time. They're the SWF Tag Team Champs, for cryin' out loud! But if it's a beating that Joel wants, that's exactly what they'll give him!

RATING: B+

11) JOEL KOVACH vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES

Joel had to struggle in the early going. He tried his best, but the Bumfholes were just too quick for him. Marv Earnest wondered if it was ring rust; Jerry Eisen pointed out that it was a handicap match.

Eventually, though, Joel started fighting back and you could see the fear in the Bumfholes' eyes. They couldn't keep Joel down. He often powered through attacks that should have dropped him and they just couldn't keep him pinned.

Finally, Joel exploded. He tore the Bumfholes apart. He finally tossed Randy through the ropes so that he collided head first with the announce table and then nailed Zimmy with the Old School Drop.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 17:19

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

A pretty good show all around.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Nevada Nuclear won a battle royal - B-

BLZ Bubb defeated Steve Frebly - B+

Rick Law defeated Remo - A

*Joel Kovach defeated the Fabulous Bumfholes - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, December 2007

Held at McGaw Arena in the Tri State Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Nevada Nuclear started things off in the ring by hyping up how great it was going to be to destroy Akima Brave. He said that he was going to show Karma what it was like to mess with a Wrestler of ...

His words got cut off as Delirious Dan attacked him from behind. Ana Garcia gasped when she realized that Dan was wearing a Karma t-shirt!

RATING: C+ for the hype; C for the attack

2) Joel Kovach found Cliff Wilson backstage. He pointed out that he beat the Bumfholes fair and square. Is that enough? Cliff said it was close, but not quite. He pointed out that while he and Joel did have their differences, Cliff was able to get past them by taking the title right out from under Joel's nose and finally

beating him in the ring. Cliff is ready to move on, but he suspects there might be one other person out there who Joel should make things up to first. Then, and only then, will Cliff forgive him.

Joel seemed confused. "Who are you talking about?"

Cliff whispered something in his ear. Joel's jaw dropped. He asked if Cliff was kidding. Cliff said he wasn't. Joel grumbled something, then smiled and said he'd see what he could do.

RATING: B-

3) Bart Biggz came to the ring and said that he had had enough with Flex and Pex interfering in his relationship with Lady Melissa. He said that he was going to beat them both within an inch of their lives. He wants to face them in a handicap match next week on *Invasion!* Ana Garcia seemed pretty shook up about this.

RATING: C+

4) JOEY MINNESOTA vs. BLZ BUBB

No Santa Claus suit this time. Instead, Bubb came to the ring dressed as father time. Joey didn't seem to care.

Bubb dominated most of the match, but then out came Robert Oxford, once again dressed as a leprechaun. Bubb freaked out and dove out of the ring, fleeing through the crowd as Oxford chased him. Joey watched in shock as the ref started the count. Bubb never came back.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 10:39

RATING: A

5) Delirious Dan was strutting around backstage when he bumped into Wanda Fish and Bob Carlson. Wanda demanded to know what Dan was doing in a Karma t-shirt. Dan said that he felt that Karma was a nice fit for him and he wanted to join. Wanda slapped him and told him to take that shirt off, that just because he bought a t-shirt at the concession stand doesn't mean that he's a member of Karma. She said that he had to try out first. And he could do that tonight by facing Skull DeBones in the ring.

Dan paled and walked away. Bob laughed at him, but his mirth was short-lived as Darryl Devine came out of nowhere and attacked him, beating him to the ground.

RATING: C+ for Dan; B for Darryl

6) Joel Kovach found Richard Eisen backstage. Joel didn't look happy as he went into the office. He told Richard that he had a favor to ask him. Richard seemed hesitant but agreed to listen. Joel said that maybe, just maybe, the time had come to bring back ... and at this point, Joel started mumbling. Richard frowned and asked who they should bring back.

"Archangel."

Richard said he was surprised. Joel explained that he was trying to make amends and that probably meant he should set things right with Archangel.

Richard said he'd try. He turned to Missy Masterson and asked if they had a current address or phone number or e-mail for Archangel. Missy said she'd look into it and try to contact him.

RATING: A for Joel's request; B+ for Richard's

7) DELIRIOUS DAN vs. SKULL DeBONES

Skull dominated Dan, but Dan dragged the match down. Thankfully, it was over quickly.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 7:33
RATING: C+

8) Marc DuBois came out to the ring and said that he was getting bored sitting backstage. He said that he knew he'd probably face someone at "When Hell Freezes Over" as part of the seven matches. He just wanted some action tonight. He issued an open challenge to anyone in the back.

Out came Texas Pete to accept.

RATING: A for the challenge; B for the response

9) **TEXAS PETE vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for the **SWF North American Championship**

Not as good of a match as I hoped for, but still, it was good. Marc looked dangerous out there as he bullied Tex around the ring, finally finishing him off with the Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 15:22
RATING: B

10) Troy Tornado and Jack Bruce came out onto the stage where their instruments had been set up. They said that it was time for their concert. They told everyone to give it up for their new drummer **BJ Shearer!**

I have to wonder what Tommy Cornell thinks of the fact that I keep taking all of the members of Painful Procedure away from him.

Anyway, the concert was pretty good. BJ looked a little wooden coming out onto the stage, but he relaxed by the time the concert was over. Jack and Troy said it was so much fun, they'd do it again next week!

RATING: B

11) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. BRUCE THE GIANT (c)** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

Truly an excellent match. These two have great chemistry together. Tim managed to stagger Bruce but that was about it during the early going. Bruce then took over the match and brutalized Tim at every turn.

Tim came back with a second wind and it actually looked like he might beat Bruce. That's when Bruce pulled out some brass knuckles and decked Tim. The ref immediately called for the bell, so Bruce tossed him out of the ring.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook by DQ** in 7:09
RATING: A*

12) Bruce wasn't done with Tim yet. He motioned for others to join him, so Remo, Rick Law, and Wanda Fish joined Bruce in the ring and worked Tim over until finally, Tim was left lying in the ring, bleeding from a nasty gash on his forehead.

RATING: B

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say about this one.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Joey Minnesota defeated BLZ Bubb - A

Skull DeBones defeated Delirious Dan - C+

*Marc DuBois defeated Texas Pete to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - B*

*Tim Westybrook defeated Bruce the Giant by DQ, so Bruce retains *the SWF Warmaster Title* - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

Year End Awards

Once again, I found a copy of Pro Wrestling Hits Magazine on my desk, opened to the year end awards section.

2007 WRESTLER OF THE YEAR: Archangel of the SWF

2007 YOUNG WRESTLER OF THE YEAR: Robbie Retro of the SWF

2007 VETERAN WRESTLER OF THE YEAR: Sam Keith of the SWF

2007 FEMALE WRESTLER OF THE YEAR: Wanda Fish of the SWF

2007 PROMOTION OF THE YEAR: SWF

2007 MOST IMPROVED PROMOTION: NOTBPW

2007 MATCH OF THE YEAR: Joel Kovach vs. Christian Faith at "The World Is Watching"

2007 SHOW OF THE YEAR: SWF's "Let the Games Begin"

Here are the Top 10 Wrestlers:

- 1) Archangel
- 2) Joel Kovach
- 3) Tim Westybrook
- 4) Eddie Peak
- 5) Robbie Retro
- 6) Ricky Dale Johnson
- 7) Zimmy Bumfhole
- 8) Randy Bumfhole
- 9) Cliff Wilson
- 10) Wanda Fish

Needless to say, I'm pretty pleased.

January 2008

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, January 2008

Held at the Missouri State Armoury in the Mid West Territory
5,000 in attendance

1) Before the show got started, a video played, thanking the fans for helping make the SWF the most honored professional wrestling promotion in the world during 2007. Images of Joel Kovach, Tim Westybrook, and Remo were featured prominently.

RATING: A

Once that was over, Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to the Armoury.

2) Ricky Dale Johnson was standing in the ring with the latest copy of Pro Wrestling Hits Magazine. He said that it was a good read and he was proud to be with the 2007 Promotion of the Year. But he noticed something. In the list of the Top 100 wrestlers, he was listed as number six while the current SWF Champ was listed as number nine. He said that didn't seem right to him for the champ to be so low, so he suggested a solution: he should become champ. He challenged Cliff to a match. Cliff came and out and accepted.

RATING: B

3) Bruce the Giant then cut a promo from somewhere backstage where he taunted Tim Westybrook. He said that for an Unstoppable Force, Tim sure stopped in a hurry last week on *Warzone*. He told Tim to stay at home from now on. That way, he wouldn't get hurt.

RATING: A

4) **BART BIGGZ vs. FLEX & PEX**

Bart never stood a chance. He fought his best, but Flex and Pex were just too much for him. They even managed to get a few chair shots in while the ref wasn't looking, leaving Bart bloodied and staggering.

The strange thing was, they wouldn't pin him. Every time Bart fell, they just picked him back up again and kept going. Finally, Ana Garcia charged to the ringside and tossed in a towel. The ref called for the end of the match. Flex and Pex seemed disappointed, but they finally shrugged and left the ring.

WINNERS: **Flex & Pex** in 12:33

RATING: B-

5) The Fabulous Bumholes were backstage where they shrieked like little girls about the fact that there's going to be *another* concert next week! They said it was so exciting to have musical stars like Jack Bruce, Troy Tornado, and BJ Shearer in the SWF.

Then they dropped the act and told AFKAP to grow up. This isn't MTV. It's the SWF. It's a place where people wrestle, not rock.

RATING: B+

6) BLZ Bubb is sneaking around the backstage area, looking scared out of his wits. He rounds a corner and screams like a little girl when he sees Robert Oxford in full leprechaun regalia. BLZ Bubb demands that Shifty McDougal leave, but Robert says he can't. He's here to help Bubb. Bubb said he didn't need any help. Oxford countered that Bubb obviously did need help. To prove it, why don't they wrestle a match? If Bubb wins, Shifty will disappear forever. If Bubb loses, though, he has to start listening to Shifty again.

Bubb somehow followed that logic and agreed to the match.

RATING: B

7) **SAM KEITH vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

This was a phenomenal match. Christian and Sam really pulled out all the stops on this one. Jerry Eisen said this is why the SWF was the top promotion in the world and why it would beat Karma at "When Hell Freezes Over".

The momentum swung back and forth for most of the match until finally, Christian managed to nail Sam with the Leap of Faith.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 9:34

RATING: A*

8) Christian got a mic after the match and said that there's a war on; that's why it's good that the SWF has the Army of One (namely himself). He said that he was ready to do his duty. Specifically, he wanted to take on Marc DuBois.

Marc came out to the ring and laughed at Christian's challenge, finally telling Christian to dream on, that isn't going to happen.

RATING: B for the challenge; A for the refusal

9) Missy Masterson timidly approached Richard Eisen backstage and said that she had done as he asked. She had tried to contact Archangel but couldn't find him. Richard was incredulous, asking her what she meant. She said his phone had been disconnected, all the letters she sent to him were returned unopened, that his agent didn't even know where he went. Richard said that was ridiculous, that Archangel was the 2007 Wrestler of the Year. How could he simply disappear? Missy said she didn't know, but that's what she found.

Richard sighed and dismissed her. He then dialed a number on his cell phone and said, "Joel? It's Mr. Eisen ... We tried. We can't find him ... You're welcome."

RATING: B+

10) **ROBERT OXFORD vs. BLZ BUBB**

Bubb did not look happy, especially since Oxford insisted on wrestling in the full leprechaun gear. Bubb tried to end the match quickly, but that didn't work. Much to everyone's surprise, Oxford actually managed to bring Bubb down and got him locked in a Boston Crab. Even more surprising, Bubb tapped out.

WINNER: **Robert Oxford** in 12:26

RATING: A

11) Sarah Eisen found Bob Carlson backstage looking at a copy of Pro Wrestling Hits Magazine. She congratulated him on being named the Young Wrestler of the Year. Bob exploded, saying that it wasn't an honor, it was an insult. "Look at how they listed me! Robbie Retro! They want me to be that dancing moron as well!"

He said he wanted to prove to everyone that he deserved respect. That's why he wants one of the matches at "When Hell Freezes Over". He wants to face Darryl Devine. Sarah said she liked his attitude and intensity, so he's got the match.

RATING: A

12) **CLIFF WILSON (c) vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

This was a really good match as well. I hope Tommy Cornell was watching it and stewing in his juices.

Ricky showed why he was in the Top 10, but then, so did Cliff. The two of them put on a spectacular match, with Ricky focusing on a ground game while Cliff stuck to the aerial acrobatics.

It looked as though Cliff were going to sew things up, but that's when Rick Law and Remo charged the ring and attacked him together. The ref immediately called for the bell.

WINNER: Cliff Wilson by DQ in 13:53

RATING: A

13) Rick Law and Remo continued the assault after the bell had been rung, finally leaving Cliff lying in the middle of the ring, unconscious.

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

I think I need to revamp the storylines a little. The crowd thought we didn't have enough hot ones to follow.

RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Flex and Pecs defeated Bart Bigg - B-

Christian Faith defeated Sam Keith - A*

Robert Oxford defeated BLZ Bubb - A

Cliff Wilson defeated Ricky Dale Johnson by DQ and so retained the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - B

Okay, here is the current roster (at least, as much as I'm going to reveal; I gotta keep a few tricks up my sleeve). Heels in red, Faces in Blue, average popularity in paranthesis behind.

MAIN EVENTERS

BJ Shearer (As & B+s, B- in PR)

Bruce the Giant (A)

Cliff Wilson (B+)

Eddie Peak (A/B+)

Eric Eisen (B)

Joel Kovach (A/B+ w/ one C+ in Tri State)

Joey Minnesota (A)

Rick Law (A/B+)

Texas Pete (B)

UPPER MIDCARDERS

BLZ Bubb (B)

Bob Carlson (B)

Christian Faith (B+)
Jack Bruce (B-)
Marc DuBois (B)
Randy Bumfhole (B-)
Remo (B)
Ricky Dale Johnson (B)
Sam Keith (B)
Shawn Gonzalez (B)
Skull DeBones (B-)
Steve Frehley (B)
Tim Westybrook (B+)
Wanda Fish (B+)
Zimmy Bumfhole (B-)

MIDCARDERS

Angry Gilmore (B-)
Brett Biggz (B)
Chris Gordon (Cs mostly)
Darryl Devine (B)
Elmo Benson (C+)
Flex (C+)
Mainstream Hernandez (C+)
Pex (B-/C+)
Rich Money (B-)
Robert Oxford (B/B-)

LOWER MIDCARDERS

Akima Brave (C)
Delirious Dan (C)
Enforcer Roberts (C+)
Groucho Bling (C+)
Joe Sexy (C+)
Nevada Nuclear (C)
Troy Tornado (C+)

OPENERS

American Elemental (C-)
Andre Jones (C-)
Bart Biggz (C)
Black Hat Bailey (C)
Mean Jean Cattley (C-)

ENHANCEMENT TALENT

Antonio (E)
Missy Masterson (E)

The big surprise for me has been Texas Pete. I really don't think I pushed him that much, but the game keeps auto-pushing him to Main Event status.

I also realize that my roster is a little bloated right now. According to the ideal roster thingy, I'm eight over. It hasn't really hurt our finances too much (I know, try doing this in a MAW game and I'd be toast), but I've got a round of cuts planned for pretty soon.

Like I said, I haven't been completely honest with this, but that's because if I was completely honest, certain things would become obvious and I want to keep them secret.

Oh, and as far as the promotion goes, we're pretty much at B+ popularity across the board in the U.S., Bs in Canada, Bs in Mexico, B-s in the UK, Bs in Japan, Bs in Europe. If I structured the show right, I could probably do an okay show up in Canada (I've got quite a few guys now who are majorly over in Canada, namely Cliff, Tim, and Bruce with Eric and Marc as close fourth and fifth).

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, January 2008
Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory
5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Rip Chord welcomed us to ringside. Peter said fans might be surprised to see Rip at the announce table again, but he said the first video they had should explain why Ana wasn't there.

1) In a video filmed earlier, Bart Biggz fumed at Ana Garcia, demanding to know why she threw in the towel for him during his match against Flex and Pex. Ana said she couldn't stand seeing him get hurt, not when it wasn't worth it. Bart demanded to know why she even cared. Ana bit her lower lip and then confessed that she loved Bart. Bart stared at her in surprise and Ana kissed him passionately. Bart stumbled back and said that they should find somewhere private to talk about this. They left, but then the camera caught sight of Lady Melissa standing around the corner, weeping bitterly. At least, she was supposed to. She didn't look good doing so.

RATING: C

2) Remo and Rick Law came out to the ring. Rick said that Cliff Wilson was clever, trying to pit the two of them against each other a few weeks ago for the World Heavyweight Championship and that his plan almost worked but it failed. Cliff forgot that Karma is a family and that Remo and Rick had settled their differences. Remo didn't look entirely convinced, but he didn't say anything.

Rick went on to say that he and Remo had talked it over, and the two of them wanted Cliff in the ring at "When Hell Freezes Over". He knew it couldn't be a title match. And he said he would even give Cliff a fighting chance by having a partner in the ring. He said they were looking forward to Cliff's answer.

RATING: A

3) **AKIMA BRAVE vs. MEAN JEAN CATTLEY**

It was an okay match. I forgot that these two don't click, but they did okay for the most part.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 10:31

RATING: C+

4) Delirious Dan came out to the ring in a huff. He said he'd been waiting for Karma to get back to him about his try-out match. So he called out Karma to see what their answer was. He tapped his foot, he bellowed all sorts of unkind remarks. Rip Chord commented, "*That's not a good way to win friends and influence people.*"

Wanda Fish, Marc DuBois, and Skull DeBones came out to the ring. Wanda looked stunned at Dan's attitude. She got into the ring and said that an intelligent person would have figured out the answer, but since Dan asked "so nicely", she would let Skull and Marc deliver Karma's answer.

If you hadn't guess, the answer was "No", punctuated by a beatdown. Marc and Skull worked Dan over pretty hard, but then Christian Faith charged the ring and chased off the members of Karma.

RATING: B-

5) **BRETT BIGGZ vs. BOB CARLSON**

These two didn't have good chemistry and it hurt the match. Bob looked to be on fire out there, very focused and determined to hurt Brett, but the match ended quickly when Darryl Devine hit the ring and attacked Bob.

WINNER: **Bob Carlson by DQ** in 11:04

RATING: **B-**

6) Christian Faith found Richard Eisen backstage and gave him a crisp salute. Richard looked confused and said that Christian should stand at ease. Christian did so. Richard asked what he wanted.

"Permission to fight Marc DuBois at 'When Hell Freezes Over', SIR!"

Richard said that Christian could knock it off. Christian refused, so Richard decided to speak in his idiom. Richard said that Christian looked impressive on paper, but he wanted to make sure that Christian could deliver when it counted. That's why he would go on a training exercise first. If he could beat Ricky Dale Johnson cleanly, he could have the match against Marc.

Christian snapped off another salute, ordered himself to "about face", and marched off. Richard watched him go and then rolled his eyes.

RATING: **A**

7) Joel Kovach found Cliff Wilson backstage. He said he heard about what Remo and Rick said. He asked if Cliff was going to accept the challenge. Cliff said of course he would since the SWF is at stake. Joel then asked if Cliff had a partner picked out yet. Cliff said he had some ideas but hadn't asked anyone. Joel said to look no further, he was the perfect choice.

Cliff laughed and said that Joel was nice to offer, but he wasn't sure that was a good idea given their history. Joel insisted, pointing out that he took on the Bumholes like Cliff requested. He tried to bring back Archangel, but it wasn't his fault he failed. He then went on to say that he had as much to lose as everyone else. Joel admitted he wanted another title shot and he knew he couldn't get one yet, but he said that if Karma took over the SWF, there's no telling what would happen. Would they fire everyone and start over? Would they give the title to one of them and never let anyone fight for it? Joel said that he would do anything to make sure that the SWF World Heavyweight Championship would still be around so that when the time came, he would be able to take a shot at it once again.

Cliff listened to what he had to say and nodded thoughtfully. He said that he would think about it.

RATING: **A**

8) Time of AFKAP to perform once more.

BJ Shearer looked a little more confident out there this time as Jack and Troy got out their guitars and started playing. It was a good set that got the crowd jumping, but it was cut off abruptly when the Bumholes crashed the stage. They attacked the three members of AFKAP, scattering them, but they seemed particularly intent on hurting Troy Tornado for some reason. They smashed an acoustic guitar over his head, drove him through BJ's drums, and finally tossed him off stage before congratulating each other and leaving the stage, laughing.

RATING: **B+**

9) Wanda Fish, Marc DuBois, and Skull DeBones are laughing through the backstage area when they run into Eric Eisen. He stares directly at Wanda. She tells Marc and Skull to go on without her and then greets her little brother warmly. Eric tells her to drop the act, that this has gone far enough. He said he understands how upset she must be at how their father and he treated her, but to try and bring down the SWF was too much. He said that they could sit down and work this out in private, but dragging this all into the public was too much.

Wanda countered by saying that it was Eric and Richard who made it public in the first place by humiliating her. She said that Richard and the SWF was getting exactly what it deserved. And she pointed out that all of this wasn't her idea, it was really Eric's mother's, so if he has a problem with it, he should talk to her.

Speak of the devil! Sarah came across this angry discussion. She said it was heartwarming to see her son and her "daughter" getting along so well. She told Eric that Wanda was right; Richard brought this on himself. It was too late for privacy. Everything was going to be finished out in public. Including this fight. Sarah said that one of the matches at "When Hell Freezes Over" was going to be Eric taking on Wanda.

RATING: [A](#)

10) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

These two didn't click in the ring but that hardly mattered. The announcers covered it well enough. RDJ did his best to bring Christian down, but Christian powered through and finished things off with a Leap of Faith.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 12:08

RATING: [B+](#)

11) Bruce the Giant came out to the ring. He mocked Tim Westybrook, saying that for an "Unstoppable Force", Tim sure seemed pretty stopped. He told Tim that he was an impressive kid, but he wasn't ready to hang with the big boys just yet.

He then turned his attention to tonight's main event. He said that he had been talking to Marc DuBois lately and Marc told him how much fun it was to beat on Shawn Gonzalez. Bruce said Marc made it sound so fun, he wanted to try that himself. He said he'd defend his title tonight against Shawn.

RATING: [A](#) for the taunting; [A*](#) for the match announcement

12) **SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. BRUCE THE GIANT (c)** for [the SWF Warmaster Title](#)

Not surprisingly, Bruce was visibly tired by the end of the match. Sheesh. But it was a stellar effort by Shawn. He did his best to get the big man down but it just couldn't be done. Bruce finished him off with a Giant Choke Slam.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 6:33

RATING: [A](#)

13) Bruce celebrated in the ring, but that was cut short when Tim Westybrook dove over the security rail and under the bottom rope. He ducked a clothesline from Bruce and then leapt on him, wrapping his legs around Bruce's torso and wailing on him. Bruce teetered and then toppled to the mat, and Tim started stomping on him. Karma boiled out of the back to protect Bruce, so Tim bailed and retreated up the ramp, laughing the whole way.

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

Things are progressing nicely to the SWF/Karma showdown.

FINAL RATING: [B+](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Akima Brave defeated Mean Jean Cattley - C+

Bob Carlson defeated Brett Biggs - B-

Christian Faith defeated Ricky Dale Johnson - B+

Bruce the Giant defeated Shawn Gonzalez to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, January 2008

(The Go-Home Show for "When Hell Freezes Over")

Held at the Centerpiece Bridge in the Mid Atlantic Territory

5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to what Jerry Eisen opined might be the last *Invasion!* ever. "We just don't know what will happen if the SWF loses to Karma this Thursday at 'When Hell Freezes Over'. What will my mother do? Will any of us have jobs anymore?"

1) Richard Eisen started off the show in the backstage area. He had gathered the troops around him and delivered a pep talk. He informed the wrestlers that security had the arena surrounded, that nobody is going to get into the building without Richard's say-so. That means that tonight, there will be no interruptions by Karma.

He goes on to say that tonight's matches aren't about winning or losing. He's booked people in matches so they can warm up for Thursday. He tells them to go out there and do their best.

RATING: B

2) **NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. ANDRE JONES**

Nevada looked like a barely controlled animal in the ring. He staggered Andre early on in the match and then stalked him around the ring before finishing him off with a Mushroom Cloud. Jerry commented that Akima Brave had better watch himself.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 5:56

RATING: C+

3) Jack Bruce was shown visiting Troy Tornado in a hospital. He said that he should have seen the attack by the Bumfholes coming and yet he didn't. He said he blamed himself for the fact that Troy would be out of commission for a little while. He then promised Troy that he and BJ Shearer would make the Bumfholes pay.

RATING: B-

4) The announcers confirmed it: one of the matches this Thursday would be Jack Bruce and BJ Shearer taking on the Fabulous Bumfholes.

RATING: B+

5) Joel Kovach found Cliff Wilson backstage. Joel asked Cliff if he had come to a decision yet. Cliff said he's given it a lot of thought and has decided that he will team with Joel against Remo and Rick Law this Thursday. Joel beamed and actually hugged Cliff, saying he wouldn't regret it. He then said that Richard had booked the two of them in the main event for tonight against Christian Faith and Texas Pete.

RATING: B+

6) Darryl Devine came out to the ring for his match. He first got the mic and addressed Bob Carlson. He said he had tried to apologize several times for what he did, but Bob was being stubborn. He said that if anyone was to blame, it was really Bob himself for going along with the Robbie Retro gimmick for so long.

RATING: B+

7) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. ERIC EISEN**

The two competitors shook hands before the match started. Unfortunately, that didn't help anything. They didn't click but the crowd didn't seem to care. By the time Darryl scored the Devine Dream Drop, they were on their feet.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 18:16

RATING: B+

8) Richard appeared on screen again and assured the fans that the SWF wasn't going anywhere. To prove it, he was booking one of the final matches for "When Hell Freezes Over". Tim Westybrook would once again face Bruce the Giant.

RATING: A

9) The camera cut backstage to BLZ Bubb. Surprisingly, Bubb was lucid and calm. The camera pulled back to reveal Robert Oxford watching him carefully. Bubb seemed hesitant. He thanked Oxford for getting him back on his meds again but said he wasn't sure if he was ready to go out and face someone in the ring, especially not Tim Westybrook. Oxford said he would be fine, that he would be right there with him, that this was just a friendly match and a good test to make sure everything was okay.

RATING: B

10) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. BLZ BUBB**

Bubb didn't seem his normal intense self out in the ring. Emma suggested that maybe, for the good of his career, Bubb should just go permanently off his meds.

Oxford, who accompanied Bubb to the ring, shouted encouragement to him throughout the match and Bubb eventually began to turn things up a little, but it was too little, too late. Tim destroyed him with the Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 8:32

RATING: A

11) Christian Faith came out to the ring first and got a microphone. He assumed the persona of a drill sergeant and screamed bloody murder at Marc DuBois, explaining how his mission was to destroy Marc completely and how he wouldn't stop until it was accomplished.

RATING: A

12) **CLIFF WILSON & JOEL KOVACH vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH & TEXAS PETE**

Much to my chagrin, Cliff and Joel do not work well together as a team. The road agents complained afterwards that their timing was completely off. It didn't really matter, though, because they did a really good job of covering for it. The fans really got behind them and cheered them on as they beat Tex and Christian when Cliff nailed Tex with a Falling Angel Moonsault.

WINNERS: **Cliff Wilson & Joel Kovach** in 9:08

RATING: A

13) Cliff and Joel were celebrating in the ring when Rick Law, Remo, and Bruce the Giant came out of nowhere and attacked them in the ring. Cliff and Joel tried to fight them off and did okay at first, but Bruce proved to be too much for them to handle on top of Rick and Remo. That's when Tim Westybrook charged out of the back and attacked Bruce. But then Wanda Fish added herself to the mix, which only brought out Eric Eisen. The brawl intensified and spilled out to ringside as the rest of Karma and the SWF lockerroom spilled out into the arena and tore the place up.

RATING: B+

Hesitantly, the announcers ran through the card for "When Hell Freezes Over" (Marv Earnest complained he would rather watch the brawl):

NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. AKIMA BRAVE (C)
BJ SHEARER & JACK BRUCE vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (B+)
CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. MARC DuBOIS (B+)
DARRYL DEVINE vs. BOB CARLSON (B+)
ERIC EISEN vs. WANDA FISH (B)
TIM WESTYBROOK vs. BRUCE THE GIANT (A*)
CLIFF WILSON & JOEL KOVACH vs. RICK LAW & REMO (A)

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here. I'm looking forward to what should prove to be a fun PPV.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from *Invasion!*

Nevada Nuclear defeated Andre Jones - C+

Darryl Devine defeated Eric Eisen - B+

Tim Westybrook defeated BLZ Bubb - A

Cliff Wilson & Joel Kovach defeated Christian Faith & Texas Pete - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - B

As always, predictions are welcome!

From SWF.com ...

Quote:

Be sure to order
"When Hell Freezes Over"
this Thursday exclusively on Pay-Per-View!

The stakes have never been higher for an SWF show even though no titles are on the line. The future of the SWF hangs in the balance! Will the loyal SWF wrestlers defeat Karma allowing Richard Eisen to regain control? Or will Karma win the night and the control of the company?

The following matches will determine the outcome:

Nevada Nuclear vs. Akima Brave - The Wrestler of Mass Destruction is back! He's bound and determined to destroy Akima Brave. Yet Akima has been able to hold on the SWF 10-Minute Championship since winning it several months ago. Who will come out on top?

BJ Shearer & Jack Bruce vs. the Fabulous Bumholes - "The Artists Formerly Known as Painful" have a score to settle with Randy and Jimmy after the tag team champs broke up their latest concert and put Troy Tornado in the hospital. Will they get their revenge? Or will the Bumholes pick up the win for Karma?

Christian Faith vs. Marc DuBois - "The Army of One" has set his sights on Marc DuBois. Will this match be another victory in the war against Karma? Or will Christian Faith suffer a defeat at the hands of one of Karma's most promising members?

Darryl Devine vs. Bob Carlson - The only thing Bob Carlson wants is to leave his Robbie Retro persona far behind. Yet even being named Pro Wrestling Hits Magazine's Young Wrestler of the Year for 2007 reminded him of his former gimmick. He's blamed Darryl Devine for his recent woes. What will happen when these two face off in the squared circle?

Eric Eisen vs. Wanda Fish - In some ways, this match embodies the conflict between the SWF and Karma. Karma got its start because of the way the Eisens treated Wanda Fish after she revealed who her father really is. What will happen as these estranged siblings enter the ring? Will Wanda avenge herself for the way she was treated? Or will Eric show her that the SWF is stronger?

Tim Westybrook vs. Bruce the Giant - This is a match that has our fans buzzing and for good reason. The Unstoppable Force meets the Immovable Object in the ring in what promises to be a titanic struggle. Will the veteran pick up the win for his side? Or will the Iron Man add Bruce's name to his list of victims?

Cliff Wilson & Joel Kovach vs. Rick Law & Remo - Both these tag teams have stormy pasts. Cliff and Joel recently concluded a feud with each other that led to Cliff becoming the SWF World Heavyweight Champion. Rick and Remo have had some major disagreements about who should challenge Cliff for the Heavyweight Championship. It would appear that all differences have been laid aside in what could be the deciding battle of the evening. Even if the SWF or Karma win it all before this match, it will still be a battle that is sure to leave people talking.

Who will come out on top? Who will win the majority of the matches, the Supreme Wrestling Federation or Karma?

Order "**When Hell Freezes Over**" to find out!

SWF presents ...

When Hell Freezes Over

Thursday of Week 2, January 2008

Held at the Mayor Street Arena in the New England Territory

15,000 in attendance; buyrate of 397,393

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to the sold-out Mayor Street Arena just blocks from SWF World Headquarters.

1) Missy Masterson started the show in the ring where a table had been set up. Missy said that among her many "assets" and "talents" is her part-time job as a notary public (the audience seemed more interested in the assets and talents that were popping out of her skimpy secretary outfit). She said that's why she was overseeing the final contract signing between Richard and Sarah Eisen.

Out came the feuding Eisens. As they did, Missy explained that they were going to sign the contract that would finalize their wager. It stated that if the SWF wrestlers won the majority of tonight's matches, Richard would remain in control of the SWF. If Karma won at least four matches, Sarah Eisen would assume control.

Sarah elected to speak first before signing. She said that Richard could only blame himself for all of this. She said that if he had been a better husband, father, and boss, none of this would be happening. She said that's why she was going to take great pleasure seeing Karma destroy him and his company in the ring. She signed the contract with a flourish.

Richard picked up the contract and looked it over. As he did, he started talking about how he wished he could take back everything that had happened, that if he could do it all over again, he'd do it better. He said that he only wanted to entertain the fans, he only....

His voice trailed off as he frowned at the contract. A faint smile tugged at the corner of his mouth and, without another word, signed it. He handed it to Missy then stuck out his hand for Sarah to shake. Sarah ignored it and left the ring.

RATING: A

2) NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. AKIMA BRAVE

The crowd was definitely on Nevada's side as he came out and they stayed with him the whole match. Akima mounted a worthy offense, but Nevada was simply on fire tonight.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 7:48

RATING: B

"The SWF scores first blood! It's 1-0!" Jerry Eisen crowed.

*"Don't get too ****y, Jerry, there's a long night ahead of us," Emma Chase pointed out.*

3) Akima could hardly believe that he was beaten. He attacked Nevada from behind and soon was joined by Skull DeBones. The two members of Karma worked Nevada over before Joey Minnesota charged the ring and chased them off, rescuing his tag partner.

RATING: B-

4) Missy Masterson was running backstage, trying to keep up with Richard. Richard went out to his limo and opened the door. He turned to Missy and told her to keep an eye on things here. He had to go take care of some things. With that, he got into the limo and it sped off.

RATING: A

5) Troy Tornado was backstage in a sling and with bandages taped around his head. He did his best to psyche up BJ Shearer and Jack Bruce for their match against the Bumfholes.

RATING: B+

6) BJ SHEARER & JACK BRUCE vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES

This was a great match! Both teams clicked perfectly with each other and it turned out to be a hard-fought battle back and forth. Finally, though, BJ Shearer took control and nailed Zimmy with the Rhythm and Bruise.

WINNERS: **BJ Shearer & Jack Bruce** in 13:42

RATING: A

"2-0! If we can keep this up, the SWF will have it sewn up in no time," Peter Michaels observed.

7) Wanda Fish appeared on screen. She acknowledged that Karma was a little behind, but she said that's okay. It's not how you start, it's how you finish. She said that her brother should remember that in their match

tonight, especially since their match would finish with him pinned.

RATING: B

8) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. BOB CARLSON**

Oh Bob. Maybe he should go back to dancing. He was off his game tonight and the audience could tell. Darryl and the announcers did their best to cover for him, but it was painfully obvious that he was thinking about something else the entire match.

It ended when Bob managed to nail Darryl with a Missile Dropkick.

WINNER: **Bob Carlson** in 14:16

RATING: B

9) Bob celebrated his win, but then noticed that Darryl was still down. He set the boots to Darryl, kicking on him before the ref finally pulled him off and ordered him to leave the ring. Bob did, laughing at Darryl before he strutted out of the ring.

RATING: B

"Now it's 2-1," Emma pointed out.

"A minor set back. That's all," was Jerry's terse reply.

10) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. MARC DuBOIS**

Things picked up again with this match. Christian looked particularly nasty out there, trying every trick in the book to not just beat Marc but to injure him as well. Marc managed to slip out of most of it, although Christian did get plenty of near-falls.

Marc finally came back and, after a burst of brilliant offense, but Christian away with the Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 14:49

RATING: A

11) Rick Law and Remo appeared on screen. They pointed out how the score was tied now. They said that some might think that means that Karma and the SWF are neck-and-neck. They said some might think the same thing about them facing Cliff Wilson and Joel Kovach tonight. They said nothing could be further from the truth. They said that tonight, they would either score the decisive pin or add insult to injury when they beat Joel and Cliff 1-2-3.

RATING: A

12) **ERIC EISEN vs. WANDA FISH**

The match started slowly with Eric getting in Wanda's face. They stood nose-to-nose, Eric yelling at her. Wanda shoved him away so Eric came back, only to walk into a knife-edge chop that sent Eric reeling. Eric recovered and delivered a knife-edge chop of his own.

And then they blew the roof off the arena. These two kept after each other and sold each other's offense brilliantly. Once again, the great chemistry that these two have shone through the match and the fans barely sat through any of it. Wanda's strategy seemed to be to focus on Eric's legs throughout the match, especially his knees, and we soon realized why. After stopping one burst of offense from Eric with a Dish of the Day, Wanda took him down and locked in a Figure Four and reached for the ropes for extra leverage. The ref never noticed and Eric eventually had to tap.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 17:46

RATING: **A***

13) Eric was helped out of the ring and some officials carried him towards the back. Wanda got a mic and asked her brother where he was running to with his tail tucked between his legs. She pointed out that Karma had just taken the lead and that's where they'd stay for the rest of the night!

Bruce came out and heckled Eric a little on his way to the ring. Wanda handed over the mic and gave Bruce a kiss on the cheek.

Bruce then addressed Tim Westybrook. He told Tim that he was stupid for pursuing him. He said he was the biggest professional athlete in the world. He said he was an Immovable Object. He said that tonight, the SWF would end when he drove Tim into the mat with a Giant Chokeslam.

RATING: **B** for Wanda's taunting; **A** for Bruce's promo

14) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. BRUCE THE GIANT**

Poor Bruce looked dead on his feet by the end of this match, but that's okay. The excellent chemistry that he and Tim have together simply dazzled the audience with this match.

It seemed that Bruce was right in the early going. Tim tried several times to stagger the bigger man, only each time, it didn't work. Tim would rebound off the ropes for a clothesline or a running forearm blow, only to ricochet off Bruce's chest. Tim tried to powerslam Bruce as well but he struggled to lift the Giant off the ground. Then Bruce would simply headbutt Tim and send him reeling.

Bruce worked Tim over, shutting Tim down the few times The Iron Man got up some steam. Finally, Bruce chokeslammed Tim so hard the entire ring shook. As Bruce simply set a foot on Tim's chest, Jerry Eisen moaned that it was over, the SWF was done.

Except Tim kicked out.

Bruce couldn't believe it. He dragged Tim up and chokeslammed him again. This time, Bruce covered him properly. But Tim kicked out again. Bruce dragged Tim up and grabbed him by the neck, only to have Tim come to life, reigning blows onto Bruce's head and shoulders. Bruce staggered, and Tim managed to break free and stagger the bigger man. A clothesline actually took Bruce off of his feet.

Tim dropped down and stalked Bruce as the bigger man struggled to his feet. *"He's not really going to try it, is he?"* Emma asked. As soon as Bruce was on his feet, Tim answered the question by getting his head between Bruce's legs and lifting, straining and he got Bruce up into the Electric Chair, which turned into the Unstoppable Force. Bruce and Tim lay on the mat, both of them down. The ref started counting.

When he got to six, Tim twitched. At seven, Tim crawled over to Bruce and rolled the big man over and then draped his arm over Bruce's chest.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 16:58

RATING: **A***

"It's now 3-3. It all comes down to the main event," Jerry Eisen said.

15) Backstage, Joel Kovach met Cliff Wilson by the ring entrance and asked if he was ready. Cliff said he was. They shook hands and started for the ring.

RATING: **A**

16) A video aired, highlighting all the different feuds and matches that led us to this point. There was footage from Cliff winning the belt to Joel getting suspended, along with Remo's defection to Karma, Rick Law's

surprise debut, and the parking lot brawl.

RATING: [A](#)

17) **CLIFF WILSON & JOEL KOVACH vs. RICK LAW & REMO**

Once again, Cliff and Joel didn't work well together, but the audience was so excited, they didn't seem to notice.

It was a great match otherwise. Lots of heavy-hitting moves and near falls in the early going. Rick and Remo seemed content to leave Joel outside the ring while they worked over Cliff. Then Cliff managed to bring Joel into the ring and he cleaned house, hitting Rick and Remo with atomic drops and then nailing Remo with an Old School Drop. He covered Remo, only to have the ref dragged out of the ring by Rick Law. The ref hit his head on the way down, knocking him out.

Rick got into the ring and traded blows with Joel, but then Cliff came diving in with a cross-body block that took Rick down. Cliff got up and turned to Joel, slapping him on the chest and yelling, "Let's get them!"

Joel nodded and gave Cliff the thumbs up, dropping into a ready stance. Cliff turned back to Remo and Rick, who faced off against them.

That's when Joel stood up straight. Cliff took a step towards Rick and Remo but then frowned, turning around and giving Joel a confused look. He and Joel stared at each other for a while before Joel suddenly lashed out with a roundhouse kick that nearly took Cliff out of his boots.

"What the hell is he doing?" Jerry Eisen shouted as Joel landed blow after blow after blow on Cliff's head. He finally nailed Cliff with an Old School Drop, then picked him up and shoved him at Remo, who caught Cliff and looked at Joel, utterly confused.

"Finish him!" Joel shouted. Remo glanced at Rick Law, who shrugged, so Remo nailed Cliff with the Destroyer. He made the pin while Joel went out and roused the ref, rolling him into the ring.

"Not like this! Not like this!" Jerry screamed as the ref made the count.

WINNER: **Rick Law & Remo** in 25:02

RATING: [A](#)

18) As Remo and Rick stared at him in open surprise, Joel got a mic. He paced around the ring and then shouted into it, "All right, Sarah. I kept my end of the bargain. Now keep yours!"

Sarah came out to the entrance with a mic. She said, "Well, ladies and gentlemen, it would appear that Karma has won, which makes me the sole owner and CEO of the SWF. And for my first official act, I'm making a match for right now. Cliff Wilson will defend his World Heavyweight Title against the newest member of Karma, Joel Kovach!"

RATING: [A*](#)

19) **CLIFF WILSON (c) vs. JOEL KOVACH** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

This wasn't really a match. Cliff didn't seem to be truly aware of where he was or what was going on. Joel toyed with him for a minute before finally nailing him again with the Old School Drop and making the pin.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 2:15

RATING: [A](#)

20) Joel took the title belt and hugged it close, going from post to post, posing with the title. The fans booed and actually threw things at him.

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

People were apparently sick of seeing Missy, Richard, and Sarah. Oh well. It was a fun show.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "When Hell Freezes Over"

Nevada Nuclear defeated Akima Brave - B

BJ Shearer & Jack Bruce defeated the Fabulous Bumfholes - A

Bob Carlson defeated Darryl Devine - B

Marc DuBois defeated Christian Faith - A

*Wanda Fish defeated Eric Eisen - A**

*Tim Westybrook defeated Bruce the Giant - A**

Rick Law & Remo defeated Cliff Wilson & Joel Kovach - A

Joel Kovach defeated Cliff Wilson (c) to capture the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, January 2008 (airs on Friday)
Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Territory
5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of Warzone. Duane ribbed Ana a little for missing last week. Ana said it was for a good reason and added that she would have to miss for a little while again tonight. When Duane asked why, Ana replied that he'd see.

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ovation of the crowd. He waited for the cheering to die down a little before he started. He said that most fans know that Warzone is taped on Wednesdays, so "When Hell Freezes Over" hasn't happened yet. He doesn't know what's going to happen or even if he'll be in charge of the SWF in 24 hours. He said that he's been doing a lot of reminiscing lately, thinking about the matches that he's put on, the memories he's helped create, and how many fans he's entertained through his company. He said that if he loses the SWF, it would be devastating and he wanted to thank the fans now if he didn't have a chance later.

But then he cheered up and said that he wasn't gone yet and that if this was going to be his last night as the boss, he was going to make the most of it. That's why for tonight's main event, he's booked a ladder match to determine the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. He's also put together a bikini contest that he himself will host. He thanked the fans for showing up and he left to their applause.

RATING: A

2) BLZ Bubb was walking backstage when he rounded a corner and ran into Skull DeBones. Skull started mocking Bubb about how he's a nutjob and suggested that maybe he should hide before the men in the little white suits come and take him away.

Bubb countered by pointing out that Skull seems to be the only member of Karma here tonight, and how he's the only one who doesn't have a match at "When Hell Freezes Over". He said he knew he had mental problems, but he pointed out that Skull was obviously a loser. "I can always take meds to make me less crazy."

There's not much that can be done about you."

Skull then challenged Bubb to get into the ring with him tonight. Bubb smiled savagely and agreed.

RATING: A

3) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. FLEX & PEX**

This was an okay match for what it's worth. Lady Melissa was strutting around ringside like a pea****. Duane goaded Ana Garcia a little about that, but Ana remained quiet. The camera cut to her a few times and she had an enigmatic smile on her face.

Eventually, Pex nailed Groucho Bling with the Pose Down.

WINNER: **Flex & Pex** in 12:38

RATING: B-

4) The camera cut backstage to show Ricky Dale Johnson. He said he was pleased as punch to be in the ladder match later tonight and he heard that Texas Pete was in it as well. He mocked Tex, saying that Tex was a joke in the locker room since he doesn't do anything worthwhile.

RATING: B+

5) Lady Melissa was leading Flex and Pex out of the ring. Somebody hissed at her. She peeked over her shoulder and saw Bart Biggz hiding in the shadows. Bart motioned for her to come over. She sent Flex and Pex on without her and went over to Bart. She tried to kiss him but Bart pulled away.

Bart broke the news to her that he was seeing someone else. He said that he finally learned his lesson. Lady Melissa insisted that they could work things out, but Bart said he didn't want to get beaten up anymore. He said he was sorry and then walked away.

RATING: C-

6) **BLZ BUBB vs. SKULL DeBONES**

Skull started out the match in control but that slowly shifted as Bubb seemed to become more and more unhinged with each blow. Finally, Bubb was giggling hysterically as Skull beat on him without any effect. Finally, Bubb ran over Skull with a short arm clothesline and then dominated the rest of the match before finally putting Skull away with the Hades Bomb.

WINNER: **BLZ Bubb** in 12:21

RATING: B+

7) Even though the match was won, Bubb wasn't done yet. He hoisted up Skull and then nailed him with another Hades Bomb. Then Bubb dragged Skull out of the ring and over to the announce table. Bubb cleared it of the monitors and mics and paper and the announcers cleared out as Bubb got ready to Hades Bomb Skull through the table.

Then Robert Oxford charged out to ringside. He interposed himself between Bubb and the table, holding up his hands and talking fast, trying to convince Bubb to put Skull down. Bubb didn't seem to want to listen at first, but eventually, he blinked a few times and dropped Skull. Oxford then led Bubb backstage.

RATING: B

8) Sam Keith appeared on screen and said that he too was going to be fighting in the ladder match. He said that he heard Joey Minnesota was going to be in the match as well and told Joey that he should just stick to the tag division.

RATING: B

9) Richard Eisen came out and said that it was time for the bikini contest. He introduced the first contestant, Jessie. Jessie came out and strutted her stuff. Next came the Blonde Bombshell. She whipped up the crowd even more. Third was Missy Masterson who came out in a suit that the network had to strategically blur. Finally, Richard said the fourth contestant was none other than Warzone's color commentator, Ana Garcia. Ana got into the ring.

Richard pointed out to Ana that she wasn't exactly dressed appropriately. Ana said that wasn't a problem and called for some music. She then stripped out of what she was wearing and paraded around the ring in a very tiny bikini.

Richard called for the audiences reaction, and apparently, they liked what Ana did. She won.

RATING: A*

10) The camera cut backstage to show Joey Minnesota warming up for the match.

RATING: B+

11) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. SAM KEITH vs. STEVE FREHLEY vs. SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. TEXAS PETE** in a ladder match to determine the #1 Contender for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

This was a great way to finish the night. The announcers were at the edge of their seats for most of the match as the six men battled it out to claim the briefcase that was hanging above the ring.

Things went back and forth, a lot of ladders were used and misused and nearly destroyed in one case. Finally, though, Joey Minnesota was able to ascend to the top of the ladder and pull down the briefcase.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 22:56

RATING: A

12) Joey couldn't believe he's holding the briefcase. He hugged it to his chest, then went out into the crowd and celebrated his win with the fans.

Peter Michaels said it had been a great night, but he wondered what would happen at the Pay-Per-View. "Is this the last time we'll see something like this?"

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Predictably, people were upset at seeing Richard Eisen so much on this show. But, as you all know by now, that won't be an issue anymore.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Flex & Pex defeated High Concept - B-

BLZ Bubba defeated Skull DeBones - B+

Joey Minnesota defeated Sam Keith, Shann Gonzalez, Steve Frehley, Ricky Dale Johnson, and Texas Pete in a ladder match - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, January 2008

Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory

5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to the first *Invasion!* where Karma is in complete control.

1) But tonight, Jerry went on to say, we're still going to see Richard Eisen! He's promised me to come here to share some final

At this point, Jerry's mic went dead.

RATING: A*

2) Joel Kovach came out to the ring with the title belt over his shoulder. He basked in the jeers of the crowd for a few moments before launching into a taunt directed at Cliff Wilson. He asked Cliff why he was so trusting. Did he really think that Joel would ever willingly work with him? He said it was all part of his master plan. He knew that he would never get a title shot out of Richard Eisen, so he struck a deal with Sarah Eisen. If he delivered the SWF into her hands, she would give him the title shot he knew he deserved. Now Cliff was off licking his wounds somewhere and the title was back where it belonged.

Joel's self-congratulatory speech was cut off by Joey Minnesota's entrance music. Joey came out to the entrance and said that he was already sick and tired of seeing Joel with the Heavyweight Championship. He said that Nevada Nuclear was busy with Akima Brave right now, so that meant he would normally just be sitting around with nothing to do. And he just was named the #1 Contender for that title. He said the best thing he can think of doing tonight is taking the title away from Joel once again.

Joel said that he wouldn't put the title on the line, but he would be willing to face Joey in a match to show him what main eventing is all about.

RATING: A* for the taunting; B for the challenge; A* for the acceptance

3) Sarah Eisen stood before the assembled members of Karma. She said that they all heard that Richard was going to try and sneak into the arena tonight. She said that simply wasn't going to happen. The SWF belonged solely to her now and as far as she was concerned, Richard Eisen was banned from all future events. She ordered the members to go watch the entrances to keep him out.

Bruce the Giant started to walk away as well, but Sarah stopped him, saying that she needed him to do something else tonight.

RATING: A*

4) **ANTONIO vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

This was an all right match. Antonio did his best, but Akima simply overwhelmed him, finally finishing him off with a Suicide Headbutt.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 6:33

RATING: C

5) Akima celebrated in the ring, but that was cut short as Nevada Nuclear hit the ring and attacked Akima from behind. He wasn't trying to hurt him so much as humiliate him.

RATING: C+

6) Shawn Gonzalez walked into Sarah Eisen's office and asked if she wanted to see him. Sarah said she did. She had been reviewing the roster of the SWF and she said that she's noticed how incredibly bloated it is. That's why she feels it's time to trim the fat, so to speak.

And she's going to start with Shawn Gonzalez. But, she says, she's going to give him a fighting chance. If he can win his match tonight, he can keep his job. Shawn asked who he was facing.

He paled when he was told Bruce the Giant.

RATING: A

7) Pex went out to the ring and started chewing out Bart Biggz for breaking Lady Melissa's heart. Lady Melissa, who accompanied him to the ring, looked positively mortified. Pex demanded that Bart come out and apologize.

Bart did come out, but he said there was nothing to say, and that Pex of all people had no right to object to what he did. He said that instead of apologizing, he'd just kick Pex's butt.

RATING: C

8) **BART BIGGZ vs. PEX**

This was an okay match. Bart looked positively on fire as he battered down Pex and finally finished him off with the Biggz Up.

WINNER: **Bart Biggz** in 7:31

RATING: B-

9) After the match, Lady Melissa let out a screeching whistle that summoned Flex to the ring as well. She then ordered Flex and Pex, "**Hurt him!**" Flex and Pex brutalized Bart, finally leaving him in the middle of the ring, bloodied and out cold.

RATING: C-

10) BLZ Bubb was pacing backstage looking particularly upset. Robert Oxford tried to get him to calm down, but Bubb seemed too worried. He said he was worried about losing control again. Oxford said that wouldn't happen, that they had adjusted the dosage to compensate, that everything would be fine.

RATING: B

11) **BLZ BUBB vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for **the SWF North American Championship**

This was a pretty good match. Marc was able to keep the larger man at bay for most of the match, working him over pretty well. But then Bubb snapped. He seemed to explode, tossing Marc around the ring, ignoring the ref's orders to dial it back. Finally, Bubb left the ring and got the bell and used it to knock Marc cold. As the ref ordered the match stopped, Bubb came back to his senses and stared at Marc in horror.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** by DQ in 12:26

RATING: B+

12) Sarah Eisen was walking backstage when Skull DeBones found her and told her that Richard had been spotted in the building. Sarah demanded to know how he got in. Skull said he didn't know but they were trying

to find him.

RATING: A*

13) SHAWN GONZALEZ vs. BRUCE THE GIANT

Shawn did his best but Bruce simply dominated him. The match and Shawn's career with the SWF ended with a Giant Choke Slam.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 6:52

RATING: A

14) The camera cut backstage to show Rick Law taping up his hands. Remo was watching and he demanded to know how he could be so calm, especially since Joel Kovach robbed them of their chance to hold the Heavyweight Title. Rick said that he was a team player, that it didn't matter who held the title so long as it was in Karma's hands. He said he had to go keep an eye on their newest member. He left, leaving Remo looking pretty sour.

RATING: A

15) JOEY MINNESOTA vs. JOEL KOVACH

Figures. These two didn't click. Oh well.

It was still a pretty good match. Joey seemed particularly dangerous and although Joel was able to initially handle his offense, it became clear that Joel was the one who might learn a lesson here. That is, until Rick Law came out and attacked Joey while Joel distracted the ref. Once Rick was clear, Joel nailed the Old School Drop.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 8:01

RATING: B+

16) The camera once again cut backstage to show Richard Eisen hiding in a room somewhere with both Eric Eisen and Missy Masterson. Richard thanked them for helping him get into the building. Eric said it was his pleasure. He asked Richard what he was going to do now. Richard said he would try to get to the ring so he could say a few last words.

"Why don't I help you with that, Mr. Eisen?" Missy asked, and then picked up a glass vase and shattered it over Eric's head. Richard stared at Missy, dumbfounded, as his assistant nailed him with a running clothesline. She grabbed him by the tie and hauled him up. "Consider this my two week notice."

She kicked Eric over the head one last time and then dragged Richard out of the room.

RATING: B+

17) Missy dragged Richard out to the ring where all the members of Karma were waiting. Sarah asked Richard if he had discovered who Missy really worked for ... and had always worked for. Sarah then said that she was feeling generous and that she would let Richard say a few last words before she fired him.

Richard stood up and dusted himself off. He said that he could reminisce about his time in the SWF, how he's been proud to be its owner for the past 30 years. But he'd rather talk about how stupid Sarah and Karma is.

"You made a critical error last week at 'When Hell Freezes Over', Sarah, one that an experience businessman like myself not only noticed, but exploited. When we signed that contract last week, you forgot to do something rather important. You didn't suspend my powers as SWF CEO.

"If our positions were reversed, I would have done that. Because you didn't, you left me with all of my executive authority for three hours while the SWF battled it out with Karma. And I took advantage of that.

"See, I knew Joel Kovach couldn't be trusted. When I realized that it would likely come down to his match, I knew I had to take steps to make sure that ... well ... if you took control of the SWF, you would have as difficult a time of running it as possible.

"So during the Pay-Per-View, I issued a number of executive orders that can only be revoked by me. I sent them all off to the appropriate parties, and they're all set to take effect over the next couple of weeks. Think of them as time bombs. Trust me, Sarah, you may think you've won here, but I'll continue to haunt you long after I'm gone."

Sarah then ordered him to shut up because he's fired. She turned to Karma and suggested that they give him an appropriate send off.

Karma swarmed over Richard and started beating on him. Eventually, they backed off. First Rick Law nailed Richard with a Long Arm of the Law. Then Bruce the Giant chokeslammed him. Wanda Fish blew him a kiss and then slammed him to the mat with a Dish of the Day. Finally, Joel Kovach locked on the Kovach Kripleer and the show ended with Richard losing consciousness.

RATING: **A** for Richard's speech; **A** for the beatdown

THE AFTERMATH

Huh. I would have thought that people said I overused the Eisens, but they only cared about how much I used Bart Biggz.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Akima Brave (c) defeated Antonio to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C

Bart Biggz defeated Pex - B-

Marc DuBois (c) defeated BLZ Bubb by DQ and so retained the SWF North American Championship - B+

Bruce the Giant defeated Shann Gonzalez - A

Joel Kovach defeated Joey Minnesota - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, January 2008

Held at the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Things started off with Joey Minnesota in the ring. He said he was pissed about how things ended at *Invasion!* and he's not leaving the ring until Joel Kovach comes out and faces him. He proceeds to insult Joel pretty badly.

Out came the World Heavyweight Champion ... only to be attacked from behind by Cliff Wilson. Cliff and Joel brawled and Joey joined them. Joel managed to escape to the back.

RATING: B+

2) Sarah Eisen found Mainstream Hernandez chatting with a crew member backstage. She said that she had booked him in a match against Bruce the Giant tonight and, if he doesn't win, he too will be fired, just like Shawn Gonzalez.

RATING: A

3) Christian Faith came out to the ring and said that what happened at "When Hell Freezes Over" was a fluke! He said he knew he could beat Marc DuBois and pick up the victory for the SWF. He challenged Marc to a rematch right there.

Marc came out and said that he didn't have anything better to do and rushed the ring.

RATING: A

4) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for the SWF North American Championship

This one blew the roof off the ballroom. The fans were surprised to see such a good match so early on in the evening and, truth be told, so was I. Marc and Christian really put it all on the line. Christian refused to go down without a fight and Marc struggled to keep the upper hand. But then, Christian couldn't put down Marc either. Marc finally managed to keep Christian down and put him in the Model Solution, his submission finisher.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 12:48

RATING: A

5) Christian Faith was shown stumbling backstage after his loss. He ran into Steve Fehley. Steve told Christian he had to calm down, that this wasn't a war. Steve's advice was to take it easy, to go with the flow, that everything would work out okay in the end.

Christian fired back that it was a war and that the SWF was occupied territory. He said that it was up to the loyal troops of the SWF to go to war against Karma, that they should take no prisoners and offer no surrender. Steve said that was ridiculous, so Christian called him a traitor and challenged him to a match so he could face the fate of all traitors: execution.

RATING: B

6) Joel Kovach and Rick Law appeared on screen. Joel snarled something about how he should have known that Cliff Wilson was in the building due to the stench, but he had a hard time distinguishing that from the smell of the audience.

Rick took over at that point and told Cliff and Joey that they had made a dangerous mistake, that if you mess with one member of Karma, you mess with them all. And to prove it, Rick challenged them both to a tag match against Joel and him for tonight.

RATING: A

7) The camera cut to the parking lot to show Tim Westybrook arriving at the arena.

RATING: A

8) BJ Shearer, Jack Bruce, and Troy Tornado appeared on screen and they taunted the Fabulous Bumholes. They said that for people who were supposedly the "wave of the future", they sure lost in a hurry last week at "When Hell Freezes Over". They said that maybe, just maybe, they should go back to whatever wrestling school they came from and let AFKAP continue to rock.

RATING: B+

9) Eric Eisen was walking backstage when he ran into Skull DeBones. Skull asked how his dad was doing and Eric stopped and laughed at him. When Skull asked what was so funny, Eric said that Skull was a riot. He was acting so tough even though he hasn't done much since joining Karma other than lose to BLZ Bubb last week. Skull pointed out that Eric should watch himself, that he can't hide behind his father anymore. Eric said he never hid behind his father.

That's when Sarah Eisen came along. She said that Eric had never learned to be quiet when he should and suggested that maybe Skull should teach him that lesson right now.

RATING: A

10) **ERIC EISEN vs. SKULL DeBONES**

There was a lack of psychology and a lack of selling in this match that the announcers were able to sort of cover up. Eric looked to be on fire and certainly seemed in line to win the whole thing, but then Wanda Fish hit the ring and attacked him while Skull distracted the ref. Skull then hit the Skull Krusher and pinned Eric.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 10:31

RATING: B+

11) Bob Carlson was walking backstage, strutting his stuff, when Darryl Devine came out of nowhere and attacked him, leaving him down and out.

RATING: B

12) Bruce the Giant found Sarah Eisen backstage and said that he heard that Tim Westybrook was in the arena. He said that he wanted a chance to beat Tim into the ground and demanded that she make the match.

Sarah refused, saying that Bruce had more important work tonight in taking out Mainstream Hernandez. Bruce didn't look happy as he walked away.

RATING: A*

13) **MAINSTREAM HERNANDEZ vs. BRUCE THE GIANT**

Mainstream gave it his all, but he simply couldn't affect Bruce with anything he did. He looked like he was running into a brick wall every time. Finally, Bruce ran him over with a standing clothesline, picked him up, and Chokeslammed him.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 8:14

RATING: A

14) That's when Tim Westybrook came out to the ring entrance with a mic. He asked Bruce how it felt to be Sarah Eisen's errand boy. He said that being her hatchet man must be fulfilling. Hopefully it'll help ease the pain of knowing that he didn't beat Tim in a one-on-one match ... and at this rate, he'll never get the chance to see if he could. Tim laughed at Bruce one more time before walking away, leaving Bruce to fume.

RATING: B+

15) **JOEY MINNESOTA & CLIFF WILSON vs. JOEL KOVACH & RICK LAW**

This was a great way to end the night. Rick deferred to Joel for leadership during the match while Joey and Cliff seemed out to simply hurt their opponents as much as possible.

Rick and Joel were able to control most of the match, however, working mostly on Joey Minnesota and

keeping him from his corner. Finally, though, Joey broke free and tagged in Cliff. Cliff exploded out of the corner and sent Joel and Rick reeling. He got Rick down and out of the ring. He dropped Joel and set him up for the Descent Into Hell. But as soon as Cliff had launched himself from the turnbuckle, Joel pulled the ref into the way and Cliff hit the ref instead, knocking him out.

Cliff got up and started working on Joel some more, but then Remo hit the ring. He kicked Cliff in the gut and then snapped off a Destroyer. He glared at Joel for a moment, then stomped out of the ring. Rick recovered and revived the ref, who made the count while Joel pinned Cliff.

WINNERS: **Joel Kovach & Rick Law** in 16:52

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Sarah was slightly overused.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

*Marv DuBois (c) defeated Christian Faith to retain the SWF North American Championship - A**

Skull DeBones defeated Eric Eisen - B+

Bruce the Giant defeated Mainstream Hernandez - A

Joel Kovach & Rick Law defeated Joey Minnesota & Cliff Wilson - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, January 2008

Held at Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory

5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to what Jerry predicted would be "one of the first Karma-free episodes for as long as I can remember."

To explain what he meant, he introduced the following clip, filmed earlier today:

1) Missy Masterson was waiting by an arena entrance when Sarah Eisen came in. Sarah asked why Missy looked so upset, and Missy explained that there aren't any vendors working tonight. Sarah demanded to know what that meant. Missy said that the arena didn't provide any workers to sell the t-shirts or the concessions or anything like that. Sarah demanded to know why, and Missy said that they received an order from SWF headquarters two weeks ago to do just that.

Sarah muttered, "Richard!" under her breath, then ordered Missy to get the members of Karma out into the stands.

RATING: **A***

2) Cliff Wilson came out and said that he hoped the members of Karma had some fun "working for the man" tonight.

He then addressed Joey Minnesota. He said he knew that Joey was the #1 Contender for the World

Heavyweight Championship and he also said that Joey deserved that honor. He then pointed out that how he lost his title was unfair and he thought he at least deserved another shot.

Cliff then suggested that he and Joey wrestle a match tonight. If Cliff loses, he would bow out of the title hunt for as long as Joey was in it. If Cliff won, he would get the title shot against Joel at "Nothing to Lose". Whether or not he won the title back, Joey would then remain #1 Contender.

Joey came out and said that it sounded like he had nothing to lose with that proposition and he accepted.

RATING: B

3) NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. ENFORCER ROBERTS

Jerry commented that we can be guaranteed that Akima Brave won't be interrupting this match since Akima's off selling hot dogs somewhere.

It was an okay match. In the end, Nevada finished off Roberts with a Mushroom Cloud.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 8:09

RATING: C+

4) Lady Melissa found Ana Garcia backstage. She chewed out Ana for interfering in her and Bart Biggz's relationship. Ana pointed out that Flex and Pex already had, so why not go yell at them. Lady Melissa then insulted Ana for being the high and mighty Hollywood star. Lady Melissa went on to say that they both knew who the hotter one was, and to prove it, she challenged Ana to a bikini contest later. Ana said if Lady Melissa wanted to humiliate herself, that was fine with her.

RATING: C+

5) The cameras cut to a concessions stand where Joel Kovach was selling candy. One little girl was taking a very long time trying to make up her mind. Joel lost his cool and screamed at her to make a decision already, resulting in the girl running away crying. Joel snorted and settled in, looking really angry.

RATING: A*

6) Robert Oxford and BLZ Bubb were backstage deep in an argument. It turned out that Bubb was furious with the way Shawn Gonzalez and Mainstream Hernandez were fired from the SWF. For some odd reason, Bubb blames Burce the Giant. He said that he has half a mind to challenge Bruce and try to stop him.

Oxford tried to talk him out of it, seeing as Bubb was acting more and more unpredictable lately. In the end, he succeeded in getting Bubb to calm down, but the announcers thought that the look on Bubb's face made it clear the matter wasn't over yet.

RATING: B

7) BJ SHEARER & JACK BRUCE vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION

Again, the announcer pointed out that this match likely would have been interrupted by the Bumfholes, but since they were busy out in the lobby, this match could proceed uninterrupted.

It was a pretty good match. Jack and BJ worked well together, keeping Joe and Angry on their toes for most of the match. For a little while, Joe and Angry were able to gain a small measure of control, but that quickly changed. Jack hit the New York Minute on Joe Sexy.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce & BJ Shearer** in 10:45

RATING: B+

8) Speaking of the tag champs, they were manning a beer station.

Randy would pour the beer, then decide to card whoever was buying. He claimed that the ID was fake and refused to hand over the drink. Then when the angry customer left, Randy would quickly chug the beer. Jimmy pointed out that the customers were getting upset, but Randy waved away such concerns with a drunken gesture.

Then the cops showed up, saying that they had received some complaints about them. Randy freaked out and tried to run away but slammed face-first into a brick wall and collapsed. Jimmy shook his head sadly and said that this wouldn't make their mother happy.

RATING: B+

9) Sam Keith came out to the ring and said that he didn't know why he was chosen to host the bikini contest, but hey, he would be happy to do so.

Out came Lady Melissa, who strutted her stuff in an ill-fitting suit. The audience started begging her to put on her robe again. Then Ana Garcia came out to the adulation of the fans. She obviously won, much to Lady Melissa's annoyance.

RATING: B

10) The camera cut to the lobby where Marc DuBois is hawking souvenir programs. For some reason, his only selling point is the one page where he has a picture. When fans try to see who else is in the program, Marc throws a fit.

RATING: A

11) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

This was a really great match. Christian obviously thought that Steve was no threat, but that proved incorrect when Steve suddenly nailed Christian with the Frehley's Comet.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 13:41

RATING: A

12) Steve started to leave the ring but he was attacked by Rich Money, who beat him to the ground.

RATING: C+

13) The camera cut once again to the main lobby where Bruce the Giant is manning a souvenir stand. A very attractive young lady wants to buy one of his t-shirts, but she doesn't want one that's sitting on the table before her. She wants Bruce to reach all the way up and get one that hasn't been handled. Bruce was reluctant, but the woman flirted with him until he agreed.

He turned his back to her and reached up to the top of the display easily... which meant that he didn't see Tim Westybrook coming. Tim vaulted the table and slammed into Bruce from behind, beating on him with everything within arm's reach. He then thanked the woman, who was thrilled to get a kiss on the cheek from Tim.

RATING: A

14) **CLIFF WILSON vs. JOEY MINNESOTA**

These two were pretty evenly matched and the announcers couldn't quite predict who was going to come out on top. Both men tried to hit their finishers; both men failed multiple times.

But then things broke down as Joel Kovach and Rick Law charged the ring, breaking everything up.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 14:50

RATING: **A**

15) Rick Law and Joel Kovach continued to beat on Joey and Cliff as the show went off the air.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Nevada Nuclear defeated Enforcer Roberts - C+

BJ Shearer & Jack Bruce defeated Sexual Aggression - B+

Steve Frehley defeated Christian Faith - A

Cliff Wilson drew with Joey Minnesota - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, January 2008

Held at the Missouri State Armoury in the Mid West Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Sarah Eisen came out to the ring and informed the fans that if they were hoping to see Karma manning the concession stands tonight, they were in for a disappointment. She said she personally made sure that wouldn't happen again.

She then went on to say that tonight, Bruce the Giant would determine the future of more SWF wrestlers but tonight, she would give them a fighting chance. Bruce would take on both Black Hat Bailey and Enforcer Roberts at the same time. If the Problem Solvers won, they could keep their jobs. If they lost, they would both be fired.

RATING: **B**

2) Next up was Delirious Dan. He said he hadn't given up his hopes of joining Karma. He figured that the best way to accomplish that was to take away Akima Brave's 10-Minute Championship, so he challenged Akima to a match right here, right now.

Akima came out and accepted.

RATING: **B-** for the challenge; **C+** for the acceptance

3) **DELIRIOUS DAN vs AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Dan was once again off his game but Akima finished him off quickly with a Suicide Headbutt.

WINNER: Akima Brave in 6:55

RATING: C

4) Akima didn't get much of a chance to rest on his laurels. Nevada Nuclear hit the ring and beat him down pretty badly.

RATING: C

5) The camera cut backstage to show BLZ Bubb and Robert Oxford arguing over Bruce the Giant once again. Bubb was livid that Bruce was going to destroy two more workers' careers. Oxford pointed out that Bubb had little reason to complain since it was the Problem Solvers. Bubb said it was the principle that mattered. Oxford once again counselled caution, but you could tell that Bubb wasn't done thinking about it.

RATING: B+

6) Christian Faith and Rich Money came out to the ring. Christian taunted Steve Fehley, pointing out that Steve was weak and a joke. He didn't realize that there was a war on in the SWF. Christian said that Rich knew this and that's why Rich had sided with the Army of One. Christian said that he was gathering an army together and that his troops would be the ones to destroy Karma once and for all!

RATING: B

7) The announcers tried to analyze what Christian just said, but then all three members of Rated X (Flex, Pex, and Tex) came out to ringside and confronted Ana Garcia. They said that Ana had made their manager really upset lately and they were out there to deal with the situation. They started to advance on her, but then Bart Biggz charged them. He did his best to fight them off, but Rated X swarmed over him and left him bloodied and lying in a heap at Ana's feet.

RATING: B-

8) **BJ SHEARER & JACK BRUCE vs. FLEX & PEX**

Shearer and Jack charged the ring and took the fight to Flex and Pex as officials helped Bart backstage.

This wasn't as good of a match as I had hoped, but it still was okay. Shearer and Bruce looked like they were going to have things sewn up in short order, but then Lady Melissa jumped up onto the ring apron. She was getting ready to flash the ref. Instead, Ana Garcia leapt at her from the announce table and pulled her off the ring apron. The two of them started to tussle at ringside. That proved a good distraction. The ref didn't notice as Randy Bumfhole hit the ring and took out both Jack Bruce and BJ Shearer. Flex took advantage of the situation and pinned Jack.

WINNERS: **Flex & Pex** in 11:33

RATING: B-

9) Steve Fehley approached Sam Keith backstage. He asked Sam what he thought of Christian Faith's ideas of fighting a war. Sam said that it was ridiculous, that yes, Richard Eisen was gone, but that this Karma thing would settle down now that they were in control. Sam said declaring war and fighting the way Christian is thinking of is ridiculous. Steve then asked for Sam's help to get Christian under control. Sam said he was in.

RATING: B+

10) The camera cut backstage to show Marc DuBois and Joey Minnesota arguing about something. They almost came to blows before Sarah Eisen stepped in and broke it up. She said she didn't care what started the fight. She said that they could end it at *Invasion!*

RATING: [A](#)

11) **THE PROBLEM SOLVERS vs. BRUCE THE GIANT**

Black Hat and Enforcer did their best, they really did. They even managed to get Bruce staggering a little. But Bruce easily ran over both of them and then put Black Hat away with a Chokeslam.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 4:47

RATING: [B](#)

12) Bruce celebrated his win, but then BLZ Bubb charged the ring and attacked him. Bruce and Bubb traded blows for a while, but then, much to everyone's surprise, Tim Westybrook charged in and pulled Bubb off of Bruce. Bruce took advantage of the confusion and escaped.

Bubb started screaming at Tim, demanding to know why Tim stopped him. Tim said that Bubb wasn't thinking straight, that there was a time and a place to deal with Bruce and this wasn't it! Bubb disagreed and challenged Tim to a match!

RATING: [B+](#) for the rescue and the argument

13) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. BLZ BUBB**

Bubb was exhausted by the end of this match. Bubb seemed to dominate Tim from the early going simply because of his out-of-control behavior. But Tim fought back and powered through some of Bubb's offense, finally finishing him off with the Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 15:51

RATING: [A](#)

14) Sarah Eisen was on the phone with someone when Missy Masterson led in some guy in a suit. The guy explained that he was from the network. Sarah asked what he wanted, and the man said that he just wanted to thank the SWF for the many years of quality programming that they had provided. Sarah demanded to know what he meant by "had provided". The man, confused, explained that tonight was the last SWF program to air on any network, that all the networks that the SWF were contracted with received written notification a few weeks ago that at the end of January, the SWF was dropping all of their televised shows. Sarah tried to argue with the man, but he was adamant. Tonight's *Warzone* was the last one.

"Richard," Sarah growled under her breath.

Peter Michaels wondered aloud, "What does this mean? Does it really mean we won't be on the air next week? We'll try to keep you updated on SWF.com, ladies and gentlemen. Hopefully we'll see you again next week!"

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

In case anyone is wondering, I really am firing the people Bruce beats. And yes, I am cancelling all the TV contracts the SWF has. Why I'm doing that should hopefully be apparent the next time I post.

FINAL RATING: [B+](#)

FROM SWF.COM -
Quote:

Quick results from the final *Warzone*

Akima Brave (c) defeated Delirious Dan to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C
Flex & Pex defeated BJ Shearer & Jack Bruce - B-
Bruce the Giant defeated The Problem Solvers - B
Tim Westybrook defeated BLZ Bubb - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

A Monkey-Wrench In the Plans

Sarah found me in my office later that week. I smiled at her as she came in, but that quickly died when I saw the look on her face.

"Your plan didn't work," she said. "The networks refused to go along."

I groaned. Part of the reason we were going with the storyline of Richard's timebombs was to mask a change I wanted to make to the SWF programming. It wasn't that I wanted to take it off the air; it was that I wanted to make it better.

See, right now, the only live show is *Invasion!*, and that's only live in Mexico. It's on an hour tape-delay in the U.S. The other networks that we have contracts with airs *Invasion!* on Friday night. *Warzone* tapes on Wednesday, airs on Fridays in the U.S., and then on the following Monday everywhere else.

I had hoped to basically tear it all down and start over again. I wanted to try and get both shows on live everywhere I possibly could. I figured that would increase the ratings. I was then going to move the Pay-Per-Views to Saturday or Sunday evenings, mostly to fix that annoying "post-PPV Warzone" problem that's been plaguing us since *Warzone* debuted.

"All the networks refused the cancellation order and threatened to sue us if we didn't fulfill our end of the bargain," Sarah explained. "We're still going to be on the air."

I sighed. I guess I didn't understand how this part of the SWF worked too well. I looked up at Sarah.

"Fine. We'll renew the contracts for more seasons and still move the Pay-Per-Views. We can at least get rid of the post-PPV *Warzone* nonsense. And maybe in negotiations we can try to move the time slots to make it all live."

Sarah nodded and left the office. I smiled ruefully. Sure, this part of the story didn't work, but there were still more timebombs yet to be detonated. This would only turn out to be a minor inconvenience.

February 2008

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, February 2008

Held at the McGaw Arena in the Tri State Territory
5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*, one that they really didn't think was going to take place.

1) Sarah Eisen kicked things off by coming out and taunting Richard Eisen. She told Richard that his little scheme of canceling the broadcast contracts were cute, but because she was good at what she does, she was able to renegotiate the contracts. She said that she was even able to make some good changes. For example, SWF Pay-Per-Views will now air on Saturday evenings instead of Thursday evenings. She said other changes might be in the works, but she's not going to say anything else. Unlike Richard, she doesn't want to disappoint the fans.

But, she said, on with the show! The first match would be a career match once again with Bruce the Giant taking on Mean Jean Cattley.

RATING: **A***

2) **MEAN JEAN CATTLEY vs. BRUCE THE GIANT**

It was a squash, plain and simple. Mean Jean never even got any momentum going for himself before Bruce finished him off.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 5:29

RATING: **B**

3) Bruce turned around to find himself face to face with BLZ Bubb. Bubb tried to attack him again, but the members of Karma streamed out of the back and pulled the two of them apart.

RATING: **A**

4) Once they got Bubb under control and out of the ring, Rick Law got a mic. He said he was surprised that Tim Westybrook hadn't come out to stop Bubb since he seems so adept at sticking his nose into everyone's business. He said that wasn't a good way to win friends and influence people. He said that Tim had to get on board the team. Or, better yet, face Rick in the main event tonight.

RATING: **A**

5) **CHRISTIAN FAITH & RICH MONEY vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES**

Christian and Rich showed a lot of chemistry together in the ring tonight, which is good. The Bumfholes seemed relatively unconcerned in the early going, apparently assuming that Christian and Rich were jokes.

They soon learned otherwise. The ref had to order Christian off of the Bumfholes several times and warned him repeatedly about illegal and dangerous moves. Things really went too far when Christian dropped Zimmy Bumfhole onto the apron and somehow managed to get his neck twisted into the top and middle ropes. Christian then kicked Zimmy's feet out from under him, in effect hanging him. The ref immediately called for the bell.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumfholes** by DQ in 7:48

RATING: **B+**

6) Randy rushed to help his brother, only to be clobbered by Rich Money. While Rich apparently tried to break Randy's leg by wrapping it repeatedly around a ring post, Christian tried to cinch the ropes tighter around Zimmy's neck. Eventually, a number of refs swarmed the ring and ordered them out and then tended to the Bumfholes.

As Christian and Rich left the ring, they laughed sadistically ... but then came face to face with Steve Fehley and Sam Keith. Steve and Sam demanded to know what was wrong with them. Christian repeated his mantra that the SWF was in a war and that the loyal SWF wrestlers should adopt a "take no prisoners" attitude. Steve said that was ridiculous, that this isn't war, it's professional wrestling. Christian darkly said that if Steve wasn't going to help, he was going to get hurt.

Steve and Sam then said that if Christian wants to go on this little war, he'd have to get through them first. They said they didn't like Karma either, but they weren't going to stand by and let Christian get someone killed. Christian told them to gather an army, because his troops were assembling. Sam said that'd be no problem, they'd find help and meet Christian and his "troops" at "Nothing to Lose" ... in a cage war!

RATING: C+ for the attack; B for the challenge

7) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. MARC DuBOIS**

The announcers were left in the dust for this one. Marc and Joey tore it up. It looked like Joey was in trouble, but he steadily gained momentum and finally exploded towards the end, finally putting Marc away with a Minnesota Salute.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 12:42

RATING: A

8) The camera cut backstage to reveal Joel Kovach watching Joey Minnesota on the monitors. The audience didn't seem to care.

RATING: C+

9) Remo came out to the ring next. He said that he was getting antsy just sitting around in the lockerroom, waiting for something to happen. He said he wanted to fight, and he wanted to fight badly. He challenged anyone in the back to come out and face him.

Out came Cliff Wilson and, for some odd reason, Remo freaked out. Remo said that he was joking, that he didn't want to face Cliff tonight. Cliff said that was fine, but he reminded Remo how he dogged Joel Kovach. Remo finally growled that he would face Cliff on *Warzone*.

RATING: A for the challenge; B+ for the response

10) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. RICK LAW**

Rick was tuckered out by the end of the match, but it was still a phenomenal, roof-blowing fight. Rick tried to keep Tim slowed down with a lot of holds and locks, but Tim usually was able to power out of them with ease. Rick tried to go on the offensive and take Tim down after that, but Tim just couldn't be dropped.

Finally, Tim simply overpowered Rick and nailed him with the Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 24:38

RATING: A

11) Rick lay on the ground, but for some reason, he started laughing. Tim frowned at him but then we learned why. Apparently it was a trap. Wanda Fish appeared in the ring and attacked Tim, knocking him out with a steel chair. She smiled down at Tim and blew him a kiss.

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

Pretty good show. I'm hoping that the negotiations with the networks pan out for the best and that we can get the SWF shows to air live in more venues. I also sent out a bunch of negotiation requests to just about every Pay-Per-View carrier in the world to try and get us on PPV in more than just the U.S. and Canada.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Bruce the Giant defeated *Mean Jean Cattley* - B

The Fabulous Bumfholes defeated *Christian Faith* & *Rich Money by DQ* - B+

Joey Minnesota defeated *Marc DuBois* - A

Tim Westybrook defeated *Rick Law* - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, February 2008

Held at the Centerpiece Bridge in the Mid Atlantic Territory
5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to a new era of *Warzone*. Ana, however, quickly excused herself and said she'd be right back.

1) BLZ Bubb came out to the ring in an absolute furor. He got into the ring and said he was sick and tired of people trying to tell him what to do. He's sick of the doctors, of Robert Oxford, of Tim Westybrook, of everyone. He produced a bottle of pills and said that he was sick of how his anti-psychotic medication made him feel. He tossed the pills to the ground.

But what he's really sick of is the way Bruce the Giant keeps ending the careers of good workers. He said that he wanted Bruce in the ring tonight and he's even willing to put his career on the line to get him.

Out came Bruce. He said that he knew Bubb was crazy but he didn't realize he was suicidal. He said he'd gladly get into the ring with him and promised him that his career would end tonight.

RATING: A for the challenge and response

2) The camera cut to Ana Garcia backstage. She found Brett Biggz and said that his brother needed his help fighting Flex and Pex. Brett responded by saying that he had washed his hands of Bart's problems years ago and that Bart would just have to figure a way out of this mess for himself.

RATING: B+

3) **NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. ANDRE JONES**

Nevada dominated Andre throughout the match, finally putting him away with a Mushroom Cloud.

WINNER: **Nevada Nuclear** in 9:44

RATING: B-

4) Nevada then got a mic and said that he kept reliving his win over Akima Brave at "When Hell Freezes Over" in his mind. He said that it was sweet ... but what would have made it sweeter was if he could have really won the SWF 10-Minute Championship. He challenged Akima to another match at "Nothing to Lose", predicting that Akima would lose his title there.

RATING: B

5) **BJ SHEARER & JACK BRUCE vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH & RICH MONEY**

This was a great match. BJ and Jack did their best to stave off Christian and Rich's attacks, but the Army of One ... er, Two now, I guess ... proved to be too much for them to handle. Christian finished off Jack with a Leap of Faith.

WINNER: **Christian Faith & Rich Money** in 11:35

RATING: A

6) Before the ref can even raise Christian's hand in victory, Ricky Dale Johnson and Texas Pete hit the ring. Much to everyone's surprise, RDJ and Tex attack BJ and Jack, dropping them to the ring and basically destroying them.

Once they were done, Christian got the mic and taunted Steve Fehley and Sam Keith, saying that they were looking at Christian's army. Christian said that RDJ and Tex understood that this was a war and they were willing to do whatever it took to get rid of Karma once and for all.

RATING: B- for the attack; B for the taunting

7) Joey Minnesota appeared on screen. He said that he was through with distractions like Marc DuBois. He was done waiting on the sidelines. He said he was the #1 Contender, and no offense to Cliff Wilson, he wanted the gold. He could smell the gold. That's why he wants to face Joel Kovach for the title at "Nothing to Lose".

RATING: B+

8) Tim Westybrook searched the backstage area and found Wanda Fish. The two of them started arguing. Tim seemed particularly upset that Wanda attacked him on *Invasion*. Wanda replied that he shouldn't be so surprised. She then challenged him to face her in a match. Tim said that wasn't about to happen, but Wanda said he forgot that Sarah Eisen made those decisions. She told him to be ready for the next *Invasion*, because they would face each other, one way or another.

RATING: B+

9) **CLIFF WILSON vs. REMO**

If this is not clicking, I'll take it in spades. The crowd popped in a big way for this match and it blew the roof off the building.

Remo dominated the early going, toying with Cliff and basically shutting down any offense that Cliff mounted using sheer power. But then Cliff managed to turn the tables and fought back, staggering Remo. Cliff then relied on a series of quick moving attacks to get the bigger man against the ropes. A quick hurricanrana took Remo down. Cliff jumped to the top rope for the Descent Into Hell only to have Rick Law charge the ring and knock Cliff off the top rope.

Cliff got up only to get captured by Remo, who snapped off the Destroyer.

WINNER: **Remo** in 16:17

RATING: A*

10) BLZ Bubb was taping up his hands when Robert Oxford found him backstage. Oxford pleaded with Bubb to call off the match, but Bubb said he was through with Oxford. He was going to go out there and finish off Bruce the Giant once and for all.

RATING: [A](#)

11) **BLZ BUBB vs. BRUCE THE GIANT**

Bubb was on fire in the early going of the match. He actually managed to stagger Bruce pretty easily and even tried to set him up for the Hades Bomb. But Bruce powered out of that and went on the offensive.

Bubb finally managed to snap off a DDT that took Bruce off his feet. He then rolled out of the ring and went to the time-keepers station to get a chair. Oddly, one of the fans reached out and grabbed the chair as well. Bubb looked at the fan, who was wearing a ball cap and a pair of sunglasses. Bubb tried to pull the chair free, only to have the fan hold on. The fan then wrenched the chair out of Bubb's hands and then smashed it over Bubb's head.

Bubb collapsed to the ground and the fan removed his hat and glasses. It was Marc DuBois!

Bruce then rolled out, retrieved Bubb, and Chokeslammed him in the middle of the ring.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 9:52

RATING: [A](#)

12) Bruce held up his hands in victory, but then he looked at the fallen form of Bubb. He grabbed Bubb by the scruff of his neck and carried him out to ringside. He then cleared off and then chokeslammed Bubb through the announce table.

Bruce leaned in close to Bubb and said, "[Nice knowing you!](#)" He then strutted out of the arena.

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

I was waiting by the ring entrance as the officials "helped" BLZ Bubb out of the ring area. He shook them off immediately and glared at me as he stormed by. I tried to call him back, but I knew it was no use.

"I hate to see him go," Robert Oxford commented by my side.

"So do I," I replied. "I had some great ideas for you and him. But Bubb just wanted too much money and closed negotiations too quickly. I don't want to lose him either, but we'll survive."

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the latest *Warzone*

Nevada Nuclear defeated *Andre Jones* - [B](#)-

Christian Faith & *Rich Money* defeated *BJ Shearer* & *Jack Bruce* - [A](#)

Remo defeated *Cliff Wilson* - [A*](#)

Bruce the Giant defeated *BLZ Bubb* - [A](#)

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, February 2008

Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory
5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to the show.

1) Jerry hyped the fact that tonight's main event was going to be Tim Westybrook facing Wanda Fish.

RATING: A

2) Akima Brave came out to the ring and accepted the challenge that was made by Nevada Nuclear.

RATING: C+

3) **CHRIS GORDON vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c) for the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

A short match, one that ended with a Suicide Headbutt.

WINNER: **Akima Brave in 3:55**

RATING: C+

4) Bart Biggz moped backstage, but then tensed as someone entered his room. He relaxed when he saw it was Brett Biggz. Brett said that he had done some thinking, and he realized that he had been unfair. He said if Bart wanted help to deal with Flex and Pex, he had it.

RATING: B-

5) Wanda Fish cut a promo for her upcoming match with Tim Westybrook. She said that everyone probably thought she was crazy to go up against Tim since he is The Iron Man, the Unstoppable Force, and she's just a girl. But she thought she could beat him because she was stronger than Tim where it counted: her intelligence.

RATING: B+

6) Eric Eisen burst into his mother's office. Sarah sweetly asked where he's been the past couple of weeks. Eric replied that she knew all too well, that he'd been making sure that Richard was okay. He pleaded with his mother to stop this, to forgive Richard and let him come back to the SWF.

Sarah said No, and suggested that Eric had other things to worry about. She pointed over his shoulder. Eric turned just in time to get speared through the desk by Rick Law.

Sarah leaned over her son and said that he had better get suited up. He was facing Rick in a match later tonight.

RATING: A

7) Marc DuBois was chatting up some young ladies when he was confronted by Robert Oxford. Oxford berated Marc for interfering in BLZ Bubb's match last week. He demanded to know why Marc thought he could. Marc indicated the North American Championship belt and said that was reason enough.

Oxford said that Marc reminded him of dozens of young punks he's encountered in this business who think they're hot stuff and need to learn some respect. He said it was time for Marc to learn his lesson, and the best way for him to do that was to lose his championship. Marc scoffed at the idea that Oxford could take it away. Oxford asked if he was sure and then challenged him to a match at "Nothing to Lose".

RATING: B+

8) **BJ SHEARER & JACK BRUCE vs. BOB CARLSON & SKULL DeBONES**

BJ and Jack did their best, but Bob and Skull just had their game down a little better. Bob finished off Jack with a Missile Drop Kick.

WINNERS: **Bob Carlson & Skull DeBones**

RATING: B+

9) Steve Fehley and Sam Keith were walking backstage when they were attacked by Christian Faith, Rich Money, Ricky Dale Johnson, and Texas Pete. The four members of Christian's army beat their targets down pretty hard, and Christian capped it off by informing Steve and Sam that "This is what happens to traitors!"

RATING: B

10) **ERIC EISEN vs. RICK LAW**

This turned out to be a pretty good match, mostly because these two have good chemistry together.

Eric was obviously feeling the effects of the spear through the desk as Rick was able to keep him under control for most of the match. As a matter of fact, there were a few times where Rick pinned him, but before the ref would get to three, Rick would pull Eric's shoulder up himself so he could continue beating Eric.

Finally, Rick was getting ready to set up the Long Arm of the Law when Eric suddenly came to life and nailed him with the Silver Spoon Shock. Eric rolled him up into a small package.

WINNER: Eric Eisen in 11:31

RATING: A

11) Joel Kovach appeared on screen and said that he'd be more than happy to face Joey Minnesota at "Nothing to Lose". He said that Joey was going to find out why Joel was the champ and always would be.

RATING: A

12) Tim Westybrook found Sarah Eisen backstage and asked that his match against Wanda Fish be cancelled. He said he didn't feel right fighting her.

Sarah then mocked Tim for his concern and said the match would go on as scheduled.

RATING: A

13) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. WANDA FISH**

Tim was extremely hesitant getting into the ring. Wanda danced around him and smacked him across the head a few times to get him to fight, but Tim wouldn't do anything. Wanda then hit Tim with a succession of moves and managed to get him pinned, but Tim threw her off at one. He looked a little angry.

Wanda continued her assault, slapping Tim for a while before hitting him with a series of moves. Jerry Eisen said that it appeared that Wanda wasn't holding anything back, that she might even be trying to injure Tim. Tim got more and more angry with each pin attempt.

Finally, Tim started to fight back, knocking Wanda silly and tossing her around the ring. At one point, the ref got ran over and collapsed to the mat, unconscious. The fight spilled out of the ring and Tim continued the assault, tossing Wanda into the security railings. He finally picked her up and was going to hit her with the Unstoppable Force onto the top of one of the security railings. He paused and seemed to come out of his rage.

He turned around to set Wanda down, only to get hit in the face by Bruce the Giant with a Big Boot. Wanda fell to safety as Tim and Bruce battled it out. Bruce finally chokeslammed Tim onto the concrete and then tossed him into the ring. Wanda recovered and got back inside the ring and covered Tim just as the ref came to.

WINNER: Wanda Fish in 20:06

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Not a bad show. I know this is normally the Go-Home show, but we've rescheduled the Pay-Per-Views so we don't have that weird problem with *Warzones* anymore.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Akima Brave (c) defeated *Chris Gordon* to retain *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - **C+**

Bob Carlson & *Skull DeBones* defeated *BJ Shearer* & *Jack Bruce* - **B+**

Eric Eisen defeated *Rick Law* - **A**

Wanda Fish defeated *Tim Westybrook* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, February 2008 (airs on Friday)

(The Go-Home Show for "**Nothing to Lose**")

Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to the latest edition of *Warzone*.

1) Remo appeared on screen. He said that tonight, Sarah Eisen had given him a match against her son, Eric. Remo said that he had fond memories of wrestling Eric in the past. He said that their best of seven series they had a few years ago was still something that the fans talked about. Remo said he used to respect Eric as a wrestler and as a friend but that's all over now.

He said that as far as he's concerned, Eric was part of the SWF that shunned him, that kept him down, that he ultimately rebelled against by joining Karma. So that's why tonight, the kid gloves are off. By the time Remo is done with him, Eric is going to be nothing more than a grease stain on the mat.

RATING: **B+**

2) ROBERT OXFORD vs. AKIMA BRAVE

Peter Michaels pointed out that this rather unusual match-up was requested by Akima himself. Ana suggested that perhaps Akima was too ****y for his own good. Sure, he's the 10-Minute Champ, but Oxford is a veteran and not someone to be trifled with.

Ana's words proved prophetic. Oxford was in control of the match for most of it. But then Marc DuBois hit the ring. While Akima kept the ref occupied, Marc nailed Oxford with the Marc of Excellence. Akima then

quickly made the pin.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 9:32

RATING: **B**

3) Akima Brave celebrated his win, only to get attacked by Nevada Nuclear. Nevada and Akima wound up brawling for a few minutes before the ref separated them.

RATING: **C**

4) Cliff Wilson entered the arena. Sarah Eisen was waiting for him. She informed him that he was late. He blew her off, but she got in his way. She pointed out that his career in the SWF was nothing to be proud of. "You snuck in pretending to be someone else. You harassed another wrestler. Sure, you got the title, but that was only by manipulating my idiot husband." She said that she should just fire him on the spot.

But she'd give him a fighting chance first. Tonight, he would face Bruce the Giant. If Bruce beat him, Cliff would be fired. If Cliff won, he could keep his job.

RATING: **A**

5) Christian Faith and Rich Money came out to the ring. They said that Christian's army was moving forward. They said that the army was so powerful, they would destroy Steve and Sam and whoever else they convinced to join them in the cage war match. They were so confident of their prowess, they said that Ricky and Tex weren't even in the building tonight. They were out performing recon on the cage and the location where "Nothing to Lose" will be held. But Christian and Rich said that they wanted a warm-up skirmish. They challenged anyone in the back to come out and face them.

Out came the Biggz Boyz, united once again.

RATING: **B** for the open challenge; **B-** for the Biggzes' response

6) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH & RICH MONEY**

Ana cheered as her man and his brother took it to Christian and Rich. The Biggzes managed to establish some good momentum in the early going, but that quickly got shut down as Christian and Rich basically ran over and over-powered them. Rich finally finished off Bart with a Bank Roll.

WINNERS: **Christian Faith & Rich Money** in 11:34

RATING: **B**

7) Before Christian and Rich could celebrate their victory, Steve Frehley, Sam Keith, and High Concept charged the ring and attacked them, beating them down. Rich and Christian finally bailed out of the ring.

Sam got a mic and told them that they had found the rest of their army. Elmo and Groucho would be joining Steve and Sam in the cage.

RATING: **B-** for the attack and alliance announcement

8) **ERIC EISEN vs. REMO**

Remo looked positively on fire as he launched himself at Eric. The smaller man seemed surprised by the intensity of Remo and, for a little while, offered very little resistance.

Remo dominated most of the match. He seemed to have learned from Rick Law's mistake at the last show and didn't toy with Eric. He tried to pin him several times, but somehow, Eric kept kicking out.

Suddenly, Eric came back to life and nailed Remo with a Silver Spoon Shock. Remo struggled to get free as

Eric pinned him, but it was no use.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 16:59

RATING: **A**

9) The ring was transformed with a table and two chairs. Sarah Eisen came out and said it was time for Joel Kovach and Joey Minnesota to sign the contract for the main event at "Nothing to Lose". Both came out and sat in the ring.

Joey signed first, informing Joel that he had been dreaming of this moment for a long time. He was going to become the SWF World Heavyweight Champion. The fact that he would take it away from a weasel like Joel made it all the sweeter. He then signed the contract.

Joel took the contract and said that he personally didn't have anything against Joey. He said Joey was an entertaining, skillful wrestler. But then Joel darkened and said, "Too bad that won't do you a bit of good."

Joel leapt across the table and attacked Joey. The two brawled, but Joel gained the upperhand after a low-blow. He then drove Joey through the table with an Old School Drop. He picked up the contract and signed it.

RATING: **A**

10) **CLIFF WILSON vs. BRUCE THE GIANT**

Bruce was accompanied to the ring by Wanda Fish.

Cliff gave it his all in this match, but in Peter Michael's words, his high-energy offense was useless against Bruce. "It just looks like he's bouncing off a mountain!" Bruce tried to injure Cliff a few times but the ref made him stop. Finally, Bruce cast a glance towards Wanda, who nodded and hopped up on the ring apron to distract the ref. The ref, of course, went over to order her down.

Bruce dragged Cliff over to the corner and then climbed the turnbuckles. Duane speculated that Bruce was going to drop down and crush him.

But then Tim Westybrook dove out of the crowd and clambered up to the ring apron, spearing Bruce off the top and over Cliff. Tim set the boots to Bruce. Wanda tried to get the ref to turn around, but he apparently assumed this was more overacting from her. He finally ordered her to the back.

Tim got out of the ring just as Cliff hit the Descent into Hell and made the pin.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 9:09

RATING: **A**

11) Tim started up the ramp, laughing as he went, but that stopped when Sarah Eisen came out with Wanda at her side. Sarah asked Tim if he thought it was a good idea to antagonize Karma like that. She answered for him, saying it wasn't. That's why she was booking him in a handicap match against both Wanda and Bruce at "Nothing to Lose", and if Tim doesn't win, he's fired.

RATING: **A**

As the show wound down, the announcers ran through the card for "Nothing to Lose":

NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c) for the SWF 10-Minute Championship (C)
STEVE FREHLEY, SAM KEITH, & HIGH CONCEPT vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH, RICH MONEY, RICKY DALE JOHNSON, & TEXAS PETE in a Cage War Match (B)
ROBERT OXFORD vs. MARC DuBOIS (c) for the SWF North American Championship (B+)
TIM WESTYBROOK vs. WANDA FISH & BRUCE THE GIANT (A)
JOEY MINNESOTA vs. JOEL KOVACH (c) for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)

THE AFTERMATH

Not too bad, we'll have to see how the Pay-Per-View goes.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Akima Brave defeated Robert Oxford - B

Christian Faith & Rich Money defeated the Biggz Boyz - B

Eric Eisen defeated Remo - A

Cliff Wilson defeated Burce the Giant - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

As always, predictions and comments are welcome.

SWF presents ...

Nothing to Lose

Saturday of Week 2, February 2008

Held at the Dust Bowl in the Mid South Territory

14,250 in attendance; Buyrate of 274,741

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to Tennessee's own Dust Bowl.

1) They started by reminding us that tonight's main event was Joel Kovach defending his SWF World Heavyweight Championship against Joey Minnesota.

RATING: **B**

2) Missy Masterson was shown bouncing on her heels next to Sarah Eisen's office door. Sarah walked up, smiling from ear to ear and going on about how great it was for the SWF to have it's first Pay-Per-View free of Richard's presence. Missy corrected her and said not exactly.

When Sarah demanded to know what she was talking about, Missy opened the office door to reveal a herd of men in the office. These men were mostly overweight with greasy complexions. Many of them were wearing t-shirts from obscure sci-fi shows. Others wore thick-lensed glasses. All of them were wearing backstage passes around their necks.

Missy explained that Richard had apparently sent a crate filled with backstage passes to a nearby sci-fi convention guaranteeing them "access to all areas". Sarah demanded that they be confiscated, but Missy said that apparently Richard worked out some sort of contract with the convention team and that if the SWF broke that contract, it could result in a major lawsuit.

Sarah grumbled something under her breath and stormed off. Missy turned around just in time to come face to face with the nerdiest of the convention goers. He wheezed at her and tried to compliment her, but in the end wound up sneezing on her several times, even tossing his soda on her in the process. He apologized profusely, saying that he had allergies. Missy shrieked and ran off.

RATING: **A***

3) Christian Faith, Rich Money, Ricky Dale Johnson, and Texas Pete appeared on screen. They said that they were about to engage a group of pacifists, cowards, and aiders and abettors of their enemy in battle. It would be the first in a glorious war against Karma, and they predicted victory. It didn't go over as well as a pack of nerds over-running an office.

RATING: B-

4) **NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

It was an okay opening match from these two. Nevada was on fire and looked truly dangerous in the ring, but Akima was no slouch either. Akima tried to get a quick pin in the first two minutes, but Nevada was able to power out of the pinning predicaments. Nevada took control next but he couldn't finish off his opponent either. Finally, as the clock was winding down, Akima nailed the Samoan Suplex for the win.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 9:42

RATING: B-

5) Skull DeBones sat at a table in craft services, trying to eat. He never got to take a bite as a gaggle of fans with backstage passes crowded around him, pestering him with questions about cheat codes to the last SWF console game. Finally, he smashed the table, sending the food flying everywhere, and stormed off.

RATING: B+

6) **STEVE FREHLEY, SAM KEITH, & HIGH CONCEPT vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH, RICH MONEY, RICKY DALE JOHNSON, & TEXAS PETE** in **a Cage War Match**

This one was pretty good, although it left all of them "visibly tired".

Things started off with just Sam Keith facing off against Christian Faith. The two of them locked up and wrestled until Texas Pete was added to the mix. Sam adopted a delaying strategy, trying to avoid both opponents until Groucho Bling made his entrance. That evened things up until RDJ exploded into the match. Christian's army took control until Elmo Benson was added in. Rich Money came in and there were several times where the army almost picked up the win until finally, Steve Frehley was allowed to enter.

The battle raged back and forth throughout the cage until finally, Christian Faith tied up Elmo Benson and got him to submit.

WINNERS: **Christian Faith, Rich Money, Texas Pete, & Ricky Dale Johnson** in 36:39

RATING: B+

7) Joey Minnesota appeared on screen and addressed Joel Kovach. He informed Joel that it was appropriate that he face Joel at "Nothing to Lose", because he really has nothing to lose and everything to gain. "So what if you beat me? I've lost before, I'll probably lose again. That's the way it is in this business. But even if you do beat me, I'll still have my pride. I'll still have my drive. I'll still have my spirit. But you? You have everything to lose, Joel, because tonight, I'm going to take away your pride. I'm going to shut down your drive. I'll crush your spirit. And I'm taking your World Heavyweight Championship."

RATING: B+

8) The Bumholes are being pestered by a gaggle of fans of their own. Mostly, one fan is taunting them for not making a title defense tonight. Randy finally grows sick of this and says that he challenges that fan to a game of bloody knuckles. The fan agrees.

Randy says that the fan can go first. Randy gets his hands slapped a few times but then the fan misses. Randy sets up for his turn, but instead of slapping the fan's hands, he clocks him over the head and knocks him out. Randy and Jimmy walk away laughing as the other fans tend to their fallen friend.

RATING: A

9) Robert Oxford appeared on screen. He said that he was going to teach Marc DuBois a valuable lesson: to respect his fellow workers. He said that Marc showed no respect to any of his opponents to date and he didn't show respect by interfering in BLZ Bubb's final match. Oxford said that wasn't entirely his fault since he's running with Karma. He's young; he'll learn. But Oxford is ready to beat some sense into him.

RATING: C+

10) **ROBERT OXFORD vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for the SWF North American Championship

Should have seen this coming. These two didn't click in the ring and it dragged the match down. The announcers managed to salvage most of the match, though, and it did keep the fans entertained.

Marc was pretty over-confident in the beginning of the match as he took Oxford down and tried to pin him with one hand. Oxford obviously kicked out and fought back pretty viciously, surprisingly Marc and almost costing him a pin at one point.

Once Marc took the match seriously, though, Oxford didn't stand a chance. Marc finally finished him off with a Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 18:37

RATING: B

11) Marc decided to add insult injury by beating on Oxford for a few minutes, then strutted out of the ring.

RATING: B

12) The camera cut to the women's lockerroom. The shower is going and we get a peek of Missy Masterson reaching out to get a towel, muttering to herself about how long it took to get the stench of geek off of her.

She shrieks and dives back into the shower because, of course, there's a group of fans with backstage passes watching. A few even take pictures of her.

RATING: A

13) Wanda Fish was backstage with Bruce the Giant. She was psyching him up for their match against Tim Westybrook, saying that Tim was one of the few people she was worried about opposing Karma. She said he's gained the reputation of being the Unstoppable Force for a reason, but tonight, she predicted that the two of them would change his reputation forever.

RATING: A

14) A video package aired, highlighting some of the "you're fired" matches that Bruce had carried out, coupled with scenes of Tim and Wanda's odd flirtations in the past. At the end was a voiceover of Sarah Eisen making the following match, informing Tim that if he lost, he was fired.

RATING: A

15) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. WANDA FISH & BRUCE THE GIANT**

Wanda tried to start out the match, but Tim refused to fight her. Wanda shrugged at the audience and tagged in Bruce instead. The two men locked up and started fighting.

Eventually, Wanda blind-tagged her way back in and attacked Tim. Tim had no choice but to fight back, but it was a losing proposition. Wanda was too small and quick for Tim while Bruce seemed to overpower him. Finally, Wanda low-blowed Tim and shoved him into a Big Boot from Bruce at ringside, then rolled him up

and used his tights to keep him down.

WINNERS: **Wanda Fish & Bruce the Giant** in 17:45

RATING: **A**

16) Bruce the Giant got a microphone and breathlessly mocked Tim, reminding him of the match stipulation. Tim not only lost the match, but he lost his job as well! Tim tried to get at Bruce, but security swarmed the ring and carried Tim out.

RATING: **B+**

17) Joel Kovach is headed to the ring for his match when he runs into Darryl Devine leading a bunch of fans around. Joel demands to know what Darryl is doing. Darryl explained that he was trying to make the most of the situation by giving the fans a backstage tour. Joel insulted Darryl's intelligence for coming up with that plan. Darryl stood there for a second and then turned to the fans, saying that they had a rare privilege to see Joel Kovach. Darryl insulted Joel, saying that he was a good example of what was wrong with professional wrestling today. He said that Joel was a coward who resorted to ambushes and underhanded tactics, a man who threw away the SWF for his own greedy ambition and then rarely gets in the ring to defend his title.

Joel heard enough. He smashed Darryl over the head with his title belt and stormed out to the ring.

RATING: **B+**

18) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Shoot. My plan backfired. I figured that since I knew Joey and Joel didn't work well together, I could cover for that by overbooking the match. Lots of blood, run-ins, that sort of thing. I think it actually made things worse though.

At any rate, Joey looked pretty good out there facing Joel, but things started to unwind when Bob Carlson snuck in and attacked Joey while Joel distracted the ref. Unfortunately, Joel couldn't keep his attention for long and the ref turned to yell at Bob to get out of there. That's when Cliff Wilson hit the ring and attacked Joel instead, knocking him to the mat.

Joey capitalized and tried to pin Joel, but Joel kicked out. Joey then worked Joel over and actually had some good momentum going for a while, only to have it shut down when Rick Law hit the ring and nailed Joey after the ref was accidentally knocked out. Joel tried to make the pin once the ref recovered, only to have Joey kick out now.

Joey managed to mount a small comeback, but Joel took him down with a pair of brass knuckles that he then tossed to Rick Law so the ref wouldn't catch him with them. He then climbed the ring to do some sort of flying move, but Darryl Devine charged the ring, first ramming Rick head-first into the ringpost, and then knocking Joel off the top turnbuckle so he landed on his back, not on Joey. Joey tried to make the pin, but Joel kicked out. Joey picked Joel up and hit the Empire Spiral and made the pin ... only to have Joel kick out again! Joey picked Joel up for another Empire Spiral and had him up, only to have Joel come to life!

Joel took down Joey and locked in the Kovach Kripler in the middle of the ring. Joey tried to fight his way out of it, but it was no use. He tapped.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 31:51

RATING: **B**

THE AFTERMATH

That last match dragged us down, I think. Joey can main event, there's no doubt about that. He just won't face Joel Kovach in one again. We may also have to switch back to having PPVs on Thursday nights. We lost

120,000 buys on this one. I don't know if that's a result of the low rating or the night change. We'll see what happens with the next one.

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results for "[Nothing to Lose](#)"

*Akima Brave (c) defeated Nevada Nuclear to retain **the SWF 10-Minute Championship** - B-
Christian Faith, Rich Money, Ricky Dale Johnson & Texas Pete defeated Sam Keith, Steve Frebly, & High Concept in a
Cage War Match - B+*

*Marc DuBois (c) defeated Robert Oxford to retain **the SWF North American Championship** - B*

Wanda Fish & Bruce the Giant defeated Tim Westybrook - A

*Joel Kovach (c) defeated Joey Minnesota to retain **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship** - B*

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, February 2008

Held at the Lowe Ballroom in the North West Territory
5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Emma kicked things off by talking about the main event that Sarah Eisen signed for tonight: a six way elimination match between Sam Keith, Cliff Wilson, Christian Faith, Remo, Rick Law, and Bruce the Giant. The winner will become the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship!

RATING: **A**

2) **BART BIGGZ vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

This was shaping up to be a good match when Flex ran in and attacked Bart. The ref called for the bell and declared Bart the winner by DQ. Akima shrugged, took his belt, and left the ring.

WINNER: **Bart Biggz by DQ** in 2:56

RATING: **B**

3) Flex was joined by Pex and the two of them continued to beat up Bart, screaming at him about how he hurt Lady Melissa, and so now they were going to hurt him. But then Brett Biggz charged the ring and drove off Flex and Pex before things got too far out of hand.

RATING: **B-**

4) Joey Minnesota found Sarah Eisen backstage, fuming about the fact that she was naming a new #1 Contender. He pointed out that he was still the #1 Contender and that he had a re-match coming. Sarah said that he didn't anymore. When Joey demanded to know what she was talking about, Sarah said that she blamed last Saturday's lousy main event on Joey. She said it was his fault fewer people ordered the pay-per-view and the SWF lost a million dollars in profits. She said he wasn't getting anywhere near the World Heavyweight Championship again.

But to placate him, she booked him in a match against Marc DuBois for the North American Championship instead. Joey stormed off.

RATING: A

5) Sexual Aggression were in the ring. Joe said that he and Angry had done some research and discovered that since the Bumfholes claimed the SWF Tag Team Championships back in December, they haven't made a single title defense. He pointed out that was a violation of the rules and that Sarah Eisen should vacate the titles immediately.

The Bumfholes came out to the ring. They told Joe and Angry to not blow things out of proportion, especially since they would defend their titles ... right now. They then jumped Joe and Angry as a ref ran out to the ring.

RATING: C for the challenge; B- for the Bumfhole's response

6) **SEXUAL AGGRESSION vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c)** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

The Bumfholes overwhelmed Joe and Angry from the beginning. They never really had a chance. True, they did rally towards the middle, but the champs proved why they still held the gold by beating them back with Randy finally finishing off Angry with the Bumfhole Buster.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumfholes** in 13:44

RATING: A

7) The Bumfholes were celebrating their win when suddenly, Rich Money and Ricky Dale Johnson, both of them dressed in combat fatigues, charged the ring and laid them out with a vicious attack.

RATING: B-

8) Darryl Devine was walking backstage when he was attacked by Joel Kovach, who beat him to the concrete. Once Darryl was down and moaning, Joel leaned in close and told him that next time, he should keep his nose out of Joel's business.

RATING: B+

9) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Now this was a great match for Joey. He looked on fire as he went into the ring with Marc, who played things very nonchalant. That soon changed when it became clear that Joey was going to win any way he could, even if Marc got injured in the process.

The crowd was on their feet for most of the match until finally, Marc managed to low-blow Joey out of the ref's sight. He then dropped Joey into a small package, using the ropes for leverage to keep him down.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 12:50

RATING: A

10) The camera cut to the Karma locker room where Bruce the Giant and Remo were getting ready for the main event. They eyed each other like they didn't trust each other.

But then Rick Law came into the room. He smacked both of them over the head and told them to knock it off. He said that they shouldn't be selfish tonight. He said that they had to keep all the titles in the hands of Karma. That meant that the best thing they could do is defeat Sam, Christian, and Cliff tonight. That way, the main event at "Awesome Impact" would be guaranteed to have a Karma-friendly finish.

RATING: A

11) The camera cut to the announcers, who were puzzled when Joel Kovach's entrance music started playing. Out came the World Heavyweight Champ. He kicked Marv out of his chair and said that he would do

commentary for the main event tonight.

RATING: [A](#)

12) **SAM KEITH vs. CLIFF WILSON vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. REMO vs. RICK LAW vs. BRUCE THE GIANT** in an [elimination match](#) to determine [the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship](#)

Things started off with Rick Law acting as a coach for the members of Karma. He was able to rally Remo and Bruce and get them to work together to keep the SWF loyalists at bay. Rick then directed traffic as Remo nailed Sam Keith with the Destroyer and the Bruce Chokeslammed him and made the cover only to get rolled into a small package by Cliff Wilson and eliminated while Sam somehow managed to kick out. Cliff paid for his pin as Remo nearly took his head off with a short-arm clothesline and then pinned him.

Remo and Bruce managed to work together for a while, but without Rick to act as coach and cheerleader, their teamwork broke down, especially when Remo tried to pin Bruce after Christian took the big man down. The two remaining Karma members went after each other, pausing only to eliminate Christian when the Army of One tried to interfere.

Sam Keith knew he was in trouble as he faced off against Remo and Bruce, who apparently decided to work together again. Sam had to dodge power moves from Bruce and keep Remo at bay. Finally, the ref got knocked out "accidentally" by Bruce as Remo went out to get a chair.

Bruce got Sam into a Full Nelson and held him as Remo wound up with the chair. Remo swung, but Sam slipped out of the hold and Remo took out Bruce instead. As Remo came around to try again, Sam drop-kicked the chair into Remo's face and then quickly covered Bruce. The ref recovered and counted Bruce out.

That left Remo and Sam. The two battled it out. Remo appeared to be the dominant force in the match, shrugging off the chair shot and taking it to an exhausted Sam. Pretty soon, Sam was wrung out and limp in Remo's arms. Joel commented that Remo should just pin Sam and get it over with, but Remo decided to showboat a little, slapping Sam's head before carefully setting Sam up for the Destroyer.

Of course, that proved to be a fatal error. Sam came back to life and reversed the Destroyer, turning it into the Proton Lock. Remo tried to crawl to the ropes but found he couldn't move. He finally had to tap.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 20:55

RATING: [A](#)

13) Sam Keith celebrated his win in the ring, climbing onto each of the four corners to wave to the crowd. At the last one, his eyes met Joel's and the two wound up staring each other down.

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

There we go. Things are back on track again.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Bart Bigg defeated *Akima Brave* (c) by DQ, so *Akima* retains [the SWF 10-Minute Championship](#) - [B](#)

The Fabulous Bumholes (c) defeated Sexual Aggression to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - A
Marc DuBois (c) defeated Joey Minnesota to retain the SWF North American Championship - A
Sam Keith defeated Remo, Bruce the Giant, Christian Faith, Cliff Wilson, and Rick Law to become the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B- (They too were in the North West Territory)

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, February 2008

Held at the Shakeshaft Auditorium in the Great Lakes Territory
5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Sam Keith came out to the ring and said that it was great that he was named the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. He said, though, that he wasn't a patient man and he wanted to give the fans something to talk about, so he laid down the challenge: he wants to face Joel Kovach tonight!

Out came Joel, who said that he would be okay with facing Sam ... but in a non-title match only. He said that the fans would have to pay to see him put the title on the line. The fans booed him, but Sam said that was fine by him.

RATING: B+ for the challenge; A* for the acceptance

2) Marc DuBois finds Sarah Eisen backstage and thanked her for the chance to put Joey Minnesota in his place on *Invasion!* He said he wanted a new challenge. Specifically, he wants the chance to humiliate Steve Frehley. Sarah then engaged Marc in some very creepy flirting, saying that he would "owe her one" if she gave him the match. Even more creepy was the fact that Marc seemed agreeable to that, so he got the match.

RATING: A*

3) Flex and Pex appeared on screen and taunted the Biggzes, saying that it's taken Brett long enough to come to his brother's aid. They said that even reunited, the Biggzes couldn't stand against them.

RATING: C+

4) STEVE FREHLEY vs. MARC DuBOIS

This blew the roof off the auditorium as an opening match. Steve and Marc put together a great story with Marc acting as the dominant wrestler for most of the match, harrying and overpowering Steve but never getting the pin. Finally, Steve surprised Marc and nailed him with the Frehley's Comet.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 11:41

RATING: A

5) Marc can't believe that he lost. He watched as the ref raised Steve's hand in victory, then charged Steve and ran him over with a forearm blow. He then set the boots to Steve, kicking a hole in his chest before demanding that the ref raise his hand instead.

RATING: B+

6) Robert Oxford was shown walking backstage. He ran into Randy Bumfhole, who made a comment about Oxford being old and washed up. Oxford countered by calling Randy and his brother cowards, saying that the only reason they defended their titles was to keep from losing them. Randy said that what Oxford thought didn't matter because he was a ghost on his way out of the business while Randy and Jimmy were the future.

Oxford asked if Randy would like to put his money where his mouth is and face him in a match. Randy said it'd be his pleasure.

RATING: B+

7) **TEXAS PETE, RICKY DALE JOHNSON, & RICH MONEY vs. SKULL DeBONES, BOB CARLSON, & RICK LAW**

Duane wondered aloud if Christian's army was ready to take on Karma like this yet, but he said it didn't really matter since that was what was going to happen.

It was an okay match. Both sides were coordinated and knew how to utilize distraction and double-teaming tactics to their advantage, so much so that neither seemed to have a clear advantage. Finally, Texas Pete got Skull DeBones down and ready to be finished off when Bruce the Giant charged the ring and managed to knock the wind out of Tex from the outside. Skull capitalized by hitting the Skull Krusher.

WINNERS: **Skull DeBones, Bob Carlson, & Rick Law** in 11:26

RATING: B

8) Bruce the Giant walked backstage with the other members of Karma and said that he'd see them later. He turned and came face to face with Christian Faith. Christian demanded to know why Bruce interfered in a battle his army was conducting. Bruce called him crazy and the two of them started arguing. That's when Sarah Eisen came along and suggested that the two of them should take it into the ring tonight.

RATING: A

9) **SAM KEITH vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Joel seemed pretty sure of himself when he went out to the ring, but Sam showed why he has held the World Heavyweight Championship ten times before. He nearly got Joel into the Proton Lock in the early going of the match and Joel only managed to slip out by getting hold of the ropes mere seconds before Keith had it locked in.

Joel tried to keep Sam at bay for the rest of the match, but it became clear that Sam was out to prove a point. Finally, Joel rolled out under the bottom rope and walked off, shaking his head. Sam watched him, calling for him to come back, but it was no good. The ref counted Joel out.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 16:42

RATING: A

10) Cliff Wilson appeared on screen and said that he was sick and tired of sitting on the sidelines. He said that he had needed some time to lick his wounds after Joel Kovach robbed him of his title, but he said that was about to change. He said that the SWF itself was on the line, so he was going to do his part to join the fight.

RATING: B+

11) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. BRUCE THE GIANT (c) for the SWF Warmaster Title**

Sadly, these two greats don't click at all. That's kind of disappointing.

At any rate, Christian put on a valiant fight, but Bruce proved to be too much for the Army of One to take out. Bruce finished things off with a Giant Chokeslam.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 8:12

RATING: B+

12) Bruce celebrated his win in the ring like he just won the World Series.

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

The main event dragged us down just a little, but that's okay. It was still a great show.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Steve Frehley defeated Marc DuBois - A

Bob Carlson, Skull DeBones, & Rick Law defeated Rich Money, Ricky Dale Johnson, & Texas Pete - B

Sam Keith defeated Joel Kovach by count-out - A

*Bruce the Giant (c) defeated Christian Faith to retain the **SWF Warmaster Title** - B+*

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, February 2008

Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory

5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Things kicked off with some footage shot earlier today. Missy Masterson was waiting by the entrance when Sarah Eisen came in. Sarah asked Missy how the set-up was going for the show. Missy said not so good. It turns out that "someone" scheduled the crew that sets up the ring for a team-building retreat in the Bahamas for tonight, so the ring hadn't been set up yet.

"Richard?" Sarah asked. Missy nodded.

Sarah sighed and instructed Missy to get the people from Karma together to get the ring out of the truck and get it set up. She wasn't going to let her husband get the better of her like that.

RATING: A

2) Rick Law came out to the ring and said that he was still proud to be a member of Karma. He said that it was the dominant force in professional wrestling. He also said he became a member of Karma to face new challenges, something he wasn't able to do "out west". He said that he often dreamed of facing some of the greats of the industry ... like Sam Keith. As a matter of fact, that sounded like a great idea. He challenged Sam to a match for tonight!

Sam came out and said that he'd be more than happy to help Rick's dream come true.

RATING: B+ for the challenge; A for the response

3) THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. RICH MONEY & RICKY DALE JOHNSON

This was a pretty entertaining match. The Biggzes proved to be the better team, though, as Brett hit the win with the Biggz Up.

WINNERS: **The Biggz Boyz** in 9:45
RATING: B+

4) The Biggzes never got a chance to celebrate their win. All the members of Rated X (Flex, Pex, & Tex) hit the ring and beat the Biggzes down. Lady Melissa followed them out and directed traffic, making sure that the majority of the abuse fell on Bart Biggz.

RATING: B

5) Eric Eisen cut a promo, saying that the fans shouldn't count his dad down yet. He said that Richard had shared his strategy of time bombs with Eric before he left the SWF, and Eric said that things were only going to get worse for Karma.

That's when his mother appeared next to him. Sarah said that Richard was nothing more than an annoying gnat and that she had already dealt with his little "time bomb". She said that Eric should gear up. He has a match against Bob Carlson next.

RATING: A

6) **ERIC EISEN vs. BOB CARLSON**

Bob did his best to put away Eric quickly, but Eric simply wouldn't go down. Bob finally had to resort to a small package and a handful of tights to win the match.

WINNER: **Bob Carlson** in 10:41
RATING: B+

7) In some footage shot earlier today, we saw a number of Karma members coming out to a truck where Remo was acting as foreman. Wanda Fish informed Remo that they had the ring set up and that he should go check and make sure everything is tight and secure.

Remo grabbed a tool and grumbled about how he hated the fact that he was the only one in Karma that had any experience setting up rings. Before he could leave the parking lot, though, Cliff Wilson suddenly dove off the top of a truck cab and took Remo down. Cliff pounded on Remo's head for a while before scampering off. Remo roared in frustration and chased after Cliff, leaving whatever tool it was he grabbed behind.

RATING: A

8) **ROBERT OXFORD vs. RANDY BUMFHOLE**

Zimmy accompanied his brother to the ring.

Randy was pretty over-confident while Oxford was grim and focused. Randy scored an early pin attempt but couldn't keep Oxford down. Randy then taunted Oxford about how close he was to losing. Randy tried again, only to have Oxford counter his moves and almost pin him instead. Oxford remained stoic, but you could see a hint of a smile tugging at his lips.

Randy stepped up his game then, trying to bring Oxford down. He couldn't accomplish that, but then, Oxford couldn't take him down either. Finally, Zimmy had to trip up Oxford at ringside, breaking the veteran's momentum long enough for Randy to nail the Bumfhole Buster and get the win.

WINNER: **Randy Bumfhole** in 14:19
RATING: B+

9) Steve Fehley appeared on screen and taunted Marc DuBois for losing their match last week. Steve said that Marc was an impressive rookie and that he would probably be a legend someday ... but Steve reminded him that day wasn't now. Steve said that Marc should remember that there are still a lot of people who can take him

down.

RATING: B+

10) **SAM KEITH vs. RICK LAW**

Sam tried to shake hands with Rick before the match started, but Rick laughed it off. Sam shrugged and then kicked Rick in the gut, starting things off before the bell could ring.

The match was pretty spectacular, so much so that Marv Earnest couldn't keep up. Both men did their best to bring down the other, but it was no use. Lots of near falls and sudden shifts in momentum.

Sam finally seemed to be getting the upper hand when Joel Kovach hit the ring. While Rick kept the ref distracted, Joel laid out Sam with an Old School Drop. Rick tried to get Sam pinned, only to have Sam kick out. Rick then nailed Sam with the Long Arm of the Law and tried to get a pin, but Sam kicked out again.

Rick picked Sam up to try and finish him off, but Sam came back to life and somehow got Rick down and into the Proton Lock. Rick tried to break free, but it was no use. He had to tap.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 16:55

RATING: A

11) Sam still looked wiped out after the match. Rick recovered quickly and jumped Sam and the two of them started fighting. Rick whipped Sam into the ropes, causing Jerry to observe that the ropes seemed to have too much give to them. The battle continued until Sam was dropped to the mat. Rick then climbed the turnbuckles for some sort of flying move.

Sam leapt up and jumped to the top turnbuckle, flipping Rick off with a belly-to-belly suplex. As they hit, the ring collapsed under them. Emma wryly observed, "Next time, Remo had better make sure he checked the ring before the show starts."

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

The Biggz Boyz defeated Rich Money & Ricky Dale Johnson - B+

Bob Carlson defeated Eric Eisen - B+

Randy Bumbhole defeated Robert Oxford - B+

Sam Keith defeated Rick Law - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, February 2008

Held at the Missouri State Armoury
5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Sam Keith kicked things off again by demanding that Joel Kovach face him tonight. He called Joel a coward since Joel not only walked out of their match last week but then attacked Sam during his match against Rick Law.

Joel came out and said that he would face Sam again tonight, but it wouldn't be for the title. He even promised that this time, he wouldn't walk out of the match.

RATING: A for the challenge and response

2) **AFKAP vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c)** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

Ana commented that it was good to see Troy Tornado back in the ring after his injury. She suggested that he and Jack may try to gain some revenge on the Bumfholes for injuring Troy in the first place.

Jack and Troy tried to make that prediction come true but Randy and Zimmy proved to be unpinable. Finally, Zimmy defeated Troy with a Bumfhole in One.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumfholes** in 11:49

RATING: A

3) Randy and Zimmy celebrated their win but that was short-lived. Robert Oxford charged the ring with a baseball bat and tried to attack the champs. The Bumfholes wisely got out of there as quickly as they could.

RATING: B-

4) The camera cut backstage to show Lady Melissa giving a pep talk to Flex and Pex. She said that what they've done to Bart Biggz has been good so far, but she intends for them to make Bart regret breaking her heart. She walked off, leaving Flex and Pex to exchange dark glances.

RATING: C+

5) Remo came out to the ring. He got the mic and started screaming about Cliff Wilson. He said that Cliff almost cost him his job because of the ring collapse. He said that Sarah Eisen blamed him for not checking the ring even though he tried to tell her it was Cliff's fault. That's why he wants Cliff to face him in a match right now.

Cliff came out with a big smile. "I thought you'd never ask!"

RATING: B+

6) **CLIFF WILSON vs. REMO**

Sadly, these two didn't click which hurt the match ever so slightly (but enough to change my plans for these two).

Remo dominated most of the match, beating Cliff pretty soundly. The few times Cliff tried to rally, he was immediately knocked onto his back and almost pinned. Finally, though, Cliff managed to surprise Remo and trip him up in the middle of a charge. He then jumped to the top rope and nailed a Descent Into Hell, quickly pinning Remo and getting the heck out of there.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 8:43

RATING: B+

7) Randy and Jimmy were backstage, discussing how crazy Robert Oxford is, when they ran into Rich Money and Ricky Dale Johnson. Rich and Ricky, still dressed in military outfits, made some snide comments about how Randy and Jimmy, along with the rest of Karma, are a bunch of cowards, always backing down from a fight. That devolved into an argument about who the real cowards were that never really got resolved.

RATING: B

8) Marc DuBois appeared on screen and addressed Steve Fehley. He told Steve that his win over him last week was a fluke, just like the rest of Steve's career. He said that it wouldn't happen again.

RATING: A

9) **BJ SHEARER vs. BRUCE THE GIANT (c)** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

This was an okay match and a good brawl between two big men. BJ looked okay against Bruce, but Bruce once again looked visibly tired by the end of the match. Bruce finally dispatched BJ with a Giant Chokeslam.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 7:33

RATING: B+

10) Wanda Fish came out to the ring and hyped herself. She said that she knew she hadn't been seen on screen for a while, but that's because she's been busy coordinating Karma's control of the SWF from behind-the-scenes. She said that that's about to change, though, as she deals with some problems that have surfaced in the past week or so.

RATING: B+

11) **SAM KEITH vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Another great match from these two. Joel made good on his promise of not walking out, so that made for a longer match this week.

The momentum was shared equally by each man throughout the match. There were times when it appeared that Sam had things all sewn up, only to have Joel regain control, and then things would shift back. Near falls were scored by both men.

Finally, Sam managed to put on a burst of offense and almost got Joel trapped in the Proton Lock not once but twice. The first time Joel managed to wiggle his way out of it. The second time, he had to grab the ropes and force Sam to break it. Frustrated, Joel rolled out of the ring and got the bell. He then used it to ring Sam's bell. The ref immediately ended the match.

WINNER: **Sam Keith by DQ** in 20:36

RATING: A

12) Joel dropped the bell and then locked the unconscious Sam into the Kovach Kripler. Peter Michaels cried that it looked like Joel was trying to break Sam's neck. The ref tried to get him to break it, but Joel refused, making the ref call for reinforcements. Finally, a small crowd managed to pry Joel off of Sam. Joel then strutted around the ring like he actually won.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Another successful show. Due to some of the things I saw tonight and last week, I'm going to have to rework the card for "Awesome Impact". It should make things better.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

*The Fabulous Bomsholes (c) defeated AFKAP to retain the **SWF Tag Team Championship** - **A***

*Cliff Wilson defeated Remo - **B+***

*Bruce the Giant (c) defeated BJ Shearer to retain **the SWF Warmaster Title** - **B+***

*Sam Keith defeated Joel Kovach by DQ - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - **A**

March 2008

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, March 2008

Held at the Centerpiece Bridge in the Mid Atlantic Territory
5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another episode of *Invasion!*

1) Sam Keith started things off once again. He said he was finally beginning to understand the way Joel Kovach thought. He said that Joel obviously wanted to take the easy way out most times. Sam said he was fine with that. All he wanted was to face Joel in the ring at "Awesome Impact". So this was what he proposed: toss out the rule book. No ending the match by walking away and getting counted out. Want to use a weapon? Go ahead. He challenged Joel to defend his title at "Awesome Impact" in a no holds barred match!

Karma's entrance music interrupted Sam before he could go on. Sarah Eisen came out and said that she liked the sounds of that match, but she would let Joel decide for himself if he wanted to take it or not. She said that she didn't just come out to say that, though. Instead, she was there to announce the main event for tonight. She said it involved Sam. He'd be teaming with Steve Fehley to take on Joel Kovach and Marc DuBois!

RATING: B for the challenge; A* for the match announcement

2) **TROY TORNADO vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Troy and Akima kept after each other for the whole match. Neither one could gain the upper hand and so the time limit expired.

WINNER: **No One (Draw)** in 10:00

RATING: B

3) Sarah was seated in her office when there was a tentative knock at the door. In came Eric Eisen. He asked why his mother wanted to see him this time. Sarah said she had been giving it a lot of thought. She said that technically, Karma wasn't recruiting, but she said that she wanted to bring in Eric anyway. She said that he could become a full-fledged member just by saying the word. She suggested that it would make his life easier than it has been. She concluded by saying that he didn't have to decide right now, but that he should think about it as he has a match with Skull DeBones later tonight.

RATING: A

4) Flex and Pex addressed the Biggz Boyz. They said they knew that Bart and Brett were probably sick and tired of fighting them backstage, so they suggested they take it to the ring. They challenged the Biggzes to a match at "Awesome Impact".

RATING: C+

5) **RICH MONEY & RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c)** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Christian's Army gave the Bumfholes a run for their money. They looked focused and no-nonsense and were able to use superior tactics to keep the Bumfholes off balance. It even looked like RDJ was going to put Jimmy away once and for all when Robert Oxford charged the ring and attacked Jimmy. The ref immediately called for the bell, leaving RDJ fuming.

WINNERS: **The Bumfholes by DQ** in 12:11

RATING: A

6) A music video played, hyping the size and power of Bruce the Giant.

RATING: B+

7) **ERIC EISEN vs. SKULL DeBONES**

Yikes. Lack of selling on top of no psychology. Not a good thing.

Skull looked particularly dangerous as he tore through Eric, screaming at him to just give in and join Karma. Eric remained stoic throughout the match, kicking out of a number of pinning predicaments.

Finally, though, as Skull tried to nail the Skull Krusher, Eric somehow reversed it and nailed the Silver Spoon Shock.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 14:03

RATING: B

8) The camera cut backstage to show a crowd gathered around Missy Masterson. Joey Minnesota, Christian Faith, Angry Gilmore, Nevada Nuclear, and Texas Pete all seemed pretty peeved with Missy, who was trying her best to keep them calm. Christian and Joey did most of the yelling, only the camera was too far away to really catch what was being said.

RATING: A

9) Sam Keith and Steve Fehley were getting ready for their match when Cliff Wilson found them. He said that he thought it was great that they were going after two of the top members of Karma. Cliff went on to say that he would be right there to support them and watch their backs. Sam and Steve thanked him and left the room. Cliff started to follow but was attacked by Wanda Fish instead, who beat him pretty soundly.

RATING: A for the psyche-up and the attack

10) **SAM KEITH & STEVE FREHLEY vs. JOEL KOVACH & MARC DuBOIS**

Things started off with Steve and Marc in the ring. But Marc then tagged in Joel right away. Joel seemed a little put out by this but he locked up with Steve. Jerry Eisen reminded the fans that Joel and Steve have a stormy history together, that Joel cost Steve his first ever World Heavyweight Championship reign.

The match was really good and kept the fans jumping for most of it. Joel and Marc worked on Steve for the most part. When Sam finally got tagged in, he looked on fire as he took out Joel and Marc together and then tried to finish off Marc with the Proton Lock. Joel attacked Sam to break it up and the match continued.

Finally, Steve got tagged in one more time and actually managed to toss Marc from the ring and was setting up Joel for the Fehley's Comet. But then Wanda Fish hit the ring and attacked Steve, getting him to drop Joel. Sam went after Wanda, who led him away from the ring. Joel recovered and slapped Steve in the Kovach Kripler, making him tap.

WINNERS: **Joel Kovach & Marc DuBois** in 21:41

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Things are back on track again for the Pay-Per-View.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Akima Brave (c) drew with Troy Tornado and so retained the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B

The Fabulous Bumsholes (c) defeated Rich Money & Ricky Dale Johnson by DQ and so retained the SWF Tag Team Championship - A

Eric Eisen defeated Skull DeBones - B

Joel Kovach & Marc DuBois defeated Sam Keith & Steve Fehley - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, March 2008

Held at McGaw Arena in the Tri State Territory

5,000 in attendance

1) The show opened with footage taped earlier today. Missy Masterson is waiting in Sarah Eisen's office looking extremely ill. Sarah comes in and groans when she sees Missy.

"What did Richard do this time? Ship the ring to Alaska? Send the crew off on another team-building retreat in Parts Unknown?"

Missy responded by saying that the ring was in the arena and set up and that the crew was ready to go. It's just that they were missing all the SWF wrestlers and announcers.

That brought Sarah up short. "What?"

Missy explained that Richard had signed orders that closed the talent payroll account at the end of February. Apparently all the paychecks to the wrestlers bounced. A group of them confronted Missy earlier in the week and when she couldn't explain what happen or produce their money, they said they wouldn't show up and were even threatening a breach of contract lawsuit.

Sarah listened to this, quaking in fury, before exploding and screaming at Missy to go find out what happened to the money, to get checks out to the SWF workers, and to search for the rest of Richard's "time bombs" so they could be defused. But first, she said, Missy should meet her out at the announce table at the beginning of the show.

RATING: A

After the opening rolled, Sarah Eisen and Skull DeBones, filling in as announcers, welcomed us to another edition of Warzone. Sarah said that they may be missing some of the wrestlers that people wanted to see, but she promised an eventful night nonetheless.

2) Missy Masterson came out to ringside looking very penitent. Sarah didn't care. She informed Missy that Missy needed to be punished for her incompetence in dealing with Richard's time bombs, especially this last one. To motivate her to find the rest of them, Sarah has booked her in a match against Wanda Fish. Missy looked terrified.

RATING: B

3) MISSY MASTERSON vs. WANDA FISH

Wanda dominated the match. She battered Missy around quite a bit. Missy did try to fight back, and Skull and Sarah were surprised at how well she did the few times she managed to mount an offense, but before long,

Wanda regained control and dispatched Missy with a Dish of the Day.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 13:13

RATING: B-

4) As Wanda celebrated her victory, someone vaulted the security railing and dove under the bottom rope. It was Cliff Wilson!

"I thought you said none of the SWF wrestlers would be here!" Skull cried as Cliff attacked Wanda and laid her out before some of the other Karma wrestlers hit the ring.

RATING: B+

5) Bruce the Giant is backstage in the cafeteria. He looks at the enormous spread of food and smiles to himself. He piles up his plate, commenting to himself that it's great that none of the SWF workers are there to complain about him taking too much food. Pretty soon he has a mound of food on his tray and is turns around, only to find himself face to face with Marc DuBois.

Marc was disgusted by the amount of food Bruce was about to eat. He said that Bruce was becoming out of shape and after seeing how much he eats, it's not hard to see why. Marc said that Bruce should take better care of himself so the SWF never regains the Warmaster title.

Bruce retorts that Marc is just some dumb rookie who doesn't know what he's talking about, that the Warmaster Title wasn't going anywhere. Marc said that if Bruce was so sure, he wouldn't mind defending it tonight against him. Bruce said it was a deal.

RATING: A

6) Remo was in the ring and said that he had something that had been bugging him for a while. He said that he had been trying to get Joel Kovach in the ring for a month now, hoping that he could get a shot at the World Heavyweight Championship. He said that Joel kept refusing to accept the challenge.

Remo said he didn't see what the problem was. If they were all one big happy family in Karma, then who cares who held the title? And since Sam Keith isn't here to get his weekly beating, Remo thought that he would try again. He challenged Joel to put the title on the line against him tonight.

That prompted Sarah to rise from the announce table and say that she agreed with Remo. They were one big happy family and it wasn't like the title would leave Karma if Remo won it. And that did sound like a fun main event for tonight ... so she made the match. Tonight's main event would be Joel Kovach defending his World Heavyweight Championship against Remo.

RATING: A for the challenge and match announcement

7) **BOB CARLSON vs. RICK LAW**

Sarah hailed this match as a demonstration of why Karma was the dominant force in professional wrestling. She said it proved what an underrated talent Bob Carlson had been and why Rick Law was so valuable to Karma. Skull agreed.

The match itself was fun to watch. Bob and Rick really put on a great show that kept the fans hopping. In the end, Bob nailed Rick with a Missile Drop Kick and made the cover.

WINNER: **Bob Carlson** in 14:34

RATING: A

8) Bob celebrated his win. Rick got up to his feet unsteadily and offered his hand to Bob. Bob immediately shook it, and Rick raised Bob's hand in triumph.

RATING: A

9) The Fabulous Bumfholes appeared on screen. They said that tonight's little sabbatical from SWF wrestlers was a breath of fresh air for them. They said that they didn't have to listen to Christian Faith harp about how he's an "Army of One" and they didn't have to look out for that washed out has-been Robert Oxford tonight either.

They went on to say that they weren't scared of either Christian or especially Oxford. As a matter of fact, they wanted to make a proposition to both of them. They would defend their title in a ladder match against Christian and a teammate of his choice and Oxford and a teammate of his choice. A three-way ladder match! They confidently predicted that Karma would still hold the titles.

RATING: B+

10) **BRUCE THE GIANT (c) vs. MARC DuBOIS** for the SWF Warmaster Title

Bruce and Marc displayed great chemistry in the ring together and it made for a phenomenal match.

Things started off with Marc telling Bruce to wait. Marc then flexed his muscles and showed off his impressive physique, which only got Sarah all hot and bothered. Marc then nodded at Bruce, as if to say, "This is what you need."

Bruce held up his hand as if to tell Marc to wait. Bruce stretched out a little as if getting ready to pose a little as well. Instead, he lashed out and snared Marc by the throat and tried to Chokeslam him. Marc slipped through and avoided it and the match was on.

Bruce simply couldn't catch Marc. The smaller man was a little more nimble than the Giant and finally managed to nail Bruce with the Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 7:27

RATING: A*

11) Bruce propped himself up from the mat and stared at Marc in shock as the younger man received the Warmaster belt from the ref. Marc shrugged at Bruce, but then offered Bruce his hand. Marc helped the larger man to his feet and then shook his hand. Bruce laughed and clapped Marc on the back, almost knocking him over.

RATING: A

12) Joel Kovach came out to the ring. He said that he wasn't exactly happy with Sarah for making this match for tonight, especially since he'll be facing Sam Keith in a little over a week.

Speaking of Sam, he said that he had been giving Sam's offer of a no-holds-barred match some thought and he liked the sounds of it. He said it's on!

RATING: B+

13) **JOEL KOVACH (c) vs. REMO** for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

Remo looked bound and determined to walk out with the title and he did his level best, scoring numerous near falls. At the same time, though, Joel didn't roll over for Remo and managed to score just as many.

In the end, Remo managed to blunt Joel's momentum and fired off a quick Destroyer. But as he pinned Joel, the champ clamped onto Remo and rolled the challenger off of him. They flipped over on the mat a few times and when they came to rest, Joel had somehow managed to get Remo into the Kovach Kriple. Remo tried to get to the ropes but it was no use.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 20:46
RATING: **A***

14) Joel celebrated his win in the ring, going from post to post. Remo got up and went over to Joel, sticking out his hand. Joel took a look at Remo's hand and burst out laughing. The champ rolled out of the ring and headed for the back.

RATING: **B** for the celebration and hand-shake refusal

THE AFTERMATH

Not surprisingly, the crowd felt that Missy Masterson was used too much.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -
Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Wanda Fish defeated *Missy Masterson* - **B-**

Bob Carlson defeated *Rick Law* - **A**

Marc DuBois defeated *Bruce the Giant (c)* to capture *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **A***

Joel Kovach (c) defeated *Remo* to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, March 2008

Held at the Huntsville Fairgrounds in the South East Territory
5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*, saying that they were glad to be back and paid.

1) Remo came out to the ring and said that he can admit he lost fair and square to Joel Kovach last week, but that doesn't mean he's done going after the title. The way he figures it, if he can take out Sam Keith before "Awesome Impact", that would leave Sam's spot in the main event free for someone else to fill. He therefore challenged Sam to a match tonight.

Sam came out and ridiculed Remo a little, saying that he must really be dumb if he thought that Sam wouldn't know what was going on. Sam said it didn't matter, he likes a challenge, so he accepted.

RATING: **B** for the challenge and the acceptance

2) Missy Masterson, who was wearing a neck brace, came to Sarah and reported that she had spent the past week going over the books, sifting through mounds of paper, and she's sure she's found all of Richard's Time Bombs. Sarah thanked her but you could tell that Sarah was still annoyed with her.

RATING: **A***

3) Akima Brave came out to the ring and issued an open challenge to anyone in the back who thought they could take away his 10-Minute Championship. Angry Gilmore came out and accepted the challenge.

RATING: C+ for the challenge and acceptance

4) **ANGRY GILMORE vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

This was an okay match. Akima looked on fire but Angry was no slouch either. In the end, Akima finished off Angry with a Suicide Headbutt.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 7:38

RATING: B-

5) The Biggz Boyz appeared on screen and said that they were more than willing to step into the ring against Flex and Pex, especially if it meant that this stupid feud would be over and Bart and Ana could get on with their lives.

RATING: B

6) Eric Eisen stepped into Sarah Eisen's office. She asked him if he had made a decision yet about joining Karma. Eric told her she was crazy if she thought he was going to betray his father like that. Sarah said she'd give him a chance to reconsider what he was saying, and as motivation for him to change his mind, she booked him in a handicap match against Bruce the Giant and Marc DuBois for tonight.

RATING: A

7) Christian Faith appeared on screen and said that the Bumholes may mock his status as an Army of One, but they will come to regret that. He will meet them in the ring at "Awesome Impact" with one of his fellow warriors. Which one will be determined by the next match.

RATING: B+

8) **RICH MONEY vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. TEXAS PETE**

The announcers explained that the three members of Christian's Army were going to fight each other and that the winner would be his tag partner. All three men looked particularly good. It's just that Texas Pete was better. Tex finished off Rich Money with a Lone Star Drop.

WINNER: **Texas Pete** in 8:39

RATING: B-

9) The camera cut to Robert Oxford backstage. He was on a cell phone. He seemed pretty upset that he'd be facing not only the Bumholes but also Christian Faith and Texas Pete in a ladder match. He said it'd been a while and he could really use some help. He brightened and asked if whoever he was talking to was sure. He thanked whoever it was and then hung up.

RATING: C+

10) Bob Carlson came out to the ring and hyped himself up. He said that he was Karma's secret weapon, that people still don't take him seriously, but they will!

RATING: B+

11) **ERIC EISEN vs. MARC DuBOIS & BRUCE THE GIANT**

Jerry wondered if Marc and Bruce had really settled their differences after what happened last week on *Warzone*. After the match got started, Emma observed that they had.

Eric managed to keep ahead of them for the most part, though. He was able to dodge Bruce for the most part and go toe-to-toe with Marc. Toward the end of the match, though, Bruce and Marc rallied together and set

Eric reeling. Eric bailed out of the ring. Bruce went to the ropes and yelled for Eric to get back in. Marc did too, but only for a second or two. He turned to go back to his corner when he walked right into a drop kick courtesy of Steve Frehley, one that sent him careening into Bruce's back. Steve quickly got out of there.

Bruce turned around, fuming that Marc attacked him. He screamed about how Marc shouldn't have done that, that their problem had been over, but if Marc wanted to start with him again, it was fine. He then snared Marc by the neck and nailed him with a Giant Chokeslam.

Bruce laughed and turned around, just in time for Eric to hit him with a Silver Spoon Shock. Eric dove on top of Bruce as the ref made the count.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 15:12

RATING: **A**

12) Wanda Fish appeared on screen. She told Cliff Wilson that she wasn't amused by his attack last week. She said that if he wanted a fight, why didn't he just say so? She went so far as to directly challenge him to a match at "Awesome Impact".

RATING: **B-**

13) Remo was backstage, taping up his hands for his match. Rick Law found him and said that Karma was behind him 100%, that if he succeeded in taking out Sam Keith, the title shot would be his. Remo smiled and told Rick that he was fine, that he would take out Sam Keith on his own.

RATING: **B+**

14) **SAM KEITH vs. REMO**

This was a top-notch match and really kept the crowd on edge. Remo was out to hurt Sam, not just beat him, and there were several times where he wrapped Sam's legs around the ring post, tossed him into the steps, and generally did his best to injure Sam without ending the match.

Sam always managed to avoid getting pinned, though, and finally rolled Remo up into the Proton Lock.

WINNER: Sam Keith in 12:10

RATING: **A**

15) Sam didn't get a chance to celebrate as Joel Kovach hit the ring and continued the abuse.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to be said about this.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Akima Brave (c) defeated Angry Gilmore to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B-

Texas Pete defeated Rich Money and Ricky Dale Johnson - B-

Eric Eisen defeated Marc DuBois & Bruce the Giant - A

Sam Keith defeated Remo - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - C+

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, March 2008 (airs on Friday)

(The Go-Home Show of "Awesome Impact!")

Held at the Gorski Ballroom in the South West Territory

5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*, but Peter said that they had some bad news...

1) A video aired from the end of *Invasion!*, showing Joel Kovach's attack on Sam Keith. Peter said that afterwards, Sam had to be helped from the ring and that it was possible he might be too injured to wrestle on Saturday.

RATING: A

2) CHRISTIAN FAITH & TEXAS PETE vs. FLEX & PEX

Ana Garcia commented that it must be pretty difficult for Texas Pete in this match since he's been fighting recently with Christian's Army and now he's facing his stable-mates from Rated X. You could see Tex's conflict as he started the match, but Christian screamed at him to get his head in the game. That helped Tex shed his inhibitions and go after Flex and Pex for real.

It turned out to be a good match. In the end, Christian Faith nailed Flex with a New York Minute.

WINNER: **Christian Faith & Texas Pete** in 13:40

RATING: B+

3) Before Christian and Tex could really celebrate, they were attacked by the Fabulous Bumholes. Randy and Jimmy laid them out pretty badly and then scampered to the back, laughing all the way.

There they ran into Robert Oxford, who asked if they were pleased with themselves. The Bumholes laughed at him and said that they were. Oxford predicted that would change on Saturday. He's found a partner and they'll be ready for the ladder match.

RATING: B+ for the attack; C+ for the acceptance

4) DARRYL DEVINE vs. BOB CARLSON

Bob seemed off his game tonight, which was unfortunate. It dragged the match down a little, but only a little. Bob was all over Darryl and finally dispatched him with a Missile Drop Kick.

WINNER: **Bob Carlson** in 8:38

RATING: B+

5) After the match, Bob Carlson found Sarah Eisen. Sarah congratulated him on his victory over Darryl. Bob said he felt great, like he was at the beginning of something great. He said he wanted to keep his momentum going ... and he also wanted to help Sarah with a problem she had been having. He offered to teach Eric Eisen a lesson at "Awesome Impact", beat some sense into him. Sarah smiled and said he would get the chance.

RATING: A

6) **CLIFF WILSON vs. RICK LAW**

If this is not clicking, heck, I'll take it. The crowd was really into this match the whole time, cheering on Cliff who managed to dodge and otherwise thwart Rick's offense. Finally, Cliff managed to trip Rick up and nail him with a Falling Angel Moonsault.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 9:36

RATING: **A**

7) Cliff got a microphone and addressed Wanda Fish. He said that he would gladly meet her in the ring at "Awesome Impact". He suggested that she brush up on lying on her back ... but then, she probably has a lot of experience with that anyway. The joke fell kind of flat.

RATING: **B**

8) Joel Kovach appeared on screen. He said that he heard that Sam might be out with an injury. Joel said that that was too bad. Not the injury part. The "might" part. He said that if he had had his way, he would have ended Sam's career on *Invasion!*, but he guessed that was just a missed opportunity ... kind of like how Sam was going to miss the opportunity to become SWF World Heavyweight Champion once again.

RATING: **A**

9) Marc DuBois came out to the ring and said that he was feeling really good about himself. He pointed out that he held two championships in the SWF, both the North American Championship, which he would defend against Steve Fehley at "Awesome Impact", and the Warmaster Title, which, he said, he felt like defending tonight against any comers.

Out came Joey Minnesota, saying that Marc had two titles too many and that he was going to lighten his load. Marc rolled his eyes and made the "Bring it" sign, causing Joey to charge the ring and start the fight before the bell could even ring.

RATING: **A** for the open challenge and Joey's acceptance

10) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. MARC DuBOIS**

This was a great match that got the audience screaming for more. Joey gave Marc a run for his money, mounting a serious offense that actually seemed to take Marc aback. But Marc slowly wore Joey down and finally dispatched him with the Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 13:25

RATING: **A**

11) As Marc celebrated his win, Steve Fehley appeared out of nowhere and tried to attack him. The two brawled in the middle of the ring for a while before the locker room emptied and Karma and SWF wrestlers alike struggled to keep them apart.

RATING: **B+**

As the show went off the air, the announcers ran down the card for "Awesome Impact":

THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. FLEX & PEX (B)

CHRISTIAN FAITH & TEXAS PETE vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c) vs. ROBERT OXFORD & a mystery partner FOR THE SWF TAG TEAM CHAMPIONSHIP (B)

ERIC EISEN vs. BOB CARLSON (B+)

CLIFF WILSON vs. WANDA FISH (B+)

STEVE FREHLEY vs. MARC DuBOIS (c) FOR THE SWF NORTH AMERICAN CHAMPIONSHIP (B+)

SAM KEITH vs. JOEL KOVACH (c) FOR THE SWF WORLD HEAVYWEIGHT CHAMPIONSHIP (A)

THE AFTERMATH

Not a bad show. I think "Awesome Impact" will be a great way to end my "stickied" month. 🍷

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Christian Faith & Texas Pete defeated Flex & Pex - B+

Bob Carlson defeated Darryl Devine - B+

Cliff Wilson defeated Rick Law - A

Marc DuBois (c) defeated Joey Minnesota and so retained the SWF Warmaster Title - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

Predictions and such are always welcome. 😊

From SWF.com -

Quote:

Be sure to order
"Awesome Impact!"
this Saturday only on Pay-Per-View!

Featuring the following matches:

The Biggz Boyz vs. Flex & Pex - This confrontation has been months in the making. First Flex and Pex tried to keep Bart Biggz away from Lady Melissa. Then Melissa had them punish Bart for breaking her heart after he left her for Ana Garcia. What will happen as Bart is joined by his brother Brett in the ring?

The Fabulous Bumholes defend the SWF Tag Team Championship against both Christian Faith & Texas Pete and Robert Oxford & a mystery partner in a ladder match - Christian's Army has been fighting to earn a place of prominence in the SWF and Robert Oxford has had a few run-ins with the Bumholes over the past few weeks. Who has Robert Oxford recruited to help him in this match? Will Karma hold on to tag team gold?

Eric Eisen vs. Bob Carlson - Sarah Eisen has been trying to recruit Eric into Karma for the past several weeks. 2007 Young Wrestler of the Year Bob Carlson believes that he can help Eric make up his mind. What will happen when these two face off? Will Karma be victorious or will Eric Eisen squeek through with another victory?

Cliff Wilson takes on Wanda Fish - Cliff promised to return to his troublemaking ways and he has, frustrating Karma by attacking both Remo and Wanda. Wanda has promised to deal with this annoyance. Will she beat Cliff Wilson? Or will Cliff add to the annoyance by beating Wanda 1-2-3?

Marc DuBois defends the SWF North American Championship against Steve Fehley - Marc DuBois is

an impressive wrestler, currently holding both the North American Championship and the Warmaster Title. And yet a month ago, Steve Frehley beat him cleanly in the ring. Will history repeat itself? Or will Marc show why he is the most decorated professional wrestler in the SWF today?

Sam Keith takes on Joel Kovach for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship in a No-Holds Barred Match - Sam has yet to get a clean win over Joel Kovach. Insiders speculate the reason why is because Joel is scared of Sam. Will Sam capture the gold for the eleventh time? Or will Joel Kovach keep the title belt firmly in the clutches of Karma?

Be sure to order
"Awesome Impact!"
this Saturday to find out!

SWF presents ...

Awesome Impact!

Saturday of Week 2, March 2008

Held at Illinois State Park in the Great Lakes Territory
14,250 in attendance; buyrate of 378,950

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to Illinois State Park and "Awesome Impact!"

1) The crowd went wild as Sam Keith appeared on screen. He pointed out that in the past month, he's beaten Joel Kovach a number of times ... but never cleanly. He said that his wins came when Joel bailed out of the ring or attacked him. He said that couldn't happen tonight with a no-holds barred match. He predicted confidently that he would become the Eleven Time SWF World Heavyweight Champion tonight.

RATING: A*

2) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. FLEX & PEX**

Ana Garcia accompanied the Biggzes out to the ring. She gave Bart a kiss on the cheek for good luck. Lady Melissa came out with her team and glared daggers at Ana.

The match itself was really good. Brett was unfortunately off his game tonight, but the other three were able to cover for him admirably. Neither team had a distinct advantage in the opening minutes. Lady Melissa screamed at her boys to finish Bart off and make him suffer. They tried, but the Biggzes were able to tag in and out well enough that Flex and Pex couldn't gain the upperhand. Finally, Ana Garcia had enough of Lady Melissa's screamed insults, so she went over and tackled her, causing a cat fight outside the ring. The ref went out to try and stop things, but wound up getting kicked in the crotch by Lady Melissa for his efforts.

Flex and Pex tried to capitalize by getting a chair to attack Bart and Brett, but the Biggzes ducked. Lady Melissa hopped up on the apron to scream some more "advice" at her team, only to have Bart and Brett duck a charge by Flex and Pex, resulting in Flex ramming into Lady Melissa, knocking her off the apron and into the security barrier. As he stared at his fallen manager in horror, Bart nailed him with the Biggz Up and made the pin. The ref crawled back into the ring and made the count.

WINNERS: **The Biggz Boyz** in 12:19

RATING: B+

3) The cameras cut backstage to watch Flex and Pex help Lady Melissa into their locker room. Lady Melissa shoved them away and screamed at them about how they failed her, how they were miserable screw-ups, how they had better try harder next time. Flex stopped her in mid-rant and informed her that there wouldn't be a next time. Pex added that they were through taking orders from a skank who didn't have the good sense to move on with her life. In short, they fired Lady Melissa.

RATING: C+

4) The camera cut back to the ring area where a ladder had been set up in the middle of the ring with the tag belts hanging above it. The Bumholes made their entrance first, followed by Christian Faith and Texas Pete. Then Robert Oxford came out with a mic. He said it was time to reveal who his mystery partners was.

He said that he was a little nervous going into this match since it was a "hardcore" situation. He admitted that he had never been in a ladder match before and the idea made him a little nervous. So he did some thinking and came up with the one man who embodied hardcore, someone who was coming back after being sidelined by injuries Eddie Peak.

RATING: B

5) **ROBERT OXFORD & EDDIE PEAK vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH & TEXAS PETE vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c)** in a ladder match for the SWF Tag Team Championship

Another really good match, one that regrettably left Tex exhausted and Oxford and Eddie visibly tired.

Eddie took control of the match early on, something that Peter Michaels said was to be expected given his "hardcore" background. He utilized several ladders in unique ways, using them to beat on his opponents. But then Christian and Tex used another ladder as a battering ram to knock Eddie out of the ring.

The Bumholes then capitalized on the distraction, using the ladders for extra height on some high-flying offense. Oxford managed to shut them down by knocking the ladder Randy was perched on over, dropping him out of the ring and onto the security barrier.

Christian and Tex recovered and started to set up the ladder in the middle of the ring again, only to have Eddie charge back into the ring and attack them. Things broke down at that point with peopel brawling all around the ring. Finally, Randy managed to use a ladder to knock out Eddie and Tex, setting them on top of it so Jimmy could hit a Bumhole in One, driving them into the ladder even harder. Randy then hit Christian Faith with a Bumhole Buster onto a ladder as well. In the meantime, Robert Oxford tried to ascend the ladder to get the belts, but the Bumholes chased him up the ladder and delivered an insane suplex off the top, dropping Oxford to the mat. The champs were slow in recovering, but finally, the Bumholes ascended the ladder and pulled down the belts.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumholes** in 23:34

RATING: B+

6) The Bumholes celebrated their win, dancing around the ring, dumping water on each other, and generally making fools of themselves. Emma commented that they deserved it after winning such a grueling match.

RATING: B+

7) Bob Carlson is getting ready for his match when Sarah Eisen came in. She told him that he was in for a hard fight with Eric, but that he shouldn't doubt himself. She also said that he shouldn't show Eric any mercy.

RATING: A

8) **ERIC EISEN vs. BOB CARLSON**

This one left me puzzled a little. The road agents said that there wasn't enough selling shown, but we've had that problem before and had fine matches.

Whatever the case, the fans just didn't seem to be that into this match. Eric and Bob did their best, Bob trying to keep Eric grounded while Eric relied on speed to keep out of Bob's reach. Finally, though, Bob was able to drop Eric out of the air and then nailed him with a Missile Drop Kick to pick up the win.

WINNER: **Bob Carlson** in 16:08

RATING: B

9) A video package aired, hyping the accomplishments of Bruce the Giant.

RATING: B

10) Missy Masterson came out to the ring and said that the fans should be quiet because Wanda Fish was coming out to the ring. Missy said that Wanda was what made Karma great: Wanda was an underdog who always managed to put on great matches. Missy said that people may discount her as a wrestler, but that would change after tonight. So, Missy said, it was her great pleasure to introduce: Wanda Fish!

RATING: B

11) **CLIFF WILSON vs. WANDA FISH**

Cliff showed no hesitation when it came to locking up with Wanda. That seemed to surprise her a little, but she gritted her teeth and kept after him.

What followed was a pretty good match. The momentum swung back and forth throughout most of it. Wanda seemed to grow more and more panicked when it became clear that she couldn't put Cliff away quickly. Jerry was crowing that Wanda was finally going to get what she deserved and that's when Rick Law hit the ring. While Wanda distracted the ref, Rick ran over Cliff and nailed him with the Long Arm of the Law. Rick got out of there quickly and Wanda made the pin.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 18:40

RATING: B+

12) Cliff looked pretty shaken up after his loss. The ref helped him out of the ring and towards the back. As they left, Wanda got onto the mic and mocked Cliff for getting beaten up by a woman. Cliff tried to go back to the ring, but the ref wouldn't let him.

RATING: B+

13) Joel Kovach appeared on camera and addressed Sam Keith. He said that it was true, Sam did have more wins over him, but Joel pointed out that Joel was the one who always came out on top in those situations. He also said that non-title wins didn't matter since Joel still had the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. He said he was going to enjoy the No-Holds Barred match tonight because it meant that he wouldn't have to play nice, he wouldn't have to play safe, he could go out there and do his best to beat Sam into the ground.

RATING: A

14) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for **the SWF North American Championship**

This was a great match. Marc started things off with a few over-confident moves: slapping Steve across the face, tousling his hair, that sort of thing. Then Steve fired back with a series of hard-hitting moves that almost ended with a Frehley's Comet. Marc avoided Steve's finisher and then stared at the challenger with wide eyes.

They tore into each other after that. Neither man could claim a serious advantage for a while, but then Marc managed to get Steve down and pinned. Steve kicked out after two. Marc then managed to get Steve into the Model Solution, but Steve managed to get to the ropes. Marc set the boots to Steve and tried to get a pin again, but Steve kicked out and took control of the match.

After a flurry of offense, Steve nailed the Frehley's Comet and made the pin, only to have Marc kick out. Steve beat on Marc a little more and tried to get the pin again, only to have Marc kick out a second time ... and then a third. Frustration started to build in Steve and he tried again, only to have Marc take control and nail the Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 17:36

RATING: **A**

15) Cliff Wilson was watching on the monitors and met Steve Fehley as he stumbled backstage. They both seemed pretty down and upset about their losses and they commiserated as they walked through the backstage area. They came across Eric Eisen and were shocked to find him grinning ear to ear. They asked him why he was smiling after losing to Bob Carlson. Eric said he just got off the phone with his dad and that things were looking up. When Steve demanded to know why, Eric just told him to pay attention.

RATING: **B**

16) A video played, highlighting the conflict over the past month between Sam Keith and Joel Kovach.

RATING: **A***

17) **SAM KEITH vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** in a **No-Holds Barred** match for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

This was a great match. Weapons were used. Blood was shed. The fans were left wanting more.

Sam captured the momentum early on, working over Joel pretty harshly. Joel rolled out of the ring and tried to walk it off, but Jerry reminded the fans that that wouldn't help in this match. Sam followed him out and the brawl continued at ringside, finally ending when Joel thumbed Sam in the eye.

Joel took control and used a variety of weapons at ringside to bash Sam. Things looked pretty bad for Sam, but then Joey Minnesota charged out from the back, dashed up the steps, and took Joel down with a cross-body block. Joey beat on Joel for a while before Sam finally recovered and told Joey to get out of there.

Sam took Joel back into the ring and tried to get the pin, only to have Joel kick out. Joel fought back but had a hard time regaining enough momentum to make a difference. Sam finally tripped Joel up and slipped him into the Proton Lock. Joel tried to scramble to the ropes, but it was no use. Sam had him trapped in the middle of the ring.

And that's when Remo came out. Jerry wondered what Remo was going to do. He got into the ring and made eye contact with Sam. Sam eyed him warily but Remo smiled and motioned for him to lock it in even tighter. Sam chuckled and did so, cinching up the Lock to make Joel scream. Remo clapped and applauded, leaning down to shout abuse at Joel ... and then he straightened and almost kicked Sam's head off. Sam got up, only to get nailed by the Destroyer. Remo helped Joel to his feet and picked Sam up so Joel could nail him with the Old School Drop. Joel then shooed Remo, who left with a humorless smile on his face.

Joel made the pin, only to have Sam kick out. Joel tried again, beating on Sam to keep him down, only to have Sam kick out again. Joel tried to set Sam up for another Old School Drop, only to have Sam come to life and take Joel down. Sam tried to lock in the Proton Lock again, but Joel fought back. The two wrestled around on the mat for a while, only to have Joel come out on top. Joel got Sam into the Kovach Krippler and locked it in. Sam tried to get out of it, but eventually, he passed out. The ref checked him and called for the bell.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 28:27

RATING: **A**

18) Remo came back to the ring as Joel paraded around with the belt. They were joined by Wanda Fish, Rick Law, and Sarah Eisen. Joel got the mic and taunted the unconscious Sam, saying that he was a fool to oppose Karma. Sarah then took over, saying that tonight proved that Karma was the dominant force in professional wrestling. She pointed out that Karma didn't lose a match tonight. She said that so long as Karma was in control, with superior wrestlers like the Bumfholes, Rick Law, Remo, Marc DuBois, Wanda Fish, and Joel Kovach, they would always reign supreme. She tossed off a few choice insults at Richard Eisen as well

Joel then took the mic and said, "Karma is here to stay. And there's absolutely no one who can"

His words were cut off as all the lights in the arena died. The big viewscreen above the ring entrance started to flicker with eerie light and a sound of rushing wind filled the arena with voices whispering incomprehensible things flowing beneath it. The sound intensified as the flickering grew brighter and brighter.

And then a little girl's voice whispered, "He's coming back....."

The members of Karma in the ring winced as pyro went off around the stage, setting the big viewscreen on fire. As the light faded away, they looked at the screen, which burned along the edges. And yet, you could still see a flickering image on the screen: an outline of a man.

A man with wings.

The camera focused on Joel Kovach's pale face as the show ended.

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

Do you know how long I've been waiting to do that final segment!?!

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "Awesome Impact!"

The Biggz Boyz defeated Flex & Pex - B+

The Fabulous Bumholes (c) defeated Christian Faith & Texas Pete and Robert Oxford & Eddie Peak to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - B+

Bob Carlson defeated Eric Eisen - B

Wanda Fish defeated Cliff Wilson - B+

Marc DuBois (c) defeated Steve Frehley to retain the SWF North American Championship - A

Joel Kovach (c) defeated Sam Keith to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, March 2008

Held at the President's Hall in the Puerto Rico Territory

5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) A video played of highlights from "Awesome Impact!", showing images of the Bumholes' victory, Wanda Fish's win, as well as Bob Carlson and Marc DuBois. It capped off with Joel Kovach's defeat of Sam Keith, but finished with the flashy display announcing someone's imminent return.

RATING: B+

2) Sarah Eisen was backstage with the members of Karma. She said that she didn't know what that little flashy pyro display was all about last Saturday. She doesn't know if it means that Archangel will be trying to get into her arena tonight, but she wants to make doubly sure he can't get in. She reassures Joel Kovach that he has nothing to worry about. Joel laughs and says that he isn't worried at all.

RATING: A

3) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. AFKAP**

It was a pretty decent match. Neither team had a clear advantage but in the end, Bart Biggz hit the Biggz Up on Jack Bruce.

WINNER: **The Biggz Boyz** in 7:36

RATING: B

4) The Biggzes got the mics and said that now that they had dealt with Flex and Pex, they had set their sites on higher goals. They challenged the Fabulous Bumfholes to a tag match.

Out came the Bumfholes. They informed the Biggzes that they weren't even in their league and to just forget it. "There's no way we're going to face you. Not here, not there, not anywhere!" Zimmy informed them.

RATING: B- for the challenge; B for the refusal

5) Joel Kovach was walking backstage when he bumped into Chris Gordon. Chris started laughing at Joel. When Joel demanded to know what was so funny, Chris told him to drop the act. Chris said he knew that Joel was terrified of Archangel.

"Come on, Joel, you and I go way back! You know how intense Double-A can get when he's got a bee up his bonnet. And trust me, the way you've kept him on the sidelines this long, you know he's going to tear you to pieces when he gets the chance."

Joel blew his stack and screamed at Chris to shut up, that he didn't know him at all. As a matter of fact, he challenged Chris to get into the ring with him tonight. Chris laughed and said he accepted.

RATING: B

6) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. BOB CARLSON**

This got the crowd on its feet. Joey looked impressive out there as he dominated Bob throughout the match. He finished things off with an Empire Spiral.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 14:39

RATING: A

7) Wanda Fish appeared on screen and began to taunt Cliff Wilson. She said that Cliff shouldn't be proud of himself, the way he lost at "Awesome Impact!" She went on to say that he shouldn't count on the return of..

That's when Wanda's promo disappeared from the screen, to be replaced with Richard Eisen seated behind a desk. He addressed himself to Sarah. He asked her if she enjoyed his little time bombs, especially the last one to go off. He said that the contract is set in stone, made official while Richard still controlled the SWF, and there's nothing anybody can do to stop it. Archangel is coming back to the SWF and he has a major chip on his shoulder.

He finished off by saying that if any of the fans weren't sure of who Archangel was, the following video package should remind them.

A music video then aired of Archangel's previous matches, featuring his feud with Squeaky McClean and Sam Keith over Emma Chase, as well as the ways that Joel Kovach got him kicked out of the SWF.

At the end of the music video, the camera cut back to Wanda Fish, who looked positively stunned.

RATING: A for Wanda's and Richard's taunts and the music video

As Remo came out to the ring for his next match, the announcers introduced a video shot by Eddie Peak earlier today....

8) Eddie said that it was great to be back off the injured list, but he hasn't forgotten who put him there. He said that he could still feel the sparks dancing across his skin after Remo tossed him into the circuit breakers months ago. He got very close to the camera and informed Remo that his time in this world was short. Eddie Peak is coming after him!

RATING: B+

9) STEVE FREHLEY vs. REMO

Remo laughed off the footage of Eddie and got to work on Steve Frehley. Frehley did his best to keep Remo off of him, but in the end, he couldn't help but succumb to the Destroyer.

WINNER: **Remo** in 13:21

RATING: A

10) Sarah Eisen was led through the backstage area by Missy Masterson out to the production truck. Missy showed Sarah a VCR that had been patched into the truck's cables. Sarah asked if anyone saw who patched it in and Missy said that no one was sure, but the tape inside was what the fans saw of Richard and the Archangel.

RATING: A

11) CHRIS GORDON vs. JOEL KOVACH

Jerry Eisen reminded fans of the history that Chris and Joel have together as part of the Survivors, saying that this isn't the first time that these two have faced off against each other.

Joel took clear control of the match early on and dominated on offense for most of the time. But as he was setting Chris up for the Kovach Kripler, the lights died and Archangel's entrance music started up. Joel freaked out and insisted that the ref watch the entrance to make sure that Archangel didn't come out. The ref complied, so naturally he didn't see Sam Keith come in from the back to take out Joel with the Neutron Plex. Chris capitalized and made the pin. The ref turned around and counted.

WINNER: **Chris Gordon** in 10:57

RATING: B+

12) Sam Keith got into the ring and got a mic. He leaned in close over Joel, who was clutching the back of his head. "You think we're done, Joel? Forget it! I'm going to make your life miserable!"

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say other than the Main Event went a little better than I thought it would.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

The Biggz Boyz defeated AFKAP - B
Joey Minnesota defeated Bob Carlson - A
Remo defeated Steve Frehley - A
Chris Gordon defeated Joel Kovach - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, March 2008

Held at the Laurent Ballroom in the New England Territory
5,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Marc DuBois came out to the ring and welcomed the fans to his show. He said that it was his show because he was a member of Karma, who controlled the SWF. He said it was his show because he's the most decorated champ in the SWF right now. And, he said, it's his show since he is the Warmaster. He said that he was feeling particularly generous tonight and issued an open challenge to anyone in the back for the Warmaster Title.

Out came Eric Eisen. He corrected Marc and said that it wasn't his show because this show was created by Richard Eisen. He pointed out that he would likely inherit the show someday along with the rest of the SWF. He then went on to point out that he's held the Warmaster Title in the past. And, come to think of it, he wants his title back. He'll meet Marc in the main event tonight.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and acceptance

2) **ANGRY GILMORE vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Akima did his best to fend off Angry, but Ana pointed out that it appeared that Angry was too much for Akima. Sure enough, Akima put on a defensive match, trying to hold out for the time limit to expire. But Angry overwhelmed him and nailed the Anger Management, picking up the pin, the win, and the title!

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 8:37

RATING: **B**

3) Akima stared in horror as Angry celebrated with his newly won title. The crowd didn't seem to care that much, but Duane Fry hooted and hollered about how this was the first blow against Karma since it meant that Karma didn't control all the title anymore!

RATING: **C-**

4) Joel Kovach came out to the ring and shoved Angry and Akima out. He got the mic and said that he had been giving it a lot of thought. He's realized that Archangel isn't coming back. This is all one big trick. He figured this out earlier this week when someone used the entrance music to distract him so Sam Keith could attack him and Chris Gordon could beat him.

He went on to say that he had figured out who it was. It wasn't Sam since Sam isn't bright enough to pull this off. No, the perpetrator of this hoax was the same guy who impersonated the Archangel to get into the SWF. Joel called out Cliff Wilson and demanded that the two of them face each other tonight.

Cliff came out and told Joel that he was nuts. He said that he wasn't responsible for this, but he's never backed down from a challenge before, so he'll face Joel in the ring later tonight.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and response

5) The Biggz Boyz cornered Sarah Eisen in the backstage area and asked her to give them a title match against the Fabulous Bumholes. Sarah refused, saying that they hadn't earned the privilege yet. So she booked them in a match against Bob Carlson and Skull DeBones, telling them that if they could beat those two, she'd think about it.

RATING: [A](#)

6) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. BOB CARLSON & SKULL DeBONES**

In the early going, it looked like the Karma team was going to pick up the win, but then the Biggzes fought back and eventually got the win.

WINNERS: **The Biggz Boyz** in 11:50

RATING: [B+](#)

7) As the Biggzes celebrated their victory, the Bumholes came out. They informed the Biggzes not to get too confident, especially since Sarah Eisen said that she *might* give them a match. They said the nice thing about being the tag champs is that they don't have to take a match they don't want. And they don't want to face the Biggzes. They laughed at the Biggzes and strutted out of the arena.

RATING: [A](#)

8) **CLIFF WILSON vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Joel looked absolutely enraged as Cliff came out to the ring. Joel didn't even wait for the bell, instead tearing into Cliff. It soon became obvious that Joel wasn't out to win, he was out to injure Cliff.

Cliff made that goal difficult. These two put on a fabulous match that got the attention of all the fans. In the end, Joel nailed Cliff with an Old School Drop.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 16:44

RATING: [A*](#)

9) Eddie Peak was kicking open doors backstage, calling for Remo to come out and face him. He turned a corner and found himself face to face with Rick Law. Rick reminded Eddie that Remo was a part of Karma and that the members of Karma always stood together. Rick then said that if Eddie wanted Remo, he'd have to go through Rick first. Eddie snarled and said that'd be fine by him, he'd see him next week on *Invasion!*

RATING: [B+](#)

10) The camera cut to the backstage area where Wanda Fish was psyching up Marc DuBois for his main event match with Eric. She told him that Eric didn't stand a chance against him, that his awesome power and fabulous physique would do Eric in. It became increasingly clear that Wanda was ... how shall I put this diplomatically? ... distracted by Marc's physique and had a different sort of wrestling match in mind when she urged him to go out there and destroy her half-brother.

RATING: [A](#)

11) **ERIC EISEN vs. MARC DuBOIS (c) for the SWF Warmater Title**

These two tore the ballroom down. Eric resorted to high flying tactics while Marc tried to keep him grounded. Neither man truly succeeded with their strategy and there were some wild and sudden momentum shifts that kept the fans off their seats the entire time. Finally, as Eric tried to nail Marc with the Silver Spoon Shock, Marc turned it around and into a Model Solution.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 17:08

RATING: [A*](#)

12) Marc didn't release the Model Solution for a while and finally broke the hold when the ref got in his face. Marc almost left the ring but then stopped and returned to the fallen Eric and started to work him over. Before things could get too out of hand, Joey Minnesota hit the ring and made the save, chasing Marc out of there.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

I owe Joel, Cliff, Marc, and Eric a beer. Or two. At least.

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Angry Gilmore defeated Akima Brave (c) to capture the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B

The Biggz Boyz defeated Bob Carlson & Skull DeBones - B+

*Joel Kovach defeated Cliff Wilson - A**

*Marc DuBois (c) defeated Eric Eisen to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, March 2008

Held at Irvine Hall in the Mid South Territory
5,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Marv Earnest, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) The music for High Concept kicked things off as Elmo Benson came out to the ring. He grabbed the mic and launched into a tirade about how he and his partner, Groucho Bling, had been kept backstage in recent weeks. He blamed it on Karma, saying that they're so focused on themselves they're leaving quality talent go unused.

He said that things are finally changing. He said that tonight, Groucho was going to be taking on Angry Gilmore for the SWF 10-Minute Championship. Elmo said he was thankful that Angry got that title away from Akima Brave and Karma. But he went on to say that that meant he had nothing to do. So he challenged Marc DuBois for the SWF North American Championship.

Elmo's rant was interrupted by Marc DuBois. Marc mocked Elmo a bit, saying that it wasn't that Karma was selfish, it was that High Concept's gimmick was too stupid. But he said he was up for a match tonight, so he'd see him later.

RATING: **C+** for the challenge; **B** for the acceptance

2) **GROUCHO BLING vs. ANGRY GILMORE (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

It was an okay match. Groucho put up a good fight and Marv Earnest predicted at one point that Angry would only hold on to the title because the time limit expired. But then Angry surprised everyone by pulling out all the stops, hitting the Anger Management with only a few seconds left on the clock.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 9:58

RATING: B-

3) After the match was over, Groucho went over and gladly shook hands with Angry, thanking him for getting the title away from Karma.

RATING: C

4) The camera cut backstage to reveal that Akima Brave was watching the match. The camera pulled out to reveal that Sarah Eisen was watching with him. Akima started to say something, but a sharp glance from Sarah cut him off. "I guess we'll have to do something about this, won't we?" she asked sourly.

RATING: A

5) **BJ SHEARER & TROY TORNADO vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c)** for the SWF Tag Team Championship

BJ looked a little off his game tonight but the other three were able to cover for him. It was a better match than I expected. In the end, Randy delivered the Bumfhole Buster to Troy.

WINNER: **The Fabulous Bumfholes** in 10:01

RATING: A

6) As the Bumfholes celebrated their win, out came the Biggzes. Brett and Bart laid down a challenge to the Bumfholes to face them with the title on the line.

Randy and Jimmy exchanged glances, then burst out laughing. They informed the Biggzes that they were wasting their time. There was no way that they would ever face them in the ring. They proceeded to mock them further, making fun of their outfits, their haircuts, the fact that they have a silly last name.

RATING: B- for the challenge; A for the taunting

7) Rick Law was getting ready for his match backstage when Remo came up to him. Remo got in Rick's face, demanding to know why he was fighting Eddie Peak. Remo said he didn't need anybody to protect him or fight his battles, that he could do that on his own. Rick said he didn't doubt him at all, but he reminded Remo that they were both part of the Karma family and that Karma watched out for its own. Rick told Remo to relax, that he would take out Eddie Peak and everything would be okay.

RATING: B+

8) **EDDIE PEAK vs. RICK LAW**

Rick took control of the match early on with some underhanded tactics. Marv Earnest complained that this was the way that Karma did things and that it would be best when Karma had faded from the scene. Eddie then took control and whaled on Rick, finally dispatching him with the Peak of Perfection.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 13:42

RATING: A

9) Eddie got the mic and turned to the camera. "Remo, you've just seen what I've got in store for you. I won't rest until you pay for what you did!"

RATING: B+

10) Sarah Eisen came out to ringside. She yanked the headphones off of Marv Earnest, grabbed him by the scruff of his neck, and dragged him into the ring. She got a mic and said that the SWF workers had been feeling kind of ****y since last week. She reminded them that she was still in charge of the SWF and that meant Karma was in charge too. She said that Karma wouldn't tolerate complaints about the way they ran things. She said

that this should serve as a warning to all of them. She then fired Marv Earnest for what he said earlier.

RATING: C+

11) Joel Kovach strutted out to the ring. He got a mic and proceeded to taunt Cliff Wilson. He reminded Cliff that he had the last laugh by stealing his SWF World Heavyweight Title a few months ago. He said that he had the last laugh last week by beating the tar out of him. Joel confidently predicted that with Cliff out of the way, this would be the last we'd hear about the return of...

.... and the lights died. The viewscreen flickered to life and the outline of the man with wings appeared again. The same creepy little girl's voice whispered. "You have changed nothing. He is coming back." The lights came up again, revealing Joel huddled in the corner of the ring.

RATING: A* for the taunting of Cliff and the announcement

12) **ELMO BENSON vs. MARCH DuBOIS (c)** for **the SWF North American Championship**

I'll admit, I was a bit worried about this one, especially about whether or not Marc would be able to carry Elmo through the match. Turns out my fears weren't justified.

Marc played the part of an over-confident heel who basically learned that he shouldn't take his competition so lightly. Elmo smacked the smirk off his face and almost picked up a pin early on. Marc had a tough time recovering from that, but eventually, he shut down Elmo's offense, put on his own, and finished things off by getting Elmo to tap to the Model Solution.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 12:55

RATING: A

13) Marc tried to celebrate but that was cut short when Joey Minnesota came out of the crowd and attacked him, leaving him down and out.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

The audience thought Groucho Bling was used too much, but other than that, it was a good show.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Angry Gilmore (c) defeated Groucho Bling to retain **the SWF 10-Minute Championship** - B-

The Fabulous Bumfholes (c) defeated BJ Shearer & Troy Tornado to retain **the SWF Tag Team Championship** - A

Eddie Peak defeated Rick Law - A

Marc DuBois (c) defeated Elmo Benson to retain **the SWF North American Championship** - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, March 2008
Held at the Minnesota Coliseum in the Mid West Territory
7,663 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) The announcers said that Marc DuBois had requested an insane match. He wanted a four-way dance to defend his Warmaster Title against Steve Frehley, Cliff Wilson, and Eddie Peak!

RATING: B

2) **ROBERT OXFORD vs. ANGRY GILMORE (c)** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Angry once again defeated his opponent, causing Ana Garcia to crow about how it's great that the SWF finally has one of their titles back.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 7:09

RATING: B-

3) Before Angry can celebrate, though, Bruce the Giant, Rick Law, Bob Carlson, and Skull DeBones came out to the ring and simply beat the tar out of Angry. They each took turns delivering their finishing moves, ending with Bruce the Giant taking Angry out to ringside. After Rick had pulled back the safety mats, Bruce chokeslammed Angry onto the bare concrete not once, but twice.

RATING: B-

4) The camera cut to backstage. Remo found Sarah Eisen and demanded to know why he hadn't been given a match against Eddie Peak. Sarah informed Remo that they wouldn't get that match anytime soon. She said that Karma had to protect each other. For example, why else did she order those four members to take out Angry Gilmore? It was for the good of Karma. She promised that Remo would understand that too if he'd just be patient. Remo snarled something under his breath and then stormed off.

RATING: A

5) The camera cut again to the backstage area where Angry Gilmore was being wheeled to a waiting ambulance. Joe Sexy ran up to his side and tried to talk to him, but was told that Angry was out cold. Joe watched as his partner was put into the back of the ambulance and it was driven away.

RATING: C

6) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH & RICH MONEY**

The Biggzes looked on fire out there, leading Ana Garcia to question why exactly the Bumfholes weren't willing to face them. She suggested that it was because they were too scared. By the end of the match, Peter and Duane agreed with her.

WINNERS: **The Biggz Boyz** in 11:52

RATING: A

7) The Bumfholes appeared on screen and, instead of addressing the Biggzes ("We're done with you losers."), they addressed Archangel. They told him that he was a joke, resorting to all those smoke and mirrors and such. They said that if he was really coming back, he should prove it by, you know, actually showing his face. They then acted very scared, as if they expected him to show up right then. When he didn't, they laughed at him some more.

RATING: A

8) Steve Fehley cut a promo, saying that he may not have been able to get the North American Championship at the last Pay-Per-View, but he was definitely going to become the Warmaster tonight!

RATING: B+

9) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. WANDA FISH**

Wanda was in control of most of the match, toying with Darryl and resorting to underhanded tactics when the ref wasn't looking. Darryl managed to get in a little bit of offense, but when Wanda started crying after getting hit, he actually stopped to make sure she was okay. Wanda then low-blowed him and tied him up with the Blonde Ambition.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 12:43

RATING: A

10) Sam Keith came out to the ring and said that he knew Joel was kind of distracted, what with his impending reunion, but he had some serious business to discuss. He said he wanted a rematch against Joel at the next Pay-Per-View and, since Joel seemed to be content in cheating or using underhanded tactics, Sam wanted it held in a steel cell!

Joel came out and flat out refused the match. He then accused Sam of being the one playing the mind games with him, pretending to be the Archangel. Sam said that was ludicrous, but Joel said that there was no way he was going to get into a steel cell against Sam.

RATING: A for the challenge and refusal

11) Marc DuBois is getting ready for his next match. A pair of feminine hands are massaging his shoulders. The camera pans out to reveal that it's Missy Masterson. Missy says she wants Marc to go out there and prove what a real man can do ... and then come find her after the match to show her what else a real man can do.

RATING: B+

12) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. EDDIE PEAK vs. CLIFF WILSON vs. MARC DuBOIS (c) for the SWF Warmaster Title**

This blew the roof off the coliseum. All four men were on fire and bound and determined to pick up the win. But in the end, Marc managed to down all three of his competitors, finally rolling Cliff Wilson up with a handful of tights.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 19:31

RATING: A*

13) Marc was given his Warmaster Title. He held it aloft in triumph, but then suddenly swung it around, catching Joey Minnesota across the head. Joey had once again tried to catch Marc unawares, but Marc nearly took his head off with the blow. Marc then leaned in and told Joey that he wasn't an idiot. He then strutted out of the ring.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Angry Gilmore (c) defeated Robert Oxford to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B-

The Biggz Boyz defeated Christian Faith & Rich Money - A

Wanda Fish defeated Darryl Devine - A

*Marc DuBois (c) defeated Steve Frebly, Cliff Wilson, and Eddie Peak to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

April 2008

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, April 2008

Held at the Theatre of Dreams in the North West Territory
8,759 in attendance

Jerry Eisen and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!* "According to a memo we got from Sarah Eisen, we should be having a new announcer join us very shortly..." Jerry said.

1) Karma's entrance music hit and out came Skull DeBones. Skull sat down at the announce table and said that he was going to be the new announcer. But as Emma prodded him a bit about the change, it was obvious that Skull wasn't happy with his new assignment.

RATING: B-

2) A graphic appeared, announcing that tonight, the team of Cliff Wilson, Eric Eisen, Jack Bruce, and Steve Fehley would take on Joel Kovach, Marc DuBois, Rick Law, and Wanda Fish.

RATING: B+

3) Joel Kovach was storming through the backstage area, fuming, as Sam Keith followed him, taunting Joel to face him at "The World Is Watching" in a steel cell. Joel stopped and repeated his accusation that Sam was pretending to be Archangel. Sam said he was willing to prove that he wasn't. Sarah Eisen overheard this argument and interjected herself in it. She said someone from Karma would follow Sam around and keep an eye on him. If Archangel made another move, Sam's shadow would be his alibi. If it turned out that Sam wasn't behind it all, he would get his cell match against Joel. Joel tried to protest, but Sarah was adamant.

Sarah then found Wanda Fish and asked her to go get Missy Masterson to follow Sam around. Wanda went off and found Missy flirting up a storm with Marc DuBois. Missy was furious and says that Sarah had a job for Missy to do.

RATING: A for Sam and Joel and for Missy and Wanda

4) The Fabulous Bumholes came out to the ring and got the mics. They teased Joel for being so scared of Archangel. They said that Double-A was a coward for not showing himself.

RATING: A*

5) **CHRISTIAN FAITH & RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship**

While short, this match really got the crowd going. The Bumholes simply overwhelmed Christian and Ricky with their offense, finally finishing things off when Jimmy hit Ricky with the Bumhole in One.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumholes** in 5:35

RATING: A*

6) The cameras cut backstage to show Sam Keith walking through the backstage area. Much to the announcers' surprise, Bruce the Giant was following him, looking extremely bored. "What happened to Missy?" Jerry wondered aloud.

RATING: A

7) The Bumholes were walking backstage, laughing about what a great victory they had. They came to their locker room and opened the door. As they walked into the darkened room, Randy tried to flip the lights on.

Nothing happened. Zimmy asked what was wrong as the door closed. Then, from within the room, came the sounds of a colossal fight.

RATING: A

8) Sarah Eisen came out to the ring. She "regretted" to announce that Angry Gilmore had been severely injured in the "tragic" attack last week. Emma commented that Sarah didn't seem all that broken up about it.

At any rate, Sarah said that Angry would be out of commission for the foreseeable future. That meant that the SWF 10-Minute Championship would be up for grabs in the following 10 man Battle Royal.

RATING: B-

9) **A BATTLE ROYAL** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

Akima Brave (1) and **Nevada Nuclear (2)** started things out. Skull DeBones confidently predicted that Akima would be the 10-Minute Champ once again. Akima and Nevada tussled for a while before **Delirious Dan (3)** and **Darryl Devine (4)** joined the fray. Dan was almost immediately eliminated.

Andre Jones (5), **American Elemental (6)**, and **Joe Sexy (7)** came out next. Joe went after Akima almost immediately, shouting how his friends were to blame for Angry's injuries. Akima sidestepped Joe and tossed him into Darryl and Andre, who were trying to push each other over the top. The collision took them both over the top, much to their anger.

Robert Oxford (8) and **Groucho Bling (9)** came out next. Akima managed to eliminate Nevada while Oxford took out Elemental. Then, much to everyone's surprise, Groucho Bling took out Akima! Jerry crowed how that meant that the 10-Minute Title would stay in the SWF's hands since Karma really didn't have anyone else to put in there.

That proved incorrect. Out came the tenth "man" **Missy Masterson (10)**. Missy looked absolutely terrified. The remaining competitors laughed at her as she stepped into the ring. They ignored her and instead went after each other. Joe eliminated Groucho, only to be eliminated in turn by Oxford. Oxford turned to Missy and seemed unsure of what to do about her. He finally held down the top rope so she could eliminate herself.

Missy responded by kicking Oxford in the crotch. Then a roundhouse kick took him over the top. Missy stared at him in surprise, even more shocked when the ref handed her the title belt and raised her hand in victory.

WINNER: **Missy Masterson** in 12:58

RATING: C+

10) Eddie Peak found Sarah Eisen backstage and demanded to have a match against Remo. Sarah said that wasn't going to happen and instead, booked him in a match against Bob Carlson.

Joel Kovach ran up to Sarah and insisted that she come with him. He took her to the Bumfholes' locker room. Inside, the Bumfholes lay on the floor, beaten and bloodied. Most everything had been overturned and busted. Joel pointed out that the Bumfholes had been insulting Archangel and that Sam had obviously struck again.

That's when Sam happened upon the scene, Bruce in tow. Sarah seemed a little surprised to see Bruce, but asked if Sam did this. Bruce said that he didn't, that Sam had been with him the whole time.

Joel then tried to say that it was someone else who beat up the Bumfholes, but Sarah pointed him to a message spray-painted across one wall: "He is coming back." Sarah said she'd send the contract to Sam's people. The cell match was on!

RATING: A for the Eddie segment; A* for the finding of the Bumfholes

11) **EDDIE PEAK vs. BOB CARLSON**

Eddie destroyed Bob, pure and simple. Bob was able to mount a little bit of a defense, but not enough of one to make a difference.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 12:32

RATING: **B**

12) **CLIFF WILSON, ERIC EISEN, STEVE FREHLEY, & JACK BRUCE vs. JOEL KOVACH, MARC DuBOIS, RICK LAW, & WANDA FISH**

The crowd really popped for this match, especially for hometown "hero", Wanda Fish. Too put it simply, this match blew the roof off the theatre. Lots of hot tags, lots of double and even triple teaming.

Joel Kovach tried to get things sewn up, but he couldn't. It took Marc DuBois nailing Jack Bruce with the Marc of Excellence to pick up the win for Karma.

WINNERS: **Joel Kovach, Marc DuBois, Rick Law, & Wanda Fish** in 15:14

RATING: **A***

13) As Marc celebrated his win, out came Joey Minnesota. Joey said that this was the point where he normally would come barrelling out to attack Marc, but he felt that that wouldn't really help. Instead, he challenged him to a match at "The World Is Watching" for the SWF North American Championship.

Marc said that Joey must not have been paying attention to the previous match. He said that the title wouldn't go anywhere, but Joey was welcome to try.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and response

THE AFTERMATH

Sarah Eisen was slightly overused.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

*The Fabulous Bumsholes (c) defeated Christian Faith & Ricky Dale Johnson to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - A**

Missy Masterson won a 10 Man Battle Royal to capture the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C+

Eddie Peak defeated Bob Carlson - B

*Joel Kovach, Marc DuBois, Wanda Fish, & Rick Law defeated Eric Eisen, Steve Frehley, Jack Bruce, & Cliff Wilson - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, April 2008

Held at Evanovich Riverside in the Tri State Territory

8,619 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Eric Eisen came out to the ring and talked about the history that professional wrestling has had in

Evanovich Riverside. He spoke of some of the historic battles that have taken place in this arena. He said that he wanted to add to that legacy. That's why he challenged Joel Kovach to a title match for tonight!

Joel came out and said that he'd be willing to grace the Riverside's legacy by beating Eric into the ground.

RATING: B- for the challenge; A for the response

2) The camera cut backstage. Sarah Eisen was chewing out Wanda Fish since Missy Masterson is now the SWF 10-Minute Champ. She demanded to know why Wanda told Missy to go out for the Battle Royal when Sarah wanted Missy to follow Sam Keith. Wanda explained that she was hoping Missy would get hurt. When Sarah demanded to know why, Wanda blurted out that Missy was all over Marc DuBois. That upset Sarah as well. Sarah said that whatever the case, Missy had her first title defense, and that's next.

RATING: B+

3) **ANDRE JONES vs. MISSY MASTERSON (c)** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

Ugh. These two had bad chemistry and it dragged on the whole match. Andre seemed hesitant to engage Missy at first, but he got over it quickly. Missy was able to hold her own and finally hit a finishing move that Duane Fry identified as the Identity Crisis.

WINNER: **Missy Masterson** in 8:36

RATING: C-

4) Joe Sexy came out at the end of the match. He accused Missy of setting up Angry's beat-down and blamed her for the fact that his tag team partner was on the sidelines for now. He said he had no problem fighting a girl, so he challenged her to a match for her title at "The World is Watching."

RATING: C+

5) Joel Kovach is in his locker room getting ready for his match when suddenly, a creepy voice starts calling his name. Joel freaks out, demanding to know who it is. The voice seems to ignore him, instead laughing at him and saying that "He is coming back!" Joel runs from the room screaming.

RATING: A*

6) Eddie Peak is cutting a promo about Remo when Sarah Eisen approaches him. She said that he had a match tonight. No, not against Remo. Against Wanda Fish.

RATING: A

7) The Biggz Boyz appeared on screen and taunted the fact that the Bumfholes were too injured from their backstage beating to be at the show tonight. They told them to rest up, because they had something to tell them when they got back next week.

RATING: A

8) **EDDIE PEAK vs. WANDA FISH**

Wanda seemed upset that she was in a match against Eddie, leading Peter Michaels to speculate that perhaps Sarah Eisen was punishing Wanda for what happened with Missy. Wanda basically ran from Eddie for most of the match, doing her best to keep away from him. That ended when Bruce the Giant hit the ring. He Chokeslammed Eddie and allowed Wanda to get the pin.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 12:14

RATING: A

9) Cliff Wilson and Steve Fehley found Eric Eisen backstage. Cliff asked why Eric wanted to see them, pointing out that he should be getting ready for his match against Joel Kovach. Eric said he had been doing some thinking and he wanted the three of them to team up and take on Karma. Cliff and Steve glanced at each other and agreed, asking him what the plan was. Eric said he'd tell them after he beat Joel Kovach.

RATING: B+

10) Marc DuBois came out and said that he didn't want Joel and Missy to be the only champs who defended their titles tonight. He said that he too would defend his Warmaster Title against Jack Bruce.

RATING: A

11) **JACK BRUCE vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for the SWF Warmaster Title

Jack put on a great fight, much better than I expected. There were several times where the announcers predicted that Evanovich Riverside would witness another spectacular upset. But in the end, Marc DuBois pulled it out by getting Jack to tap with the Model Solution.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 11:42

RATING: A*

12) Remo found Sarah Eisen backstage and demanded to know why she keeps Eddie Peak away from him. Remo said it wasn't fair, it wasn't right, that he doesn't need to be coddled or protected or anything. He wants to fight Eddie and he pretty much demanded a match against Eddie.

Sarah ominously warned Remo that he should stop complaining or he might need to take another trip out to the parking lot with Rick Law. Remo growled something under his breath and stormed off.

RATING: A

13) Joel Kovach is pacing backstage when Rick Law walks up to him. Rick tells Joel that he checked out the locker room and found this: a tape recorder. Rick explains it was wired to the lightswitch. When Joel flipped on the lights, the tape recorder started playing that message. Joel storms off.

RATING: A

14) **ERIC EISEN vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

A phenomenal match from these two. Peter Michaels called it a match for Richard Eisen's honor. He opined that if Eric could recapture the title, it would be a blow against Karma. There were several times when it seemed that Eric would do just that.

But Joel was able to fight back and, in the end, he nailed Eric with the Old School Drop. Joel then turned to the camera and shouted, "Hope you were paying attention, Sam! The same thing'll happen to you at the World is Watching!"

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 18:07

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say. It was a good show.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Missy Masterson (c) defeated Andre Jones to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C-

Wanda Fish defeated Eddie Peak - A

*Marc DuBois (c) defeated Jack Bruce to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - A**

*Joel Kovach (c) defeated Eric Eisen to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, April 2008

Held at Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes Territory

7,679 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Skull DeBones, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Joel Kovach appeared on screen. He said that tonight, he would sign the contract for his title defense at "The World Is Watching" against Sam Keith. Joel said that Sam had gotten just what he wanted: a match in a steel cell, the World Heavyweight Championship on the line. Joel said that many might think that he was going to lose the title, but he said that those people were wrong. He said that he may have been distracted the past couple of weeks, but when he gets into that cell this Saturday, he'll be focused on destroying Sam Keith.

RATING: A*

2) **DELIRIOUS DAN vs. MISSY MASTERSON (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Dan was off his game tonight but the announcers were able to cover that up pretty well. It was an average match, all things told, one that ended with Missy finishing Dan off with an Identity Crisis.

WINNER: **Missy Masterson** in 5:55

RATING: C

3) Eddie Peak found Sarah Eisen backstage. He pointed out that he had been jumping through all sorts of different hoops the past couple of weeks, always coming out on top. He said that he thought he deserved a shot at Remo tonight. Sarah disagreed, saying that what he had earned was a North American Championship title shot against Marc DuBois in the main event. Eddie was furious. Sarah pointed out it was a title shot, but Eddie screamed in rage and stormed away.

RATING: A

4) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. REMO**

Remo didn't look happy going out to the ring. Emma pointed out that he had little reason to be happy with Sarah Eisen's decision, that he wanted to face off against Eddie Peak. Skull pointed out that Karma was a team and that Remo had to be a team player. Emma replied by needling Skull about the fact that he was behind the announce table. Skull growled something about not wanting to rock the boat either.

The match itself was very quick. Ricky didn't stand a chance. Remo tore through him, finally finishing things off with the Destroyer.

WINNER: **Remo** in 12:42

RATING: B+

5) Eric Eisen, Cliff Wilson, and Steve Fehley appeared on screen. They said that the time had come to fight back against Karma and that they wanted to start things off by taking on Bruce the Giant, Rick Law, and Wanda Fish in a three-man tag team match this Saturday.

RATING: B

6) Remo stomped into his locker room, muttering under his breath about how he's been held back ever since joining Karma. "I don't get title shots, I can't wrestle who I want to, this sucks!"

He stopped and frowned. A whisper cuts through the silence, a soft voice calling his name. Remo rolled his eyes and said, "Oh, I get it. Archangel decided to hide the tape recorder in my locker room tonight? What's next, 'He is coming back?'"

"No," the whisper replied. "He is here."

Remo froze and turned around. He cried out in panic and tried to run away, only to slam into the cameraman. The camera fell to the ground and the screen exploded in a burst of static.

RATING: A

7) Sam Keith appeared on screen. He said that he was looking forward to the contract signing tonight. He was looking forward to getting into the steel cell with Joel Kovach. He pointed out to Joel that once inside, there'd be no help from his friends in Karma. He could expect a lot of pain and punishment. And he could bank on the fact that Sam Keith would become the SWF World Heavyweight Champion once again.

RATING: A*

8) **AFKAP vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c)** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Randy and Jimmy were still sporting bandages from the beating they took last week. They were all business as they took apart Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado. Jack and Troy came close to a pin once, but that was it. The Bumholes dominated them after that point.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumholes** in 12:50

RATING: A*

9) As the Bumholes grimly celebrated their win, the big screen came to life with the Biggz Boyzes' faces. Bart and Brett asked them how they enjoyed the beating they got last week. They revealed that they were the ones who beat them up, not the Archangel. They laughed at how pathetic the Bumholes really were.

The Bumholes started to quake with fury. Randy got a mic and said that if they wanted an ass-kicking so badly, they should have just said so. The Bumholes said that they'd meet the Biggzes at "The World is Watching" with the titles on the line!

RATING: A for the taunting; B+ for the acceptance

10) Sarah Eisen came out to the ring and invited Sam Keith and Joel Kovach down for the contract signing. They both came down. Sam signed first. He talked some smack about how he was going to reclaim the title. Then Joel returned the favor, saying that Sam was fooling himself if he thought that the title was going anywhere. Joel then signed it. Sam leapt to his feet, as did Joel, but they only wound up staring each other down.

RATING: A*

11) Marc DuBois was getting ready for his match when he turned and saw Wanda Fish. Marc flashed a winning smile and asked her if she had come to wish him luck. Wanda did so in a cool voice. Marc then said that he was looking forward to beating Eddie Peak and getting out on the town to celebrate.

Wanda demanded to know who Marc was planning to celebrate with. Marc seemed confused, so Wanda lit into him, telling him that she brought him into Karma to put the SWF in its place, not to sleep around with whatever slut caught his eye. Marc is confused, pointing out that he did what Wanda wanted. He pointed to his two title belts, saying that Eddie Peak wouldn't get his hands on the North American Championship tonight, just like Joey Minnesota wouldn't at "The World is Watching". Wanda said that wasn't the point, that he had grown too ****y for his own good, and that it was time for her to teach him a lesson. She challenged Marc to step into the ring against her on *Warzone* and defend the Warmaster title!

Marc, very confused, agreed.

RATING: **A**

12) **EDDIE PEAK vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Marc still looked a little confused when he came out to the ring. But he quickly became all business.

He and Eddie put on a great match. But in the end, Marc took out Eddie with the Marc of Excellence. Marc then got out of there.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 14:54

RATING: **A**

13) Eddie looked pissed. He thrashed around the ring for a while, but his tantrum was cut off by Remo's entrance music. Remo came out to the entrance with an odd look on his face.

He told Eddie that he was just as frustrated with the situation as Eddie was. He said that Sarah Eisen, Wanda Fish, none of them had the right to keep the two of them from fighting. So Remo said that at "The World Is Watching", they're going to fight. Now, he knows that Sarah Eisen isn't likely going to sanction a real match, so Remo said that he would meet Eddie out in the parking lot. If the cameras wanted to film the carnage, so be it.

Eddie smiled sadistically and said that was exactly what he wanted. He agreed.

RATING: **B+** for the challenge; **A** for the acceptance

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

[Quick results from the last Invasion!](#)

Missy Masterson (c) defeated Delirious Dan to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C

Remo defeated Ricky Dale Johnson - B+

The Fabulous Bumfholes (c) defeated AFKAP to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - A

Marc DuBois (c) defeated Eddie Peak to retain the SWF North American Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, April 2008

(The Go-Home Show for "The World Is Watching")

Held at the Louisiana Auditorium in the South East Territory

8,796 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Even the announcers were surprised when they said what the main event was going to be: Joel Kovach vs. Sam Keith in a non-title match. "And from what we understand, Joel is the one who requested this match!" Peter Michaels said. "What could he be thinking this close to 'The World Is Watching'?"

RATING: A

2) DARRYL DEVINE vs. AKIMA BRAVE

Ana commented that we hadn't seen Akima since he lost his 10-Minute Title. She said that he was probably pretty angry about it. He looked that way, tearing into Darryl before the bell even rang. Darryl was able to mount a little bit of a defense, but not enough of one to save himself from the Suicide Headbutt.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 8:20

RATING: B+

3) Rick Law finds Remo backstage and demands to know what he was thinking, challenging Eddie Peak to a parking lot brawl at "The World Is Watching". Rick implied that Remo wasn't being a team player.

Remo exploded, saying that if it wasn't for him, there'd be no team. He ranted about how he came to Karma because he was sick of being left out of the title hunt. He reminded Rick it was his betrayal of the SWF back at "November Nightmare" that gave Karma foothold in the company. And how has he been rewarded? He's been kept on the sidelines while guys like Marc DuBois snap up more than one title, as they bring in more wrestlers like Rick Law and Joel Kovach, and then, to top it all off, they don't give Remo a match he wants to fight. Remo said he was sick of it. He wanted to face Eddie Peak and he was willing to tear through any obstacle he had to.

He tried to step around Rick, but Rick got in his way. Rick said that Karma was a family and they were only interested in keeping Remo safe and healthy. "We're only as strong as our weakest link," he explained, reminding Remo of what happened when the two of them faced off in a parking lot brawl. Remo snarled, then made an offer: he and Rick would go toe-to-toe in a hardcore match tonight. If Rick won, Remo would forget about his match against Eddie Peak. If Remo won, Karma wouldn't interfere in his plans. Rick shrugged and said that if he had to beat some sense into Remo, he'd be more than happy to do so ... right now.

RATING: A

4) REMO vs. RICK LAW in a hardcore match

Rick seemed to be pulling his punches in the early going, trying to get Remo down and pinned quickly so as not to hurt him. Remo didn't show the same restraint. Remo was the one to pull the weapons out and use them early. Rick rallied, smashing open Remo's head. He tried to get him pinned, but it Remo was able to kick out every time. Finally, Remo managed to snap off a Destroyer onto a stop sign, knocking Rick out cold.

WINNER: **Remo** in 18:37

RATING: A*

5) The camera cut backstage to reveal the Bumfholes, Bob Carlson, and Skull DeBones in Karma's locker room. Skull seemed a bit morose, especially as Randy and Jimmy teased him about how they didn't recognize him without his announcing headset.

Joel Kovach came into the room and said that he needed their help. He said he challenged Sam to this non-title match specifically so he could hurt Sam enough to make him less of a threat in the steel cell this Saturday. He instructed the other four members of Karma to keep an eye on the match. When Joel "accidentally" knocks out the ref, they're supposed to charge the ring and work Sam over, making sure that the SWF World Heavyweight Championship will remain in Karma's hands at "The World Is Watching".

RATING: A

6) Joey Minnesota came on screen. "Remember me? I'm Joey Minnesota and I'm facing Marc DuBois for the SWF North American Championship this Saturday at 'The World Is Watching'." Joey went on to say that Marc seems to have forgotten about their match. He's been defending his two titles at every show for the past couple of weeks. Joey, on the other hand, has been lying low. He's been hitting the gym, marshalling his strength, getting ready to take one of Marc's titles away from him. He predicted that Marc's faulty memory would be the end of him.

RATING: A

7) Wanda Fish, Bruce the Giant, and Rick Law appeared on screen. They said that they had discussed the challenge issued by Cliff Wilson, Eric Eisen, and Steve Fehley and decided to accept it. Wanda snapped off the "Karma's going to getcha" catchphrase and then walked away, followed by a laughing Bruce the Giant and a limping Rick Law.

RATING: A

8) **MARC DuBOIS (c) vs. WANDA FISH** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

Marc seemed a little hesitant to get into the ring with Wanda, but a near fall snapped him out of it. Duane Fry wondered why Wanda seemed so intent on hurting Marc. Ana observed that Duane was a guy and didn't understand.

It was simply a phenomenal match. In the end, though, Marc caught her in the Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 9:55

RATING: A*

9) The match is over, but Marc doesn't get off of Wanda. He keeps her pinned on the mat and stares at her as she struggles to get free. She stops long enough to look up at him, and then the two of them start to make out in the middle of the ring. They roll around on the mat and things look like they might heat up at any moment.

The stunned ref finally orders them out of the ring. They retreat up the ramp, their eyes shining.

The camera immediately cut backstage to reveal Sarah Eisen and Missy Masterson watching on a monitor. Neither looks happy. Sarah mutters something about having to deal with this new situation.

RATING: A for the making out; A* for Sarah & Missy watching

10) Skull, Bob, and the Bumfholes get psyched up and try to leave the locker room so they can be ready to beat down Sam Keith, only to discover that the door to the locker room is stuck! The camera cuts to an outside view, revealing that someone has stacked a number of heavy crates in front of it, barricading them inside.

RATING: B

11) **SAM KEITH vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Joel seemed supremely confident as he strutted out to the ring. Sam, on the other hand, was all business. Joel seemed unconcerned, even as Sam took control of the match early on. He managed to slip out of finishing attempts easily and managed to stay one step ahead of Sam. Finally, as Sam went for a spear, Joel sidestepped,

allowing Sam to knock out the ref. As Sam stared at the ref in surprise, Joel low-blowned him from behind and then motioned for his helpers to come out.

Of course, no one showed up. Joel seemed more and more concerned, especially as a new ref came out to take the place of the one that was knocked out. Joel tried to make the cover, but Sam kicked out. Joel tried to nail Sam with the Old School Drop, only to have Sam slip out of it. Joel tried to tie Sam up with the Kovach Kripler but Sam managed to reverse it and got Joel into the Proton Lock. Joel tried to get to the ropes, but it was no use. Joel wound up tapping.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 13:47

RATING: **A***

12) Sam rolled out of the ring, allowing Joel to sit up. Joel pounded on the mat angrily, then stood ...

... and the lights died. The ominous voice of the creepy little girl filled the arena, informing Joel that he had gone free for too long and that the time was soon approaching when he would have to face his past and pay for his sins. The viewscreen flickered to life and the outline of the man with wings appeared on screen. "He is coming back!"

RATING: **A**

The announcers then ran through the card for "The World Is Watching":

JOE SEXY vs. MISSY MASTERSON (c) for the SWF 10-Minute Championship (C+)

THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship (A)

EDDIE PEAK vs. REMO in a parking lot brawl (A)

CLIFF WILSON, ERIC EISEN, & STEVE FREHLEY vs. WANDA FISH, RICK LAW, & BRUCE THE GIANT (A)

JOEY MINNESOTA vs. MARC DuBOIS (c) for the SWF North American Championship (A)

SAM KEITH vs. JOEL KOVACH (c) in a steel cell for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say.

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Akima Brave defeated Darryl Devine - B+

*Remo defeated Rick Law in a hardcore match - A**

*Marc DuBois (c) defeated Wanda Fish to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - A**

*Sam Keith defeated Joel Kovach - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

As always, comments and predictions are welcome!

From SWF.com --

Quote:

Be sure to order
"The World is Watching"
this Saturday, only on Pay-Per-View!

Featuring the following matches:

Missy Masterson defends the SWF 10-Minute Championship against Joe Sexy - Some may consider Missy's title reign a fluke, but Sarah Eisen's executive assistant has proven that she can defend the title. But will her natural ability be enough to deal with Joe Sexy's offense, especially since Joe is out for revenge for the way Angry Gilmore was injured?

The Biggz Boyz take on the Fabulous Bumholes for the SWF Tag Team Championship - Having defeated Flex & Pex, the Biggzes have set their sites on tag team gold. After attacking the Bumholes and humiliating them, the Biggzes finally have what they're after. Which set of brothers will come out on top in what promises to be a spectacular match?

Eddie Peak and Remo fight it out in a parking lot brawl - Several months ago, Remo almost ended Eddie's career by tossing him into an exposed circuit breaker. Eddie returned from his injury, ready to return the favor but has had to jump through a number of hoops. In the meantime, Remo expressed a desire to finish the job he started, finally beating up Rick Law to get the match he wanted. Will Eddie gain his revenge? What will happen with Remo and Karma after this match?

Cliff Wilson, Eric Eisen, and Steve Frehley take on Wanda Fish, Rick Law, and Bruce the Giant - Eric Eisen has rallied some of the loyal SWF troops to his side to take on these members of Karma. Which side will come out the victor?

Marc DuBois defends his SWF North American Championship against Joey Minnesota - Marc DuBois has proven himself a fighting champion by defending either his North American Championship or Warmaster Title at each show. But was that a wise idea now that he faces a well-rested Joey Minnesota? Will Marc be able to hold on to both belts? Or will Joey Minnesota take one of them away from Marc and Karma?

Sam Keith takes on Joel Kovach for his SWF World Heavyweight Championship in a steel cell - Sam Keith has wanted to add another title reign to his resume for two months now only to be thwarted at each turn by Joel Kovach and his Karma compatriots. Now Sam has Joel to himself in a steel cell. Will that be enough for Sam to capture the World Heavyweight Championship again? Or will Joel Kovach come out on top?

And what of the **Archangel**? Will he live up to his promises? Will he return to the SWF? Or will Karma have to wait for his return?

Order **"The World Is Watching"** to find out!

SWF presents...

The World Is Watching

Saturday of Week 2, April 2008

Held at the Isaak Road Arena in the Mid Atlantic Territory
14,250 in attendance; Buyrate of 405,645

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to the show....

1) ... and started by hyping the fact that tonight's main event would be Sam Keith vying for the World Heavyweight Championship against Joel Kovach in a steel cell.

RATING: A*

2) Missy Masterson was getting ready for her match. As she dressed, she turned to talk to Marc DuBois. She said that she was slightly disappointed in him for what he did with Wanda Fish, but she said she forgave him. She then instructed him to help her make sure that "big, bad" Joe Sexy doesn't do anything to bruise her body. If he does, she'll make sure to reward him richly. And, as a deposit, she started making out with him.

The camera pulled back to reveal Wanda Fish listening to everything.

RATING: B

3) **JOE SEXY vs. MISSY MASTERSON (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Missy looked pretty confident going out to the ring. That faltered for a moment or two as Joe took control of the match in the early going. At one point, Missy fell to the mat and started crying, screaming that she had hurt her ankle. The ref ordered Joe to back off while he checked on her. Of course, that's when Marc DuBois hit the ring and nailed Joe with a Marc of Excellence. As soon as Marc was clear from the ring, Missy shoved the ref out of the way and made the pin.

WINNER: **Missy Masterson** in 9:45

RATING: C+

4) Missy got up, her ankle suddenly healed, only to be interrupted by Karma's entrance music. Out came Sarah Eisen. Sarah said that she was "proud" of Missy. She's proven she can handle all sorts of different challenges. That's why she's rewarding her ... with another match. Against Akima Brave. For right now.

RATING: B

5) **AKIMA BRAVE vs. MISSY MASTERSON (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Instead of coming down the ramp, Akima dove into the ring from the outside. Missy turned around barely in time to get run over by Akima, who then finished her off with a Samoan Suplex.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 0:39

RATING: B-

6) Sam Keith was backstage, watching what just happened on the monitor. He turned to the camera and commented that it seemed as if things weren't so happy in the Karma family. He said things were going to get worse when he beat Joel Kovach to a pulp in the steel cell later tonight and became the SWF World Heavyweight Champion again.

RATING: A

7) Wanda Fish found Bob Carlson and Skull DeBones backstage. She called them over and told them that Sarah Eisen wanted them to keep an eye on Remo tonight. She told them that they should interfere in his match against Eddie Peak. Bob commented that Remo wouldn't like that, but Wanda countered that by saying that Remo didn't have a clue what was good for Karma right now. She told them to make sure that Remo won by taking out Eddie.

RATING: B-

8) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c)** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Holy cow. What a match. These two teams put on a spectacular spotfest that kept the fans on the edge of their seats. The momentum swung wildly back and forth until finally, Zimmy nailed Bart with the Bumfhole in One.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumfholes** in 8:37

RATING: A*

9) Jack Bruce was walking backstage when he came across Bob Carlson and Skull DeBones. Both men were bleeding profusely from head wounds and out cold. Jack dropped to their side and called for help.

RATING: B

10) **EDDIE PEAK vs. REMO** in a parking lot brawl

A bunch of cars had been moved into a circle outside the arena. Fans sat on the cars and surrounded the circle. Eddie and Remo came out with no fanfare. A ref was on hand, the announcers explained, to keep an eye on things and to stop the match if things got out of control.

Remo and Eddie then tore into each other. Both men wound up bleeding and were wobbling on their feet as the match dragged on. A few windows were busted, many of the cars wound up dented, but Remo finished things off by pulling Eddie on top of one of the cars and then using the Destroyer to smash the other man into the hood.

WINNER: **Remo** in 21:35

RATING: A

11) Remo slid off the car and started to trudge back towards the arena. He stopped, turning around to watch as the ref helped Eddie up off the car. Eddie looked about ready to collapse. Remo walked back over to him. The two stared each other in the eyes ... and then Remo stuck out his hand. Eddie eyed it warily, but then accepted. The two competitors shook hands.

RATING: B-

12) Joel Kovach cut a promo about the main event, saying that Sam seems to be under the mistaken impression that Joel needs Karma to keep his title. Joel said that while he is a proud member of Karma, he doesn't care who Marc DuBois is sleeping with, nor does he care if Remo got killed out in the parking lot. All that matters to him is the World Heavyweight Championship. He's more than capable of defending it, something that Sam will learn firsthand tonight!

RATING: A

13) **ERIC EISEN, CLIFF WILSON & STEVE FREHLEY vs. WANDA FISH, RICK LAW, & BRUCE THE GIANT**

Team Karma took early control of the match in spite of the fact that the three SWF wrestlers were able to communicate and work well together. Within a few minutes, though, things broke down. Cliff and Bruce wound up brawling on the outside as did Eric and Rick. That left Steve and Wanda to slug it out in the ring. The ref tried to get the other four to stop and get back into their corners, but it was no use.

That's when Missy Masterson hit the ring and attacked Wanda. Steve stared at her in surprise, but then capitalized by hitting Wanda with the Frehley's Comet, getting the pin.

WINNERS: **Eric Eisen, Cliff Wilson, & Steve Frehley** in 11:41

RATING: A

14) Backstage, Wanda tracked down Missy and demanded to know what was going on. Missy said that she knew that Wanda set her up with Sarah Eisen. Missy blamed Wanda for the fact that she lost her title tonight, and she said she knew why Wanda did it: she's jealous of what Missy and Marc have together. Wanda denied that she was jealous of Missy, especially since she didn't have to be. Marc was just humoring her. He really had feelings for her.

The two women continued to argue, oblivious of the fact that Marc was around the corner and laughing at what he heard. He turned around to leave but came face to face with Sarah Eisen. Sarah asked him what was so

funny. He stammered that it was nothing. Sarah looked around the corner and agreed. She pulled Marc close and reminded him who he worked for and who he had to keep "happy". She then told him to go out there and destroy Joey Minnesota and then come find her so they could celebrate properly. Before Marc could leave, she pulled him into a passionate kiss.

"I'm not sure I wanted to see that," Jerry Eisen commented.

"I'm not sure any of us wanted to see that," Emma agreed.

RATING: B+ for Wanda and Missy; A* for Sarah

15) Eric Eisen, Cliff Wilson, and Steve Fehley appeared on screen. Eric started things off by informing the members of Karma that they fought that they got off easy tonight. He promised them that next time, they would be in for a longer fight. Cliff picked things up by saying that from where he sat, it looked like Karma was fraying at the seams. Steve finished things off by saying that things were likely to get a lot more difficult for Karma by the end of the night. Eric and Cliff looked at him and asked if he knew something they didn't. Steve smiled and said, "Oh yeah. I do."

RATING: A

16) Joey Minnesota came out to the ring. He jokingly complained about the fact that he wished he had two or three women fighting for his affection. But then he became serious and said that Marc was in a world of hurt. He was distracted, he was most likely tired from all his title defenses; he was simply too strung out. Joey then said that he didn't need to worry since tonight, he'd take away one of his titles, thereby lightening the load.

RATING: A

17) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for the SWF North American Championship

It was a really good match. Marc did seem a little out of it at the beginning of the match, which resulted in Joey almost getting a pinfall, but Marc rallied and fought back.

Neither man gained a clear advantage. The few times that Joey established some momentum, he wasn't able to put Marc away. After Marc kicked out of two consecutive pin attempts, Joey started to show some frustration. Marc capitalized by rolling Joey up and using his tights to keep him down.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 15:33

RATING: A

18) A video aired, hyping the on-going feud between Joel and Sam.

RATING: A*

19) **SAM KEITH vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship in a steel cell match

This could easily be a match-of-the-year contender. The fans were on their feet the whole time. Sam and Joel laid it all on the line, cutting each other open on the cell. Both men scored a number of near falls and by the end, you could tell that they were both dead on their feet.

Finally, Sam nailed Joel with the Neutron Plex and started to set him up for the Proton Lock. Joel fought back and slipped out. Sam went after him again, but Joel countered with a kick to the gut. He then nailed the Old School Drop and dropped onto Sam.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 39:53

RATING: A*

20) Joel got a mic and, while the ref tended to Sam, taunted Sam. He said that he proved his point. He was still standing, he still had his title, and he did it within a steel cell, one of the most punishing structures ever built. He said that he was the SWF World Heavyweight Champ still, that that wasn't going to change, and there was absolutely nothing that anyone could do about....

The lights died. Joel started laughing, saying that this was just going to be more smoke and mirrors, that he wasn't worried. There was a rush of wind, some babbling noise that grew louder and louder and then the sound died.

The lights came back up. Joel looked a little confused but the fans went wild. Joel turned around and found out why.

Archangel was standing behind him.

The color drained from Joel's face and he started for the cell's entrance. Archangel pounced, leaping onto Joel and beating on him. Archangel kicked and punched, taking Joel down. He then tossed Joel into the cage a few times, finally finishing him off with a Fall From Grace as the crowd screamed.

Archangel then retrieved the mic and leaned down over Joel's fallen form.

"No more smoke. No more mirrors. I am back, and I'm not going anywhere!"

He looked up as the members of Karma came streaming out of the back. The lights died again and when they came up, Archangel was gone.

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

Missy Masterson was used too much, but that's okay.

FINAL RATING: A*

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "The World Is Watching"

Missy Masterson (c) defeated Joe Sexy to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C+

Akima Brave defeated Missy Masterson (c) to capture the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B-

*The Fabulous Bumholes (c) defeated the Biggz Boyz to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - A**

Remo defeated Eddie Peak in a parking lot brawl- A

Eric Eisen, Cliff Wilson, & Steve Frebley defeated Wanda Fish, Rick Law, and Bruce the Giant - A

Marc DuBois (c) defeated Joey Minnesota to retain the SWF North American Championship - A

*Joel Kovach (c) defeated Sam Keith in a steel cell match to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, April 2008

Held at the V. Thompson Arena in the South West Territory

7,998 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Skull DeBones, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) The show started off with a replay of Archangel's return. Jerry commented that Archangel promised to be here tonight!

RATING: A

2) Sarah Eisen is backstage with most of the members of Karma. She orders them all to keep an eye out for Archangel. She then notices that Remo isn't among them. She asks where he is and nobody can say.

RATING: A

3) It turns out Remo's in the ring! He says that he's had a difficult couple of days. Apparently Bob Carlson and Skull DeBones blamed him for jumping them at "The World Is Watching". He addressed himself to Skull and said that he would never do something like that. He also asked Skull if the latter was happy with his new announcing job. Remo pointed out that Skull is one of the best in the business and shouldn't be confined behind a table with a mic.

He then said that he knew who did jump Bob and Skull and revealed it was the same guy who motivated him to take on Eddie Peak. Remo said that this person gave him a lot to think about ... which is why he's done with Karma. He pulls off the t-shirt and tosses it to the mat. He said the reason why he joined Karma was because he didn't get a fair shot in the SWF. Turns out the same thing happened in Karma too. So he's going "rogue", so to speak.

His first act as a rogue is to challenge Joel Kovach to a match. Not for the title, but just to prove that he can beat Joel.

Joel came out and said that Remo was nuts. Joel pointed out that he's still holding the title tonight after a grueling match in a steel cell. He said that a match with Remo would be unfair to Remo, but hey, if Remo wants to get beaten up so badly, he'll oblige. The match is on!

RATING: A*

4) **JOE SEXY vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Emma explained that Joe wanted this match, especially since it gave him the chance to face the man who was responsible for Angry Gilmore's injury. Joe seemed out to hurt Akima more than beat him, which is why it was understandable that Akima was able to get Joe down and pinned with a little help from the ropes for leverage.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 6:18

RATING: B

5) Backstage, Wanda Fish was watching the previous match and laughing. That died when she realized that Missy Masterson was standing next to her. The two women started arguing about how each hurt the other at "The World Is Watching." Along came Sarah Eisen, who separated the two of them and demanded to know what they were fighting about. They both babbled at her for a while before Missy observed that Karma wasn't big enough for the two of them. Sarah agreed, saying that later, the two women would have a match. The loser would be out of Karma.

RATING: A

6) The Fabulous Bumfholes came out for their rematch against the Biggz Boyz. Before they get started though, they got the mic and teased Skull a little, saying that if he's the best the professional wrestling business has to offer, the Bumfholes will be legends by week's end.

RATING: A

7) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c)** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Not quite as spectacular as their last match but fun to watch nonetheless. Jerry commented that the Biggzes seemed a bit hungrier tonight and were much more aggressive, leading Emma to notice that the Bumfholes looked to be in trouble.

Sure enough, the Biggzes looked to be on the verge of winning the match when there was a "thunk". "Where are you going?" Jerry asked. Skull appeared in the ring with a steel chair. The ref ordered him to leave. Skull looked like he was going to hit Brett Biggz with the chair but instead nailed Randy Bumfhole instead! The ref immediately threw out the match, declaring the Bumfholes the winners. Zimmy came into the ring to argue with Skull, but Skull laid him out too. The Biggzes watched as Skull dropped the chair and left the arena.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumfholes** by DQ in 12:52
RATING: [A](#)

8) **WANDA FISH vs. MISSY MASTERSON**

Jerry and Emma stammered a bit, saying that Skull hadn't come back.

Missy showed some aggression which led Emma to wonder if maybe Wanda was going to leave Karma. But then, much to everyone's surprise, Marc DuBois hit the ring while Wanda distracted the ref. Marc laid out Missy and laughed at her before Wanda made the cover.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 9:58
RATING: [B](#)

9) Bob Carlson came out to the ring next. He said that he had specifically asked to wrestle Joey Minnesota tonight. He said that Joey seemed pretty good, but he couldn't hold a candle against Bob.

RATING: [B+](#)

10) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. BOB CARLSON**

A very good match that left Bob tiring. Joey was in control the whole way before finally dispatching Bob with an Empire Spiral.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 11:16
RATING: [A](#)

11) Rick Law was walking backstage, calling for Bruce the Giant. He said that if Archangel hadn't shown up by now, he likely wasn't coming and that the two of them should go watch the main event.

Rick then found Bruce unconscious by an open entrance.

RATING: [A](#)

12) **REMO vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Both men were intense. Both men were on fire. It was a great match. Joel took control of the match in the early going, scoring a few near falls. The fact that he couldn't put Remo away seemed to frustrate him.

Remo fought back and, much to everyone's surprise, simply overwhelmed Joel with his offense. Before anyone knew what was happening, Remo snapped off the Destroyer and made the pin!

WINNER: **Remo** in 15:43
RATING: [A*](#)

13) Remo never got a chance to celebrate his win. Joel jumped him from behind and started beating on him but that changed as Archangel appeared out of nowhere and slid under the bottom rope. Archangel attacked

Joel and laid him out.

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

People left the arena satisfied.

FINAL RATING: A*

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Akima Brave (c) defeated Joe Sexy to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B

The Fabulous Bumfholes (c) defeated the Biggz Boyz by DQ and so retained the SWF Tag Team Championship - A

Wanda Fish defeated Missy Masterson - B

Joey Minnesota defeated Bob Carlson - A

*Remo defeated Joel Kovach - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, April 2008

Held at Connecticut Symphony Hall in the New England Territory
8,257 in attendance

Peter Michael, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) The show started with Bruce the Giant in the ring. He said he was sick and tired already of hearing about Archangel. He said that Double-A was nothing special. A flash in the pan at best. From what he's seen, Archangel is just some punk who only became famous for getting dumped by Emma Chase and then built up some sort of weird following by not appearing on screen.

Bruce said that he would prove to all the idiots out there that Archangel deserves nothing but contempt. He wants to face Archangel in the ring tonight!

Archangel came out to the ring entrance and said that he's been dreaming of getting back into an SWF ring for months now to prove to everyone why he deserved to be named 2007's Wrestler of the Year. And if he can do so against a legend like Bruce the Giant, so much the better.

RATING: B+ for the challenge and acceptance

2) AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. CHRIS GORDON vs. DARRYL DEVINE vs. JOE SEXY vs. DELIRIOUS DAN vs. ANDRE JONES

Duane Fry explained that this elimination match was to determine the #1 Contender for the SWF 10-Minute Championship. Delirious Dan surprised everyone by managing to trip up American Elemental and pin him. Dan was rewarded by being eliminated by Darryl Devine, who went on to eliminate Andre Jones. Joe Sexy took down Chris Gordon, only to finally be eliminated by Darryl as well.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 9:56

RATING: B-

3) Darryl never got a chance to celebrate his victory. Joe attacked him from behind and laid the boots to him before storming out of the ring.

RATING: C+

4) **CHRISTIAN FAITH & RICH MONEY vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES**

Christian and Rich showed excellent chemistry out in the ring together and that helped make this match a true delight for the fans.

Christian and Rich were able to take early control of the match, but that soon shifted as the Bumfholes fought back. Ana Garcia predicted that the Bumfholes would take the win, especially since Randy Bumfholes tossed Rich Money out to ringside so Jimmy could work him over. The ref went to the ropes to yell at Jimmy to back off and started to count him out.

That's when Skull DeBones hit the ring and attacked Randy, laying him out with the Skull Krusher. Christian Faith raced to get Jimmy off of Rich, allowing Rich to get into the ring and hit the Bank Roll on Randy.

WINNERS: **Christian Faith & Rich Money** in 11:48

RATING: A*

5) Wanda Fish taunted poor Missy Masterson, telling Missy that she had finally learned to keep her hands off another woman's man.

RATING: B

6) **ARCHANGEL vs. BRUCE THE GIANT**

The crowd roared as Archangel stepped into the ring.

The match itself was pretty good. Not quite as good as I had hoped, but still good nonetheless. I suspect it was Bruce and his incredible lack of stamina that dragged it down. At any rate, Bruce tried to dominate the match, relying on his immense size to batter Archangel down. But then Archangel managed to stagger the big man and, much to the surprise of the announcers, hit Bruce with a Fall From Grace.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 10:43

RATING: B+

7) Backstage, Joel Kovach watched the monitor with a worried expression on his face.

RATING: A*

8) Remo cut a promo, hyping himself. He said that he had thrown off his shackles and set himself free. He knew that made him an outcast with Karma, but that was fine by him.

RATING: A*

9) Marc DuBois came out to the ring with both titles draped over his shoulders. He slid into the ring and reminded the crowd of how he defeated Joey Minnesota, thereby proving that he's the best thing in both Karma and professional wrestling. He said that he has the option of resting on his laurels, of kicking back and taking it easy, but he pointed out that as the Warmaster, *Warzone* is his show. He has an idea for next week's main event, but he wants to warm up before he talks about it. So he issued an open challenge to anyone in the back to come out and try to take his *Warmaster* title away from him.

Out came Sam Keith. Sam said that he was disappointed in himself for losing to Joel Kovach in the steel cell, so he would try to console himself by ramming Marc's ****y attitude right down his throat.

RATING: A* for the open challenge and the response

10) **SAM KEITH vs. MARC DuBOIS** for the SWF Warmaster Title

Sam and Marc were on fire. Their spectacular performance kept the fans on their feet and screaming for more.

Marc started out in control of the match, taunting Sam and disrespecting the veteran at every turn. He tousled his hair, lightly slapped him across the face, and at one point, jumped on his back for a piggy-back ride. Finally Marc wrapped Sam up in the ropes, trying to choke him. The ref ordered him to back off and leaned over to check on Sam as Marc watched and laughed.

His overconfident demeanor died as Joey Minnesota hit the ring and attacked him. Joey nailed Marc with the Empire Spiral and then dove out of the ring. Sam tried to make the pin but Marc kicked out. Sam continued the assault, trying to keep Marc down, but it was no use. Every pin attempt ended in a kick out. Finally, Sam started to set up Marc for the Proton Lock when Marc came back to life and managed to counter with a Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 16:10

RATING: A*

11) Marc got the mic and said that he was ready to lay down a challenge. He addressed Archangel, saying that he was impressed by what he saw earlier tonight. He said that he wanted a chance to take on Archangel, and so he challenged Double-A to a title match for next week!

Archangel came out and sadly shook his head. He told Marc that he had a lot of talent and that any other time, Archangel would relish the challenge to get into the ring with him. But he had to turn him down.

The crowd booed a little, but Archangel waved them silent. He went on to explain why: it wouldn't be fair to Marc.

"See, Marc, you just have too much on your plate right now. Joey Minnesota is still on your heels for the North American Championship. Not only that, I know someone else is very interested in your Warmaster Title, someone who I was able to bring back to the SWF. See, when Richard Eisen gave me my contract, he included a very special clause. It stated that I had the right to bring back one wrestler, that I could undo any firing of Sarah Eisen's once and only once. And I did just that. For him."

Archangel pointed over Marc's shoulder as someone vaulted the security rail and dove into the ring. Marc turned around just in time to get kicked in the gut. The attacker then set Marc up for a powerbomb, only to flip him around into an electric chair. That's when Duane Fry recognized the attacker and shouted:

"I can't believe. It's Tim Westybrook! The Iron Man is back!"

Tim then nailed Marc with an Unstoppable Force. He rolled Marc onto his back and leaned in really close to talk trash as Archangel laughed from the ring entrance.

RATING: A for the challenge; A* for the refusal; A for the attack

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Darryl Devien defeated Chris Gordon, Andre Jones, Delirious Dan, American Elemental, and Joe Sexy - B-

Christian Faith & Rich Money defeated the Fabulous Bumfholes - A*

Archangel defeated Bruce the Giant - B+

Marc DuBois (c) defeated Sam Keith to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, April 2008

Held at the Minnesota Coliseum in the Mid West Territory

9,133 in attendance

Jerry Eisen and Emma Chase welcomed the newest member of their broadcast team, Farrah Hesketh, to ringside and then welcomed the fans to the Minnesota Coliseum for another exciting edition of *Invasion!*

1) They then announced that tonight's main event would be Marc DuBois defending the SWF North American Championship against Ricky Dale Johnson.

RATING: B

2) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for *the SWF 10-Minute Championship*

This was an okay match but it ended badly for Darryl. Joe Sexy came out and started yelling things at him. Eventually, Darryl had enough and went out to ringside where the two of them started brawling. Darryl didn't figure out until it was too late that the ref had started counting.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** by count-out in 8:32

RATING: B-

3) Darryl chased down Joe afterwards and demanded to know why he interfered like that. Joe said that Akima Brave was his, no one else's, and he's not going to let anyone take that away from him. Darryl didn't like that and the two argued for a while before Darryl finally challenged Joe to a match on *Warzone*.

RATING: B-

4) Skull DeBones was walking backstage when he was jumped by the Bumfholes and beaten to a pulp. The Bumfholes then mocked him before scampering off.

RATING: B

5) **THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH & RICH MONEY**

A pretty good match that left Nevada Nuclear a bit winded. Joey and Nevada did okay but in the end, Christian Faith finished them off by nailing Joey with a Leap of Faith.

WINNERS: **Christian Faith & Rich Money** in 16:09

RATING: A

6) Steve Frehley came out to the ring. He said that he was feeling a little bored tonight and wanted to get some action, so he challenged Wanda Fish to a match.

Wanda came out and said that Steve got it all wrong. Only members of Karma could make a match if they were bored. Lucky for him, Wanda had been itching for a fight. Steve shut her up by suggesting that maybe the

itching was caused by some backstage recreational activities with Marc DuBois and that she should get it checked.

RATING: B- for the challenge; B+ for the response

7) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. WANDA FISH**

Wanda looked bound and determined to make Steve suffer for what he said. Steve managed to fight her off for the most part, but in the end, he succumbed to a Dish of the Day.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 12:15

RATING: A

8) Archangel walked around a corner and came face to face with Sarah Eisen. Sarah introduced herself to Archangel, saying that they had never properly met. She pointed out that she was the boss of the SWF now and that Archangel reported to her. Archangel said that was fine. He said as long as he had her attention, he wanted a match against Joel Kovach. Sarah said that wasn't going to happen, but she could make a match for Archangel against Bob Carlson. Archangel didn't seem happy with that, but he agreed to it.

RATING: A*

9) A music video played, hyping Remo as a very dangerous individual, especially now that he was an outcast from both the SWF and Karma.

RATING: A*

10) Marc DuBois came out to the ring for the main event, but before it started, Marc spent a few moments to talk about Joey Minnesota and Tim Westybrook. He mocked Joey for losing to Christian Faith, a pathetic, wannabe soldier. Marc questioned why anybody would think Joey would be a viable threat to either of his titles.

Then he moved on to Tim. He said that he had heard the stories about how tough and brutal Tim could be. He said how even some of the members of Karma spoke reverently about how he's "The Iron Man" or "the Unstoppable Force". Marc said the only reason why Tim was unstoppable was because he hadn't been around to shut him down. Marc said that Tim might have been the future of professional wrestling at one time, but not anymore, not now that Marc is here.

RATING: A

11) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for **the SWF North American Championship**

A great match to close out the night. Ricky seemed to get the upper hand for a little while, but Farrah Hesketh observed that Marc appeared to be playing with Ricky more than anything. Sure enough, Marc was able to shut down Ricky's offense quickly and soon finished the other man off with a Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 14:32

RATING: A

12) As Marc celebrated, Tim Westybrook came out of the crowd and attacked him. The two brawled for a while, but then the locker room cleared out to hold the two of them away from each other. They both managed to get free a number of times to continue the brawl. Soon the audience was chanting, "Let them fight! Let them fight!"

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Nevada was slightly overused.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Akima Brave (c) defeated Darryl Devine to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - [B-](#)

Christian Faith & Rich Money defeated the United States of Annihilation - [A](#)

Wanda Fish defeated Steve Frebly - [A](#)

Marc DuBois (c) defeated Ricky Dale Johnson to retain the SWF North American Championship - [A](#)

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

TCW Show Rating - [B-](#)

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, April 2008

Held at the Theatre of Dreams in the North West Territory

9,077 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) They said that tonight was going to be eventful due to a match that had just been signed today: Skull DeBones will take on Jimmy Bumfhole. "Skull seems to be bashing heads with the Bumfholes lately. We'll have to see what happens in the ring!" Ana observed.

But don't forget about the main event for tonight: Archangel faces off against Bob Carlson.

RATING: [B](#) for the first match announcement; [A](#) for the second

2) Speaking of Bob, he's in the ring with the mic. He says that he knows he's up against 2007's Wrestler of the Year. But he reminds everyone that he was declared 2007's Young Wrestler of the Year. That means that while Archangel may be one of the best wrestlers in the past, the audience was looking at the future of professional wrestling. He said it was time for the future to destroy the past.

RATING: [B+](#)

3) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. JOE SEXY**

The announcers reminded the audience that Joe had cost Darryl his title shot against Akima Brave earlier this week and that Darryl was out for revenge. He looked fairly dangerous as well, but he simply couldn't keep Joe pinned. Finally, Joe managed to trip Darryl up and kept him down with a handful of tights.

WINNER: **Joe Sexy** in 12:01

RATING: [B](#)

4) Marc DuBois appeared on screen and addressed Tim Westybrook. He rubbed his jaw and said that he could still hear bells ringing from how hard Tim hit him earlier this week. He said he could still hear the chants of the crowd to "Let them fight! Let them fight!"

He said that he would love to face off against Tim, but he couldn't ... because as far as Marc is concerned, Joey Minnesota is still at the front of the line for the wrestlers waiting to take on Marc DuBois. Marc shrugged and said that there was nothing he could do, that rules are rules.

RATING: A

5) **AFKAP vs. BRUCE THE GIANT & RICK LAW**

The Karma team dominated the match and, much to my surprise, Bruce wasn't tired out by the end of the match! Rick finished things off with a Long Arm of the Law.

WINNERS: **Rick Law & Bruce the Giant** in 11:38

RATING: B+

6) Archangel appeared on screen. He said that he knew he was up against stiff competition tonight. He said that Bob Carlson was a worthy opponent. Double-A said he remembered Bob back when he was Robbie Retro. He said he didn't blame Bob for changing his name, but said that while he was at it, he should change it yet again ... to speed-bump. "Because really, Bob, that's all you are to me. Once I'm done with you, I'm going to keep after my real target!"

Archangel then taunted Joel Kovach, his real target, saying that he could hide behind his friends in Karma all he wanted. In the end, Archangel was going to take him down!

RATING: B+ for the promo; A for the taunting

7) Zimmy Bumfhole is getting ready for his match. Randy pops up next to him and says that tonight's his night. Tonight, he's going to humiliate Mr. Scary-Face Skull-Man. Tonight, Zimmy Bumfhole is going to show the world why he is fabulous!

RATING: A

8) **SKULL DeBONES vs. ZIMMY BUMFHOLE**

Zimmy, of course, was accompanied to the ring by Randy.

Skull took early control of the match, knocking the younger man around for a bit before trying to nail the Skull Krusher. Zimmy managed to slip out of the move. Skull tried again, only to get low-blown by Zimmy. The ref warned Zimmy to watch it as Skull howled in pain.

Zimmy then went to work, trying to keep Skull down so he could get the pin, but every pin attempt ended in a kick out. Skull was obviously coming back, so Zimmy freaked out and went over to the ref, begging for a time out, claiming that his shoes were untied, anything to slow down the match.

As Zimmy complained, Skull got back to his feet, only to get attacked from behind by Randy Bumfhole. Randy nailed the Bumfhole Buster. Zimmy stopped complaining and made the pin.

WINNER: **Zimmy Bumfhole** in 9:40

RATING: B+

9) Tim Westybrook found Joey Minnesota backstage. He demanded that Joey get out of line so Tim can have a crack at Marc DuBois. Joey refuses, saying that he's waited for a long time and worked too hard to just bow out now. Tim suggested that he could "persuade" Joey if he had to. Joey didn't back down and growled that if Tim wanted to "persuade" him, he could find him in the ring at the next *Invasion!* Tim said that would be fine with him.

RATING: B+

10) **ARCHANGEL vs. BOB CARLSON**

Sadly, Bob seems to be turning into another Bruce the Giant. He was exhausted by the end of this match, which dragged on it.

Bob was strong in the early going, but he just couldn't put Archangel away. Pin attempt after pin attempt ended with kick outs before Archangel came back and mopped the mat with Bob, finally getting him to tap with the Wing Clip.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 20:49

RATING: **B+**

11) As Archangel celebrated his win, Karma swarmed the ring in the persons of Joel Kovach, Wanda Fish, Marc DuBois, and Rick Law. Joel directed traffic as Wanda, Marc, and Rick overwhelmed Archangel, nailing him in turn with their finishing moves. Finally, Joel tied Archangel up in the Kovach Kripler. The show went off the air with the other members of Karma laughing in Archangel's face.

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

I realize it may seem odd that I'm a little disappointed with a B+ main event. It's just that I felt that both of these guys should have been able to do better than that. Oh well. Live and learn.

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Joe Sexy defeated *Darryl Devine* - **B**

Rick Law & *Bruce the Giant* defeated *AFKAP* - **B+**

Zimmy Bumshole defeated *Skull DeBones* - **B+**

Archangel defeated *Bob Carlson* - **B+**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

May 2008

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, May 2008

Held at Evanovich Riverside in the Tri-State Territory
7,790 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Skull DeBones started things off in the ring. He addressed the Bumfholes, saying that they're part of the reason why he left Karma. He said that these two nobodies are talented and have a lot of potential, but they're rewarded for basically doing nothing. He asked when the last time was that these two even defended their tag titles? He said that these two were lazy and should be put out of their misery.

Skull said that was especially true of Randy. He pointed out that Randy sent his brother out for the slaughter last week. He suggested that Randy was really a coward and the weaker of the two.

That of course brought Randy out to the ring for the first match.

RATING: B

2) **SKULL DeBONES vs. RANDY BUMFHOLE**

The brawl started before the bell even rung. These two went after each other right away, but it was soon clear that Skull was in control of the match. He simply overpowered Randy with a stronger offense, sending the smaller man reeling.

But then Jimmy Bumfhole hit the ring and clocked Skull over the head with one of the tag belts. The ref immediately called for the bell.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** by DQ in 8:25

RATING: B

3) The Bumfholes weren't done. They systematically worked Skull over until finally, he was left broken and unconscious in the middle of the ring as the Bumfholes strutted back out.

RATING: B

4) Archangel found Sarah Eisen backstage. He looked pretty upset about what happened last week and said that he deserved a shot at Joel Kovach after what happened. Sarah disagreed, saying that Archangel hasn't proven himself yet. That's why tonight, he'll face Rick Law. Archangel glowered at her but finally stomped off.

RATING: A*

5) **ARCHANGEL vs. RICK LAW**

Rick seemed pretty overconfident going out to the ring. Archangel lit into him right away, knocking the ****y smile off Rick's face pretty quick. Rick used a few dirty tricks to turn the tide of the battle and tried to get Archangel down, but Double-A kicked out every time.

Then Wanda Fish came out to the ring. She hopped up onto the apron, distracting the ref. Joel Kovach slid under the bottom rope from the other side, nailing Archangel with an Old School Drop. Joel got out of there but the ref turned around and yelled at him as well. Joel casually strode over to Wanda's side, but then the two members of Karma freaked out when Eric Eisen appeared out of nowhere and took out Rick Law. Eric dove out of the ring as Joel and Wanda hopped up to the apron and tried to get into the ring, prompting the ref to eject them from ringside. The ref then turned around and seemed pretty surprised to see both competitors

down and out.

Rick seemed to recover just enough to drape an arm over Archangel's chest, but Double-A kicked out. The two men wobbled to their feet. Rick threw a few half-hearted punches, all of which Archangel blocked. Then Archangel managed to kick Rick in the gut and took him out with a DDT. The two of them lay there but once again, Rick recovered first. He got up and started setting Archangel up for the Long Arm of the Law. He tried to hit it once, only to have Double-A block it. He tried again, only to be blocked again. Then out of nowhere, Archangel hit the Fall From Grace. He collapsed on Rick and the ref made the count.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 16:06

RATING: **A**

6) Joel Kovach found Eric Eisen backstage and demanded to know what he thought he was doing, interfering in the match like that. Eric pointed out that Joel had done the same and first, so Eric was just leveling the playing field. Joel threatened to hurt Eric, so Eric suggested the two of them meet in the ring and he suggested that Joel bring his belt with him.

RATING: **B+**

7) Joey Minnesota was in the ring. He had the mic and said that he really didn't have a beef with Tim Westybrook. He just deserved to take on Marc DuBois before Tim did. He said that if Tim figured that out and backed down, then Joey wouldn't have to hurt him tonight.

Tim came out and headed for the ring anyway.

RATING: **B+**

8) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. JOEY MINNESOTA**

These two really tore each other apart. Both scored near falls, only to have their opponent kick out at the last minute. They both did high-impact moves that shook the ring and caused the announcers to gasp several times. Finally, they double-clotheslined each other and, much to everyone's surprise, the ref counted both men out.

WINNER: **No One (Draw)** in 19:20

RATING: **A**

9) The camera cut backstage to reveal Marc DuBois watching the previous match and laughing hysterically at what happened.

RATING: **A**

10) Joel Kovach came out to the ring before the main event and hyped himself, saying that the title wasn't going anywhere.

RATING: **A**

11) **ERIC EISEN vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Joel and Eric did a really good job in this match. Eric couldn't take Joel down, but then, Joel had a difficult time keeping Eric down as well. The champ's frustration built with every near fall he got. Finally, Wanda Fish came out to ringside and distracted the ref so Joel could low-blow Eric and roll him into a small package.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 12:45

RATING: **A**

12) Joel was celebrating his win and kind of kicking at Eric's head a little when Archangel dove under the ropes and charged him. Wanda hit the ring and tried to keep Archangel away from Joel, but Double-A basically

dragged her around the ring. Finally, most of Karma hit the ring to keep Archangel away from Joel.

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

We stumbled a little with the first segments, but we hit our stride at the end.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Skull DeBones defeated *Randy Bumfhole* by DQ - [B](#)

Archangel defeated *Rick Law* - [A](#)

Tim Westybrook drew with *Joey Minnesota* - [A](#)

Joel Kovach (c) defeated *Eric Eisen* to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - [A](#)

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

TCW Show Rating - [B](#)

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, May 2008

Held at the San Juan Cultural Center in the Puerto Rico Territory
9,401 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another episode of *Warzone*.

1) The show started with Archangel stalking the backstage area. He finally came across Sarah Eisen. Double-A points out the fact that he beat Rick Law on *Invasion!*, so he thinks he should be given a shot at Joel Kovach now, perhaps as a main event at "Master of Puppets".

Sarah smiled sweetly and told him that wasn't going to happen. Joel would instead face the winner of tonight's main event ladder match at "Master of Puppets." Archangel demanded a slot, but Sarah said she had already booked him in a rematch against Rick Law. Sarah suggested that Archangel could enter the 30-Man Battle Royal and take his chances for a shot against Joel at some later date, but for tonight, he was booked against Rick.

Sarah chuckled wickedly and walked away, leaving Archangel to glower at her back.

RATING: [A](#)

2) **BJ SHEARER vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for *the SWF 10-Minute Championship*

A good, quick match. The announcers thought that perhaps BJ would overwhelm Akima with his larger size, but Akima came out on top with a Suicide Headbutt.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 9:46

RATING: [B](#)

3) Before Akima can celebrate too much, he was attacked by Joe Sexy.

RATING: [B-](#)

4) Skull DeBones was walking backstage when he bumped into Bob Carlson. Bob started laughing at him immediately, asking him how it felt to be "independent" of Karma and at the mercy of the Bumfholes. Skull got in very close and told Bob that he didn't mind being an outcast from Karma. He said it felt great. He then challenged Bob to get into the ring with him right here, right now, so he could show him what a difference it's made.

RATING: B

5) **SKULL DeBONES vs. BOB CARLSON**

Bob and Skull didn't click in the ring, but otherwise, this was an okay match. Bob never really stood a chance. Skull tore through him, finally putting him away with a Skull Krusher.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 11:25

RATING: B

6) Skull then got the mic and addressed the Bumfholes. He asked why Bob thought he was their plaything. He said that he wasn't afraid of those two punks. He then insulted them in a variety of ways.

The Bumfholes finally made an appearance and headed for the ring with murder in their eyes. Skull said that it was because of morons like them that he was an outcast from Karma at all. But, he reminded them, he wasn't the only one.

Remo suddenly appeared behind the Bumfholes and ran them over. He then worked over Randy while Skull attacked Jimmy. Remo and Skull destroyed the two Bumfholes, then shook hands before strutting out of the ring, laughing the whole way.

RATING: A

7) The camera caught sight of Joey Minnesota and Tim Westybrook arguing about something backstage.

RATING: B+

8) **ARCHANGEL vs. RICK LAW**

Huh. The crowd just wasn't as into the match. Probably because we're in Puerto Rico.

At any rate, Archangel had things mostly under control before Wanda Fish hit the ring. While Rick distracted the ref, Wanda laid out Archangel with a Dish of the Day. Rick then made the pin.

WINNER: **Rick Law** in 14:12

RATING: B

9) **RICH MONEY vs. TEXAS PETE vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. ERIC EISEN vs. CLIFF WILSON vs. STEVE FREHLEY** in a ladder match to determine the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

A pretty wild match but again, the Puerto Rican crowd dragged things down a bit. May have been a mistake to come here. Lots of high spots, lots of gasps from the crowd, and finally, Christian Faith pulled down the briefcase.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 22:46

RATING: B+

10) Christian celebrated his victory in the ring, which led the announcers to announce that the main event at "Master of Puppets" would be Joel Kovach defending his title against Christian Faith.

RATING: B+ for the celebration and the match announcement

THE AFTERMATH

Sorry for the hiatus. Puerto Rico may not be the best place to go again for a while; it would appear that my workers aren't that over there.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Akima Brave (c) defeated BJ Shearer to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B

Skull DeBones defeated Bob Carlson - B

Rick Law defeated Archangel - B

Christian Faith defeated Texas Pete, Rich Money, Cliff Wilson, Eric Eisen, and Steve Frebly in a ladder match to become the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, May 2008

Held at the Louisiana Auditorium in the South East Territory

8,845 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Wanda Fish arrived at the arena. Waiting for her was Eric Eisen. Eric lit into her about how she interfered in Archangel's match. Wanda reminded him that Karma was in control of the SWF and that they would do whatever they wanted. Eric retorted that Karma wasn't as clever as they thought, especially if they thought that sneak attacking Archangel was a good idea. The argument got more and more heated before Sarah came along. She said that she didn't like to see her children fighting ... unless it's in the ring. She books the two of them for the main event tonight!

RATING: A

2) AFKAP vs. BOB CARLSON & AKIMA BRAVE

This was a stunning match. Really top notch and something I didn't expect. Karma's team was on fire, working together quite well before Akima finished things off with a Suicide Headbutt.

WINNERS: **Bob Carlson & Akima Brave** in 10:45

RATING: A

3) Marc DuBois appeared on screen with both of his titles draped over his shoulders. He taunted Tim Westybrook and Joey Minnesota, saying that they were both losers who would never get their hands on his titles. As a matter of fact, he went on, one of them wouldn't get a chance to get the title either. Sarah Eisen had passed an executive decision: Marc would only have to defend one of his titles this week, either on *Warzone* or at "Master of Puppets". Either Joey would get a shot at the North American Title or Tim would get a shot at the Warmaster Title, but not both.

So the way it would work is like this: before the end of the night, one of them would have to make it to the ring and announce that they wanted the title shot. First come, first serve.

RATING: A*

4) CLIFF WILSON vs. RANDY BUMFHOLE

Another great match. Randy had Cliff reeling in the early going, but his quick and easy start made him a bit too ***y. Before he knew what was happening, Cliff rallied and soon had Randy down and pinned after a Descent into Hell.

WINNER: **Cliff Wilson** in 9:04

RATING: A

5) Cliff celebrated his win, but Randy low-blowed him from behind. Then Zimmy ran out from the back with a steel chair. The two Bumfholes started working Cliff over pretty well when Remo and Skull DeBones charged out of the back. They dove into the ring and went after the Bumfholes, who quickly bailed.

Remo and Skull made sure Cliff was okay and while Cliff was being helped out of the ring, Remo and Skull got the mics. Skull taunted Randy and Zimmy, saying that they showed their true colors. They're brave enough when it's 2-on-1, but it's not going to be that way anymore. Instead, Skull has found an ally, another outcast from Karma. Remo then took over and said that he was sick and tired of just sitting on the sidelines. He wants to take a title away from Karma, and if it's the tag titles, that'll be great. The newly minted Outcasts then challenged the Bumfholes to a title match at "Master of Puppets".

Instead of the Bumfholes, out came Bruce the Giant and Rick Law. They mocked their former Karma teammates, saying that "the Outcasts" were always the weakest links in Karma. "Let's see how good you guys are," Rick said. "We'll give you guys a warm-up on *Warzone*. Sound good?"

Remo and Skull agreed.

RATING: A for the rescue, the first challenge, the second challenge, and the acceptance

6) The camera cut to the backstage area to reveal Joey Minnesota and Tim Westybrook trying to destroy each other. The announcers commented that the brawl seemed to be getting closer and closer to the ring. "Who do you suppose is going to get the title shot against Marc DuBois?" Jerry asked. "Doesn't really matter, the way those two are trying to kill each other," Emma observed. "They won't be in any condition to really go after Marc."

After a few minutes, though, Archangel came onto the scene. He interjected himself into the fight and yelled at the two men, saying that they were playing right into Marc's hands. He then instructed them to come with him. He had an idea.

RATING: A

7) Christian Faith was out in the ring. He said that he had a match against Rick Law, but he said he wasn't thinking too much about it. Instead, he was focused on taking on Joel Kovach at "Master of Puppets". He said that he would show everyone what an Army of One could do.

RATING: A

8) CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. RICK LAW

It was another good match. Rick tried his best to take down Christian Faith, but Christian seemed too pumped about his title shot to feel much pain. He mowed down Rick, finishing him off with the Leap of Faith.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 10:46

RATING: A

9) Wanda Fish came out to the ring for her main event match. She got the mic and taunted Archangel. She pointed out that he hadn't made that much of an impact in the SWF since coming back, that he still hasn't gotten his hands on Joel Kovach, and she predicted that he never would. She reminded him that when Archangel faced Joel, he wasn't just taking on one man, he was taking on all of Karma. They would stand together and make sure that Double-A never touched Joel.

RATING: B+

10) **ERIC EISEN vs. WANDA FISH**

This one blew the roof off the auditorium, but I knew it would. These two have great chemistry together.

Eric seemed a bit hesitant, as if he wanted to hold back and find some weakness to exploit in his half-sister's offense. Wanda showed no hesitation in taking the fight to Eric and soon, the two of them were engaged in a high-flying war that kept the audience on the edge of their seats.

Finally, Eric nailed Wanda and carried her up to the top turnbuckle. Jerry screamed, "He's going to go for the Silver Spoon Shock from the top turnbuckle!"

He didn't need to worry. Before he could pull it off, Joel Kovach ran to ringside. He grabbed Wanda by the ankle so Eric couldn't pull her down with him. Wanda stayed on the turnbuckle while Eric crashed to the mat hard. Wanda then nailed him with a Dish of the Day from the top rope.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 13:58

RATING: A*

11) The ref raised Wanda's hand in victory, but Karma wasn't done yet. Joel got into the ring and motioned for people to join him. Out came Bruce the Giant and Marc DuBois. The four members of Karma started to work over Eric. That's when Archangel, Steve Fehley, and Cliff Wilson charged out to make the save. Karma scattered and the SWF loyalists stood in the ring, daring them to come back.

RATING: B

THE AFTERMATH

The ending segment kind of fell flat, but it doesn't seem to have hurt us that badly.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Akima Brave & Bob Carlson defeated AFKAP - A

Cliff Wilson defeated Randy Bumshole - A

Christian Faith defeated Rick Law - A

*Wanda Fish defeated Eric Eisen - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

Whoops

Apparently I haven't been paying attention in the game very well.

I just noticed that back in February of 2008, DaVE died, citing mounting financial obligations.

SWF Warzone

(The Go-Home show for "Master of Puppets")

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, May 2008

Held at the Virginia Park Fields in the Mid Atlantic Territory

7,754 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) In a segment filmed earlier today, Eric Eisen, Steve Fehley, and Cliff Wilson walked into a darkened parking garage. They looked around nervously and called out if anyone was there. Archangel appeared behind them. They jumped, startled.

Archangel thanked them for coming and then said that he wanted to meet away from the arena to discuss strategy with them. He said he had been thinking of what Wanda Fish said earlier this week. He said that they had to concentrate their efforts to take down Karma. He had an idea on how they could do that, but it's an unorthodox idea and he'll need their help.

All three agreed that they would do whatever they could to take down Karma. Archangel said that was perfect and said they had a lot to talk about. He then glared at the camera and told the camera man to get lost.

RATING: **B**

2) Darryl Devine came out to the ring and challenged Akima Brave for the 10-Minute Championship. Before he was done speaking, though, Joe Sexy blindsided him from behind and screamed that Darryl would have to get through him first.

RATING: **B+** for the challenge; **C+** for the attack

3) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. JOE SEXY**

Peter Michales commented that it was a little unusual to see Darryl and Joe fighting, considering that they had been tag team partners not that long ago.

Joe had the advantage in the early going simply because of his surprise attack, but Darryl eventually managed to rally and he finally put Joe away with the Devine Dream Drop.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 6:15

RATING: **B+**

4) Darryl was celebrating his win when Akima Brave ran in and nailed him from behind, beating him down to the mat.

RATING: **B**

5) Ricky Dale Johnson appeared on screen. RDJ asked if the fans remembered who he was. He said they would remember after this next Saturday. He said he was in the Battle Royal. He said he'd be facing off against the likes of Archangel, Robert Oxford, and Jack Bruce. But he said the person he's really looking forward to getting his hands on was Rich Money.

RATING: **B**

6) Robert Oxford and Eddie Peak were walking backstage when they came across Tim Westybrook. Tim was down and groaning, clutching his head.

RATING: B-

7) The camera then cut to the ring where Joey Minnesota stood tall and proud in the middle of the ring. He said that he may be late, but he was the first to make it there, so that means that he gets the match. He wants to take on Marc DuBois for the SWF North American Championship at "Master of Puppets".

But then Sarah Eisen came out. She congratulated Joey on winning the race, but she said that since he was so late, he would have to prove himself all over again. The way he'd do that is by facing Bob Carlson ... right now!

Bob came out from the crowd, rolled into the ring, and attacked Joey!

RATING: B+ for Joey's segment; A* for the match announcement

8) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. BOB CARLSON**

Bob went for a number of finishers early and even managed to score a pinfall or two, but Joey wouldn't stay down. Eventually, Joey managed to nail Bob with an Empire Spiral that got the crowd to its feet.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 10:42

RATING: A*

9) Wanda Fish, Marc DuBois, and the Fabulous Bumfholes appeared on screen. They addressed Archangel, Steve Fehley, Cliff Wilson, and Eric Eisen. Wanda asked if they thought they were stupid or something. She said they knew they met, she saw the tape before the camera man was kicked out. Karma knows they're up to something.

Marc then picked things up by saying that they didn't care. He said that Karma was still as strong as it ever was, and they would prove it tonight.

The Bumfholes took over and laid down the challenge: the four conspirators against the four of them in tonight's main event.

RATING: B

10) **THE OUTCASTS (Remo & Skull DeBones) vs. RICK LAW & BRUCE THE GIANT**

Another phenomenal match. All four competitors really went after each other. For a while, the Karma team was able to keep Remo and Skull at bay, especially since they were willing to cheat to get ahead. But then the Outcasts rallied, and Remo finished things off by shocking everyone when he got Bruce the Giant into the Destroyer.

WINNER: **The Outcasts** in 9:16

RATING: A*

11) Joel Kovach appeared on screen, saying that he wasn't concerned about Christian Faith. He mocked Christian and his "Army of One" gimmick, saying that the Army of One was out-numbered when it came to Karma. Joel said that all of Karma was dedicated to the same thing: keeping the belt squarely around Joel's waist.

RATING: A

12) **ARCHANGEL, STEVE FREHLEY, ERIC EISEN, & CLIFF WILSON vs. WANDA FISH, MARC DuBOIS, & THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLE**

This was an overbooked mess. Just the way it should be. The fans drank in every minute of it.

Things started off with Eric and Wanda facing off, but Marc begged her to tag him in. He even held open the ropes for her as she left the ring. Wanda seemed quite pleased with the gesture.

Things took off from there. Karma did a lot of cheating, a lot of double-teaming, especially when the Bumfholes were tagged in. But then things started to break down. It started with Bruce the Giant coming out to ringside and taking out Eric Eisen. Then Joey Minnesota came through the crowd and brawled with Marc DuBois around the ring. Finally Skull DeBones added to the mayhem by taking out Randy Bumfhole

But what got the crowd screaming was Joel Kovach charging the ring. It was just as Steve Frehley, who had taken quite a beating from the Bumfholes and Wanda, was reaching to tag in Archangel. Joel knocked Archangel from his perch and nailed Steve with the title belt. Archangel lunged for Joel, but the champ escaped and laughed as Wanda pinned Steve.

WINNERS: **Wanda Fish, Marc DuBois, & the Fabulous Bumfholes** in 15:35

RATING: **A***

As the show went off the air, the announcers ran through the card for "Master of Puppets":

DARRYL DEVINE vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c) for the SWF 10-Minute Championship(B-)

THE OUTCASTS vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship
(A)

JOEY MINNESOTA vs. MARC DuBOIS (c) for the SWF North American Championship (A)

A 30-MAN BATTLE ROYAL to determine the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (B+)

CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. JOEL KOVACH (c) for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A*)

THE AFTERMATH

A good, solid show to lead into what I think should be an eventful Pay-Per-View. At least, I hope it's eventful.

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last ~~Warzone~~

Darryl Devine defeated Joe Sexy - B+

*Joey Minnesota defeated Bob Carlson - A**

*The Outcasts defeated Rick Law & Bruce the Giant - A**

*Wanda Fish, Marc DuBois, & The Fabulous Bumfholes defeated Archangel, Eric Eisen, Steve Frehley, & Cliff Wilson - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - **A***

As always, predictions are welcome. It may be a few days before I get this put together, but don't let that throw you!

From SWF.com -

Quote:

Be sure to order

"Master of Puppets"

this Saturday, only on Pay-Per-View

Featuring the following matches....

Akima Brave defends the SWF 10-Minute Championship against Darryl Devine - Akima has been fending off attacks from both Darryl and Joe Sexy, but Darryl's definitive win this week against Joe has catapulted him as Akima's chief competitor. Will Darryl show his godly prowess in the ring and come away the champ? Or will Akima hold the strap before the time expires?

The Outcasts take on the Fabulous Bumholes for the SWF Tag Team Championship - Remo and Skull DeBones both feel that they've been misused by Karma. Randy and Zimmy seem to be the poster children for Karma. What will happen when Skull and Remo get the Bumhole brothers in the ring?

Marc DuBois defends against Joey Minnesota with the SWF North American Championship on the line - Marc has had his hands full with two titles and two men intent on taking them away from him. Joey and Tim Westybrook have beaten each other silly in their pursuit of the gold. Will that be enough to keep Marc on top? Will Joey claim the title? And has Tim really been knocked out of the championship picture?

A 30-man Battle Royal to determine the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - For the third year in a row, the SWF will award the winner of this brawl with a title shot at the next Pay-Per-View. Many people have thrown their names into the ring as contenders, such as Ricky Dale Johnson, Cliff Wilson, Rich Money, Texas Pete, Bob Carlson, Wanda Fish, Brett Biggz, Archangel, Robert Oxford, and Rick Law. There will be twenty other competitors. Who will be the last man standing?

Christian Faith locks up with Joel Kovach for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - This has been a moment that Christian Faith has been preparing for. His personal war against Karma has led up to this point. Will the Army of One succeed in bringing back the Heavyweight Belt back to the SWF? Or will it remain in Karma's clutches?

Order "Master of Puppets" this Saturday to find out!

SWF presents...

Master of Puppets

Saturday of Week 2, May 2008

Held at Clover Fields in the Mid South Territory

14,250 in attendance; Buy-rate of 428,619

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to "Master of Puppets". They said that this is always a historic show. Two years ago, Squeaky McClean shocked the world by becoming SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Last year, the Anonymous Avenger won, setting him up for a clash with Joel Kovach. Who will come away as the #1 Contender?

1) ... and, of course, tonight's main event is nothing to sneeze at either. Christian Faith takes on Joel Kovach to try and capture the latter's SWF World Heavyweight Championship.

RATING: A*

2) The show started with the burst of static that we've come to associate with Karma. Out came Sarah Eisen, leading the members of Karma to the ring. Sarah gloated that she and Karma were the ones pulling the puppets' strings in SWF now and that wasn't about to change. She said that they stood united behind their champs: Joel, Marc, the Bumholes, and Akima. She said that the SWF would always be firmly in their grip.

"Or stranglehod, more like," Jerry grumbled.

RATING: A

3) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

The members of Karma menaged Darryl as he came out to the ring. Darryl didn't look frightened at all as he walked the gauntlet. Instead, he focused on the ring where Akima was waiting.

These two surprised me tonight. They put it all on the line, resorting to spectacular aerial attacks and big moves that kept the crowd gasping. Akima seemed to have the momentum in the early going, but he wasn't able to put Darryl away, even after a Suicide Headbutt. After that kick out, Akima stomped around the ring, resulting in Darryl snaring his legs for a small package. Akima kicked out and Darryl went on the offense. Darryl managed to get another quick pin-fall that Akima kicked out of.

Then, as time was wearing down, Darryl nailed the Devine Dream Drop. He made the cover. The ref counted one ... two ... and the time limit expired before the ref's hand could come down for three. The bell rang and Darryl leapt to his feet, assuming that he had won. He did not look happy when the ref told him the truth.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 10:00

RATING: **A**

4) Ana Garcia is backstage by the big lottery bin with the numbers for tonight's battle royal. Wanda Fish comes into the room. As Blonde Bombshell and Jessie spin the bin, Ana asks Wanda if she's at all intimidated by the fact that she'll be facing 29 other wrestlers, almost all of them men.

Wanda replies that she isn't. She went on to explain that Karma had one simple goal tonight: make sure that the World Heavyweight Championship stayed in Karma's hands. She emphasized the fact that Karma was a team and that they would act as a team tonight as well.

She then drew her number. She seemed quite pleased with what she saw. When Ana asked if she could see, Wanda glowered at her and left the room.

RATING: **A**

5) Marc DuBois appeared on screen. First he mocked poor Tim Westybrook, who lost his chance at going after the Warmaster Title. Then he mocked Joey Minnesota, saying that Joey was going to learn what happened when Marc, the Model of Perfection, was able to focus all his attention on him.

RATING: **A**

6) Texas Pete appeared on screen. He drawled that he knew he had been hiding in the shadows of better known wrestlers, but that it was his time to shine. He would come out on top after beating the likes of Wanda Fish, Bob Carlson, Bruce the Giant, and Cliff Wilson.

RATING: **B+**

7) Nevada Nuclear takes his turn at the lottery bin. He doesn't look too happy with what he's drawn. Ana tries to peak, but Nevada doesn't let her.

RATING: **B**

8) The camera cut backstage to reveal Marc DuBois meeting with referee Jay Fair. Marc glances around, apparently not noticing the camera, and then slipped an envelope to Jay.

"Maybe Marc's a little more nervous about Joey after all!" Peter Michaels observes.

RATING: **A***

9) Ricky Dale Johnson was walking backstage when he came face to face with Rich Money. Rich demanded to

know what RDJ's problem with him was. RDJ informed Rich that he should know and that Ricky shouldn't have to tell him. Rich kept after RDJ, and so finally, Ricky challenged Rich to a match in the ring at the next *Invasion!* Rich agreed.

RATING: B

10) Archangel was walking backstage with Cliff Wilson and Steve Fehley. Steve asked Double-A what they were doing. Archangel explained that he used another clause in his contract. Apparently when Richard Eisen hired him, he also gave Archangel the option to hire a brand new worker into the SWF, anyone he wanted. Archangel said he did that, specifically for the Battle Royal tonight. He opened a door and Steve and Cliff looked in. Their mouths dropped open in shock.

RATING: B+

11) A video aired, hyping the history between the Fabulous Bumfholes and the Outcasts, emphasizing how Randy and Zimmy seemed to take perverse pleasure in tormenting Skull DeBones.

RATING: A

12) **THE OUTCASTS vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c)** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

The Outcasts took early control of the match. Randy and Zimmy seemed a bit surprised at how violently Remo and Skull went after them, even before the bell rang. They both almost got pinned several times before they took control. For a while, the Bumfholes looked in complete control. They worked over Remo pretty badly but couldn't seem to keep him down. Finally, Remo managed to make it to the corner and tag in Skull. Skull came in and cleaned house, finally managing to nail Zimmy with the Skull Krusher.

That's when Randy tossed in a pair of brass knuckles to his brother. Remo spotted it and started to get into the ring, but the ref went over to stop him. Zimmy slipped on the knucks and when Skull tried to pin him, he nailed Skull across the jaw. Skull crumpled to the mat and Zimmy made the pin, slipping the knucks into his trunks.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumfholes** in 11:44

RATING: A

13) Christian Faith appeared on screen and hyped his match with Joel Kovach. He talked about military history, the times when a vastly outnumbered army was able to hold their own and even win against impossible odds. He said tonight was his Thermopylae and that he would come out triumphant.

RATING: A*

14) Archangel went in to draw his battle royal number. He kept his face neutral and, of course, he didn't show Ana the number either.

RATING: A

15) A video aired, hyping the on-going feud between Joey Minnesota and Marc DuBois.

RATING: A

16) When the camera went back to ringside, it revealed that there was no ref in the ring. The camera cut to the backstage area, where Wanda Fish has found Jay Fair. Jay has been knocked unconscious and Marc's bribe is scattered across his chest.

RATING: A

17) Joey and Marc made their entrance, but there was still no ref. The announcers wondered what would

happen, if the match could proceed without the scheduled ref.

That's when Tim Westybrook's music hit. Joey paled and Marc started to laugh hysterically as The Iron Man came down to the ring, complete with a black-and-white striped shirt. Tim would be the ref!

RATING: B+

18) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for the **SWF North American Championship**

Joey seemed a little unsure of himself as the bell sounded. He didn't know who to watch, Marc or Tim. In the early going, Joey was able to gain the upper hand and seemed to be establishing some momentum, which Marc quickly shut down with a thumb to the eye. As Marc recovered in a corner, Joey went over to complain to Tim, but Tim insisted that he hadn't seen anything. Joey looked angry, but Tim simply pointed to his shirt.

The match continued. Jerry Eisen complained each time Tim seemed to give Marc assistance by either ignoring the times Marc cheated or by counting very slow for Joey's pinfalls. Joey complained but Tim would just point at his shirt.

Then Marc came alive with his offense. He staggered Joey and knocked him around the ring, finally nailing him with the Marc of Excellence. Tim dropped to the mat and counted. One ... two ... and then he stopped. He stood up. Marc looked up at him. Tim's face remained impassive.

Marc got to his feet and asked Tim what he was doing. Tim didn't say anything. Marc reminded Tim of how Joey had ambushed him, how Joey kept him from getting a shot at the Warmaster Title. Tim still didn't say anything. Marc shoved him. Tim waved a scolding finger at him, pointing to his ref's shirt. Apparently that didn't impress Marc, who hauled off and slapped Tim.

Tim looked up and smiled. He then decked Marc with a roundhouse punch and kicked him in the gut. He nailed him with a pumphandle slam and then picked him up. Once he had Marc balanced, he turned and bowed to Joey, who had gotten to his feet. Joey then grabbed Marc and put him in the Empire Spiral, making the cover. Tim dropped to the canvas and fast-counted to three. Joey popped up and Tim presented him with his title. The two men then shook hands and even hugged.

"It was a set up!" Emma screamed. "They set Marc up!"

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 15:47

RATING: A*

19) Eric Eisen was about to step into the room with the lottery bin when he was met at the door by his mother. Sarah informed Eric that there was only one number left and that it was his. She handed the number to Eric, whose face fell immediately.

RATING: A*

20) **A 30-Man BATTLE ROYAL TO DETERMINE THE #1 CONTENDER FOR THE SWF WORLD HEAVYWEIGHT CHAMPIONSHIP**

We soon learned why Eric Eisen was so upset. **Eric (1)** was the first competitor to go out to the ring. "Who do you suppose is number two?" Jerry asked. We got the answer as a booming voice said, "G'day, Mate!" **Bruce the Giant (2)**.

Bruce wound up chasing Eric around the ring for a while. Eric finally engaged Bruce, who simply tossed the smaller man around the ring. **Jack Bruce (3)** came out next and tried to help, but Bruce was able to hold the two smaller men at bay. Even with **Robert Oxford (4)** and **Chris Gordon (5)** added to the mix, Bruce was able to dominate the ring, especially after he tossed Oxford and Gordon out.

Jack and Eric continued to work over Bruce but it didn't seem like it could be done. The giant had both men

by the necks and was trying to push them over the top rope when **Cliff Wilson (6)** made his entrance. Cliff came in from the opposite end of the ring and so Bruce never saw him coming. Cliff threw himself into the ropes for momentum and charged, landing a cross-body block that took Bruce over the top. Jack and Eric managed to hold on, keeping them in the match.

Bob Carlson (7), **Rich Money (8)**, and **Joe Sexy (9)** were added to the mix before **Sam Keith (10)** made his entrance. During that time, Jack Bruce was the only elimination, being tossed over the top rope by Bob Carlson.

Andre Jones (11) and **Flex (12)** made their entrances. Then some unfamiliar music started playing and a young man with multi-colored hair came flying out of the back. "Who the heck is that?" Emma asked. There was a pause and Peter Michaels said that his name is **Remmy Skye (13)**, a young wrestler from Georgia. "Do you think he's Archangel's surprise?" Jerry asked.

The announcers decided he might be, especially as Remmy cleaned house. Over the top rope when Andre and Joe Sexy, the latter with a hurricanrana. But then the newcomer was eliminated by Rich Money. Peter commented that Remmy may not have lasted that long, but he looked pretty good out there.

In came **Troy Tornado (14)**, **Steve Fehley (15)**, and **Pex (16)**. Out went Flex, courtesy of Sam Keith, and then Sam, tossed over by Eric.

Wanda Fish (17) made her entrance next. She immediately went after Rich Money and tried to get him over the top rope, but Rich was able to reverse things and Wanda almost went over instead. But before that could happen, Eric Eisen wound up slamming into Rich. Wanda grabbed him and pulled, taking him over the top rope. "I can't believe it. Did Eric just save Wanda?" Peter asked. "There's no way," Jerry replied. "Eric can't stand her. It had to be a mistake." Whatever it was, Eric was repayed for his help by Wanda grabbing him by the neck and tossing him over the top rope.

Then the crowd went nuts. With a flash of pyro, a voice cried, "You want extreme? I'll show you extreme!" Out ran **Chris Caufield (18)**. "The poster child for DaVE! What the heck is he doing here?" "He must be Archangel's surprise!"

Chris exploded into the ring. Out went Pex, Troy, and Bob. Chris then focused in on Wanda, charging her. Wanda froze. Then Cliff Wilson hipchecked Chris, knocking him off balance. Chris stumbled forward, and Wanda managed to toss him out of the ring. "Okay, there's no doubt that time. Now Cliff has saved Wanda. What is going on?" Jerry cried.

Nevada Nuclear (19) made his entrance, shortly followed by **Ricky Dale Johnson (20)**. RDJ immediately went after Rich Money and succeeded in tossing him right out of the ring.

BJ Shearer (21) and **Groucho Bling (22)** made their way in. That's when **Archangel (23)** hit the ring. Wanda seemed a little spooked, especially when she realized that she was the only member of Karma left in the ring. But Archangel ignored her, instead locking up Nevada. Nevada immediately went over the top rope. Wanda turned around and almost got taken out by a clothesline by Cliff Wilson, but when Cliff saw who it was, he stopped short. Wanda thanked him by drop-kicking him over the top rope.

Eddie Peak (24) was followed in by **Missy Masterson (25)**, who immediately went after Wanda. The two fell to the mat in a cat fight that rolled under the bottom rope and out to ringside. **Elmo Benson (26)** and **Texas Pete (27)** had to avoid them as they entered the ring. Eventually, Wanda managed to get back into the ring. Missy was hot on her heels, but Wanda sidestepped her and tossed her out.

Eddie was quickly eliminated by RDJ, who in turn was eliminated by Texas Pete. Wanda took out Groucho Bling while Tex took out Steve Fehley. **American Elemental (28)** and **Brett Biggz (29)** came out to the ring, followed finally by **Rick Law (30)**, who immediately took out American Elemental.

Tex proved to be on fire. He tossed out Brett and Elmo in short order while Archangel took out Rick Law. Then the three remaining competitors turned and locked eyes with each other. Archangel looked from Tex to

Wanda. Then a funny smile appeared on his face. He took two steps back to a rope and tossed himself over the top rope, landing on his feet and walking away. "What is he doing? Why did he just eliminate himself?"

Wanda and Tex seemed just as confused, but Tex recovered first. He charged Wanda and slammed her to the ground. It was obvious that Tex was fresher than Wanda and the announcers predicted that Tex would easily become the #1 Contender.

But then Eric Eisen, Cliff Wilson, and Steve Fehley came out of the crowd as Archangel trotted back down the ramp. The ref at ringside immediately intercepted Cliff while Steve hopped up on the apron, catching the attention of the ref inside the ring. That allowed Eric to slip under the bottom rope. Emma said, "This is it! He's going to take out Wanda!" Instead, Eric nailed Tex with the Silver Spoon Shock. He then threw Tex at the far ropes, which Archangel pulled down. Tex went sailing out of the ring and Eric bailed out, leaving a confused Wanda alone with the ref. Cliff and Steve got out of there too.

The ref turned around and seemed a little surprised. He then went over and raised Wanda's hand in victory.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 1:03:47

RATING: B+

21) Wanda stared at the empty ring in shock as the ref raised her hand. Out came Marc DuBois and the Bumholes to celebrate her victory with her.

RATING: B+

22) Sarah Eisen, alone in her office, stared at the monitor in shock. Then the door burst open and Joel Kovach stormed in. "What the hell was that?" he screamed. "I thought our master plan was to let someone like Texas Pete or Troy Tornado win so I would have a cakewalk!"

"That was the plan," Sarah replied. "I don't know what just happened..."

"Well, what are you going to do about it? You can't make Wanda the #1 Contender!"

"She did win the battle royal..."

"Don't give me that crap!" Joel took a step back. "Wait. You're in on this, aren't you? You want Wanda to be the first woman to hold the SWF World Heavyweight Championship...."

A wistful smile crossed Sarah's lips, but she shook her head. "We don't have time for this right now, Joel. Get out of the ring. Your match is next."

RATING: A*

23) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Joel did not look happy coming out to the ring. He scowled and glared at everyone. His anger proved to be a distraction as the match started. Christian took early control and the announcers pointed out that Joel seemed kind of out of it.

Eventually, though, Joel's rage helped him. He unleashed it on Christian, kicking out of a very near fall after Christian hit him with the Leap of Faith. Joel then tore into the challenger, staggering Christian and finally putting him away with the Old School Drop.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 21:57

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

I probably had too many gimmicky endings on these, but I think it sets us on a good road towards "The Supreme Challenge". Should be a fun couple of months for the SWF. 🍷

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "Master of Puppets"

Akima Brave (c) drew with Darryl Devine and so retained the SWF 10-Minute Championship - A

The Fabulous Bumsholes (c) defeated the Outcasts and so retained the SWF Tag Team Championship - A

*Joey Minnesota defeated Marc DuBois (c) to capture the SWF North American Championship - A**

Wanda Fish won a 30-Man Battle Royal and so became the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - B+

*Joel Kovach (c) defeated Christian Faith and so retained the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - **A**

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, May 2008

Held at the Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes Territory

8,660 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!* "What's going to happen in Karma tonight now that Wanda Fish has been declared the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship?" Jerry wondered.

1) "Well, it may not be an issue," Farrah observed. "Tonight's main event will be Christian Faith exercising his rematch clause against Joel Kovach. If Joel loses the title, then Wanda can get it back for Karma."

RATING: **A***

2) Texas Pete was shown moping backstage. Flex comes in and reminds him that Rated X has a match against all three members of AFKAP tonight. Tex didn't seem to hear him. Flex asked what was wrong. Tex glared at him and demanded he guess. Flex said not to worry about what happened at the Battle Royal, that he's still a part of the hottest team in the SWF, and that that should be good enough. Tex didn't buy it. Neither did the audience.

RATING: **C+**

3) AFKAP (Jack Bruce, Troy Tornado, & BJ Shearer) vs. RATED X

Tex still moped out to the ring but once the match started, he put in a little effort, especially when he realized that AFKAP was in control of the match from the get-go. Sadly, Flex and Pex didn't realize that and ignored what he said, which led to Pex getting nailed with a New York Minute, then pinned by Jack Bruce.

WINNERS: **AFKAP** in 10:51

RATING: **B**

4) Tex looked furious in the ring. Flex and Pex tried to apologize, but Tex wouldn't hear it. He then took out his frustration on his teammates by beating them both within an inch of their lives before stalking to the back.

RATING: **C+**

5) Marc DuBois found Sarah Eisen backstage. He asked her to please give him a rematch against Joey Minnesota for the North American Championship. Sarah hesitated, saying that she had been getting a lot of heat from the Board of Directors over the fact that Marc had held two titles for so long. She said that it might not be a good idea.

Marc countered that by pointing out that he deserved a rematch. He pointed out that Christian got one against Joel. Finally, Sarah relented, saying that Marc could have a rematch tonight, but that was it. If he lost, he couldn't go after the North American title again. Marc said that once would be enough.

RATING: [A*](#)

6) A video aired, hyping the fact that Chris Caufield, the Embodiment of Extreme, was now a proud member of the SWF. We managed to use some footage from DaVE matches that we snapped up for cheap. Sadly, we haven't been able to get one DaVE individual to even give us a chance. Curse you, Nemesis!

RATING: [A](#)

7) A video aired, hyping the feud that's started between Ricky Dale Johnson and Rich Money.

RATING: [B](#)

8) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. RICH MONEY**

Rich seemed a little confused on his way out to the match. He glanced at the camera and shrugged as if to say, "I don't know why I'm here either." Then RDJ made his entrance. He charged the ring, murder burning in his eyes.

RDJ's initial intensity took Rich by surprise and overwhelmed him a bit. But before long, Rich recovered and it turned into a really great match. In the end, RDJ couldn't keep Rich down and his frustration led to Rich sneaking in a Dollars from Heaven and a pin.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 12:27

RATING: [A](#)

9) The Fabulous Bumfholes appeared on screen and taunted the Outcasts, saying that they had discovered why they had been cast out of Karma: they were dumb, slow, and too easy to beat.

RATING: [A](#)

10) The camera cut backstage to reveal Joel Kovach. He came around a corner and found himself face to face with Wanda Fish. He snarled at her, but Wanda told him she wanted to talk. She assured him that she wasn't interested in holding the World Heavyweight Championship. She was just as surprised as he as that she won the Battle Royal. She assured him that him holding the title was good for Karma, so that was good for her too. She said that she'd prove it tonight by being in his corner for the rematch.

RATING: [A](#)

11) **JOEY MINNESOTA (c) vs. MARC DuBOIS** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Farrah commented that the fans who missed "Master of Puppets" wouldn't feel too left out seeing as two of the best matches of the night were being replayed tonight.

Joey strutted out to the ring and waved to the fans. Marc came out, his eyes locked on the gold around Joey's waist.

The match itself left the announcers in the dust. Marc wasted no time going after Joey, tearing into him and

trying to take him down. Sadly, he couldn't. Joey refused to drop and had a counter for every move. The frustration in Marc built and built, but eventually, he managed to sneak in a Marc of Excellence, in the process, knocking out the ref. He laughed triumphantly and made the cover, then noticed the ref was out cold.

Before he could do anything, Tim Westybrook came out of the crowd and attacked him. The two spilled over the top rope and brawled up the aisle. Joey recovered and noticed what was happening. He woke up the ref and pointed. The ref started counting. Marc was too busy fighting Tim to notice. That is, until the ref hit eight. Then Marc sprinted toward the ring just in time to hear the ref count to ten.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota by Count-Out** in 13:52

RATING: **A**

12) Marc turned to find himself face to face with Tim. Tim smiled and pointed at the North American Championship. "Kiss it good-bye, Marc, and polish up the Warmaster Title for me. I'll be getting it away from you before long."

Marc screamed in fury and launched himself at Tim. The two continued to brawl until back-stage officials poured out and separated them.

RATING: **A**

13) Archangel appeared in a video and taunted Joel, asking him what he was going to do. He acknowledged that Wanda said she wasn't interested, but he predicted that the lure of the World Heavyweight Championship would prove to be too much for her. "Watch your back, buddy," Archangel crowd.

RATING: **B-**

14) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Joel came out with Wanda in tow. He kept shooting her unsure looks, but she kept insisting that he get in the ring.

Christian and Joel tore it up once again, blowing the roof off of the Gardens. Joel captured the early momentum, but it soon became clear that Christian was on-fire and wouldn't be denied. He nailed Joel several times and was getting ready to set him up for the Leap of Faith. Joel managed to duck that.

Wanda then tried to interject herself into the match. She hopped up onto the apron with a steel chair. The ref tried to order her down. Joel grabbed Christian and tried to throw him toward Wanda, but Christian reversed and tossed Joel instead. Wanda, distracted by the ref, swung the chair anyway and knocked Joel out. The ref shrugged and declared Joel the winner by DQ. The show went off the air with Wanda staring at Joel in horror.

WINNER: Joel Kovach by DQ in 16:36

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to add here.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

AFKAP defeated Rated X - B

Rich Money defeated Ricky Dale Johnson - A

Joey Minnesota (c) defeated Marc DuBois to retain the SWF North American Championship - A

*Joel Kovach (c) defeated Christian Faith by DQ and so retained the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, May 2008

Held at the V. Thompson Arena in the South West Territory

8,996 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of Warzone.

1) They kicked things off by saying that Marc DuBois pretty much demanded a match against Tim Westybrook after Tim's interference in his match against Joey Minnesota earlier this week.

RATING: B

2) The crowd went wild as Chris Caulfield came out to the ring. He got the mic and said that being in an SWF ring was a little bittersweet. He said that he had hoped that DaVE would have one day rivaled the SWF. That it folded before they got the chance is a tragedy.

But, Caulfield said, there's no point in dwelling on the past. He reminded the fans about how he set the ring on fire in DaVE and how he's going to do the same here. He's going to show everyone what it means to have an extreme wrestler in the ranks of the SWF.

His promo was cut off by Bruce the Giant. Bruce came down to the ring and clambered into it, swiping the microphone out of Chris's hand. "Extreme? You want extreme? You're looking at it, Jack. Seven foot four, four hundred pounds. You don't get more extreme than me."

Chris snatched the mic back. "Are you kidding? Bruce, you're a joke! You're past your prime. The only reason why you're still drawing a paycheck at all is because you're Sarah Eisen's whipping boy. If it wasn't for Karma, you'd still be back east cramming sushi down your throat and becoming more extreme ... excuse me, more *fat* with each passing day!"

Bruce snarled. "You'd better be careful, mate. I may just cram those words down your throat."

"Anytime, butterball."

"Then how about tonight?"

The crowd went wild as Chris accepted the challenge.

RATING: B+ for the self-hype and the challenge

3) **ROBERT OXFORD vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

These two didn't click in the ring and it dragged as a result. Oxford did his level best, but youth won over experience this time. Akima ended things with a Suicide Headbutt.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 9:28

RATING: B

4) Joey Minnesota is backstage, staring lovingly at his North American Championship belt. Nevada Nuclear

came into the locker room and the two hugged. Nevada was ecstatic for his partner, saying that now that Joey had won the North American Championship, people would take the United States of Annihilation seriously again. Nevada predicted big things for the two of them. Joey smiled, but you could tell that it was somewhat forced.

RATING: A*

5) Texas Pete appeared on screen. He complained about how Wanda Fish won the #1 Contendership for the World Heavyweight Championship. He said that it wasn't fair, especially the way Archangel, Eric Eisen, Cliff Wilson, and Steve Fehley interfered. But Tex has come up with a way to fix things: he challenged Wanda to a match with the #1 Contendership up for grabs!

RATING: C+

6) Rich Money appeared on screen and mocked Ricky Dale Johnson for a while. He said he didn't know why RDJ was so upset with him, but he showed him why he shouldn't mess with the Moneyman!

RATING: A

7) **HIGH CONCEPT vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

The Bumfholes continued their winning streak, taking out High Concept and never letting Elmo or Groucho get that much offense in.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumfholes** in 10:53

RATING: A

8) The Bumfholes tried to celebrate their win, but they were attacked by the Outcasts, who beat them pretty soundly before strutting out of the ring.

RATING: A

9) **CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. BRUCE THE GIANT**

This was a pretty good match, one that Bruce dragged down with his lack of stamina. In the end, Chris picked up the win with the Danger Drop.

WINNER: **Chris Caulfield** in 10:59

RATING: B+

10) Wanda Fish was pacing backstage when she came face to face with Joel Kovach. Joel demanded to know why she attacked him at the end of his match with Christian Faith earlier this week. Wanda insisted that it was an accident, but Joel seemed skeptical. Joel then asked what Wanda was going to do about Tex's challenge. Wanda admitted that she didn't know. Joel said he did: she should take it and then throw the match. If she did, then Tex would be the #1 Contender and Joel said he'd be sure to beat him at "Times of Trouble". That way, the title would remain in Karma's hands. Wanda didn't seem too happy with the idea, but she said she'd think about it.

RATING: A

11) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. MARC DuBOIS**

This was a great match between these two. Truly top notch. Marc looked furious getting into the ring with Tim which led to Tim easily taking control of the match. Marc simply made too many stupid mistakes because of his anger. Tim managed to snap off some high impact moves but he couldn't get Marc to stay down for more than a two count.

Eventually Marc took control after a surprise Implant DDT. The more Marc beat up on Tim, the more it looked like The Iron Man was going down for the count. Marc even managed to snap off the Marc of Excellence and pinned Tim, but before the ref could count to three, Marc pulled up Tim's shoulder and laughed. "Doesn't look like he's done with Tim yet," Ana observed. "It's a stupid mistake he just made," Duane countered. "When you've got someone like Tim on the mat, you don't toy with him."

Tim tried to rally a few times, but each time, Marc shut down his offense quickly. Marc got Tim down to the mat a second time, but again, he didn't take advantage of it. He instead picked Tim up and set him up for another Marc of Excellence. Tim came to life and snapped an elbow into Marc's nose. Marc fell away, clutching his face. Tim then kicked Marc in the gut and tried to hit a DDT, but Marc blocked the attempt and countered by setting Tim up for a powerbomb. Tim instead grabbed Marc's legs and stood up straight. Then, much to everyone's surprise, he flipped Marc around into a seated position and nailed the Unstoppable Force. Tim amde the cover, the ref made the count, and it was all over.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 23:03

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Not too bad of a show. I did hit a snag in the dark matches that I'll have to figure out, but it shouldn't be too much of a problem.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Akima Brave (c) defeated Robert Oxford to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B

The Fabulous Bumfholes (c) defeated High Concept to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - A

Chris Caulfield defeated Bruce the Giant - B+

Tim Westybrook defeated Marc DuBois - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, May 2008

Held at Evanovich Riverside in the Tri State Territory

7,640 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Archangel walked into the backstage area. Sarah Eisen intercepted him, making some comment about how Archangel finally decided to show his face after messing things up so badly at "Master of Puppets". Archangel said that he wanted to keep a low profile and see how things shook out.

He went on to say that he was glad to see Sarah, because he was hoping that he could set up a match against Joel Kovach. Sarah laughed at him, saying that he shouldn't hold his breath, especially since Wanda Fish was the #1 Contender with Texas Pete hot on her heels. Archangel said that he knew that, he wanted to be next in line after Tex or Wanda got done with Joel.

Sarah informed him that wasn't going to happen. But if he wanted a match tonight so badly, he could find a partner and take on the Bumfholes. She'd even be generous and make it a title shot. Archangel shrugged and decided it was better than nothing.

RATING: A

2) Texas Pete came out to the ring and informed Wanda he was getting sick and tired of waiting for her. If she didn't answer his challenge soon, he'd have to hunt her down.

RATING: C+

3) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. REMMY SKYE**

The crowd reaction kind of killed this match, although the fact that the announcers hyped it up should hopefully help things with the home audience. Both men took the skies in this high flying match, which Remmy won with a Skye Driver.

WINNER: **Remmy Skye** in 8:46

RATING: C+

4) Darryl Devine appeared on screen. He said that he was disappointed with himself for losing to Akima Brave at "Master of Puppets", but he said that it really didn't matter. He and Akima would meet up in the ring again ... at "Times of Trouble!" He said that he had just found that out from the Board of Directors.

RATING: B

5) Sam Keith came out to the ring. He grabbed the mic and addressed Chris Caulfield. He welcomed Chris to the SWF but then told him that he wasn't in the minors anymore. He said that he was on the biggest stage in professional wrestling and that the competition would be a lot more fierce than he was used to. But Sam said that he would give him a chance to prove himself. Sam suggested that the two of them meet in the ring tonight.

Chris came out and said this is the sort of thing he had hoped for when he joined the SWF. He wanted to go up against the best of the best, and if that included facing the legendary Sam Keith, he was all for it!

RATING: B+

6) Christian Faith burst into Sarah Eisen's office and screamed at her about how he keeps getting robbed of his title shots. He said it wasn't fair that he should lose his #1 Contender status, especially after the way Wanda Fish took out Joel with the chair last week. Christian said that Wanda, Tex, Archangel, all of them should have to wait until Christian is done with Joel Kovach.

Sarah informed Christian that he was way out of line and she calmly suggested that he leave now before she did something about it. Christian leaned in close and snarled, "Like what?"

Sarah let out a shrill whistle. Christian heard the door open behind him and turned right around to get speared by Bob Carlson. Bob, Bruce the Giant, and Rick Law then swarmed all over Christian and beat him up pretty badly before Sarah finally told them to get him out of her office.

RATING: B+

7) **THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. FLEX & PEX**

Nevada Nuclear was practically bouncing off the walls as he led Joey Minnesota out to the ring. Joey seemed particularly embarrassed by his partner's behavior.

Joey was definitely the dominant force in this match, so much so that Flex and Pex tried to keep him out of the ring as much as possible. Nevada got worked over pretty hard before tagging Joey in. After a few minutes of Joey mopping the mat with both Flex and Pex, Nevada tried to tag back in. Joey refused. After several tries, Nevada finally blind-tagged his way into the ring. The ref had to argue with Joey to get him to leave the ring.

While the ref was distracted, Flex tossed Pex Joey's North American Championship belt. Pex wound up, ready to bean Nevada, but Joey saw what was going and started arguing with the ref. The ref, miraculously, started to turn to see what was going on. Pex panicked and tossed the belt to Nevada and then hit the mat, clutching his head in agony. Nevada stared dumbly at him. The ref saw him holding the belt, assumed the worst, and ended the match.

WINNERS: **Flex & Pex** in 12:31

RATING: **B**

8) Rick Law, Bob Carlson, and Bruce the Giant were laughing it up about how they tossed Christian into a dumpster. They rounded a corner and found Wanda Fish brooding by herself. Rick excused himself and went up to Wanda and asked what's wrong. Wanda explained that she wasn't sure what to do about this whole fiasco with Joel Kovach and Texas Pete. Part of her wants to take her title shot. She said that for better or worse, she did win the Battle Royal. But she isn't sure if that's what's right for Karma.

Rick listened to what she said and then advised her to take a dive to Texas Pete. He said that Karma couldn't afford to be fighting amongst themselves right now. He said that Tex didn't stand a chance against Joel, so she should give him an easy win at "Times of Trouble". She thanked him for the advice.

RATING: **B+**

9) **CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. SAM KEITH**

The two competitors shook hands before the match started. Then they put on a spectacular match for the fans. Sam almost scored a pin within the first thirty seconds, much to the surprise of Chris. Chris responded in kind. Sam looked stunned, but then laughed it off.

Things see-sawed back and forth before finally, Chris put Sam away with the Danger Drop.

WINNER: **Chris Caulfield** in 11:52

RATING: **A**

10) Tim Westybrook came out to the ring and address Marc DuBois. He started out by mocking Marc, pointing out that he lost his North American Championship to Joey Minnesota. Tim then reminded Marc of how he beat him last week on *Warzone*. "Normally I wouldn't kick a guy when he's done, but Marc, this opportunity is just too good to pass up. What do you say we do it again this week, but this time, we put the Warmaster Title on the line?"

Marc DuBois came out to the set entrance. "You know, that's sounds just great! A wonderful idea! And while I'm at it, I'll sign myself up for a colonoscopy the same day before I turn over more of my salary to the IRS because I just think the government needs more of my money. And hey, if that isn't enough, I'll give away my 'Vette to one of these losers here tonight because I just feel like giving so much away for free. Forget it! No way am I fighting you again, and especially not for this belt!"

RATING: **A** for the challenge and the response

11) Archangel came out to the ring for the main event by himself. He got the mic. "You know, I'm sure that most of you are wondering what the heck I was thinking by eliminating myself from the Battle Royal. I've spoken to some SWF fans who were beside themselves. They said that I could have easily taken out Wanda Fish and Texas Pete and then I could have finally gotten my hands on the man who has caused so much grief in my life.

"And in some ways, I suppose they're right. I could have taken on Joel Kovach at 'Times of Trouble' for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. I could have finally gotten my revenge. But then I realized something. The time wasn't right yet. I noticed something, a chink in Joel's armor, something that I could exploit. Oh, don't worry, Joel. I'm still going to take you done. You're just going to have to wait for it.

"But now, let's get on with this match. Ladies and gentlemen, say hello to my partner Cliff Wilson!"

RATING: **A**

12) **ARCHANGEL & CLIFF WILSON vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

Archangel and Cliff really meshed well. It wasn't a matter of chemistry, but the show these four put on really got the fans out of their seats.

After an initial burst of offense, Double-A and Cliff kind of slowed down, allowing the Bumfholes to take control. Randy and Zimmy seemed to concentrate on Cliff, working him over pretty badly and occasionally dashing over to knock Archangel off his perch.

Archangel finally managed to tag in and he really took the fight to the Bumfholes, knocking them silly. He tried to set up Randy for the Fall from Grace at one point, only to get low-blown by Zimmy. Randy rolled out of the ring and tossed a pair of brass knuckles to Zimmy, who used it to knock Archangel for a loop. The ref saw it and immediately called for the bell.

WINNERS: **Archangel & Cliff Wilson** by DQ in 11:32

RATING: **A***

13) Cliff charged into the ring to gain some revenge on the Bumfholes, but Zimmy laid him out as well. The Bumfholes mocked their fallen opponents, but then Remo and Skull DeBones hit the ring with lead pipes. After ducking a few swings, the Bumfholes bailed, backing up the ramp and laughing the whole way.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

A plan is brewing in my mind. Hee hee! Should be fun. Stay tuned.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Remmy Skye defeated *American Elemental* - **C+**

Flex & Pex defeated *the United States of Annihilation* - **B**

Chris Caulfield defeated *Sam Keith* - **A**

Archangel & Cliff Wilson defeated *the Fabulous Bumfholes (c)* by DQ, so the Bumfholes retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B+**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, May 2008

Held at the Connecticut Symphony Hall in the New England Territory
8,256 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Christian Faith came out to the ring in a complete rage. He said he was furious with Sarah Eisen and the way she's been handling the current World Heavyweight Championship situation. He said it's ridiculous that she's considering giving the title shot to Wanda Fish after the debacle that was the Battle Royal. Same thing goes for Texas Pete, even though Christian admitted that Tex might actually deserve the shot. He said that Archangel has proven to be a complete joke and shouldn't even be in the running.

He said that he's consistently put on great matches with Joel Kovach that's kept the butts in the seats and popped buyrates like you wouldn't believe. He said that given all the options available to her, he's the best bet for a phenomenal main event at "Times of Trouble". And in case she doesn't believe him, he called out Bruce the Giant, saying he would destroy the bigger man to prove his point.

Bruce came out and said that he wasn't too worried.

RATING: **B+** for the challenge; **A** for the response

2) CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. BRUCE THE GIANT

These two didn't have the best chemistry, but that's okay. It was still a good match.

Christian couldn't put Bruce away as quickly as he boasted but then, Bruce didn't dispatch Christian quickly either. About halfway through the match, Bruce got frustrated and went to ringside, tossing in a couple of chairs before climbing back into the ring with one of his own. Christian, ignoring the protests of the ref, picked one up himself. The two men swung their chairs at the same time, Bruce almost taking Christian's head off and Christian sweeping Bruce's legs out from under him. The ref immediately disqualified both of them.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 8:07

RATING: **B+**

3) The camera cut backstage to a familiar austere study. "Oh no," Ana moaned. "She didn't let him...."

Out walked Delirious Dan. He sat down in an overstuffed leather chair and said, "That's right, it's time for 'Ask Dan'. Or at least, it will be starting next week. Send me your pathetic questions, and I'll do my best to make fun of you ... er, answer them."

Then Texas Pete appeared on camera and shoved Dan out of the chair. "I've got a question for Wanda Fish. What are you, yellow? Why haven't you gotten back to me about our match? I've been more than patient, little lady. I still haven't heard from you. So I'm beginning to think that I'll have to find some other way to get that #1 Contendership away from you. Y'all have a nice day."

RATING: **C+** for Dan's segment; **B** for Tex's

4) Marc DuBois was walking backstage when he ran into Chris Caulfield. Chris tried to introduce himself, but Marc laughed him off, saying that he didn't have time for losers from some reject wrestling promotion that went under. He said that Chris was yesterday's news whereas Marc was the future of the industry. Chris got in Marc's face and suggested that perhaps they should see who really is the future of professional wrestling. Chris wanted to take Marc on for the Warmaster Title. Marc seemed hesitant, but then it was as if a light-bulb went off over his head. He quickly agreed, saying that they would meet in the main event tonight.

After Chris walked away, Marc started laughing. He turned around and found Joel Kovach laughing as well. Marc demanded to know what was so funny. Joel said it was obvious: Marc was scared of losing his title to Tim Westybrook, so he booked himself in a match he knew he could win. Joel thought it was hilarious that Marc would stoop so low. Marc retorted, "Isn't that what you're doing with your title? Why else would you want Wanda to take a dive against Texas Pete?"

Joel didn't like that. He got in Marc's face and told him to watch his step, that so long as he held the World Heavyweight Championship, he was in charge and everyone would have to do what he said.

RATING: B+ for the segment with Chris; A for the segment with Joel

5) The camera cut to Joey Minnesota and Nevada Nuclear. Nevada apologized to Joey for their loss on *Invasion!* But, he went on to say, he had done something to make up for it. He got them a match against the Fabulous Bumfoles for the tag titles tonight! He said it would be great to recapture tag-team gold. Joey didn't seem quite as enthused.

RATING: B-

6) **THE UNITED STATES OF ANNIHILATION vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Before the match started, the ref patted down Randy Bumfhole, checking for the brass knuckles. He couldn't find any.

The match started with Joey Minnesota dominating the action. He took on both Bumfoles and actually did a good job. Nevada tried to tag in a few times, but Joey wouldn't. Finally Nevada had to blind-tag his way in. Joey seemed pretty upset as the ref ordered him out of the ring.

Joey got even more upset as the Bumfoles gained control of the match. Nevada finally managed to get in a flurry of offense, but that got shut down by the Bumfoles when Jimmy pulled out the knucks and tossed them to Randy. The ref didn't see it, so Joey tried to warn Nevada. While the ref went over to tell Joey to calm down, Randy laid out Nevada and made the pin.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumfoles** in 8:36

RATING: A

7) As Joey and Nevada went to the back, the Bumfoles got the mics and taunted the Outcasts, saying that they should really just leave them alone and forget about taking them on anymore.

RATING: A

8) In the back, Joey and Nevada got into a heated argument about whose fault it was that they lost.

RATING: C+

9) Backstage, Steve Fehley approached Sarah Eisen and asked if he could "come off the bench", so to speak, and mix it up a little. Sarah asked what he had in mind. Steve suggested that he take on Bob Carlson on the next episode of *Invasion!* Sarah said it sounded like a good idea to her.

RATING: A

10) **ARCHANGEL vs. RICH MONEY**

This was an okay filler match. Archangel's domination on offense seemed to have bored the crowd a little. Double-A finally finished off Rich with a Fall From Grace.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 12:28

RATING: A

11) Archangel left the ring. That's when Ricky Dale Johnson vaulted the security barrier and attacked Rich, beating him even more.

RATING: B+

12) Wanda Fish found Marc DuBois backstage, warming up for his title defense. She seemed pretty down and asked Marc what he thought she should do about the situation with Joel and Tex. Marc smiled craftily and

informed Wanda that she shouldn't take the dive. He said that she deserved to hold the World Heavyweight Championship. He also said the only reason why Joel wanted her to drop the Contendership to Tex was because Joel was scared of her.

RATING: [A](#)

13) **CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for [the SWF Warmaster Title](#)

This really was a great match. Marc and Chris kept each other on their toes with the momentum swinging back and forth. Both men went for their finishers early and often, only to have them blocked. The announcers added to the excitement, saying that this was the kind of match you would expect to see only on Pay-Per-View.

Finally, Chris seemed to get things in control. He was working on setting up the Danger Drop when Marc ducked out of the way. He then grabbed the ref and started insisting that Chris cheated somehow. While the ref was distracted, Rick Law charged the ring with a kendo stick and nailed Chris over the head, busting him open. Chris stumbled forward, right in Marc's waiting arms. Marc nailed him with the Marc of Excellence and made the pin.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 17:37

RATING: [A](#)

14) Marc celebrated his win, but the celebration was short lived. Tim Westybrook hit the ring and went after Marc, but the ref quickly interjected himself between them to keep them apart. When that proved insufficient, the ref signalled for help. The locker room cleared out as other wrestlers did their best to separate Marc and Tim.

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Christian Faith defeated *Bruce the Giant* - [B+](#)

The Fabulous Bumholes (c) defeated *the United States of Annihilation* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - [A](#)

Archangel defeated *Rich Money* - [B+](#)

Marc DuBois (c) defeated *Rick Law* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - [A](#)

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

June 2008

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, June 2008

Held at the Theatre of Dreams in the North West Territory
8,095 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*, kicking things off with ...

1) ... a major announcement: the Board of Directors, against the advice of Chairperson Sarah Eisen, booked an SWF World Heavyweight Title Defense tonight. Joel Kovach will be taking on none other than Tim Westybrook!

RATING: A

2) **NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

But the first match of the night is a member of Karma taking on Nevada Nuclear. Nevada put up a heck of a fight, causing Farrah at one point to predict that we might actually see a title change. But the shift in momentum only led Nevada to some over-confident behavior. Akima rallied and took down Nevada with a Suicide Headbutt.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 8:34

RATING: B-

3) Sarah Eisen was in her office when the door was kicked open. Texas Pete stormed inside and demanded to talk to her. He raged about how Wanda Fish was still ducking his challenge and still hadn't answered him. He said that proved she was a coward and didn't deserve to go after the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Tex informed Sarah that after the odd ending of the Battle Royal, he deserved to be #1 Contender. He demanded that she name him such immediately. When Sarah refused, claiming she'd have to think about it, Tex stormed out of the room.

RATING: A

4) Joey Minnesota was walking backstage when he was accosted by Nevada Nuclear. Nevada demanded to know where Joey had been during his match, saying that he could have used his help. Joey explained that he had been signing a contract to take on Rich Money tonight for his North American Championship. Besides, he added, based on what he saw, Nevada lost fair and square. Nevada insisted that if Joey had helped him, he wouldn't have lost. Joey didn't like that idea, saying that kind of behavior wasn't right in a champion. Nevada finally stormed off, disgusted.

RATING: B-

5) Christian Faith was in the ring with the mic. He said that he was the best there was in the industry today, that he really was an Army of One. He said that he fought Bruce the Giant to a stand-still last week, that that proved he was the best around.

His rant was cut off by Sam Keith's entrance music. Sam came out and told Christian that he was a joke. He said that he didn't beat Bruce; instead, he got himself disqualified. He said the only reason he even drew with the Giant was because Bruce was dumb enough to disqualify himself as well. Sam said that he was nothing and would remain nothing.

Christian was furious at that. He immediately challenged Sam to face him in the ring at the next *Warzone*. Sam smiled broadly and said, "Son, you just made my day!"

RATING: A for the promo and the challenge

6) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. BOB CARLSON**

Steve looked on fire in the ring. He tore into Bob right away, setting the Karma member reeling. But before he could finish off Bob, Rick Law snuck out and tripped Steve up. Bob was able to capitalize, nailing Steve with a Missile Drop Kick and then making the pin with a handful of tights.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 10:53

RATING: B+

7) Bob got out of there quickly. Rick, on the other hand, decided to capitalize on the situation. He got into the ring and started mocking Steve. But that changed when Chris Caulfield charged the ring and attacked Rick, finally laying him out with the Danger Drop.

RATING: B+

8) Eddie Peak came around the corner and found himself face to face with Bruce the Giant. Bruce made some snide comments about how Eddie's extreme buddy made a bad choice taking on Karma. Eddie retorted by pointing out the fact that Bruce is old and out of shape. Eddie suggested that the only real exercise Bruce got was lifting his fork to his mouth. Bruce and Eddie almost came to blows at that, but Sarah Eisen intervened. She suggested that the two of them take it to the ring next week on *Invasion!* Eddie said he was game. Bruce was too.

RATING: A

9) Eric Eisen and Cliff Wilson appeared on screen. They challenged the Fabulous Bumholes for the Tag Championships, saying that they wanted to meet them on *Warzone*.

They turned around and found the Bumholes watching them. Randy and Zimmy said that they would be there and they predicted that Eric and Cliff would crash and burn hard!

RATING: B for the challenge; A for the response

10) **JOEY MINNESOTA (c) vs. RICH MONEY** for the **SWF North American Championship**

The match started out with neither man in clear control. Both tried to seize momentum but neither really could. Joey managed to get in a string of offense, but Rich shut that down just as quickly. That led to Rich slowly gaining more and more control of the match.

Rich finally got Joey down and out. He considered going for a cover, but instead, decided to get fancy by going up to the top rope. Emma commented that that didn't seem the wisest idea, seeing as Rich Money is not known for his high-flying acrobatics. Rich steadied himself on the top turnbuckle, then took a few moments to wave to the crowd and blow a few kisses.

Because he was distracted by his own show-boating, he didn't realize that Ricky Dale Johnson had snuck down to ringside. RDJ grabbed Rich by the boots and basically didn't let him jump. Rich turned around and tried to kick him away. The ref went over and tried to order RDJ away as well. Because of this, neither saw Joey Minnesota regain his feet. But RDJ did see this.

Finally, RDJ shoved Rich off his perch, right into Joey's waiting arms. Joey snapped off an Empire Spiral and made the pin.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 12:01

RATING: A

11) Sarah Eisen was once again at her desk trying to get some work done when there was a tentative knock at

the door. Sarah sighed in frustration and growled for whoever it was to get in there.

She brightened a little when she saw that it was Wanda Fish. Wanda sat down and poured out her heart about Texas Pete and Joel Kovach. She said that part of her wanted to keep the #1 Contender spot and take on Joel at "Times of Trouble" and maybe even become the first ever female SWF World Heavyweight Champion. But then, another part of her wasn't sure if that was best for her or for Karma. She said she came to Sarah to find out what to do.

Sarah sighed and told Wanda that she loved her like a daughter, the daughter she never had but always wanted. She said that she would be so proud of her if she became the SWF World Heavyweight Champion ... some day. But, Sarah went on to say, she wasn't sure that day was now. She said that they had to keep Joel Kovach happy. She reminded Sarah that it was Joel's betrayal of Cliff Wilson and Richard Eisen that put the SWF in Karma's hands in the first place. She promised that Wanda would get an opportunity for a title reign someday, but just not now. She suggested that Wanda take Tex's challenge and drop the match to him. What's more, Sarah suggested that Wanda show her support by helping Joel out in his title match tonight.

Wanda said she would, but Farrah pointed out that Wanda didn't look too pleased.

RATING: A*

12) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Tim and Joel blew the roof off the theatre and left the announcers in the dust with this one. I daresay this might be the match of the year.

Neither man could claim a clear advantage through the opening minutes. They mostly were testing the other, swatting at each other and locking up for a few seconds at a time. Joel managed to get Tim into a headlock, only to have Tim power his way out. Tim returned the favor by trying to get Joel into a power bomb, only to have Joel slip out.

Joel took over for a while, only to have Tim regain the upper hand. Tim battered the champ around the ring, finally setting Joel up for the Unstoppable Force. That's when Marc DuBois hit the ring, smashing Tim across the face with the SWF Warmaster Title. The ref immediately called for the bell.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** by DQ in 13:47

RATING: A*

13) Joel and Marc stood over Tim's fallen form and mocked him for even thinking that he'd become champ. But then Tim came back to life. Tim snatched the Warmaster Title away from Marc and cleaned his clock with it, knocking Marc out. Tim then snared Joel before the champ could escape. Tim beat Joel within an inch of his life.

That's when Wanda Fish charged the ring, armed with a chair. She slid under the bottom rope and took a swing at Tim. Tim ducked the shot, which caught Joel squarely over the head. Joel collapsed to the mat, unconscious. Wanda stared at him, her mouth wide open in shock. Tim quickly got out of there, leaving Wanda to stare at Joel's prone body.

RATING: A

14) The camera cut backstage to reveal Archangel watching the proceedings on a monitor. He chuckled to himself before walking away.

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

Nevada and Sarah were over-used in this show. Oh well. It still went off the way I hoped.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Akima Brave (c) defeated Nevada Nuclear to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B-

Bob Carlson defeated Steve Frehley - B+

Joey Minnesota (c) defeated Rich Money to retain the SWF North American Championship - A

*Tim Westybrook defeated Joel Kovach (c) by DQ, so Joel retains the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, June 2008

Held at Virginia Park Fields in the Mid Atlantic Territory

8,181 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another episode of *Warzone*.

1) Things started off with an announcement that tonight, Tim Westybrook would once again take on Marc DuBois in a non-title match. Tim apparently demanded the match after the way that Marc wrecked his title shot earlier this week.

RATING: [A](#)

2) Wanda Fish moped backstage, dialing a number on her cell phone. It turned out to be Joel Kovach's number. Wanda left an apologetic message, saying that she understood why Joel wasn't going to be there tonight and that she doesn't blame him. She insisted the chair shot was an accident, that she didn't mean to knock him out. She begged him to call her back. She hung up and stood to go. When she turned around, though, she said, "What do you want?"

The camera whipped around to reveal that Skull DeBones was waiting for her. He held up his hands and said that he only wanted to talk to her. He asked if she had decided what to do about the #1 Contendership. Wanda refused to say anything, but Skull took a lucky guess. He said that Sarah and the other members of Karma were pressuring her to drop it, right? He pointed out that that was utter crap. Skull reminded Wanda that she was the founding member of Karma; she was the reason that Skull and Remo had joined in the first place. The only reason why the Outcasts left was because of guys like Joel, self-centered jerks who thought Karma existed only to help themselves. Skull finished off by saying that Joel didn't deserve to have the title or be the face of Karma. If anyone did, it was Wanda. Skull asked her to think about that before she made her decision.

Wanda nodded and walked away, a thoughtful look on her face. Skull watched her go, then turned around. "That what you were looking for?"

Archangel stepped out of the shadows and said, "That was perfect."

RATING: [A](#)

2) DARRYL DEVINE vs. ROBERT OXFORD

The announcers reminded folks that Darryl was still considered the #1 Contender for the SWF 10-Minute Championship and would face Akima Brave again at "Times of Trouble". Ana wistfully commented that she

wished that all of the titles were this easy to follow.

At any rate, Robert put up a good fight, but Darryl was simply too much for the veteran to handle. Darryl quickly put him away with the Devine Dream Drop in a surprisingly good match.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 4:31

RATING: **A**

3) Darryl celebrated his win, only to be blindsided by Akima.

RATING: **B-**

4) Sarah Eisen was working in her office when Wanda Fish walked in. Sarah asked if Wanda had come to a decision yet because the board has been after her. Wanda said she had. She's decided to take the #1 Contender shot at Joel at "Times of Trouble". She wanted Sarah to draw up the contract now.

Sarah was stunned. She stammered for a bit and then asked if Wanda was sure of that, if she knew for sure what she was doing. Wanda said she did, so Sarah said she'd start the paperwork.

RATING: **A***

5) It's time for "Ask Dan!"

Dan sat in his overstuffed leather chair. He welcomed the audience to the show and whipped out a piece of paper. "Today's question is from Tina Anderson of Hoboken, New Jersey. Tina writes, 'Dear Dan, what made you think that any of us missed this stupid show of yours? Nobody I know wanted to see your untalented mug on the air again. So who did you sleep with to convince the SWF to let you take up valuable air time that could have been used for, oh, I don't know, wrestling?'"

"I'm glad you asked this question, Tina. No, really, I am! See, here's the thing. Wrestling programs like this need this type of filler so brain-dead morons like you don't overdose on wrestling. Could you imagine if there was a show with nothing but wrestling matches? You may think you want something like that, but the truth is, you couldn't handle it. No one can. The SWF needed something like my little advice show to fill in the gaps between matches, and I was more than happy to help out.

"Besides, it's been my experience that wrestling fans such as yourself are pretty clueless when it comes to real life situations. You need someone with my obvious wisdom and intelligence to tell you pathetic losers what to do. If it weren't for me, your lives would be meaningless drudges toward death. So really, Tina, rather than make fun of me, you should get down on your knees and thank me that I deign to take time to answer these letters at all.

"So okay, that's it for this week. Keep the letters coming!"

RATING: **C+**

6) Rich Money was backstage, storming through the halls, kicking open doors and screaming for Ricky Dale Johnson. He finally found RDJ and demanded to know what his problem was and why he messed up his title shot against Joey Minnesota. RDJ informed Rich that he should know why. Rich insisted that he had no idea. The argument escalated until finally, RDJ challenged Rich to face him in the ring at "Times of Trouble". Rich agreed immediately.

RATING: **B+**

7) Eric Eisen and Cliff Wilson were in the ring. They said it was time for their match against the Fabulous Bumholes. But before the match could start, Eric and Cliff took their time to mock the Bumholes. They presented a slideshow of Photoshopped pictures that mocked the Bumholes and their family.

Out came the tag team champs, angrily storming towards the ring. Before they could make it, though, the Outcasts ambushed them and beat them pretty severely before rolling them into the ring. The ref ordered the match to start but also ordered the Outcasts away from ringside.

RATING: A

8) **ERIC EISEN & CLIFF WILSON vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c)** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

Duane Fry said that he wasn't too thrilled with the way Eric and Cliff started things off. Peter Michaels countered saying that with a threat like Karma, sometimes you have to fight dirty. Taking the tag team title away from Karma was important, and if Eric and Cliff could accomplish that, then they should do what they have to.

At first, it looked like things were going to work. Randy and Zimmy were feeling the effects of the beatdown and couldn't put up much of a defense. Even though they were able to tag each other in and out, it didn't do them much good. Eric and Cliff worked over Randy pretty hard, and Eric finally tried to put him away with the Silver Spoon Shock.

But Randy kicked out. Eric was stunned. He tried to cover again, only to have Randy kick out again. Eric tried to set him up for another Silver Spoon Shock, only to have Randy kick him away and into Cliff. Cliff got knocked off the apron and, as Eric ricocheted back towards Randy, Randy hit Eric with the Bumfhole Buster and quickly made the tag, throwing his feet up on the ropes to make sure he stayed down.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumfholes** in 9:41

RATING: A*

9) The Bumfholes got the mics and addressed the Outcasts. They pointed out that they were still standing and that they still had the tag titles. They said that Remo and Skull were just jealous that the Bumfholes are better than them. They then said that they were sick of the Outcasts. They had decided that if the only way to get rid of Remo and Skull was giving them another title shot, they would at "Times of Trouble".

RATING: B+

10) A video was shown, hyping Chris Caulfield.

RATING: A

11) Texas Pete kicked open Sarah Eisen's office door and stormed inside. He said that the lockerroom was buzzing about the fact that Wanda had decided to keep her #1 Contender status. Tex said that wasn't fair, especially since Wanda never answered his challenge to her. Tex demanded that Sarah strip Wanda of her status and declare Tex the #1 Contender. Sarah said it wasn't that easy. Tex didn't like that answer, so he stormed out again.

RATING: A

12) Christian Faith came out to the ring for his match. He got the mic and taunted Joel Kovach, saying that Joel was a coward. He said that by all rights, he should still be the #1 Contender and that Joel was ducking that fact. He said that neither Wanda nor Tex deserved the title shot, that if anyone should get it, he should.

RATING: A

13) **SAM KEITH vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

Christian was pretty overconfident going into this match. He wasted time mussing up Sam's hair and generally disrespecting the veteran. Oddly, Sam didn't seem too upset by this behavior. Instead, he laughed it off. That threw Christian for a loop, but it soon became clear when Christian dropped Sam and tried to casually pin him.

Sam easily kicked out before the ref even counted to one. Christian seemed surprised.

This sort of thing continued with Christian trying to pin Sam in ridiculous ways and Sam easily kicking out each time. The announcers grew more and more frustrated with Christian, pointing out that Sam deserved more respect than that. It wasn't until Sam dropped Christian with the Neutron Plex and tried to pin him that Ana put forward the idea that Christian had been playing with Sam the whole time.

Sure enough, Christian easily kicked out of the pin attempt and came to life. Sam tried to blunt his offense, but it was no use. Sam was overwhelmed by Christian and finally got put away with the Leap of Faith.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 12:38

RATING: [A*](#)

14) Sarah Eisen was walking backstage when she came face to face with Archangel. Archangel said she was exactly the person he wanted to see. Sarah groaned, demanding to know if he wanted a shot against Joel Kovach. "Now that you mention it..."

Sarah told him to get in line. Archangel responded by saying that she should let him cut to the front. He pointed out what a great business decision it would be. He said that Joel taking on Tex would be a bloodbath and they both knew it. He said that would be good for Karma, but not so good for the SWF or its board of directors. Who would want to see that match? Buyrates would plummet and some on the board might look for someone to blame.

Joel vs. Christian would, of course, be fun to watch, but Double-A pointed out that it had been done before several times. The idea of Wanda becoming the first woman to hold the SWF World Heavyweight Championship was great and certainly something to pursue in the future, but then Archangel reminded Sarah of Joel and his history: how Joel ensured that Archangel had been fired from the SWF, how he made sure that he couldn't come back not once, but twice. Archangel said that a confrontation between he and Joel had been brewing for years and that would get the fans to tune in. He said that if she thought about it, he was the best choice to take on Joel at "Times of Trouble".

Sarah seemed to be agreeing, but then she shook her head and told him she'd think about. She stormed away, leaving Archangel to watch her go with a mysterious smile on his face.

RATING: [A*](#)

15) Tim Westybrook delivered a promo, taunting Marc DuBois. He said that Marc may have talent, he may have drive, he may have ambition, but he wasn't The Iron Man. Tim said that he was disappointed to not be able to take on Marc for the title, but that was okay. He'd be satisfied with stomping Marc within an inch of his life.

RATING: [A](#)

16) Sarah Eisen came out to the ring entrance with a mic. She said she was sick of the speculation, she was sick of the complaining, she was sick of people kicking in her door. She said that the World Heavyweight Championship picture couldn't get more muddled than it was now, but she was going to do something about it.

She pointed out that Wanda Fish, Texas Pete, Christian Faith, and now Archangel all wanted a title shot. That was all good and fine. Any one of them would make a good challenge. So to settle this nonsense once and for all, Sarah was booking a ladder match for the next episode of Invasion! with all four would-be contenders in the match. Whoever pulled down the briefcase would face Joel at "Times of Trouble".

RATING: [A](#)

17) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. MARC DuBOIS**

A great way to end what I think was a great show. Tim and Marc tore the house down, putting their bodies on

the line for a great bout.

Marc took early control of the match, shutting down Tim's attempted offense. He seemed to be concentrating on Tim's lower back, which Peter Michaels said would have a two-fold effect: it would keep Tim from using the Unstoppable Force and would also make Marc's submission move, the Model Solution, that much more painful. It seemed to work. At one point, Tim surprised Marc with a flurry of offense and set the Warmaster up for the Unstoppable Force, only to drop him and clutch at his back in pain.

Marc tried to lock in the Model Solution a few times only to have Tim power out of it. Tim then went on the attack, only to get shut down when Marc delivered a swift kick to his lower back. Marc went to work on Tim some more, again concentrating on his lower back.

Finally, though, Tim came to life. He blew through Marc several times, leaving the Warmaster reeling. Finally, Tim got ready to set up the Unstoppable Force. Much to Marc's horror, Tim got him up into the Electric Chair. Marc struggled and managed to weasel his way out of the hold, rolling under the bottom ropes and retreating for the entrance. Tim tried to call him back, but Marc ignored him.

The ref made the count.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** by count-out in 17:53
RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

As I thanked Marc and Tim for their great effort, Richard Eisen approached me backstage with a grim look on his face.

"What?" I asked.

"You got a phone call during the show from your mole," Richard said. "They have some news for you."

I knew Richard was talking about Sam Sparrow, one of TCW's refs. Sam and I were old friends and he often passed me information about what was going on behind the scenes at TCW. If he actually called during a taping, I knew it had to be bad news.

I looked at the sheet of paper. I sighed. I should have seen it coming.

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Darryl Devine defeated *Robert Oxford* - **A**

The Fabulous Bumholes defeated *Eric Eisen* & *Cliff Wilson* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **A***

Christian Faith defeated *Sam Keith* - **A***

Tim Westybrook defeated *Marc DuBois* by count-out - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

TCW TV

That Saturday, Richard and I met at SWF Headquarters and found C.A.N.N. on our satellite dish so we could watch TCW TV. I had to see it for myself.

The show wasn't bad. I'd give it a **B+** overall. The best match of the night was when Big Cat Brandon surprised everyone by taking the TCW International Title from Wolf Hawkins. But that wasn't why Richard and I were watching. No, what we wanted to see was the main event.

Finally, it came on. Out to the ring came Squeeky McClean. I winced a little when I saw him. The fact that we lost him the way we did still kind of stung. Out came his opponent: TCW World Heavyweight Champion Liberty. The fact that Squeeky had a title shot at all kind of made me mad also. I had hoped that Squeeky would never get this kind of a chance again. After all, no one expected him to hold the SWF World Heavyweight Championship as long as he did. We made Squeeky who he was; I had hoped that apart from us, he would fail miserably.

The match itself wasn't bad. It wasn't as good as Wolf vs. Big Cat, but it was a nice way to close out the evening. I could spot Squeeky calling the match, but then, I knew what to look for. Squeeky tried to set up the Stain Remover, but instead, Liberty countered with the Liberation Slam, a variation of the Uranage. Squeeky sold it well, flopping on the mat and taking the pin. The ref held up Liberty's hand and the TCW champ celebrated....

.... but not for long. Someone came diving out of the audience and rolled under the ring, holding a steel chair. Before anyone could really react, the intruder laid out Liberty and smashed the chair repeatedly across the champ's back and legs.

"Is that could it be?" Jason Azaria asked. "Now here's a little fact that *everyone* knows that's **Nemesis!**"

Nemesis continued his assault as the show went off the air. I turned to Richard, who had a grim look on his face. No doubt he was remembering the infamous match between Nemesis and Tommy Cornell, the one that led to both men leaving the SWF.

"Richard, it's all right," I said. "It would have been nice to bring Nemesis back into the fold, but who cares that he's gone to TCW? We'll be fine."

Richard replied with a grunt. I could tell that he really hadn't heard me.

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, June 2008

Held at the Louisiana Auditorium in the South East Territory
7,564 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Wanda Fish was stretching out when Joel Kovach burst into her locker room. Joel demanded to know what her plan was for this evening and how she was going to make sure that he would have the easiest time possible at "Times of Trouble". Once again, Joel suggested that Wanda should do her best to let Texas Pete win.

Wanda cut into his rant and informed him that she wasn't interested in setting up an easy win for Joel. Instead, she had given it a lot of thought and she said she felt she deserved the title shot at "Times of Trouble". She said that she was going to go out into the ring and give it her all. That might not be enough and she was willing to accept that. But she said that if she wasn't going to be facing Joel at "Times of Trouble", it wouldn't be because she didn't at least try. She then shoved past him and stormed out of the room.

RATING: **B-**

2) The Outcasts came out to the ring for their match. They got the mics and addressed the Bumholes. They said that it took the brothers long enough to make that challenge from last week. They said that they accepted and that they would see them at "Times of Trouble".

RATING: [A](#)

3) **THE OUTCASTS vs. AFKAP**

Jack and Troy did their level best, but they were like lambs to the slaughter. Remo and Skull destroyed them in the ring before Remo hit Jack with the Destroyer.

WINNERS: **The Outcasts** in 11:19

RATING: [A](#)

4) Christian Faith appeared on screen. He said that tonight was going to be a battle, an epic struggle in the ring, the kind that the audience would tell their children about. He said that such wars are normally fought by massive armies and tonight would be the same, save for one significant difference: tonight's war would be won by the Army of One.

RATING: [A](#)

5) **JOEY MINNESOTA (c) vs. BOB CARLSON**

Joey was in fine form tonight, taking it to the Karma member and basically destroying poor old Bob. Joey picked up the win with the Empire Spiral.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 10:56

RATING: [A](#)

6) Ana Garcia was backstage with the Archangel. She said that a lot of SWF fans were confused right now by Double-A's recent actions. First he said he didn't want Joel's title, then he seemed to want Wanda to be the #1 Contender, and now he's in a ladder match tonight where he could become the #1 Contender himself. She asked Archangel what was going on.

Archangel smiled and informed Wanda that it is a little confusing, but he has one word to explain it all: "Variables. See, I know what I've been working towards. It's not a complex plan, but like all plans, it's not completely fool proof. So much could still go wrong due to those pesky little variables. So tonight, I need to take a much more active role to make sure those variables are minimized."

RATING: [B+](#)

7) **EDDIE PEAK vs. BRUCE THE GIANT** in a [Hardcore Match](#)

Farrah commented that Eddie should feel right at home in the hardcore environment, but Emma countered that Bruce's size pretty much took away any advantage that Eddie had.

The weapons came out early and, much as Emma had predicted, Bruce was able to shrug off most of Eddie's attacks. The only time Eddie seemed to have staggered the Giant, Rick Law came in and equalized things with a well-timed chair shot. Of course, the ref didn't do anything because it was all legal.

Bruce mercifully put Eddie out of his misery quickly after that.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 12:37

RATING: [B+](#)

8) Rick, who had never left the ring, started working Eddie over pretty badly with Bruce's help. Then Chris Caulfield charged the ring with a baseball bat. The two members of Karma cleared the ring as Chris stood over

Eddie.

Chris retrieved a mic and screamed abuse at Rick and Bruce. "So you two want to play extreme, huh? Well, there's no one more extreme than me, and back in our heyday in DaVE, Eddie was a force to be reckoned with. He still is! Why don't we show you what we mean? Meet us at 'Times of Trouble' ... in a hardcore, barbed wire tag team match!"

Some of the crowd loved that idea. Bruce and Rick clearly did not.

RATING: B+ for the rescue; B for the challenge

9) Texas Pete was shown walking to the ring for the main event.

RATING: B

10) **ARCHANGEL vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. TEXAS PETE vs. WANDA FISH** in a ladder match to determine the #1 Contender for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

Not as great as I had hoped, it still was a good match. All four competitors put it all on the line. Multiple ladders were used and mostly destroyed in the process. Each person got a chance to climb the ladder, only to get knocked off by a competitor with some rather insane high spots that left Texas Pete pretty tired by the end of the match.

Speaking of that end, as things were building to the climax, Tex managed to take out both Christian and Archangel and started to ascend the ladder. On his way up, Wanda shot up the other side and the two exchanged blows towards the top. Wanda finally managed to kick Tex off the ladder, and he basically cartwheeled out of the ring and smashed through the announce table.

As Wanda made her way up the rest of the ladder, Christian recovered and tried to charge the ring to stop Wanda. Much to his surprise, Archangel tackled him and slapped him into the Wing Clip, tying him up while Wanda retrieved the briefcase.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 23:58

RATING: B+

11) Backstage, Joel watched the end of the match and Wanda's celebration and literally quaked in fury.

RATING: B

THE AFTERMATH

Maybe people were spooked by Nemesis's recent jump to TCW. I thought for sure the ladder match would have rated higher. Oh well.

Speaking of Nemesis, he had his official in-ring debut tonight as well on TCW Presents Total Wrestling. He took on both Bryan Holmes and Ronnie V. Pain in a match that only garnered a B.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

The Outcasts defeated AFKAP - A

Joey Minnesota (c) defeated Bob Carlson to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - A
Bruce the Giant defeated Eddie Peak in *a hardcore match* - B+
Wanda Fish defeated Christian Faith, Texas Pete, and Archangel in *a ladder match* to retain her *#1 Contendership for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, June 2008

(The Go-Home Show for "Times of Trouble")

Held at The V. Thompson Arena in the South West Territory
8,622 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Wanda Fish entered the arena via a side door and was found by the Bumfholes, who cheered her for winning the ladder match. They informed her that they were proud of her and were "on her side". Wanda seemed pained by that and told them that there was no "her side" or "Joel's side". There was just Karma's side. She pointed out that this was the best possible situation for Karma; it didn't matter who won on Saturday; the SWF World Heavyweight Championship would remain in the family.

Randy said that was fine and all, but he and Jimmy were rooting for her to become the first woman to hold the SWF World Heavyweight Championship ever. Wanda smiled and said simply, "We'll see."

RATING: B

Delirious Dan came out to ringside and got the mic, saying that there wasn't going to be an "Ask Dan" segment this week because he was in the following match.

2) **AMERICAN ELEMENTAL vs. REMMY SKYE vs. DELIRIOUS DAN vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for *the SWF 10-Minute Championship*

Both Dan and Remy were off their games tonight, but all in all, it was a pretty good match. At least, as far as lower card matches go. The announcers explained that while there were four competitors, the 10-Minute rule still applied.

In the end, Akima wound up pinning Dan for the win.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 7:38

RATING: C+

3) Christian Faith was tearing through the backstage area, murder burning in his eyes. He found Archangel and got into his face, demanding to know why he stopped him the way he did. He said it almost seemed like Double A wanted Wanda to win the ladder match. Archangel laughed at him and commented that he must not be very bright. "For an Army of One, you're a lousy strategist."

Christian continued his rant, finally saying that words weren't going to do it. Instead, Christian challenged Archangel to a match at "Times of Trouble". He said that he would beat Archangel within an inch of his life. Archangel said he was welcome to try.

RATING: B+

4) **BJ SHEARER vs. RICH MONEY**

Duane Fry commented that he'd been trying to find out why Ricky Dale Johnson was so angry at Rich Money.

He said all he's learned so far is that Rich doesn't know and RDJ isn't saying.

BJ seemed to do okay at first but Rich slowly took over the match. But things fell apart when RDJ charged the ring and attacked Rich. The ref had no choice but to call for the bell.

WINNER: **Rich Money** by DQ in 6:50

RATING: B+

5) Joey Minnesota is on a cell phone and starts laughing about something. He turns around and finds himself face to face with Texas Pete. Tex accuses Joey of laughing at him for losing the ladder match to Wanda. Joey insisted that he wasn't, but Tex doesn't want to hear it. Instead, he accuses Joey of thinking he's so high and mighty with his SWF North American Championship and all. So Tex challenged Joey for the title at "Times of Trouble". Joey said Tex had it all wrong, but he had been looking for a challenge. He agreed to meet Tex there.

RATING: B+

6) **THE OUTCASTS, CHRIS CAULFIELD & EDDIE PEAK vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES, RICK LAW, & BRUCE THE GIANT**

This was an incredible brawl that the announcers had trouble keeping up with. The momentum simply shifted too quickly, especially as Karma double, triple, and at one point, quadruple-teamed their opponents. Bodies were strewn everywhere, leaving Eddie and Randy in the ring. Eddie appeared to be setting Randy up for the Peak of Perfection when Jimmy blatantly tossed Randy the brass knucks. Randy caught them and used them to lay out Eddie. The ref immediately called for the bell.

WINNERS: The Outcasts, Chris Caulfield & Eddie Peak by DQ in 13:14

RATING: A*

7) Marc DuBois came out to the ring. He taunted Tim Westybrook, pointing out to Tim that he still had the SWF Warmaster Title and nothing was going to change that. He then taunted his opponent for tonight, Cliff Wilson. He said that Cliff may seem dangerous, but that he was going to prove that he wasn't.

RATING: A

8) **CLIFF WILSON vs. MARC DuBOIS (c) for the SWF Warmaster Title**

Another phenomenal match. Cliff and Marc really went to town out in the ring. Cliff managed to keep Marc off balance with a quick offense, but Marc proved to be too much for Cliff in the end, finishing him off with the Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 16:31

RATING: A*

9) Marc was celebrating his win when the sound of one person golf-clapping filled the arena. Tim Westybrook came out, slowly applauding Marc.

"I have to hand it to you, Marc, that was a great match. You certainly are worthy of holding the Warmaster Title. And you may be able to duck me night after night after night and make token defenses when you feel like it, but a time is coming where you won't be able to duck me anymore.

"See, you've been playing by the rules pretty well so far. You've defended the title on *Warzone*, but don't forget, there's one time of the year when all the titles are up for grabs. It happens on the biggest stage of them all, 'The Supreme Challenge'. And gee, that's coming up pretty fast here. So you're going to have to defend that shiny belt against a challenger then ... and guess who that challenger is going to be. That's right. Me. So hold on to it while you can, Marc. Your run is almost over."

RATING: B

10) Sarah Eisen came out to the ring with a contract in hand. She said it was her dubious honor to oversee the contract signing between Joel and Wanda. She invited them to come out. Wanda did first, still limping a little from her ladder match. She came out to the ring flanked by Marc DuBois and the Bumfholes. Then Joel came out with Rick Law, Bruce the Giant, and Bob Carlson in tow. The two competitors sat down across from each other and glared.

Joel went first. He took the mic and pointed out how banged up Wanda was. He said she was in no condition to face him. He suggested that she back out now.

Wanda countered by saying that she felt fine, that when Saturday got here, she'd be ready and raring to go. Marc and the Bumfholes patted her on the back while Rick, Bruce, and Bob muttered under their breath.

Joel pointed that out next. He pointed out how Karma stood divided by this match. He said that this match wasn't good for the team and that Wanda should understand that. He said that she was being selfish and should wake up before Karma is ripped apart.

Wanda laughed at the idea of Joel being a team player. She pointed out that she was a team player, that she's helped all the members of Karma pick up key wins. She demanded to know how Joel had helped anyone but himself recently. She said that if Karma split, it wasn't going to be her fault. She then took the contract and signed it.

Joel took the contract and signed it as well, then threw it at Wanda and called her a rather derogatory name. Wanda leapt at Joel, but Marc and the Bumfholes restrained her. She screamed something at Joel that then set him off, and Bob, Bruce, and Rick had to restrain him.

RATING: A* for the contract signing; A for the face-off

As the show wound down, the announcers ran through the card for "Times of Trouble":

DARRYL DEVINE vs. AKIMA BRAVE (C) for the SWF 10-Minute Championship (C+)

RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. RICH MONEY (A)

CHRIS CAULFIELD & EDDIE PEAK vs. BRUCE THE GIANT & RICK LAW in a barbed wire match (A)

ARCHANGEL vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH (B-)

THE OUTCASTS vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (C) for the SWF Tag Team Championship (A)

JOEY MINNESOTA (C) vs. TEXAS PETE for the SWF North American Championship (A)

WANDA FISH vs. JOEL KOVACH (C) for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)

THE AFTERMATH

I think we're in a good position going into the PPV.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Akima Brave (c) defeated Delirious Dan, American Elemental, & Remy Skye to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C+

Rich Money defeated BJ Shearer by DQ - B+

*The Outcasts, Chris Caulfield, & Eddie Peak defeated The Fabulous Bumfholes, Bruce the Giant, & Rick Law by DQ - A**

Marc DuBois (c) defeated Cliff Wilson to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

As always, your predictions are more than welcome!

From SWF.com...

Quote:

Be sure to order
"Times of Trouble"
this Saturday exclusively on Pay-Per-View!

Featuring the following matches...

Akima Brave defends *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* against Darryl Devine - Akima is perhaps the quietest member of Karma. He often doesn't get involved with Karma's other ventures, but that's because he has so many hungry young people after his title, and Darryl Devine is the hungriest. Will Akima fend off Darryl yet again, or will Darryl Devine deliver a major set-back to Karma?

Ricky Dale Johnson dukes it out with Rich Money - No one is really sure why this match is even taking place. Rich Money has no clue why Ricky is so angry with him and RDJ isn't saying. RDJ eliminated Rich in the Battle Royal last month and since then has been out to get the Money-man. What will happen when these two meet in the ring?

Chris Caulfield and Eddie Peak take on Bruce the Giant and Rick Law in a *Japanese-style barbed wire match* - Chris has made a splash in the SWF since arriving here. He's now teaming up with Eddie Peak, a fellow DaVE veteran, in a match that's straight up their alley. Will the hardcore veterans have the edge over Karma? Or will Bruce and Rick send Chris and Eddie back down to the minors?

Archangel faces off against Christian Faith - Both men have something to prove. Archangel's return to the SWF made major waves but since then, he's been content to hide in the shadows. Some say it's strategy; others say it's ring-rust. Can Archangel deliver when it's all on the line? Christian Faith thinks he should have won the ladder match earlier this week so he would be in the main event. Some say the Army of One would have been guaranteed a victory. Others say he would have been destroyed yet again. Which man will prove he has what it takes to hang in the main event scene?

The Fabulous Bumholes defend *the SWF Tag Team Championship* against the Outcasts - Remo and Skull DeBones are out to show Karma why it was a mistake to throw them out and they're going to make their point by destroying Randy and Jimmy Bumhole! And yet Karma's team of brothers has shown that no one should ever count them out. What will happen when these two teams collide in the ring? Will Karma hold on to these belts or will they be lost to these former members?

Joey Minnesota defends *the SWF North American Championship* against Texas Pete - Joey's dreams came true when he won SWF gold from Marc DuBois and he's proven that he has what it takes to be a champ. But Texas Pete has been after championship gold as well. He's been denied the Heavyweight Championship and now he's set his sights on the North American belt instead. Who will leave the arena with the belt?

Wanda Fish faces off against Joel Kovach for *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - After an agonizing month, Wanda has come to her decision: she wants to become the first woman to hold the SWF World Heavyweight Championship, but Joel Kovach wants to deny her that honor. The members of Karma have seemingly chosen sides in this conflict as well. Some want Wanda to have this chance; others think she's rocking the boat too much. What will happen when these two leaders of Karma collide in the ring? How will

Karma look after the night is over?

Order "**Times of Trouble**" to find out!

SWF presents...

Times of Trouble

Saturday of Week 2, June 2008

Held at the Iowa State Fayre in the Mid West Territory

14,250 in attendance; Buyrate of 426,232

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to "**Times of Trouble**".

1) Peter Michaels and Emma Chase hyped the main event, saying that Wanda Fish had a real opportunity here tonight. She could make history by being the first woman to capture the SWF World Heavyweight Championship.

"I've done some checking," Peter Michaels said. "This wouldn't just be an SWF record. This would be the first time ever, in any promotion, that a woman could hold a main event title like this."

"It's true, it's a great opportunity," Emma conceded. "But everyone seems to forget that Joel Kovach is a nasty competitor on his own. He's held this title for as long as he has, not because he's a member of Karma but because he's just that good. Does Wanda have what it takes? I don't know, but I guess we'll find out."

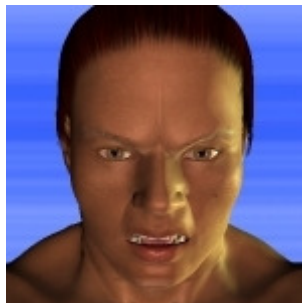
RATING: **B**

2) Speaking of Wanda, the camera caught her entering the backstage area. As she walked in the door, she came face to face with Joel. Wanda and Joel stared at each other for a while before Wanda offered Joel her hand, saying that this didn't need to be the end of anything, that they could go out there, put on a great match, and really show the world why Karma deserves to be at the top of the business. Joel didn't say a word but instead just walked away.

RATING: **A**

3) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. AKIMA BRAVE (c)** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Akima was on fire tonight but then, so was Darryl. These two put on a heck of a match, one that left the announcers reeling. For every move that Akima used, Darryl seemed to have a counter. Finally, though, Akima hit the Samoan Suplex at 9:00 but in the process knocked out the ref. Akima held Darryl down for at least a fifteen count. That's when a young man charged out of the audience:



Nobody knew who he was, but he clambered up onto the top turnbuckle and leapt, dropping a big leg across Akima's stomach. Akima let Darryl go and sat up, staring at the stranger in shock. Whoever it was bailed out of the ring. Akima got up and followed him to the ropes, then turned around to get kicked in the gut and nailed with the Devine Dream Drop. Darryl made the cover and the ref finished the count with a second to spare.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 9:59

RATING: **A**

4) Chris Caulfield and Eddie Peak were wandering back and forth backstage in a poorly lit room. Eddie was chuckling under his breath in an ominous way as Chris wrapped his hands in tape. Chris finally turned to the camera.

"Rick, Bruce, I know you guys think you're the kings of wrestling, what with your fancy little club and all. And maybe you guys are pretty scary. But that's in the normal world, the world with rules. The world where you want to avoid pain. The world where there are refs and nice springy ropes and DQs and stuff to protect you. Thing is, you're not in that world anymore. Now you're in our world, a world that some people thought was dead.

"Lemme tell you what you're facing. Right now, even as we speak, the roadies are swapping out the regular ropes with this..." Chris held up a length of barbed wire. "Razor sharp, this cuts into your skin if you even look at it wrong. Normally, you wouldn't want to mess with this stuff, but lemme tell you, Eddie and me, we used to wrap ourselves up in this stuff for fun. We lived for it. We yearned for the pain. We wanted to bleed, almost as much as we wanted to make our opponents bleed. Us two, we lived in this world for years before we invaded your nice, safe, cozy little wrestling promotion. We're not strangers here. No, we're the welcoming committee.

"So make sure your health insurance is paid up, boys. The only way to get out is when we put you out of your misery."

Chris stepped away to reveal Eddie Peak laughing maniacally.

RATING: **B+**

5) **CHRIS CAULFIELD & EDDIE PEAK vs. BRUCE THE GIANT & RICK LAW** in a *Japanese Barbed Wire match*

The audience loved this match and for a while, our arena was filled with chants of "DaVE! DaVE! DaVE!" I think that grated on Richard a little; I loved it.

Nobody remained whole in this match. Bruce and Rick tried to avoid the ropes (and played reluctant very, very well) while Chris and Eddie showed no qualms about working with the barbed wire. Perhaps the spot of the night was when Eddie nailed Bruce with a thrust kick. Bruce lost his balance and fell backwards into the ropes, twisting them around his arms. He screamed in agony as Eddie continued to pound away at him.

Chris and Eddie then worked over Rick while Bruce tried to free himself. When he did, Chris welcomed him back into the match by whipping him into the ropes and nailing the giant with the Danger Drop.

WINNERS: **Chris Caulfield & Eddie Peak** in 14:34

RATING: **A**

6) Christian Faith appeared on screen. He was wearing a dress uniform from some branch of the service and said that normally, folks wore this when they got medals. He said that it had always been his dream to get the Silver Star or the Congressional Medal of Honor. He said that he's been through enough in the past couple of years that he's earned a Purple Heart ten times over.

But then he soured. He said that tonight, he should have received the best medal of them all: the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. He said that he should have been the one facing off against Joel Kovach for the title, that it should be him standing over Joel, his hand raised by the ref and the belt around his waist. But because of Archangel, he lost that opportunity.

"So," he said, "I shouldn't be dressed like this. This is what you wear to a victory celebration. Tonight, I'm facing a war!" Christian tore the dress uniform off of himself and then got in close to the camera. "Archangel, you should have never crossed the Army of One!"

RATING: A

7) RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. RICH MONEY

The announcers debated why RDJ was so angry with Rich Money. A lot of suggestions were thrown around but none of them really seemed to stick.

The match itself was top notch. RDJ and Rich Money tried to tear each other apart. There were even a few times where Rich attempted to get RDJ to calm down so he could find out what this was all about. RDJ didn't want to hear about it. Instead, he just kept fighting.

It was RDJ's rage that proved to be his undoing. Worse, it was contagious. Soon Rich was just as angry. He and RDJ seemed ready to kill each other. At one point, RDJ tried to spear Rich into the corner. Rich side-stepped and RDJ slammed shoulder-first into the ring post. Rich then focused on that injured shoulder, working him over before finally nailing the Bank Roll for the pin.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 13:45

RATING: A

8) But Rich wasn't done. He got out of the ring and got a steel chair. He threaded RDJ's injured arm through the chair with the seat facing up and covering the shoulder. He then climbed up the turnbuckles and got ready to jump. "Is he crazy?" Jerry cried. "He'll destroy that shoulder and end RDJ's career for sure!"

Then a woman charged in from the back.



She quickly rolled into the ring and covered RDJ's body with her own. Rich stared at her in shock but got down from the turnbuckle and left.

"Who is she? Does anybody know?" Peter asked.

RATING: C+

9) Joey Minnesota was flexing in front of a mirror, making sure his title belt was correctly positioned on his waist. He turned around and found Nevada Nuclear glaring at him sourly. Joey demanded to know what was wrong, so Nevada lit into him. He said that the two of them should be going after the Bumfholes or tearing it up as "The United States of Annihilation". Instead, Joey's just focused on that stupid belt.

Joey said he knew Nevada was upset, but he said he wanted to prove he was worthy of being the North American Champion. He said he would have supported Nevada if he captured the title; he was a little disappointed that Nevada wasn't supporting him. Joey walked away, leaving Nevada to glare after him.

RATING: B

10) THE OUTCASTS vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship

If the Fayre had a roof, this would have blown the top off it. The crowd went nuts as both teams made their way to the ring and none of them disappointed.

Lots of high flying spots from the Bumfholes. Lots of hold your breath power moves from Skull and Remo. The scariest moment was what happened to Randy Bumfhole. He had gotten both Remo and Skull out of the ring and attempted a Shooting Star Press. Remo and Skull actually caught him out of the air and then threw him shoulder first into the ring post. Randy hit hard and crumpled to the mat, not moving.

Zimmy freaked out. Remo and Skull did too. They got into the ring and tried to comfort Zimmy, only to have Zimmy deck Remo with the brass knuckles before taking out Skull and rolling him up. The ref, who had been checking on Randy, looked shocked to see the pinning predicament, but rolled in and made the count. Zimmy immediately released Skull and went out to his brother's side as the paramedics came out to check him.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumfholes** in 13:16

RATING: **A***

11) The scene shifted to show Randy being carried through the backstage area by paramedics. Zimmy was followed out by Marc DuBois. They watched as Randy was loaded into an ambulance, which pulled away. Zimmy seemed near tears. Then he heard someone say, "Idiot."

Zimmy and Marc turned around and found Bob Carlson watching the scene. Zimmy got in Bob's face and demanded to know what he meant by that. Bob started to say that Randy deserved what happened to him. Zimmy went after Bob, but Marc interjected himself, saying that he and Zimmy would go check on how Wanda was doing while Bob went to cool off. Bob watched them go before saying, "They're both idiots."

RATING: **A**

Archangel came out to the ring looking pretty somber. He got the mic and asked the crowd to settle down. He explained that Randy was on his way to a local hospital and that he wanted everyone to observe a moment of silence and, if you believed in it, pray for Randy.

The moment was immediately interrupted by Christian Faith's entrance music. Christian charged the ring and attacked Archangel to kick start their match.

12) **ARCHANGEL vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

These two have good chemistry together, and the interrupted moment of silence got most of the crowd firmly behind Archangel. The match swung back and forth for most of it. At one point, Jerry Eisen even thought that it was anybody's game and that since Christian seemed to want it more, he was likely to win. Emma immediately disagreed, saying that Archangel was completely in control.

"How can you be so sure?" Jerry asked. "He seems to be a little taken aback by Christian's offense."

Emma snorted. "I almost married the guy. Trust me. He's just toying with him."

Sure enough, as Christian tried to set Archangel up for the Leap of Faith, Archangel simply brushed him away. Then Archangel launched an offensive of his own, staggering Christian pretty badly before sealing his fate with the Fall From Grace.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 16:56

RATING: **A**

13) Christian looked stunned that he lost. Archangel shrugged, then walked over and offered his hand. Christian glared at him and rolled out of the ring, storming into the back.

RATING: **B+**

14) Zimmy Bumfhole was on a cell phone. He did not look happy. He hung up and told Marc and Wanda that Randy had just arrived at the hospital and that the doctors hadn't looked at him yet. Wanda insisted that Zimmy lie down or something, but Zimmy told her to just get ready for her match.

Zimmy wandered away, leaving Marc to talk to Wanda about the match. Wanda admitted she was having second thoughts. Joel looked so angry and she didn't like the way Karma was picking sides. Marc said to forget about that, that she should do what she had to do. He said that Joel had had his time with the belt. It was time for someone truly deserving to hold it, and that was her.

He then kissed her passionately, saying it was for good luck.

RATING: [A](#)

15) **JOEY MINNESOTA (c) vs. TEXAS PETE** for [the SWF North American Championship](#)

Tex looked pretty angry in the ring and tried to finish the match quickly with the Lone Star Drop several times. Joey always managed to shove him away or slip out of it, then lay on a flurry of offense that kept Tex reeling. Neither man could put the other away, though, with many near falls and close kick-outs.

At one point, Tex threw a tantrum outside of the ring and even tossed in a chair. The ref ordered him back in. Joey charged him, so Tex tossed Joey over the top rope. Tex then got the chair and started to head for ringside. The ref got in his way and tried to wrest the chair from his hands.

Joey got up from the floor and was about to get back into the ring when Nevada Nuclear charged in from the back. He grabbed Joey by the shoulder and spun him around, hitting him with a Mushroom Cloud onto the cement floor. He then rolled Joey back into the ring. Tex surrendered the chair, then picked Joey up and hit him with the Lone Star Drop before making the cover.

WINNER: **Texas Pete** in 14:13

RATING: [A](#)

16) Joel Kovach was slamming around his locker room, snarling under his breath about Wanda Fish. He turned around and found himself face to face with Archangel. The two of them stared at each other for a few moments before Joel demanded to know why Double-A was even there. Archangel said he was there to wish him luck in tonight's match.

Joel laughed at him and said that he wasn't stupid. He knew what Archangel was up to and what he wanted. Archangel countered by saying that if Joel knew all along, why didn't he do anything to stop him? He patted Joel on the shoulder and said to brace himself. He was probably in for a very bumpy ride.

RATING: [C](#)

17) A video aired, hyping how Wanda Fish became the #1 Contender, the dilemma she faced, and how she finally decided to take the title shot.

RATING: [B+](#)

18) **WANDA FISH vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for [the SWF World Heavyweight Championship](#)

I have to admit, I was worried about this one. I wasn't sure how the crowd would react and a tiny part of me was worried that Wanda truly wasn't ready to main event like this.

Turns out I worried for nothing. I stood in awe as Wanda went toe-to-toe with Joel and gave as good as she got. Joel tried to end things early with a few low-level submission moves. Wanda screamed in pain but refused to give up, worming her way either to the ropes or even slipping out of the hold on more than one occasion. Wanda would then launch into a flurry of offense that staggered Joel.

The two battled back and forth, Joel relying on brute strength while Wanda kept moving, quick and agile, never staying in one place long enough for Joel to get her. She scored a few near falls, including one that Peter Michaels declared was a "two and fifteen-sixteenths!" Frustration began to build in both competitors, first in Joel but then in Wanda.

Wanda had nailed Joel with two Dish of the Days and was getting ready to lock him into the Blonde Ambition when Joel suddenly came to life. He and Wanda tussled for a bit before Joel tied Wanda up in the Kovach Kripler. Wanda screamed in pain and tried to get to the bottom rope, but Joel pulled her back to the middle and tightened it up even more. As Wanda cried out and strained for the ropes, Joel roared at her, "Tap, you b---!" Wanda's eyes fluttered and fell closed. The ref checked her hand and called for the bell.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 25:47

RATING: **A***

19) Even though the bell had sounded, even though the ref was ordering him to break it, Joel refused to release Wanda. He screamed his defiance as the ref tried to pry his hands off of her. Finally, the members of Karma flooded the ring. Bob and a badly banged up Rick and Bruce tried to reason with Joel to let Wanda go while Jimmy and Marc tried to pry his arms away from Wanda. Joel refused to let go.

Finally Marc took matter into his own hands. He wound up and smashed a boot across Joel's head. Joel didn't break the hold, so Marc wound up and kicked him so hard, it looked like his neck nearly snapped. Joel fell back and stared at Marc with wide eyes.

Bob Carlson leapt at Marc, getting into his face and demanding to know who he thought he was and how dare he kick Joel like that. Before Marc could say anything, Jimmy shrieked in rage and attacked Bob.

It was like a bomb went off. Bruce and Rick tried to go after Jimmy, only to get ambushed by Marc. The members of Karma brawled through the ring and spilled out to ringside as the pay-per-view slowly faded to black.

RATING: **A** for the refusal to release the submission and for the brawl

THE AFTERMATH

Who cares if Nemesis went to TCW? Who cares if he won the TCW World Heavyweight Title from Liberty in a **B+** rated show? He could have come to the SWF and had a lot of fun here tonight!

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "[Times of Trouble](#)"

Darryl Devine defeated Akima Brave (c) to capture the SWF 10-Minute Championship - A

Chris Caulfield & Eddie Peak defeated Bruce the Giant & Rick Law in a Japanese Barbed Wire match - A

Rich Money defeated Ricky Dale Johnson - A

*The Fabulous Bumholes (c) defeated the Outcasts to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - A**

Archangel defeated Christian Faith - A

Texas Pete defeated Joey Minnesota to capture the SWF North American Championship - A

*Joel Kovach (c) defeated Wanda Fish to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, June 2008

Held at Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes Territory
9,221 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) A video aired with highlights from "Times of Trouble", including Chris Caulfield's pin on Bruce the Giant, Archangel's win over Christian Faith, Randy Bumfhole's header into the steel post, Tex's win over Joey Minnesota, and Joel Kovach's refusal to break the Kovach Kripler and subsequent brawl.

RATING: A

"Anybody who missed 'Times of Trouble' missed a pivotal moment in the SWF. What is the fallout going to be in Karma after the main event, especially what happened at the end of the main event?" Jerry wondered.

2) Sarah Eisen paced back forth. The members of Karma (except for Randy Bumfhole and Wanda Fish) were sitting in sullen silence before her. Marc was glaring daggers at Bob Carlson. Joel Kovach and Marc DuBois gave each other dirty looks. Rick and Bruce still looked pretty banged up from their match.

Sarah finally spoke, scolding them for behaving like children. She said that "Times of Trouble" was a disaster. Akima lost his title, Randy and Wanda are both out with injuries, and the show ended with Karma fighting amongst themselves. She said that that couldn't happen anymore. Not tonight, not ever. They had to remain a team or everything they've worked for will be for nothing. She then ordered them to get out of her sight. Zimmy hung back for a moment, looking like he was about to say something, but Sarah yelled at him to go.

RATING: A

3) **DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. DELIRIOUS DAN** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Darryl came out to the adulation of the crowd. Emma pointed out that this would be a real test to see if he deserved to hold the title given the unorthodox way his match against Akima ended.

There wasn't enough selling being shown, but this might have been Dan's best match to date. He actually seemed to be getting it and the announcers were able to make it seem really good. In the end, though, Darryl hit the Devine Dream Drop for the pin and the win.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 5:57

RATING: B-

4) As Darryl celebrated his win, some familiar entrance music started up. Much to everyone's surprise, Angry Gilmore came out to the ring entrance. *"Angry's back from his injury!"* Farrah crooned.

Angry addressed Darryl. He said that the only reason why he had that title at all was because Karma stole it from him in the first place. Angry reminded the fans that he had been the SWF 10-Minute Champion before Karma took him out and put him on the shelf. But now he's back and he wants his title back!

RATING: A

5) Sarah Eisen was working in her office when the door banged open. She looked up and saw Zimmy Bumfhole standing before her. Zimmy looked furious. He demanded a match against Bob Carlson tonight.

Sarah objected, saying that the last thing Karma needed was that match. She said that after what happened this past Saturday, they should be focusing on picking up the pieces, not fighting amongst themselves. Zimmy leaned in really close.

"You don't understand. He mocked my brother after Randy got hurt. He deserves to be beaten within an inch

of his life. And that's what's going to happen tonight. Now, you can decide, boss lady. Do you want that to happen in the ring or out in the parking lot as Bob tries to get to his hotel?"

Sarah swallowed, leaning away from Zimmy. She quickly agreed to the match.

RATING: A*

6) Texas Pete appeared on screen and taunted Joey Minnesota, saying that maybe he should do a better job of keeping his house in order. Tex suggested that Joey should think long and hard about whether or not he can turn his back on Nevada Nuclear before he comes after the North American Championship again.

RATING: C+

7) CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH

Christian looked like a man who had something to prove. He was a little too eager to get into the ring with Chris. Chris seemed a little taken aback by Christian's intensity at first, but then he started laughing and simply upped his intensity to match.

It resulted in an insane match, one that kept the crowd screaming for more, even as Christian took things too far by getting the ring bell and using it to ... well, ring Chris's bell.

WINNER: **Chris Caulfield by DQ** in 14:29

RATING: A*

8) Ricky Dale Johnson is stalking through the backstage area when someone says, "So all along, it's been about her? That's why you've been after me?" RDJ turned around to find himself face to face with Rich Money. Rich shook his head and laughed. "You're pathetic, you know that? I don't know why I even bothered. See you around."

Rich tried to walk away, but RDJ snared him by the arm and whipped him around. "You think we're done? Not yet. Not after what you did to her." RDJ then shoved Rich into a brick wall and held him in place with his forearm over his neck. He got in very close and growled, "I say when we're done." He then released Rich and stormed away.

RATING: B

9) ZIMMY BUMFHOLE vs. BOB CARLSON

Bob seemed relatively unconcerned as he went out to the ring. Zimmy, however, locked his eyes on Bob the minute he stepped into the arena. He stomped into the ring and got right in Bob's face. Bob laughed at him, telling him that he should be angry at Randy for taking such a stupid chance. He then slapped Zimmy.

That proved to be a mistake. Zimmy exploded, laying into Bob with an offense drive that staggered the bigger man and left him reeling. Zimmy was in control of the whole match, chasing down Bob and trying to put him away. Finally Bob bailed out of the ring and headed for the back, shaking his head. The ref counted him out and Zimmy looked furious that he didn't get his revenge.

WINNER: **Zimmy Bumfhole by count-out** in 13:39

RATING: A*

10) Marc DuBois appeared on screen. He looked at the camera and addressed Tim Westybrook. He said that even with everything that was going on in Karma, he hadn't forgotten how Tim challenged him for the Warmaster Title at "The Supreme Challenge". But, he said, he was going to have to decline the challenge. He told Tim that he was more concerned about Wanda Fish right now. He said that Joel Kovach hurt her pretty badly with the Kovach Kripler and there was some question about whether Wanda would ever be able to work in this industry again. Until he knew for sure how Wanda was, Marc wasn't going to defend the

Warmaster Title. It would be his protest against how the SWF had treated Wanda. He hoped that Tim would understand.

RATING: A*

Joel Kovach came out to the ring and mocked the fact that Wanda couldn't be there. He said that he knew people were upset with him and thought he was mean and a bully. He suggested that if anyone wanted to try and "teach him a lesson", they were welcome to come out. He'd even put the title on the line.

Out came Sam Keith with fire in his eyes.

11) **SAM KEITH vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

These two blew the roof off the Gardens with this match. Even though Joel seemed a little off his game tonight, he still put on a phenomenal show. Sam did too. Both men went for their submission moves early in the match only to have their opponent slip out of them. Sam did managed to get the Proton Lock halfway, only to have Joel lunge for the ropes to cause the break.

They brawled through the ring and around the ring as well before Joel managed to low-blow Sam and get him into the Kovach Kripler right in the middle of the ring. Sam tried to escape but finally wound up tapping.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 13:49

RATING: A*

12) And once again, Joel refused to break the hold! He locked it in even tighter. Once again, other wrestlers (oddly, none of them from Karma) came out to try and pry Joel's fingers off of Sam, but he stubbornly refused to let go.

And then the lights went out in the Gardens.

When they came back on, Archangel stood in the ring holding a steel chair. Before Joel could get out of the way, Archangel smashed it over his head. Joel collapsed to the mat, releasing Sam. Archangel rolled the champ off of Sam's body and got in close to his face.

"No more games, Joel," he said. "No more secret strategies. No more hiding in the shadows. From here on out, it's just going to be you and me."

RATING: A* for the submission ending; A for the rescue

THE AFTERMATH

Dang, man, what a great way to come out of a Pay-Per-View.

FINAL RATING: A*

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Darryl Devine (c) defeated Delirious Dan for the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B-

*Chris Caulfield defeated Christian Faith by DQ- A**

Zimmy Bumfhole defeated Bob Carlson by count-out - A

*Joel Kovach (c) defeated Sam Keith to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*
TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, June 2008

Held at The Friedman Building in the Mid South Territory
9,437 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) The show started with a close-up on Tim Westybrook. He growled, "You and I have a problem." The camera pulled out to reveal that he was speaking to Archangel. Tim launched into a tirade about how Archangel lied to him. Apparently it was Archangel's idea for Tim to ref the match where Joey Minnesota took the North American Championship away from Marc DuBois. Apparently at the time, Archangel guaranteed that Tim would get a chance to wrestle for the Warmaster Title. Now, though, it doesn't look like that's going to happen.

Archangel tried to defend himself, but Tim wouldn't listen. Instead, he challenged Archangel to meet him in the main event for tonight!

RATING: B+

2) **REMMY SKYE vs. ANGRY GILMORE**

The announcers hyped this in the opening moments as being a true test to see if Angry could still work a match and perform in the ring. Turned out there was nothing for them to worry about. Angry looked great out there as he put Remmy away with an Anger Management.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 6:56

RATING: B-

3) Sarah Eisen came out and said that she had a great match to announce. Tonight, for the first time, Remo would take on none other than Bruce the Giant.

RATING: A

4) It's time for "Ask Dan!"

Dan came out and said that most of the questions he had been getting lately were about the stranger that attacked Akima Brave during his championship match against Darryl Devine at "Times of Trouble". He said that so many people wanted to know who the mystery man was, he invited him to his show to find out more.

Out came the young man. He introduced himself as **Kid Toma**. He revealed that he was Akima Brave's cousin from Samoa and that his family had sent him to the States to try and bring Akima under control. He said that Akima had disgraced his family and that he was here to show him the error of his ways.

RATING: C

5) **BJ SHEARER vs. TEXAS PETE (c)** for the **SWF North American Championship**

Duane pointed out that it was a little odd that Texas wasn't facing Joey Minnesota in a rematch. But, he said, this would be a good opportunity for Texas Pete to show what he's made of.

By the end of the match, both men were pretty tired but they still put on a good show. Even though BJ managed to take control of the match at one point, Tex came roaring back and finished off BJ with the Lone Star Drop.

WINNER: Texas Pete in 11:01
RATING: A

6) Nevada Nuclear found Joey Minnesota backstage, ecstatic. He said it was great that Joey had decided to forget about the North American Championship. Nevada said that the two of them would totally destroy the tag division in the SWF and once again become tag champions.

Joey said that wasn't going to happen. He hadn't forgotten about his rematch; instead, he was saving it for "The Supreme Challenge". He said that he couldn't go back to the tag division. Not yet, anyway. He wanted to focus on getting back what was really his. When Nevada got upset over this, Joey chewed him out, saying that if Nevada had won the 10-Minute Championship, he would have supported him. Joey finally stormed off in anger when Nevada didn't seem to listen.

RATING: C+

7) **REMO vs. BRUCE THE GIANT**

Even with this short match, Bruce was visibly tired at the end. Bruce still seemed a little hesitant, like he was still in pain from his match at "Times of Trouble". He still put up a good fight, but in the end, he succumbed to "The Destroyer".

WINNER: **Remo** in 6:47
RATING: A

8) The ref had barely raised Remo's hand when Jimmy Bumhole came barreling out of the crowd. He clambered up to the top turnbuckle and launched himself at Remo, taking the bigger man down. Jimmy then pounded on Remo's head before Remo rolled out of there, looking stunned.

Jimmy then got the mic and screamed at Remo that he was next for injuring Randy. He wanted Remo in a match at *Invasion!* next week.

RATING: A for the attack and the challenge

9) Marc DuBois was sulking backstage when Joel Kovach found him. Joel smacked Marc across the back of the head and told him to pull it together. He said that Tim and Archangel had given them both a golden opportunity tonight, one that they couldn't pass up. Marc didn't seem to hear him, so Joel hit him again, saying that he should focus and follow his lead later tonight.

RATING: A

10) Chris Caulfield and Eddie Peak were in the ring, hyping up their tag team. They said that they were the most extreme athletes in the world of professional wrestling today. They said that they had injured themselves in ways that most people would have nightmares about. They...

They were interrupted by Flex and Pex. Flex and Pex informed Chris and Eddie were nothing compared to them. They said that they were willing to prove it right now!

RATING: B+ for the hype; C+ for the challenge

11) **CHRIS CAULFIELD & EDDIE PEAK vs. FLEX & PEX**

This one was short and sweet. Flex and Pex basically got mowed down by Chris and Eddie. They weren't even able to mount a token offense before Eddie put Pex away with a Peak of the Devil.

WINNER: **Chris Caulfield & Eddie Peak** in 4:53
RATING: A

12) Marc DuBois was backstage on a cell phone with Wanda Fish. He asked her how she was feeling. A momentary look of relief passed over his face, but then he grew more somber. He told her to take care of herself and that he hoped she'd come back soon.

RATING: [A](#)

13) **ARCHANGEL vs. TIM WESTYBROOK**

These two didn't click, but that was okay. The crowd more than made up for their awkwardness. They both went for finishers early, only to have the other slip out. Things were just beginning to warm up when Joel Kovach and Marc DuBois rushed the ring and attacked them both. The ref immediately called for the bell.

WINNER: **No one** in 4:55

RATING: [A](#)

14) Archangel and Tim managed to rally and chased Joel and Marc off. They conferred quickly for a moment and then Archangel got a mic and addressed them. He said that if they were looking for a fight, all they had to do was ask. He asked the crowd if they wanted to see a slightly different main event tonight, namely Archangel and Tim Westybrook teaming up to face Joel Kovach and Marc DuBois?

The crowd loved the idea. Marc and Joel didn't. Joel shook his head and they started to head up the ramp where they were met by Eric Eisen, Cliff Wilson, and Steve Frehley. Cliff, Eric, and Steve basically herded them back down the ramp and into the ring.

RATING: [B+](#)

15) **ARCHANGEL & TIM WESTYBROOK vs. JOEL KOVACH & MARC DuBOIS**

The match was quickly under way. Joel seemed ready to start the match against Tim Westybrook, but Tim tagged out so Double-A could get in the ring. Joel retreated immediately and tagged in Marc. Archangel laughed and tagged in Tim. Marc whipped around and tagged Joel back in. Tim shrugged and then kicked Joel in the gut, nearly taking the champ out of his boots.

Things see-sawed back and forth for a while. Eventually Archangel got tagged in and while Joel distracted the ref, Marc was able to work over Double-A pretty badly. Joel and Marc took turns working over Archangel and keeping him away from Tim's corner. Joel managed to hit the Old School Drop and made the pin, but Archangel was able to kick out. Joel then went for the Kovach Kripler, but Archangel not only slid out of it, but he also managed to dive for the corner to tag Tim back in.

Tim charged in and cleaned house. The tables were turned and Joel turned to tag in Marc ... only to stop in shock as Marc dropped off the corner and left the ring. Marc laughed as Tim delivered a forearm blow to the back of Joel's head and then finished him off with the Unstoppable Force.

WINNERS: **Archangel & Tim Westybrook** in 12:52

RATING: [A*](#)

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Angry Gilmore defeated *Remmy Skye* - B-

Texas Pete (c) defeated *BJ Shearer* to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - A

Remo defeated *Bruce the Giant* - A

Chris Caulfield & *Eddie Peak* defeated *Flex* & *Pex* - A

Tim Westybrook drew with *Archangel* - A

Tim Westybrook & *Archangel* defeated *Joel Kovach* & *Marc DuBois* - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, June 2008

Held at the Virginia Park Fields in the Mid Atlantic Territory
8,352 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another episode of *Invasion!*

1) Things started off with Joel Kovach breathing extremely heavily, his face contorted with rage. The camera pulled out to reveal that he was standing in front of Sarah Eisen. Joel demanded that he be allowed to have a non-title match against Marc DuBois tonight so he could teach Marc a lesson for bailing on him in the tag match last week. Sarah said she had already come up with a way to punish Marc, but when it became clear that Joel wasn't about to leave, she agreed to the match.

RATING: A*

2) **KID TOMA vs. ANDRE JONES**

The announcers hyped up the fact that this would be Kid Toma's first big test in the SWF. He passed with flying colors ... or rather, a flying move. He finished off Andre quickly with a Long-Range Headbutt.

WINNER: **Kid Toma** in 7:53

RATING: C

3) The camera revealed that Akima Brave was watching the former match on the monitor.

RATING: B-

4) Chris Caulfield and Eddie Peak came out to the ring and said that they were feeling a little on edge tonight. They said that they were itching for some action, and they had a great idea of where to get it. They challenged Eric Eisen and Cliff Wilson to a match, pointing out that those two hadn't really done much of anything recently.

Eric and Cliff came out. Eric objected to Chris's ****y attitude, saying that it was easy for him to come in, the new guy, and criticize them. He said that they accepted their challenge and would show them how it's done in the SWF.

RATING: B for the challenge; B+ for the response

5) The camera revealed Jennifer Heat backstage with Ricky Dale Johnson. RDJ seemed very upset that she was in the arena at all, especially since Rich Money was around somewhere. He warned her to be careful around Rich, especially given what he had done to her in the past. He told her to stick close to him, especially during his up-coming match with Joe Sexy.

RATING: B+

6) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. JOE SEXY**

Sadly, these two didn't click in the match and it made things a bit awkward. Thankfully, Emma Chase was able to cover by suggesting that perhaps RDJ was distracted by keeping an eye on Jennifer, who hovered around the ring looking just a little lost. RDJ finished off Joe with a Southern Justice.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 7:49

RATING: **B**

7) RDJ called Jennifer into the ring. He looked like he was about to kiss her when suddenly, Rich Money charged out of the back. He attacked RDJ and left him down and out. He then leered at Jennifer before strutting away.

RATING: **B**

8) **CHRIS CAULFIELD & EDDIE PEAK vs. ERIC EISEN & CLIFF WILSON**

This match got the audience jumping. They seemed to be split over who to cheer for. Neither team got a clear advantage throughout the match, which led to some frustration on Eddie Peak's part. Finally Eddie went out of the ring and got some steel chairs, which he tossed into the ring. While Chris distracted the ref, Eddie took a swing at Cliff. Cliff ducked it and then drop-kicked the chair into Eddie's face. The ref turned around and saw the tail end of it and declared the match over, disqualifying both teams.

WINNERS: **No one (Draw)** in 12:01

RATING: **A**

9) Marc DuBois appeared on screen saying that he really didn't want to fight Joel Kovach. Part of him wants to just move on and let by-gones be by-gones, especially for the sake of Karma. But then he remembers what Joel Kovach did to Wanda Fish, how he locked in the Kovack Krippler and refused to let it go. He said that's why he walked out of the match last week. That's why he's going to beat Joel tonight. He's doing it all for Wanda.

Sarah Eisen appeared in the shot with Marc and said that was sweet at all, but he's not out of the woods yet. She's made an executive decision. At "The Supremem Challenge", he will defend his SWF Warmaster Title against Tim Westybrook!

RATING: **B+** for the dedication; **A*** for the match announcement

10) **REMO vs. ZIMMY BUMFHOLE**

This was an intense match. Zimmy looked ready to murder Remo. Remo, for his part, tried to keep Zimmy calm and tried to get him to settle down, but Zimmy would have none of that. Zimmy's intensity only triggered similar intensity in Remo and soon, these two had the arena on their feet.

Zimmy tried to finish Remo off, but it just wasn't possible. After two near-falls, Remo came back and nailed Zimmy with the Destroyer.

WINNER: **Remo** in 11:25

RATING: **A***

11) Zimmy was not happy. He fished the brass knuckles out of his trunks and used them to drop Remo. He then got out of the ring and got a chair, using it to beat on Remo for a few minutes. He then threaded Remo's leg through the chair, leaving the seat over Remo's knee. Zimmy clambered up to the top turnbuckle, leading Farrah to scream at him to not do it.

She needn't have worried. Skull DeBones raced out to the ring and chased Zimmy away.

RATING: **B**

12) Marc DuBois was warming up backstage, muttering under his breath about how Sarah Eisen was an old bat and how he never should have kissed her ... anywhere. The camera pulled back to reveal Archangel.

Double-A mocked Marc a little, saying that he was so sorry that he'd have to face Tim Westybrook at the Supreme Challenge now. And he was also sorry that he would have to fight Joel. He just asked Marc to save a little piece of Joel for him because Archangel wasn't done with Joel yet.

RATING: [A](#)

13) **MARC DuBOIS vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Marc tried to start things off by talking some sense into Joel. Joel responded with an open-handed slap across Marc's face. Marc tried again, only to be belted again, even harder. Marc took a moment to take a few deep breaths before trying a third time. Joel went to slap him again, but Marc blocked the attempt and managed to connect with a hard uppercut.

The match raged through the ring and around it. Neither man could claim an advantage, at least not at first, but as the match wore on, it became increasingly obvious that Marc was going to outlast Joel. Joel finally rolled out of the ring, retrieved his title belt, and used it to put out Marc's lights. The ref immediately disqualified him.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** by DQ in 15:36

RATING: [A*](#)

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to add here.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Kid Toma defeated Andre Jones - [C](#)

Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Joe Sexy - [B](#)

Chris Caulfield & Eddie Peak drew with Eric Eisen & Cliff Wilson after a double DQ - [A](#)

Remo defeated Jimmy Bumfhole - [A](#)*

Marc DuBois defeated Joel Kovach by DQ - [A](#)*

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

TCW Show Rating - [B](#) (Liberty defeated Nemesis in a non-title match)

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, June 2008

Held at Evanovich Riverside in the Tri State Territory

8,188 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) **DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. CHRIS GORDON** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Things got started right away with a championship match. The announcers really pumped this match up, making it sound like a true test of Darryl Devine. They also commented on Angry Gilmore's challenge to

Darryl and how Darryl didn't seem overly concerned about it. It looked like things might have gone to a tie, but near the very last second, Darryl fired off the Devine Dream Drop and picked up the pin.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 9:57

RATING: **B**

2) Darryl went over and shook Chris's hand after the match, leading Ana to comment that that was the mark of a true champion.

RATING: **C+**

3) It's time for "Ask Dan!"

"This week's question comes to us from Juan Salinas of Winnebago, Minnesota. Juan writes, 'Dear Dan, I was hoping you could give me some advice. I'm the captain of our high school wrestling team and people say I'm really, really good. I was hoping to become a professional wrestler someday, but I have to tell you, things are looking bleak. I mean, there's really only two major U.S. promotions anymore, you and ...' the SWF's lawyers refuse to let me read this next part ... 'Because of this, young guys like me can't get a break. So some buddies of mine and I are thinking of building a ring and forming a backyard federation. What do you think? Any advice?'

"Well, Juan, I think it's a fantastic idea! No, I really do! I mean, rather than go to a wrestling school and learning the basics from a trained professional, you should try to figure out how to do the moves from watching us on TV. And then you should try to build your own ring in the backyard rather than have an educated engineer figure it all out. And by all means, go ahead and try to perform the moves you think you've figured out without any sort of safety personnel or insurance around. That way, when you kill yourself, the world will have one less stupid person around."

RATING: **B-**

4) Archangel found Sarah Eisen backstage. He said that he's heard that she's put together some good matches for "The Supreme Challenge" already. For example, Tim Westybrook will finally get his hands on Marc DuBois. Joey Minnesota will get his rematch against Texas Pete. Darryl Devine taking on Angry Gilmore will be one to watch. He said he wanted to know if she's figured out what the main event will be yet.

Sarah said she figured he had a suggestion. Archangel said he did. He wanted Joel Kovach for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Sarah mocked Double-A a little, asking if he would rather run and hide the way he has since coming back the SWF. Maybe do some more smoke-and-mirrors. Archangel smiled and said all of that had its time and place. Now he wants to finish what he's started.

Sarah said she'd think about it.

RATING: **A***

5) Rick Law and Bruce the Giant were in the ring. They taunted Eric Eisen and Cliff Wilson over the double disqualification when they wrestled Chris Caulfield and Eddie Peak. Eric and Cliff then came out and suggested that they should have a match so Eric and Cliff can shut the members of Karma up.

RATING: **B** for the taunting and the challenge

6) **ERIC EISEN & CLIFF WILSON vs. BRUCE THE GIANT & RICK LAW**

This was a pretty good match. Bruce and Rick took early control, mostly through underhanded tactics, but Cliff and Eric were able to fight back, finally finishing them off when Eric nailed Rick with the Silver Spoon Shock.

WINNERS: **Eric Eisen & Cliff Wilson** in 9:03

RATING: **B+**

7) Sarah Eisen came out to ringside and informed the audience that she had done some thinking and that she was going to book Archangel in a match ... but not the one he wanted, not yet. First he would have to face off against Bruce the Giant and Bob Carlson in a handicap match at the next *Invasion!* If he survived the match, then he would get his title shot.

RATING: A

8) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. TEXAS PETE (c)** for the SWF North American Championship

This was an okay match. Steve staggered Tex in the early going of the match which led to Duane suggesting that Joey Minnesota might have to face Steve at "The Supreme Challenge". But Tex proved Duane wrong by rallying and finishing off Steve with the Lone Star Drop.

WINNER: **Texas Pete** in 12:48

RATING: B

9) Zimmy Bumfhole was in the ring with a microphone. He started insulting Remo and Skull DeBones. He called Remo a wimp, saying that he couldn't handle being hit with brass knuckles. He said that Skull was stupid and slow. He said he didn't care how long it took, he was going to make them pay for injuring his brother. He continued his tirade, getting more and more personal and insulting with each passing moment.

Remo and Skull came out of the back, clearly angry. They stalked toward the ring when suddenly, Randy Bumfhole appeared out of nowhere and attacked him. He was still bandaged up, but it clearly didn't stop him and his brother from beating on Remo and Skull and leaving them down and out.

RATING: B+

10) Christian Faith came out to the ring and asked if the fans had missed him. He then informed them that he didn't care if they did or not. The Army of One was back and he wanted to prove it. He said that as the Army of One, he should be the one with the Warmaster Title. So he challenged Marc DuBois to come out and defend it.

Marc did so, saying that it was no big deal. He would just hand another humiliating defeat to Christian.

RATING: A

11) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for the SWF Warmaster Title

This match really finished the night off nicely. Christian and Marc put on a great show for the fans, keeping them guessing as to who was going to come out on top. Even though Christian was able to pull off a few near falls, Marc picked up the win with the Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 18:53

RATING: A*

12) The camera cut backstage to reveal Tim Westybrook, watching the main event on a monitor.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here.

RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Darryl Devine (c) defeated Chris Gordon to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B

Eric Eisen & Cliff Wilson defeated Rick Law & Bruce the Giant - B+

Texas Pete (c) defeated Steve Frehley to retain the SWF North American Championship - B

*Marc DuBois (c) defeated Christian Faith to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

From ProWrestlingHits.com -

Quote:

Worker Reductions at SWF - Word on the street has it that Lady Melissa, formerly the manager of Rated X and supposed object of Bart Biggz's affection was let go after he contract expired. Lady Melissa is the latest in a short string of releases that include the former Tag Team Champions High Concept, Elmo Benson and Groucho Bling.

July 2008

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, July 2008

Held at the Theatre of Dreams in the North West Territory
8,440 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) The announcers reminded us that in tonight's main event, we would see Archangel take on Bob Carlson and Bruce the Giant in a handicap match. "If Archangel pulls this off, he'll get a title shot against Archangel at 'The Supreme Challenge.' But can he really expect to beat two of Karma's top performers?" Jerry Eisen wondered. "I hate to admit it, but if anyone can do it, Archangel can," Emma Chase said.

RATING: B

2) But the show really started with Angry Gilmore standing in the ring. He addressed Darryl Devine, saying that Darryl certainly looked good last week on *Warzone*. But he said that wouldn't do him any good at "The Supreme Challenge". He said he was going to reclaim what should have been rightfully his: the SWF 10-Minute Championship.

RATING: B+

3) **BART BIGGZ vs. ANGRY GILMORE**

I think everyone was genuinely stunned at this match's quality. Bart and Angry really took it up a notch and turned in a first rate performance. The announcers really helped by playing up how dangerous Angry looked. Angry was able to shrug off whatever offense Bart mustered and easily hit the Anger Management.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 9:13

RATING: A

4) Akima Brave was watching the previous match on a monitor backstage. He grumbled something under his breath and turned to leave, only to find himself face to face with Kid Toma. Akima accused Kid of ruining his life. He said that if it wasn't for Kid's interference, he would still be the SWF 10-Minute Champion. Now he was ostracized from Karma and a laughing stock.

Kid countered by pointing out that Akima did it to himself. He asked how much of a family Karma had really been to Akima. Most times Karma got together on screen, he said, Akima was nowhere to be found. He said that Akima was an afterthought, a prodigal. That's why Kid came to the States. It was to help Akima find his way home, to regain his honor.

Akima tried to walk off, but Kid got in his way. Akima tried to side-step him, but Kid refused to budge. Akima said that if Kid didn't get out of the way, he'd get hurt. Kid said he wasn't afraid of Akima, so Akima challenged him to a match at the next *Warzone*.

RATING: C+

5) Randy and Jimmy Bumfhole appeared on screen, yukking it up over how stupid the Outcasts were. Randy asked if Skull and Remo really thought that they could injure him. He said they were too slow and too dumb and too weak to be a threat to them. That's why the Bumfholes would always remain the SWF Tag Team Champions. Jimmy slapped Randy on the shoulder, causing him to wince, but Randy shrugged it off.

A voice told them they were done. Jimmy said he'd see Randy later, unless he wanted him to watch his back. Randy pointed out that Remo and Skull were off licking their wounds somewhere and weren't even in the building. He asked what could go wrong. Jimmy laughed and walked off.

Randy was about to leave but he came face-to-chest with Bruce the Giant. Bruce demanded to know if Randy thought he was funny. Bruce said it was ridiculous to fake an injury the way he did. Randy told Bruce to relax, that it was all in fun so they could take out Remo and Skull. Bruce said he didn't find it funny. He said that as tag champions, Randy and Zimmy were spokespeople for Karma. He said that they should act with dignity, not like clowns. Bruce said that Randy should behave more like Joel Kovach.

Randy laughed and asked if that meant he should beat up on women and put them in the hospital. Bruce grabbed Randy by the throat and hauled him off his feet, slamming him into a wall. Bruce got in Randy's face and told him that he needed an attitude adjustment. Joel Kovach was the leader of Karma and for that reason deserved Randy's respect and support. That's why Bruce and Bob were going to make sure that Archangel got nowhere near Joel. Bruce told Randy to get with the program or Karma may have to find someone else to hold the tag titles for them.

Bruce then tossed Randy away and stomped off. Randy rubbed his throat and glared after him.

RATING: **A** for the taunt and the argument

6) Chris Caulfield was in the ring with a kendo stick slung over his shoulder. He said that he was feeling bored once again, but not just bored. Nostalgic. He wanted a good old fashioned hardcore brawl and he was willing to face anyone who wanted to join him in the ring.

Out came Rich Money, saying that he was up for a good fight.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and response

7) **CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. RICH MONEY** in a **hardcore match**

It was an okay match. Chris and Rich used all sorts of weapons on each other. Chris got busted open but that didn't seem to slow him down. Emma complained that Rich wasn't used to this kind of match and that it hurt his performance, but Farrah was quick to point out that Rich was holding his own. He even gained the upper hand by delivering a vicious chair shot that apparently knocked Chris out cold.

But then Ricky Dale Johnson hit the ring. Just as Rich was about to pin Chris, Ricky lit into him, nailing him with all sorts of objects until Rich was down and out on the mat. RDJ laughed at Rich and then left. The ref started to count both men out, but at eight, Chris lurched over and made the cover with one arm draped over Rich's chest.

WINNER: **Chris Caulfield** in 12:54

RATING: **B**

8) Bob Carlson and Bruce the Giant delivered a promo where they predicted Archangel's hunt for the World Heavyweight Championship would come to a crashing halt with them.

RATING: **B+**

9) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. RICK LAW**

As Joey and Rick worked each other over, the announcers hyped the fact that Joey had never seemed more focused than he did now, that he had the singular goal of regaining his North American Championship. Rick put up an admirable defense, but in the end, he succumbed to an Empire Spiral.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 12:33

RATING: **A**

10) Tim Westybrook appeared on camera, saying that it had been a long time since he's had any kind of title shot, but that the wait has been worth it. He says that in an odd sort of way, he respects Marc DuBois. He said

that Marc reminded him of himself when he first joined the SWF. He said that their match at "The Supreme Challenge" was going to be a clash of titans, but not the cheesy movie kind.

And yet, as much as Tim respected Marc, that still didn't change the fact that at "The Supreme Challenge", Tim was going to take Marc's Warmaster Title.

RATING: [A](#)

11) Archangel was shown walking to the ring. He only slowed as he passed Joel Kovach, who leaned against a wall with his title belt draped over his shoulder. The two stared at each other before Joel snorted and walked away.

RATING: [A](#)

12) **ARCHANGEL vs. BOB CARLSON & BRUCE THE GIANT** in a handicap match

I was a little worried about this one. Neither Bob nor Bruce have the best stamina and that usually drags down their matches. Not this time.

Jerry complained the whole time about how it was unfair. He said that in a handicap match like this, Bruce counted for two people, not just one. He said that it was ridiculous to expect Archangel to overcome what was essentially three-to-one odds. Emma countered by saying that Archangel was fighting to take on the most dominant wrestler in the world today; if he couldn't handle a simple handicap match, he should just forget about it.

And for a while, it looked like Archangel was in serious trouble. Bob and Bruce systematically worked him over, tagging each other in back and forth so they could remain fresh. They focused on different parts of Archangel's body in an effort to weaken him. And yet, they didn't seem capable of putting him away. Archangel always managed to kick out before the ref could count to three.

And then, after close to seventeen minutes of abuse, Archangel came roaring back to life. He suddenly exploded off the mat after Bruce the Giant had him pinned. Bruce managed to make the tag to Bob, but Archangel kicked Bob off the ring apron and continued his assault on Bruce, tossing the giant into the ropes. Bruce hit them hard and went over the top, crashing to the arena floor.

Bruce got up just in time to see someone charge out of the crowd and vault off the security railing. It was Randy Bumhole, taking the giant down with a cross-body block. Randy then straddled Bruce's chest and rained blows down on his head before security chased him away.

In the meantime, Bob had managed to get back into the ring and stagger Archangel, but that only lasted a few moments. Bob clambered up to the top rope to hit a Missile Drop Kick, but Archangel rushed the corner and jumped up top. After a brief struggle, Archangel hit Bob with a Fall from Grace off the top rope. Bob twitched once and lay still.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 20:56

RATING: [A](#)

13) Archangel stumbled to his feet but wobbled a bit ... just in time for Joel Kovach to charge out of the back and attack him. He beat on Archangel until the other man lay groaning on the mat. Then Joel celebrated as if he won the match.

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Angry Gilmore defeated Bart Biggz - A

Chris Caulfield defeated Rich Money in a hardcore match - B

Joey Minnesota defeated Rick Law - A

Archangel defeated Bob Carlson & Bruce the Giant in a handicap match- A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B+**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, July 2008

Held at the Minnesota Coliseum in the Mid West Territory

8,646 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) In a segment filmed earlier today, Joel Kovach was shown arriving at the Coliseum. He marched past some cheering fans and knocked the autograph book out of the hands of a little boy. He then found himself face to face with some local reporters. One lady asked Joel what it felt like to be coming home. Joel replied wistfully that he's traveled all over the world, he's stayed in the finest of hotels, but that whenever he comes back to Minnesota he realizes what a cesspool it is, filled with morons and jerks.

Another reporter asked him what his thoughts were now that he was going to face off against Archangel at "The Supreme Challenge". Joel glared at that reporter and barked, "No comment!" Another reporter asked if Joel was worried about Archangel retaliating after Joel attacked him at the end of *Invasion!* Joel replied that he wasn't because Archangel didn't have the *cajones* to do something like that. The reporter suggested that maybe Joel should be worried. That's when the reporter attacked Joel, beating him down as the other members of the press scattered. Joel wound up curled up in a ball, moaning. The reporter took off his hat to reveal that it was Archangel. Archangel leaned down and smiled. "Welcome home, buddy."

RATING: **B+**

2) Marc DuBois stormed into Sarah Eisen's office and demanded to know what was wrong with her. He said that it was ridiculous that he had to face off against Tim Westybrook. He said that while they had their disagreements, the two of them were both members of Karma and that she should be watching out for him. Sarah seemed a little angry at the suggestion, but said that she was glad he came and talked to her about this. She said that she would watch out for him. She said there was nothing she could do about the match at "The Supreme Challenge"; the board of directors had signed off on it, publicity had sent out posters and TV ads already. But she would help him by giving him an easy match tonight. Marc thanked her and walked out. The minute he left the room, the smile disappeared from Sarah's face and was replaced with a scowl.

RATING: **A***

3) **KID TOMA vs. AKIMA BRAVE**

A decent match. Akima took control of the match early on but as the match wore on, it became more obvious that Toma was rallying. That's why, after a quick Samoan Drop, Akima pinned his little brother with his feet on the ropes for leverage.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 9:52

RATING: C+

4) It's time for "Ask Dan!"

"This week, our letter comes from Cynthia Thompson of Lubbock, Texas. Cynthia writes, 'Dear Dan, my girlfriends and I always get together to watch the SWF's wrasslin' shows and we really, really enjoy them, even though you're on.' Cute, Cynthia, really cute. 'But we're confused about something. Why is Ricky Dale Johnson so angry with Rich Money? And who is that lady that we've seen hanging around with Ricky lately? Could you get to the bottom of this for us?'"

Dan said that normally he would shred a letter like this but he was curious as well. That's why his special guest this week was none other than Rich Money. Rich came out and shook Dan's hand and settled into a chair next to Dan's. Dan asked Rich what he thought of RDJ. Rich went off on a tirade, saying that RDJ was a vindictive little man not worthy of his time or attention. Dan then asked Rich if he knew who the mystery lady was or why RDJ was so angry. Rich said he did and he would be more than happy to tell the whole sordid tale.

Before he could get going, though, Ricky Dale Johnson charged into the set and attacked Rich, beating him to the ground. Finally backstage personnel had to manhandle RDJ off the set while medics tended to Rich. Dan stared at Rich with wide eyes and looked up at the camera. "I guess the story will have to wait."

RATING: B

5) Archangel was walking backstage when Joel Kovach attacked him from behind, beating him down to the ground before storming off.

RATING: B+

6) **EDDIE PEAK vs. RICK LAW**

A really good match between these two. Eddie did okay but Rick eventually was able to nail him with the Long Arm of the Law.

WINNER: **Rick Law** in 8:23

RATING: A

7) The camera cut to the announce table where Peter Michaels looked absolutely stunned. He said that he just received word what Marc DuBois's match is going to be for tonight. He would be defending the SWF Warmaster Title against Sam Keith ... and Christian Faith, Joey Minnesota, Cliff Wilson, and BJ Shearer ... in a ladder match. "*That's watching out for him?*" Peter asked. "*Well, you know what they say about a woman scorned,*" Ana Garcia commented.

RATING: A

8) **RANDY BUMFHOLE vs. BRUCE THE GIANT**

The announcers explained that after the way Randy attacked Bruce on *Invasion!*, Bruce insisted on having this match. Before things got started, Bruce stopped the ref and demanded to he check Randy for foreign objects. The ref patted Randy down and, finding nothing, ordered the match to start.

It was a pretty good match. Not spectacular, but good. Randy relied on speed and agility to stay one step ahead of Bruce, but eventually, the big man was able to snare Randy and batter him around the ring for a while. Bruce tried to set Randy up for the Giant Chokeslam, but Randy slipped out of the giant's hands. He turned away from the ref and started digging in his trunks. Bruce spotted that and pointed it out to the ref. The ref went over and started arguing with Randy, who hid whatever it was he got behind his back.

Bruce watched the confrontation with a satisfied smirk on his face, but that changed when Zimmy Bunhole

slid into the ring behind him. It turned out that Jimmy had the knucks, not Randy, and he used them to lay out Bruce. As Jimmy got out of the ring, Randy revealed that his hands were empty to the ref, pushed past him, and made the cover. The ref looked a little confused but made the count anyway.

WINNER: **Randy Bumfhole** in 9:21

RATING: **B+**

9) Jimmy joined his brother in the ring and they mocked Bruce, who rolled around on the mat in pain. The crowd erupted in cheers as Remo and Skull DeBones charged into the ring. The Bumfholes immediately bailed, laughing the whole way.

RATING: **B+**

10) A table is set up in the middle of the ring and Sarah Eisen stands by it. She said it's time for Joel Kovach and Archangel to sign their contract for the main event at "The Supreme Challenge".

Out they came and they stared daggers at each other across the table. Sarah told them that she was sick of them making her backstage area a warzone. She said that one of the stipulations in the contract was going to be that the two of them had to avoid physical contact until "The Supreme Challenge". If one of them laid a hand on the other, that person would be suspended for six months and, if it's Joel, he would be stripped of the title.

Joel grabbed the mic and said that as long as they were discussing stipulations, he wanted to add one to the match. He wanted it to be title vs. career. Archangel reached over and snatched the mic and said that wasn't going to happen. He wasn't stupid. Joel wouldn't get rid of him that easily. Joel retrieved the mic and said he was sick of dealing with Archangel. That's why he wanted to add the career clause to the contract, but if Archangel wouldn't go for that, he said that he'd settle for a no rematch clause. That way, whoever won the match wouldn't have to worry about the other nipping at his heels for months to come. Archangel said that was fine with him, took the contract and signed it. He then slid it across the table to Joel.

Joel caught the contract and picked up the pen. He was about to sign when he paused and looked up at Sarah Eisen. "Once I sign this, he can't touch me, right?" "And the reverse is true also, yes." she answered.

"Fine by me," Joel said, then launched himself across the table. He took down the surprised Archangel and the two brawled around the ring before Joel got the upper hand and drove Archangel through the table with an Old School Drop. He then retrieved the pen from the wreckage and signed the contract, which he shoved into Sarah's hands.

RATING: **A**

11) **SAM KEITH vs. BJ SHEARER vs. CLIFF WILSON vs. JOEY MINNESOTA vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** in a ladder match for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

Marc did not look happy going out to the ring and the announcers couldn't blame him. The match itself was brutal with lots of insane high spots off ladders. Sam and Christian wound up getting busted open while BJ could barely move by the end of the match.

In the end, though, Marc take out the other competitors and made the climb to pull down the Warmaster belt before collapsing to the mat. "Is he even going to be able to face Tim Westybrook at 'The Supreme Challenge'?" Duane wondered.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 22:32

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

Sarah Eisen was apparently slightly overused.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Akima Brave defeated Kid Toma - [C+](#)

Rick Law defeated Eddie Peak - [A](#)

Randy Bumfhole defeated Bruce the Giant - [B+](#)

Marc DuBois defeated Christian Faith, Sam Keith, Cliff Wilson, BJ Shearer, and Joey Minnesota in a ladder match to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - [A*](#)

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, July of 2008

Held at the V. Thompson Arena in the South West Territory

9,276 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another episode of *Invasion!*

1) The announcers hyped that with "The Supreme Challenge" just four days away, things were picking up. First of all, Angry Gilmore was teaming up with his partner, Joe Sexy, to take on Darryl Devine and a partner of Darryl's choosing. They also announced that Joel Kovach would be in action tonight as well in a non-title match. "We know it's not going to be against Archangel; Double-A and Joel can't touch each other until Saturday. So who's it going to be?" Farrash asked.

RATING: [B-](#) for the tag match; [A](#) for the other

2) Sarah Eisen was working at her desk when the door to her office exploded in. Bruce the Giant stormed inside and towered above her, ranting about how Randy and Jimmy Bumfhole humiliated him last week. He reminded her that she was in charge of Karma and the SWF and he wanted her to do something about it now! Sarah swallowed hard and told him she'd take care of it.

RATING: [A*](#)

3) Darryl Devine came out and introduced his partner for tonight's match, none other than Robert Oxford.

RATING: [B-](#)

4) DARRYL DEVINE & ROBERT OXFORD vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION

I was expecting this to be a throw-away type of match, just to give people a taste of what they might see on Saturday. If this is any indication, the lowcard could possibly steal the show.

Both teams clicked well in the ring and put on a spectacular match. Both Angry and Darryl looked pretty dangerous out there but in the end, Darryl nailed Joe Sexy with the Devine Dream Drop and scored the win.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine & Robert Oxford** in 10:56

RATING: [A](#)

5) Rick Law was standing out in the parking lot chatting up a cute girl when a hot sports car pulled up next to the arena. Joel Kovach got out. The girl was ignored as Rick practically drooled all over the car. Joel said that he had just gotten it and referred to it as "his baby." Rick asked him if he was ready for his non-title match

tonight. Joel said he was, that he had the perfect opponent picked out. Rick asked who it was. Joel smiled and told him to wait like everyone else.

RATING: A

6) Sarah Eisen was still in her office, propping her head up between her hands. She looked horrible. That's when the Outcasts came into the office. Skull seemed pretty hesitant to talk to her, but Remo was insistent. Remo pointed out to Sarah that the Bumfholes hadn't been booked into a match to defend their tag titles at "The Supreme Challenge" yet. He said that after the way Randy and Zimmy tricked everyone at their expense, the Outcasts deserve to one last title shot.

Sarah looked up and said, "You want a title shot?" Skull, assuming that Sarah was about to refuse, insisted that he and Remo were just leaving. Sarah stopped him and told them that she loved the idea. She said that every time the Bumfholes defended their titles against the Outcasts, the fans couldn't get enough. And she said she knew how upset they were about Randy faking his injury. She said she was just as upset. She said if he wanted to cry about something, she would give him something to cry about, namely by booking him in a match where the chances that he will get injured increases significantly. She was booking Outcasts vs. Bumfholes III, for the SWF Tag Team Championship ... only this time, it would be held in a steel cage!

Remo and Skull were stunned. Finally, Skull piped up and asked, "Do we have the right office? We were looking for Sarah Eisen. Who are you?"

RATING: B+

7) Chris Caulfield was in the ring. He stared at the big screen in shock. "Did you hear that?" he asked. "A steel cage match at 'The Supreme Challenge!'" He shuddered. "Just the thought gives me goosebumps! The only thing is, it also makes me sad, 'cuz I'm not in it. I mean, steel cage? That's hardcore, and you don't get more hardcore than me.

"Come to think of it, why should the Outcasts and the Bumfholes have all the fun? They ain't gonna out-do me when it comes to hardcore, no way! That's why I'm going to hold the Chris Caulfield Hardcore Invitational at 'The Supreme Challenge.' It'll kind of be like the Battle Royal we had two months ago, only this time, anything goes! Weapons, pinfalls, whatever. No rules, just ten guys go in, the winner is the last one standing!

"By why wait until then? I'll issue an open challenge right now. Anybody that wants to come out and play hardcore, let's get it on right here, right now!"

Out came Flex to accept the challenge.

RATING: A for the open challenge; B+ for the response

8) CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. FLEX in a hardcore match

Little known fact about Flex: aside from Eddie and Chris, he's one of the best hardcore brawlers we have, and it showed in this match. These two pulled out all the stops (and most of the junk we hide under the ring) and kept the fans screaming for more.

Flex showed his ability early on, but the fans still booed him, especially when Pex came out to give him a hand, delivering a major face-buster to a stop sign. But even with Pex's help, they couldn't keep Chris down. He came roaring back, taking out Pex first before delivering a Danger Drop to Flex on a steel chair.

WINNER: **Chris Caulfield** in 17:46

RATING: A

9) Texas Pete sauntered out to the ring and got a mic. He said that he was about to defend his North American Championship against Ricky Dale Johnson, but before he did, he wanted to talk to Joey Minnesota for a bit. He said he understood that Joey was all bent out of shape. Tex said he would be too. But he also said he was

getting sick and tired of all the whining that Joey was doing in the backstage area. Tex said it's a cliché, but it's one that you often heard in Texas back in the day: "The SWF just ain't got room for the two of us." That's why he suggested that they make their match at "The Supreme Challenge" a "Loser Leaves Town" match.

RATING: C+

10) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. TEXAS PETE (c)** for the SWF North American Championship

Not a very good match. Tex and RDJ didn't click in the ring and it was noticeable. But they did their best to cover it, as did the announcers.

The match see-sawed back and forth with neither man gaining a clear advantage. And we'll never really know how it would have all worked out, seeing as Rich Money charged the ring and attacked RDJ. The ref called for the bell immediately.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** by DQ in 8:46

RATING: B

11) Tex tried to get into Rich's face, but Rich simply grabbed him by the neck and tossed him over the top rope. Rich then got a mic and leaned down into RDJ's face.

"So you want to keep me quiet about Jennifer, huh? Is that it? I don't really feel like doing that, but tell you what, I'll give you a fighting chance. You, me, 'The Supreme Challenge'. If you win, I'll keep quiet. If you lose, I get to shout it from a mountain top."

Rich dropped the mic on RDJ's chest and, after shooting a leer at Jennifer, rolled out of the ring and stormed back up the ramp.

RATING: B-

12) Marc DuBois appeared on camera, a bandage on his forehead and tape around his ribs.

"A lot of people are already counting me out of my match with Tim Westybrook at 'The Supreme Challenge'. They say that I took too much of a beating last week in that ladder match. They say that Tim Westybrook is The Iron Man, that there isn't a tougher man in professional wrestling. They say that I'm out of my league, that Tim's going to wreck me, that I've never faced anyone quite like him before.

"Well, let me tell all of you doubters something. Tim Westybrook has never had to face someone like me in his career and he never will again. I keep hearing how he's 'The Unstoppable Force' and 'The Iron Man'. Well, I am the Marc of Excellence in professional wrestling. I am a legend in the making. As for my injuries..." He ripped off the tape and the bandage. "Who cares if I'm a little banged up? It's not going to stop me from absolutely destroying Tim Westybrook this Saturday. Tim, you may have your fans, but at the end of our match, they'll all be singing my praises."

RATING: A

13) Joel Kovach came out to the ring. He talked a little about his match with Archangel, but he said it was nice knowing that he could spend a week and not worry about being attacked by that lunatic.

But, he said, he didn't want his phenomenal skills to get rusty and he certainly wanted to put on a good show for the fans that were gathered here tonight. That's why he deigned to put on a match for them. He would go one-on-one with one of the most overlooked wrestlers in the SWF, a man with limitless potential who has nowhere to go but up that's right, tonight, he was going to face none other than ... Delirious Dan.

"What?" Jerry Eisen cried. "Are you kidding me? This is a joke, right? Dan is nowhere near Joel's league!"

As a very terrified Dan made his way to the ring, Emma Chase tried to play up Dan's assets, pointing out his

great physique, his superior intellect, his ... "Never mind. You're right. He's going to die."

RATING: A

14) **DELIRIOUS DAN vs. JOEL KOVACH**

This wasn't pretty to look at, and I suspect we're going to take a hit in terms of rating for this, but hey, it was still kind of fun.

Joel destroyed Dan in the ring. He allowed Dan to toss a few punches in the beginning, but he easily shook them off and made it clear that Dan wasn't hurting him. He then ran over Dan with a clothesline and spent the rest of the match beating Dan up. He nailed him with an Old School Drop and pinned him, but then hauled his shoulder off the mat before the ref could reach three. He then picked up Dan, who looked pretty much out on his feet, and started to whip him around the ring some more.

But then Archangel's face appeared on the big screen. He called out Joel's name, who stopped and let Dan hit the mat. Dan slunk away and pulled himself up the ropes and just stared out into the audience with glassy eyes.

"You know, Joel, you'd think that I'd hate the fact that I can't lay my hands on you this week. You would think that with all the rage I have over how I've been treated by you and because of you, I'd be chomping at the bit to just rush in there and attack you ... You'd think that, but then, I've waited a long time to fight you. What's one more week of waiting?"

"But what to do with my free time? Hmmmmmm. Let me think about that."

The camera pulled out to reveal that Archangel was standing outside the arena. More than that, it revealed that he had a sledgehammer slung over his shoulders. And then it was revealed that he was standing next to Joel's new sports car.

Joel shook his head, his eyes wide with horror, as Archangel said that maybe he'd go into the Demolition Derby. "I hope you remembered to get insurance." He then swung the hammer and smashed the hood of Joel's car. Joel screamed in rage as Archangel busted out the windows and knocked off the mirrors and caved in the doors. Finally, Joel couldn't take anymore and raced out of the ring.

The ref called after him, but Joel didn't seem to hear him. The ref looked at Dan, who was technically vertical, and started the count. On a split screen, we watched the ref make the ten count while Joel charged through the backstage area. Joel never seemed to remember that he was still in a match, even as the ref hit ten.

Dan seemed absolutely shocked that he won. So did the audience, and I'm not sure they were happy about that.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** by Count-Out in 5:48

RATING: B-

15) Joel Kovach exploded through the exit doors of the arena into the parking lot, only to discover that Archangel was gone. Joel's car, however, was still there. Needless to say, it was a wreck. Fluids were pooling under it and running all over the pavement. The show closed with a close up of Joel's wide eyes.

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

As I suspected, the match with Dan hurt us ratings-wise. But you know, sometimes you just have to do stuff like that for "shiggles". And hey, even with Liberty taking on Nemesis, TCW didn't do much better than us. I know that's not an excuse, but it makes me feel a little better.

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM-

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Darryl Devine & Robert Oxford defeated Sexual Aggression - A

*Chris Caulfield defeated Flex in a **hardcore match** - A*

*Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Texas Pete (c) by DQ and so Tex retains **the SWF North American Championship** - B*

Delirious Dan defeated Joel Kovach by Count-Out - B-

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, July 2008

(The Go-Home Show for "**The Supreme Challenge**")

Held at the Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes Territory

8,225 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Things started off with a graphic announcing tonight's main event: a three-man tag team match. Archangel and the Outcasts would take on three members of Karma, namely Marc DuBois, Bruce the Giant, and Rick Law.

RATING: **A**

2) **KID TOMA vs. ANDRE JONES**

A pretty average match from two of our openers. Kid finished off Andre with a Long Range Headbutt.

WINNER: **Kid Toma** in 7:52

RATING: **C+**

3) As Kid celebrated his win, Akima charged the ring and attacked him.

RATING: **C+**

4) Ricky Dale Johnson appeared on screen with Jennifer at his side. He glared at the camera and said that he was sick and tired of Rich Money harrasing Jennifer. He said that Rich didn't have a right to threaten to tell everyone what was going on. He said that was a private matter that Jennifer preferred to leave in the past. He said he had half a mind to forget about a match and just kick Rich's ass the next time he saw him, but he figured this way, he won't go to jail for doing it. He'll be there.

RATING: **A**

5) Archangel, Skull DeBones, and Remo appeared on screen. Rather than address their opponents for tonight, they instead taunted the people they'd face at "The Supreme Challenge". The Outcasts started things off. They told the Bumholes that they were getting what they deserved. They listed off the numerous things that the Bumholes had done to tick people off and said that they were going to pay the piper in a steel cage. Remo said they only had themselves to blame for it.

Then Archangel taunted Joel. He asked Joel how he got to the hotel after *Invasion!* and if he had bought a new car yet. He mocked Joel for not having the courage to show up at *Warzone* tonight but said that was okay. Come Saturday, there was no place he could run, nowhere he could hide. The two of them were finally going to

fight it out.

RATING: A

6) It's time of "Ask Dan!"

Dan appeared on set and seemed pretty banged up from his match. He thanked all the well-wishers who sent him e-mails and cards after the beating he took.

But before he could get to this week's letter, Bob Carlson appeared on the set. Bob said he had a question for Dan: how did he think Joel Kovach felt, seeing as how Dan technically beat him earlier this week? When Dan didn't answer right away, Bob moved on and asked a follow-up question: did Dan feel safer since Joel wasn't there tonight? Before Dan could answer that one, Bob informed him that he shouldn't. He then attacked Dan and beat on him for a while before dragging him out to the ring.

RATING: C+

7) **DELIRIOUS DAN vs. BOB CARLSON**

Bob basically tore Dan apart and the crowd really didn't care. Bob finally stood Dan up so he could deliver a Missile Drop Kick from the top rope before pinning him and putting everyone out of their misery.

WINNER: **Bob Carlson** in 6:55

RATING: C+

8) The Bumholes meekly approached Sarah Eisen backstage. They apologized to her for all of their misdeeds over the past several weeks. Jimmy seemed genuinely sorry. Randy, on the other hand, seemed a little put out that he was apologizing. They threw themselves on her mercy, asking her to please get them out of the title shot at "The Supreme Challenge". Or, at the very least, change the stipulations so it wouldn't be a cage match anymore.

Sarah didn't answer right away, which proved to be too much for Randy. He exploded, shouting about how he knew approaching Sarah wouldn't do any good. He said that Sarah claimed to have Karma's best interests in mind, but really, all she cared about was herself and maybe Joel Kovach, not anybody else. That's why she allowed Joel to injure Wanda Fish so badly. That's why she kept throwing Marc DuBois into ridiculously hard matches before "The Supreme Challenge". That's why she wasn't going to listen to them now.

Sarah's face darkened and she informed them that she was a team player, she did have Karma's best interests in mind, but obviously, the Bumholes didn't. She ordered them out of her office, telling them that the match was still on!

RATING: A*

9) **BJ SHEARER vs. TEXAS PETE (c)** for the **SWF North American Championship**

Both men were pretty tired out at the end of this match, but that's okay. They really put their all into it. BJ came close a few times to scoring a pinfall but he couldn't keep Tex's shoulders on the mat. In the end, Tex rolled BJ into a small package but then used BJ's trunks to keep him down.

WINNER: **Texas Pete** in 11:40

RATING: B+

10) Tex was celebrating his win when Joey Minnesota came out to the ring entrance. He said that he had given it a lot of thought and he was in. Their match at "The Supreme Challenge" would be a "Loser Leaves Town" match. Joey suggested that Tex shouldn't bother to unpack his bag this Saturday; it'll just be a waste of time.

RATING: B

11) Tim Westybrook appeared on screen and hyped his match against Marc DuBois this Saturday. He said that Marc's words earlier this week didn't scare him. They only lit a fire under him. He was really looking forward to when they could face off against each other.

RATING: B+

12) Bruce the Giant and Rick Law were getting ready for the main event when Marc DuBois came into the room. Rick and Bruce stared at Marc stoically and the Warmaster returned their gaze. Finally, Marc broke the silence by saying that he knew that the three of them hadn't exactly been seeing eye to eye recently. But he pointed out that they were all still members of Karma and part of a team. He hoped that they could work together tonight to show people why Karma was still a force to be reckoned with.

Bruce and Rick agreed immediately, but when Marc left the room, their faces darkened.

RATING: A*

13) **ARCHANGEL & THE OUTCASTS vs. MARC DuBOIS, BRUCE THE GIANT, & RICK LAW**

This was a great match. Really put a nice cap on the night. Archangel and Bruce started off the match. Archangel had a little bit of a struggle fighting the giant, but he eventually hit his stride and took the fight to Bruce.

Things proceeded from there, with each man getting a chance to shine. But then things degenerated. Randy and Jimmy Bumfhole charged out from the back and attacked the Outcasts. The two tag teams brawled at ringside. Archangel tried to stop them, only to get caught by Marc and dropped with the Marc of Excellence. Marc was pretty pleased with himself, so he went over to his corner and started to climb the turnbuckles to deliver some major, high flying move.

That's when Bruce the Giant blind-tagged his way in. Marc was not pleased about that. He got off the turnbuckles and got in Bruce's face, basically ordering Bruce to get back into their corner. Bruce shoved Marc, so Marc shoved him back. Pretty soon the two of them were exchanging blows. Marc tried to deliver the Marc of Excellence to Bruce, but he couldn't get the big man off his feet. Instead, Bruce grabbed Marc by the throat and slammed him into the mat with a Giant Chokeslam. He and Rick then left the ring, walking past a startled ref who had been trying to get the Bumfholes out of there the whole time.

The ref got back into the ring to discover both men down and out. He started to count them both out. The Outcasts got back up on the apron and shouted encouragement to Archangel to get up again. Both men staggered to their feet and Marc yanked Double-A away from his corner and started beating on him again. Archangel managed to fight back. Marc tried to bail, turning to his corner to tag someone in, but he found no one. He turned around and walked right into a boot to the gut. Then Archangel nailed him with the Fall From Grace and made the pin.

WINNERS: **Archangel & The Outcasts** in 15:34

RATING: A*

14) Archangel and the Outcasts were celebrating in the ring when the big screen came to life. Joel Kovach appeared, calling Archangel's name.

"So you want to play games, do you? You think it's funny to wreck my car like that? Well, I like games too. Let's play one right now. I call this game, 'Guess Where I Am.'"

The camera pulled out to show a darkened street with a line of houses. Archangel's eyes went wide and he started shaking his head, shouting for Joel to get out of there. Joel appeared on camera again.

"Now, I doubt that any of our viewers playing at home really knows where this is, but Archangel, I bet you know full well. For those of you without a clue, we're standing outside the home of SWF's own Emma Chase!

You know, the woman that Archangel almost married a couple of years ago? Now, I know that Archangel claims that he doesn't have any feelings for Emma anymore, but really, when you go through what Emma and Archangel did, can you ever really give up all your love? Let's find out how Emma feels about this."

Joel walked up to a door and knocked on it. A voice asked who it was. Joel said it was karmic retribution for Archangel. Emma peeked out the door and shrieked when she saw who it was. Joel then kicked open the door and chased Emma inside.

As Archangel screamed in rage in the ring, Joel stalked Emma through her house. He finally caught her in the kitchen. He backed her into a corner and asked her if she thought her angel would come and protect her, then laughed at the idea, saying that Archangel was halfway across the country and that meant it was just the two of them.

Emma cried, her eyes screwed shut in terror, as Joel leaned his head in near hers and looked at the camera, asking Archangel how it felt to be so impotent, asking him how he would feel if Emma got hurt tonight. Joel said it would be Archangel's fault.

Emma then kned Joel in the groin and tried to run. Joel roared in pain but reached out and snared Emma by her hair. He then yanked, pulling her off her feet. She dropped to the floor with a thud, disappearing behind a counter. The camera came around and showed her splayed out on the floor, unconscious.

Joel looked down at her fallen form, then looked at the camera with an evil smile. "See you on Saturday." He then stepped over Emma's body and walked out of the room, leaving the camera to linger on her unconscious form.

RATING: A

The announcers had a hard time making their way through the card for Saturday:

DARRYL DEVINE (C) vs. ANGRY GILMORE for the SWF 10-Minute Championship (B-)
RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. RICH MONEY (B+)
THE CHRIS CAULFIELD HARDCORE INVITATIONAL (A)
THE OUTCASTS vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (C) in a cage match for the SWF Tag Team Championship (A)
JOEY MINNESOTA vs. TEXAS PETE (C) in a "Loser Leaves Town" match for the SWF North American Championship (B+)
TIM WESTYBROOK vs. MARC DuBOIS (C) for the SWF Warmaster Title (A)
ARCHANGEL vs. JOEL KOVACH (C) for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)

THE AFTERMATH

I think the final match and Joel's segment really saved our bacon on this show.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Kid Toma defeated Andre Jones - C+

Bob Carlson defeated Delirious Dan - C+

Texas Pete (c) defeated BJ Shearer to retain the SWF North American Championship - B+

*Archangel & the Outcasts defeated Marc DuBois, Bruce the Giant, and Rick Law - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

As always, predictions, comments, suggestions, heck, even complaints, are welcome.

From SWF.com ...

Quote:

Be sure to order
"The Supreme Challenge"
this Saturday exclusively on Pay-Per-View!

It's the biggest event of the year, the pinnacle of professional wrestling, when the best of the best collide. This year, we will see the following matches...

Darryl Devine defends the SWF 10-Minute Championship against Angry Gilmore - Darryl finally took the 10-Minute Championship away from Akima Brave last month and now Angry Gilmore wants it back. Angry claims that he would still be holding the title right now if Akima hadn't injured him and feels he deserves it. But Darryl has proven that he has what it takes to dispatch opponents quickly. Will one of these men beat his opponent and the clock?

Ricky Dale Johnson takes on Rich Money - Some of the pieces to this puzzle have fallen into place. The feud between Ricky Dale Johnson and Rich Money seems to be over a young lady named Jennifer Heat. But what is Rich Money's secret? Why is RDJ so bent out of shape? Will Rich Money win the match and earn the right to tell the world? Or will Ricky Dale Johnson's victory assure that it remains buried in the past?

The Chris Caulfield Hardcore Invitational - The former DaVE superstar has declared himself the embodiment of hardcore and over the past few weeks, he has proven it again and again. Now he's thrown down the gauntlet to everyone on the SWF roster: 10 men, anything goes, last man standing takes it all. Will Chris Caulfield remain king of the hardcore hill? Or will someone else ascend to that height?

The Outcasts take on the Fabulous Bumholes in a cage match for the SWF Tag Team Championship - For the third time, these two teams will face off against each other, only this time, they do so in a steel cage! The Bumholes have apparently fallen out of favor of SWF CEO and Karma leader Sarah Eisen. Yet they haven't lost the titles to Remo and Skull DeBones twice now. Will the third time be the charm for the Outcasts? Or will the Bumholes' reign finally come to an end?

Texas Pete defends his SWF North American Championship against Joey Minnesota in a "Loser Leaves Town" match - Due to the interference of Nevada Nuclear, Joey Minnesota lost his title to Texas Pete. Now they face off in a rematch, only the stakes have gone up. Now not only will the loser not be the North American Champion, he will have to leave the SWF! Who will hold the title? Who will be given his pink slip?

Tim Westybrook and Marc DuBois collide for the SWF Warmaster Title - The Unstoppalbe Force meets the Marc of Excellence for the Warmaster title. Can Tim recapture the Warmaster title or will Marc still hold on to it?

Joel Kovach and Archangel collide for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - This match has been brewing for months. Joel Kovach was responsible for Archangel being fired from the SWF. He made sure that Archangel remained on the outside. But now, Archangel has come back and, after waiting in the wings, is ready to take on the Karma poster boy with the most prestigious title in professional wrestling in the balance. Will Archangel finally get his revenge for the hell Joel Kovach has put him through? Or will Joel prove that he's the better man by ending Archangel's dreams of holding the World Heavyweight Championship once and for all?

Order "[The Supreme Challenge](#)" to find out!

SWF presents...

The Supreme Challenge

Saturday of Week 2, July 2008

Held at the New Hampshire Garden in the New England Territory
19,231 in attendance; Buy-rate of 442,676

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to the pinnacle of professional wrestling shows, "The Supreme Challenge"! Ana took a moment to send a word of hope out to Emma Chase, who was home recuperating after her horrific attack by Joel Kovach earlier this week.

1) Speaking of Joel, the announcers talked about how excited they were to see the main event tonight. Peter hyped the fact that this confrontation between Archangel and Joel Kovach has been building for months and it all came to a head tonight.

RATING: **A***

2) Sarah Eisen paced back and forth before the gathered members of Karma. Some of them eyed each other angrily. She snapped at them to focus. She said that she had a lot riding on tonight's results and there couldn't be any screw ups, not by any of them. She said they had to rally tonight and stand united as Karma and prove that they were just as dangerous now as they were when they first took the SWF by storm. She pulled Joel out of the line and said that he was the most important member of Karma tonight. He had to beat Archangel; if he did, everything would be fine. She told them all to play nice tonight.

She left the room. The members of Karma resumed glaring at each other.

RATING: **A***

3) **DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. ANGRY GILMORE** for [the SWF 10-Minute Championship](#)

It was a good match to kick things off. They held back a little, but that paid off. The crowd was urging them on, so I suspect that this feud has legs still. Angry set up Darryl for the Anger Management, only to have it reversed and turned into a Devine Dream Drop.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 9:44

RATING: **B+**

4) Archangel appeared on screen looking very somber. He said that he was horrified at how far Joel took their fight. He said he didn't know if Emma was watching the show at home, but if she was, he wanted her to know that he was so sorry the attack happened and that he was dedicating tonight's match to her.

The sympathy disappeared from his eyes. He stared into the camera and finally spoke. "Joel, you coward, you've never wanted to face me. That's why you forced me out of the SWF. That's why you made it so difficult for me to come back. That's why Cliff Wilson was able to get under your skin so easily.

"But there's nowhere to run now. You're not going to be able to hide behind stipulations or rules or your friends in Karma. It's going to be you and me in the ring tonight, one climactic, epic battle. How's it going end? I have no idea ... and I like it that way. Better suit up, Joel. This one is going to be for the ages."

RATING: **B+** for the dedication; **A** for the promo

5) A video played, hitting the high points of the feud between the Outcasts and the Fabulous Bumholes, highlighting Remo abandoning Karma, how the Bumhole's mockery resulted in Skull allying with Remo, of their two matches before this and Randy's apparent injury.

RATING: A

6) **THE OUTCASTS vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES (c)** in a cage match for the SWF Tag Team Championship

Skull and Remo were more than anxious to get into the cage. They rattled the walls and when the Bumfholes made their entrance, they beckoned them to get inside with them. Randy and Zimmy hesitated, but they finally handed over the belts and climbed inside.

As Randy and Skull danced around each other, Skull egging his opponent to lock up, Jerry explained that this was a modern cage match. That meant that it could be won by pinfall, submission, or escape from the cage. Finally Randy charged Skull, trying to get him in a hold, only to be tossed by Skull. Skull laughed at Randy, but the Bumfhole shut him up with a flurry of offense that ended in a one-count fall, but it was enough to make respect shine in Skull's eyes.

The crowd ate up the action. Zimmy Bumfhole was busted open after Remo ran his face back and forth across the links of the cage, but Skull soon was bleeding as well. The Bumfholes tried every trick in the book and at one point, it looked like Randy was going to slink out of the cage. Skull managed to intercept him and slammed the cage door shut from the inside, catching Randy's skull in the door.

Remo then fired off the Destroyer, taking out Zimmy and pinning him.

WINNERS: **The Outcasts** in 19:41

RATING: A*

7) After the announcers finished the slow-motion replays, the camera followed Randy and Zimmy limping into the backstage area. There they were met by Rick Law and Bruce the Giant, who applauded their effort. For a moment, Zimmy and Randy smiled, but then the other members of Karma burst out laughing. They said that the Bumfholes finally got what they deserved. Zimmy tried to go after them, but Randy held him back, reminding him of what Sarah said at the beginning of the show. Rick and Bruce laughed at them one more time before walking away.

Zimmy turned on Randy and demanded to know why he stopped him. Randy smiled and said, "Don't worry about it. They'll have to face their bad karma soon enough."

RATING: B+

8) A video played, reminding fans of the mystery surrounding Jennifer Heat, something that Ricky Dale Johnson was fighting to keep Rich Money from sharing tonight.

RATING: B+

9) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. RICH MONEY**

Not as good as I thought it would be, but it was a good break from the craziness of the former match. RDJ was on fire and looked like he'd rather hurt Rich instead of pin him. Rich was able to use that to his advantage. After weathering the initial on-slaught, he was able to swing the momentum around to his side, finally putting RDJ away with a Bank Roll.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 17:07

RATING: B

10) As Jennifer got into the ring and dropped to RDJ's side, Rich got a mic and invited everyone to tune in to the next *Invasion!* where he would air all of Jennifer Heat's dirty laundry.

RATING: B

11) THE CHRIS CAULFIELD **HARDCORE** INVITATIONAL

Jerry Eisen explained that this match was going to be a 10-man Battle Royal, one that followed hardcore rules ... or basically, no rules.

Steve Frehley (1) made his entrance, waving to the crowd with a kendo stick in one hand. Out came **Nevada Nuclear (2)** with a trash can. Nevada tried to bash in Steve's head with the can, only to have it rammed over his head. Steve then drop-kicked him into a corner.

Out came **Christian Faith (3)**, **Eric Eisen (4)**, and **Sam Keith (5)**. Eric retrieved the trash can from an unmoving Nevada and tried to use it to brain Christian, only to have it knocked out of his hand. Nevada finally recovered and tried to take a swing at Sam Keith. Sam blocked it, snaring Nevada's arm and drawing him in close for a Neutron Plex onto the trash can, flattening it. Sam then locked Nevada into a Proton Lock, causing Nevada to tap immediately. While that happened, Christian rolled out of the ring and started pulling weapons out from under the ring. He was rewarded for his efforts with a steel chair to the face from Steve Frehley.

Then **Bruce the Giant (6)** and **Rick Law (7)** were added into the mix, making Jerry Eisen speculate that his mother had rigged the entrances. Bruce and Rick set up a table outside the ring and then got into the ring. Eric Eisen drop-kicked Rick off the apron and then launched himself off the opposite ropes for extra momentum to hit Bruce. Bruce caught him by the neck instead and used Eric's momentum to carry them both off the ring, driving him through the table in a vicious Giant Chokeslam! Eric twitched a little as Bruce made the cover and Eric was eliminated.

Rick and Bruce managed to eliminate Steve Frehley as well when suddenly, the Bumholes charged out to the ring with steel chairs in hand. The other competitors watched in shock as they targetted Bruce and Rick, knocking them to their knees. They then smashed their chairs together with first Rick's and then Bruce's heads in between. Randy then dropped his chair on the mat and hauled up Rick, dropping him onto the chair with a Bumhole Buster. Jimmy then draped a chair over Bruce's chest and clambered up to the top turnbuckle to deliver a devastating Bumhole in One to the fallen giant. They high fived each other and left the ring. Christian Faith and Sam Keith looked at each other and shrugged, pinning them simultaneously and getting them eliminated.

Out came **Chris Caulfield (8)** and **Cliff Wilson (9)**. Cliff was quickly eliminated by Christian while Chris took out Sam Keith by delivering a Danger Drop through yet another table from the ring apron.

Then **Eddie Peak (10)** made his entrance. He and Chris high-fived each other and Chris turned to fight Christian, only to get smashed across the head by Eddie! Eddie then delivered Peak of Perfection onto a steel chair, making the pin.

Christian took advantage of Eddie's distraction, clubbing him over the head. He then got yet another table and set it up in the middle of the ring. He hauled Eddie up to the top turnbuckle and looked ready to deliver some huge move through the table. He then stopped and knocked Eddie to the mat. He then rolled out of the ring and got a ladder out from under the ring. He set it up and hauled Eddie up to the top.

He got ready to drop Eddie through the table, but Eddie blocked the move, finally reversing whatever Christian was planning on doing, instead dropping Christian through the table with a Peak of the Devil. Both competitors looked very still until Eddie managed to flop over and drape an arm over Christian's chest.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 23:32

RATING: B+

12) As the ring crew cleaned up the mess, the camera cut backstage to reveal that Rick Law and Bruce the Giant, a little wobbly on their feet, have found the Bumholes and look ready to murder them. Randy and Jimmy egg them on a little, saying that Bruce and Rick look a lot worse than the Bumholes feel. Besides, Jimmy pointed out, they have a fresh man in their corner. Marc DuBois stepped out of a nearby room and interposed himself between the Bumholes and Rick and Bruce, asking the latter two if they thought they could take on all three of them at once.

Before a punch could be thrown, Joel Kovach came out of nowhere and broke it up. He chastised all five of them, reminding them what tonight was really all about: him. He told them that so long as he held the World Heavyweight Championship, he was what really mattered and that they had better all remember it. He then told Rick and Bruce to follow him. As he left, he snidely asked Marc how his girlfriend was doing. He didn't wait for an answer.

Marc smiled at his back and replied, "She's feeling fine."

RATING: A

13) The announcers commented on the tension between the members of Karma, but then turned to a lighter subject: the number of celebrities that were in the audience for "The Supreme Challenge". They pointed out a few professional athletes, a few actors, but then the camera caught sight of Richard Eisen. "Holy cow!" Peter Michaels cried. "Mr. Eisen! Here in the building? What do you suppose is going on?"

Eisen simply smiled and waved to the camera.

RATING: A

14) Joey Minnesota was staring into a mirror in a locker room. Nevada Nuclear came up behind him and tapped him on the shoulder. Nevada said that he was willing to let by-gones be by-gones even though Joey didn't help him win the invitational. He said that he was more than willing to help Joey get his title back tonight in his match against Tex.

Joey glared at Nevada and asked if he was going to help him the same way he helped last time Joey and Tex faced off. When Nevada didn't answer right away, Joey snared him by the neck and pulled him close. "Get out of my sight, Nevada. Your kind of help I don't need." Joey slammed him into a locker and stormed out of the room.

RATING: C

15) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. TEXAS PETE (c)** for the **SWF North American Championship**

A pretty good match from these two, one that left Tex kind of exhausted. The momentum swung back and forth in this match. Each man had a chance to show off his offense but finally, Texas Pete surprised everyone when he reversed an Empire Spiral and nailed Joey with a Lone Star Drop. He then pinned Joey with his feet on the ropes for leverage.

WINNER: **Texas Pete** in 16:29

RATING: B+

16) Joey Minnesota looked absolutely stunned as the ref held up Tex's hand in victory. He tried to argue the point, but the ref shrugged him off and handed the belt to Tex. Tex turned and looked at Joey, laughing at him before rolling out of the ring and heading for the back.

Joey stared at the mat numbly before a scowl twisted his face. He got out of the ring and followed Tex up to the ring entrance. He grabbed Tex by the shoulder and spun him around, smashing him over the head with a flurry of punches. Tex tried to fight back but Joey simply overwhelmed him. Finally, Joey set Tex up for a powerbomb and, much to the horror of the announcers, delivered one with such force that Tex broke through the floor of the stage and disappeared into the darkness below. Joey stared down into the hole and then spit into it before storming into the back.

RATING: C+

17) Joel Kovach paced in front of Rick and Bruce. He told them that as much as he hated to admit it, he was worried about the main event. He said that he knew how intense a competitor Archangel could be. He said that

it was entirely possible that he could lose the SWF World Heavyweight Championship tonight and, with the no-rematch clause in effect, he would have to wait until someone else took the title away from Archangel before he could get a shot at it. Joel made it sound like that would be an absolute disaster.

He then said that's why he needed Rick and Bruce's help. He needed them to keep an eye on the match. He said that he would probably be able to handle things, but just in case, they should look for an opportunity to take Archangel out. Rick and Bruce said he could count on them.

RATING: B+

18) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

This match really got the crowd's attention. Things started off slow, with Marc and Tim getting in one another's face to talk trash. Tim shoved Marc away, only to be shoved by Marc in return. Tim punched Marc, so Marc retaliated, and it was on.

The battle raged both in and around the ring. Both men tried to go for their finishers at various points, only to have their opponents block, slip out of, or even reverse them into less powerful moves. Tim finally managed to land the Unstoppable Force, rolling Marc over and pinning him. The ref counted to one ... two ... and Marc's shoulder popped up off the mat. Tim looked absolutely stunned. He tried to pin Marc again. The ref barely made it to two that time. Tim hauled Marc up to his feet and tried to set him up for the Unstoppable Force again, only to have Marc come back to life completely. The two fought some more before Marc snapped off the Marc of Excellence, pinning Tim.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 29:31

RATING: A*

19) A video played, highlighting the long feud that's been simmering between Joel Kovach and Archangel. It touched on Archangel's firing, his multiple attempts to return to the SWF, each one thwarted by Joel, Archangel's ominous return and campaign against Karma, finishing up with the destruction of Joel's car and the attack on Emma Chase.

RATING: A*

20) The camera cut to the backstage area to a locker room door labelled "KARMA". Someone was pounding on the door and soon, you could hear Rick Law and Bruce the Giant shouting for someone to let them out. The camera pulled back to reveal that someone had barricaded the door, making it impossible for them to get out. It turned out that someone (or rather, someones) was the Bumfholes, who smiled at each other. Randy then clapped his brother on the back and walked away.

RATING: A

21) **ARCHANGEL vs. JOEL KOVACH (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Archangel didn't take his eyes off Joel as the champ made his way to the ring. While Joel was hesitant to step inside, he didn't look particularly scared. As they locked up, Joel shoved Archangel away. The challenger regarded Joel carefully before they locked up again, this time ending when Joel twisted Archangel's arm behind his back in a hammerlock. Archangel responded by turning it into a snapmare takedown. Joel stared at Archangel now and the challenger beckoned him on.

The two then went at each other with a ferocity that Ana observed could only come from years of simmering hostility. No consideration was taken for safety as the two exchanged blow after blow. Joel tried to get Archangel into the Kovach Kripler, only to have Archangel break it. Archangel tried to set up Joel for the Fall From Grace, only to have Joel slip out of it, shove Archangel into the turnbuckles and then roll him up as he ricocheted out.

And so it went until, after one botched Old School Drop from Joel resulted in the ref getting knocked out. Joel

noticed immediately and went out to ringside and got a steel chair. He used it to hammer on Archangel a number of times, then seemed ready to really hurt Double-A.

That's when someone vaulted the security railing and rolled into the ring. "It's Wanda Fish!" Ana Garcia cried. Joel turned to see who his attacker was, only to have Wanda kick the chair into Joel's face with a Dish of the Day. Wanda then got out of there.

The ref recovered to discover that both competitors were down and out. He started the ten count. At seven, Archangel stumbled to his feet and hauled Joel up, nailing him with the Fall From Grace. He went for the pin, only to have Joel kick out. Archangel tried to pin him again, only to have him kick out again. Frustration started to build as Archangel tried to pick up Joel for another finishing move, only to have Joel trip him up and roll him into a small package. The ref made the count, but Archangel kicked out right before three.

The match, incredibly, continued with both men delivering sloppy, tired punches to each other. Joel finally managed to drop Archangel and get him into the Kovach Kripler, but Archangel was able to fight his way to the ropes, forcing Joel to break the hold. Joel kicked at Archangel a few times, then set him up for an Old School Drop.

Archangel came back to life and started raining punches on Joel's head, dropping the champ to the mat. The two struggled to get the other in a hold and finally, much to the announcer's surprise, Archangel came out on top. That in and of itself wasn't remarkable, but it took Ana Garcia to scream, "Archangel's got Joel in the Kovach Kripler!" to really bring home how incredible it was.

Joel tried to claw his way to the ropes, only to have Archangel drag him back to the center of the ring. Archangel cinched it up even tighter, roaring for Joel to tap even as the champ screamed in agony.

And then Bruce, Rick, and Bob Carlson came charging out of the back. Before they could make it to the ring, they were intercepted by the Bumholes and Marc DuBois. Karma warred with itself around the ring until finally, Joel tapped.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 47:41
RATING: **A***

22) Archangel could barely stand as the ref presented him with the Championship belt. He stumbled from turnbuckle to turnbuckle, climbing each to show off the title to the roaring crowd. He then stumbled out of the ring and got into the crowd, hugging a few of the luckier fans.

When he got out of the audience, he came face to face with Marc and the Bumholes, who had driven the other members of Karma off. He stared at them for a while before Marc stuck out his hand. Archangel regarded it warily, but then shook it with a weak smile on his face. Marc raised Archangel's hand in triumph as the Bumholes applauded.

Archangel then started for the back, but as the camera followed his progress, it stopped on Richard Eisen. For some reason, the former CEO of the SWF had a broad smile plastered on his face. The show faded out as Richard Eisen started to laugh with delight.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Those last two matches really saved the rating.

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "[The Supreme Challenge](#)"

Darryl Devine (c) defeated Angry Gilmore to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B+

*The Outcasts defeated the Fabulous Bumfholes (c) in a cage match to capture the SWF Tag Team Championship - A**

Rich Money defeated Ricky Dale Johnson - B

Eddie Peak won the Chris Caulfield Hardcore Invitational - B+

Texas Pete (c) defeated Joey Minnesota to retain the SWF North American Championship - B+

*Marc DuBois (c) defeated Tim Westybrook to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - A**

*Archangel defeated Joel Kovach (c) to capture the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

And as a side note, we apparently went head-to-head with TCW TV on C.A.N.N. tonight. Their show rated a **B+** overall and had what sounded like a killer main event, with Tommy Cornell going to a double DQ with Nemesis (it was rated an **A**).

A Blast from the Past

I was sitting in my office the day after "The Supreme Challenge", going over the roster and sketching out potential storylines, when my cell phone rang. With an irritated moan, I fished it out of my pocket and answered.

"Hello," I said tersely, looking over notes from one of the road agents. Rip Chord was suggesting we push Steve Frehley again.

"Hey kid," an all-too-familiar voice said.

I sat up in my chair, the notes suddenly forgotten. "Well, hello, Tommy. It's been a while since we've chatted. What do you want?"

"I saw the Pay-Per-View last night. Not too shabby."

"Thank you. I just finished watching your match against Nemesis last night. Pretty good work. That match saved what was an otherwise wretched card."

Tommy laughed. "Well, seeing as you have a corner on some of the better talent in the industry, we make do with what we have in the TCW. Had I known you were so valuable, I would have never given you up."

I smiled. It was a lie and we both knew it.

"Look, Tommy, let's cut to the chase. Are you just calling to annoy me or is there a point to this?"

"Sort of. You've done well, kid. Karma was great. So was this ridiculously long feud between Joel Kovach and Archangel. But it seems to me that you've exhausted both. My guess is, you're scrambling to put together some new feuds. Probably have a bunch of notes from your road agents scattered on your desk right now."

I reddened, annoyed at the truth. Karma wasn't quite done yet, but we were going to move on. Archangel and Joel were done for now. I had a few ideas of where we would be going next, but much of what Tommy said was true.

"You remember my offer that I made a few years ago? It's still good. It might be time for you to take me up on it."

I frowned. A few years ago, Tommy had called shortly after I was named Top Booker by Pro Wrestling Hits Magazine. He had offered me a sizeable chunk of money to leave the SWF and form my own promotion. At

the time, Squeaky McClean had convinced me to stay and it's a decision I didn't regret. If I had left, Karma, Archangel's return, none of it would have come about. But why would Tommy be making this offer again? Why now?

"Like I said last time, I'll give you a good start financially," he continued. "I'll even give you a ring and some camera equipment. You can set up in any territory you want, hire the wrestlers you want, do any style show you want. What do you say?"

I laughed. "Come on! How stupid do you think I am? You think once I'm gone, the SWF will stumble and TCW can finally overtake them. Sorry, Tommy, you can't buy me off that easily."

There was silence on the other end. Finally, Tommy broke it, his voice quiet.

"Think what you will, kid. I know you and I don't exactly have warm-fuzzies for each other and I regret that. But believe it or not, I have your best interests in mind."

I laughed again, a harsh bark. "You've got to be kidding me!"

"I'm not. Have you ever stopped to wonder why Richard Eisen fired Nemesis and me all those years ago?"

"Well, duh. You two disobeyed his orders and put on that hardcore match anyway. Everybody knows that."

This time Tommy laughed, a mirthless chuckle. "That's the official version, the one everyone believes because they never heard our side of the story. Yeah, we did disobey Richard, but that's not the reason he fired us. If we had put on that match and it flopped, he would have chewed us out, then laughed at us, then bought us a beer.

"But that's not what happened, is it? No, we went out there and put on a match that people still talk about. For a brief moment, Nemesis and Tommy Cornell outshone Richard Eisen and made him look foolish. We set the SWF on a new course, not Richard. Remember, the SWF is his baby. He likes to pretend that he's the only one who can lead it. He's let you off the hook for now, but if he thinks you're a threat, you'd better watch out.

"So how about it? You want to take me up on the offer?"

I hesitated. So much of what Tommy said made sense. And yet, Richard had never seemed like a megalomaniac around me. He always thanked me for what I've done and supported my decisions. Maybe he had been like what Tommy described, but that was years ago and people could change....

"Thanks, but no thanks, Tommy. I think I'll stay where I am."

Tommy sighed. "Suit yourself, kid. Happy landings."

And with a click, he was gone. I glanced at my phone then shrugged. Tucking it back into my pocket, I turned back to the road agent notes. I had work to do.

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, July 2008

Held at the Louisiana Auditorium in the South East Territory
8,741 in attendance

1) The show started with a segment shot earlier. Joel Kovach kicked his way into Sarah Eisen's office. Sarah looked particularly angry at seeing Joel. Joel demanded a rematch against Archangel. He said he knew that the contract had a no-rematch clause, but he didn't care. He needed to get the title away from him. He said that Sarah could make it happen.

Sarah told Joel that it wasn't going to happen. Not tonight, not ever. The no-rematch clause was going to stand. Besides, even if she could do something about it, she wouldn't. "Do you realize how badly you've messed things up?"

Joel stared at her, stunned, then looked around. For the first time, the audience got a wider shot of Sarah's office. All of her belongings are in boxes.

"What's going on?" Joel asked.

"You'll find out," Sarah said, picked up a box, and then shoved her way past Joel.

RATING: A*

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and guest commentator Jessie welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!* Jerry explained that Jessie was filling in for Emma Chase, who continued to recuperate after Joel Kovach attacked her last week.

2) A video package aired, hitting the highlights of "The Supreme Challenge".

RATING: B

3) Much to everyone's surprise, Richard Eisen's entrance music started playing and out came the man himself. He climbed into the ring and announced, "I'm back!"

He went on to explain that he and Sarah had made a little bet behind the scenes on the main event at "The Supreme Challenge." If Joel Kovach won, Richard would have signed over all his stock in the SWF to Sarah, giving her complete control. If Archangel won, she would return control of the Board of Directors to him. So, Richard said, Sarah Eisen's reign of terror was over and he was back in the saddle again.

RATING: A*

4) **DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. AKIMA BRAVE** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

What a way to kick off the first *Invasion!* with Richard Eisen back at the helm. Akima and Darryl tore it up, surprising most of the fans with their effort. Sadly, neither one could pin the other before the time limit expired.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 10:00

RATING: A

5) Backstage, Akima Brave was intercepted by Kid Toma. Kid demanded that Akima realize the truth about Karma and leave its ranks. Kid pointed out that no one from Karma had helped him tonight and that they hadn't helped him for weeks. Akima said he made a promise and he was going to stick to his word. So Kid challenged him to a match for *Warzone*. If Kid won, Akima would have to quit Karma. If Akima won, Kid would return to Samoa and leave him alone. Akima agreed.

RATING: C+

6) The announcers reminded the audience of how the match between Joey Minnesota and Texas Pete ended, with Joey Minnesota losing and then power-bombing Tex through the stage floor. Jerry explained that while Joey lost the "Loser Leaves Town Match" and was thereby fired, Tex has been taken out of action due to his injuries and that he wouldn't be back. A video tribute then played for the injured and gone Texas Pete.

RATING: B-

7) Richard Eisen appeared on screen and said that, given the fact that Joey Minnesota lost the match and that Texas Pete would be unable to defend his title, he was going to set up a tournament for the SWF North American Championship. And the first match in the tournament would be tonight!

RATING: A

8) **BART BIGGZ vs. BOB CARLSON** in a first-round match in **the North American title** tournament

Bob was looking a little tired by the end of the match, but in the end, he was able to take down Bart with a Missile Drop Kick.

WINNER: **Bob Carlson** in 11:32

RATING: **B**

9) Bob Carlson celebrated his win, but then the screen went awash in static and the Karma entrance music started to play. Bob looked pretty confused as Joel Kovach, Bruce the Giant, and Rick Law came out to the ring.

Joel got the mic and said that Karma had been dealt a serious blow at "The Supreme Challenge". He pointed out that the only member of Karma to hold championship gold right now was "that punk Marc DuBois". He went on to say that if it hadn't been for Wanda Fish's interference, he would have retained the World Heavyweight Championship.

Joel also said that he was a little upset with Bruce and Rick for not coming to his aid, but he said that ultimately, that wasn't their fault. After all, they were trapped in their locker room. But, Joel said, Bob wasn't trapped with them. Bob was supposedly still a member of Karma and should have come out to help Joel during the match. Apparently Bob wasn't a team player and would have to be taught a lesson.

That's when Bruce and Rick attacked Bob. Joel joined in and the three of them beat Bob down to the mat. But then the Bumholes charged the ring and joined the fray, eventually chasing off the other members of Karma.

RATING: **B**

10) Jerry Eisen said he didn't know what to make of that. He said that the tournament would continue on *Warzone* this week when Jack Bruce took on Joe Sexy.

RATING: **B**

11) Rich Money appeared on screen. He said that since he won his match against Ricky Dale Johnson at "The Supreme Challenge", he now had the right to explain to people who Jennifer was and why RDJ was so angry with him.

Rich explained that Jennifer Heat was a former employee of his, specifically, his maid from his penthouse apartment in Manhattan. Rich said that Jennifer did okay work but always insisted on being paid in cash. Rich said he was willing to pay her, but then learned one day that she was in the country illegally. He said that, being a law-abiding citizen, he had no choice but to report her to the INS. She was deported back to Mexico.

He said that he didn't know and didn't particularly care why RDJ seemed so angry about Jennifer. But, he said, as far as he was concerned, it was over and they should both move on.

RATING: **B+**

12) A video segment aired, highlighting the end of the Chris Caulfield Hardcore Invitational, specifically Eddie Peak stabbing Chris in the back so he could be eliminated.

RATING: **B+**

13) Chris Caulfield found Eddie Peak backstage and got into his face about what happened. Chris was furious, saying that Eddie had betrayed them. He said that they were hardcore brothers and that he didn't understand why Eddie would do it.

Eddie responded by saying that Chris brought it on himself. He said he had been offended by the way that

Chris kept referring to himself as the embodiment of hardcore, especially since Eddie was so hardcore too. He said that he finally couldn't take it anymore and had to do something about it.

The two continued their argument until Richard Eisen came along. He introduced himself to Chris and then said that all this fighting backstage just wouldn't do. Instead, he wanted them to duke it out in the ring and that they could do so on *Warzone*.

RATING: A

14) The Outcasts came out to the ring, proudly displaying their Tag Team Championship title belts. They said that it felt good to finally show up the Bumholes. But, they said, they weren't about to rest on their laurels. They issued an open challenge to any team in the back to come out and face them.

Out came AFKAP (Jack Bruce & Troy Tornado). They said that Jack could use a work out before his big match this week. Winning the tag championship would be good.

RATING: A for the open challenge and response

15) **THE OUTCASTS (c) vs. AFKAP** for the SWF Tag Team Championship

A really spectacular match even though Jack was a little off his game tonight. AFKAP put up a pretty good fight, but in the end, Skull shut them down by delivering a devastating Skull Krusher to Jack Bruce.

WINNERS: **The Outcasts** in 7:58

RATING: A*

16) Wanda Fish came out to the ring. She was met with a lukewarm welcome. Wanda got on the mic and said that she had a message for Archangel: "You're welcome."

Wanda then went on. She said that she realized what Archangel had been up to by letting her win the Battle Royal at "Master of Puppets". She said Archangel obviously wanted to split Karma right down the middle, thereby allowing him to face Joel Kovach for the title without half of Karma to watch his back. She said it was a great strategy and that she applauded his efforts.

But she was also a little angry. She said that cheapened her shot against Joel Kovach. She said that match should have been about her quest to become the best in a male-dominated sport. But she said that wasn't what it was. Instead, it was just another piece to Archangel's puzzle.

Plus, she said, he should be thanking her for saving his hide at "The Supreme Challenge". She pointed out that if she hadn't stepped in, Archangel would have wound up losing or injured at Joel's hands.

She said the way she saw it, Archangel owed her, first for unwittingly helping him to topple Karma and second, for saving his bacon on Saturday. And the way she wanted him to repay her was with a non-title match right here, right now, just so she can see if she could beat him.

Archangel came out and said that he agreed, he did owe her and that he did regret using her. So he agreed.

RATING: B- for the challenge; A for the response

17) **ARCHANGEL vs. WANDA FISH**

These two have some pretty good chemistry in the ring and really made this match shine. Archangel seemed a little hesitant to lock up with Wanda right away, but Wanda was able to finally goad him into action.

They left the announcers in the dust, putting on a great show for the crowd that ended with Wanda Fish nailing Archangel with the Dish of the Day and then rolling him up with a handful of tights.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 10:09
RATING: **A***

18) Archangel came up off the mat with murder in his eyes, but that faded quickly. He laughed it off and got his title belt. He walked over to Wanda and stuck out his hand for her to shake. Wanda simply looked at it and laughed. She then leaned in and yelled, "Remember, you just got beat by a girl! Next time, I'll be coming for that."

She then thumped the title belt and rolled out of the ring, leaving Archangel to stare after her.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Bart Biggz's return to the ring was met with a mixed reaction; people thought he was used too much.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -
Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Darryl Devine (c) drew with Akima Brave and so retained the SWF 10-Minute Championship - A

Bob Carlson defeated Bart Biggz - B

*The Outcasts (c) defeated AFKAP to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - A**

*Wanda Fish defeated Archangel - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, July 2008

Held at Evanovich Riverside in the Tri State Territory

8,325 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Richard Eisen was setting up his office when the door opened and Wanda Fish strolled in. She greeted Richard with a friendly "Hey Dad!" From the look on Richard's face, that didn't exactly set him at ease. He asked her what she wanted.

She said she just wanted to welcome him back to the SWF and to ask for a little favor, father to daughter. She wanted a title shot against Archangel at "Welcome to the Jungle". She pointed out that she came close to beating Joel Kovach two months ago. She reminded Richard that he wouldn't have control of his company if she hadn't intervened in Archangel's title shot at "The Supreme Challenge". And she pointed out that she did win the non-title match earlier this week, proving she can go toe-to-toe with Double-A.

Richard seemed hesitant. Wanda said he didn't have to make a decision now. He could think about it and get back to her.

RATING: **B+**

2) **KID TOMA vs. AKIMA BRAVE**

The announcers reminded everyone that Kid and Akima had a wager of their own on this match: if Kid won, Akima would be forced to quit Karma.

It was a pretty good match. The crowd got into it more than I expected. In the end, Kid nailed Akima with a Tornado DDT and got the pin, much to Akima's surprise. After the match, Akima pitched a fit, then took off his Karma t-shirt and threw it to the crowd.

WINNER: **Kid Toma** in 7:34

RATING: B

3) It's time for "Ask Dan!"

"Today's letter comes from Alyssa Anderson from Onatario. Alyssa writes, 'Dear Dan, why on earth did the SWF give you your segment back? I mean, you're a joke and everyone knows it. I hate to admit it, but I miss Missy Masters America back when Karma was first starting out. Whatever happened to Missy Masterson anyway? Tell the folks who run the show to can your sorry butt and bring back Missy.'

Well, Alyssa, in spite of your rather rude attitude, I'll answer your question anyway. Missy is right here. Isn't that right, Missy?"

The camera pulled back to reveal that Missy was sitting next to Dan in a rather revealing ring outfit. She greeted her fans and asked in a sultry voice if they had missed her. She said she missed them. She went on to say that she was planning on making a big splash in the SWF once again. Apparently she's in the tournament for the SWF North American Championship!

RATING: B-

4) Speaking of the tournament, a clip played of the end of Bob Carlson's match from earlier this week, complete with the beatdown at the hands of Bob's Karma colleagues.

RATING: B

5) Bob then appeared on screen and addressed his fellow members of Karma. He told them that there was no excuse for attacking him, no matter how frustrated they were. He said that Akima had the right idea earlier tonight. He took off his Karma t-shirt and threw it to the ground, boldly declaring that he was striking out on his own.

RATING: B+

6) **JACK BRUCE vs. JOE SEXY** in a first round match in **the North American Title** tournament

In spite of the fact that these two don't work that well together, they put on a great match. The momentum swung back and forth for a while until Joe Sexy managed to pick up a string of near falls. Jack suddenly fought back, though, hitting the New York Minute and scoring the pin.

WINNER: **Jack Bruce** in 11:43

RATING: B+

7) The announcers then said that what Missy said earlier was true. They've just found out that the next first round match would take place on the next *Invasion!*, and it would be Missy facing off against Steve Frehley to see who goes on to the semi-finals!

RATING: C+

8) The camera cut backstage to reveal Joel Kovach walking through the backstage area. He turned a corner and came face to face with Marc DuBois. The Warmaster had his title belt draped over one shoulder and was admiring his own reflection in it. He then looked up at Joel.

"I hear you have a problem with me. Something about me being the only member of Karma who has title gold right now? Something about me being a punk?" Joel tried to say something but Marc cut him off. "Seems to me, Joel, that you have a real problem standing up for yourself. You wanted Rick and Bruce to watch your back at 'The Supreme Challenge' and earlier this week, those two helped you beat up Bob Carlson. What's the matter? Can't get the job done on your own? Oh, wait. We know the answer to that! Seems to me, you're missing your title right now!"

Joel replied that he could take on anybody, anywhere on his own, and he's prove it tonight by taking Marc's Warmaster Title away from him. Marc smiled sadistically and told him he was on!

RATING: A

9) **CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. EDDIE PEAK**

These two wrestled under regular rules and put on a pretty good show. Eddie looked particularly dangerous in the ring, easily going head-to-head with Chris. But it was Chris who picked up the win with the Danger Drop.

WINNER: **Chris Caulfield** in 17:07

RATING: B+

10) Christian Faith came out to the ring in his military attire and said that he had something serious to discuss. He said it was a matter that made the SWF look weak to the rest of the world, something that he said was unacceptable. That issue: the fact that their World Heavyweight Champion got beat by a girl.

Christian went on to say that he couldn't stand for that. He wouldn't stand for that. He said that the SWF deserved to have a champion who wouldn't be afraid of beating a woman. Christian said he was that man, and so he challenged Archangel to a match at the next *Invasion!*

Archangel came out to the ring entrance and told Christian that he was on.

RATING: B+ for the challenge; A for the response

11) **MARC DuBOIS (c) vs. JOEL KOVACH** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

What a match! This got the fans off their seats and screaming for more. Joel and Marc laid it all on the line. Joel especially didn't hold anything back. At first, it looked like Marc wasn't taking Joel seriously, but after a near fall and a close call with the Kovach Kripler, Marc sobered up and dug in, producing a near fall of his own.

The battle raged through the ring and around it as well until finally Marc reversed an attempted Old School Drop and turned it into a Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 17:36

RATING: A*

12) Before Marc could celebrate too much, out came Rick Law and Bruce the Giant. They stormed the ring and attacked Marc. Once Joel recovered, he joined in the brawl.

Out came the Bumfholes, hitting the ring like a hurricane. The show ended with the six members of Karma brawling.

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

Good show all around. Got some ideas brewing that might turn out to be fun.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Kid Toma defeated Akima Brave - B

Jack Bruce defeated Joe Sexy - B+

Chris Caulfield defeated Eddie Peak - B+

*Marc DuBois (c) defeated Joel Kovach to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - A**

FINAL RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, July 2008

Held at The Friedman Building in the Mid South Territory

8,702 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and special color commentator Blonde Bombshell welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Christian Faith kicked things off by speaking of how he was going to ascend to the heights of professional wrestling and capture the SWF World Heavyweight Championship.

RATING: **A**

2) The announcers said that in addition to that, newly returned CEO Richard Eisen had signed Cliff Wilson in a match against Rich Money for later tonight as well.

RATING: **B+**

3) **DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. ANDRE JONES** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Chalk up another win for the 10-Minute Champ. Andre didn't stand a chance, quickly succumbing to the Devine Dream Drop.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 7:53

RATING: **B**

4) Angry Gilmore approached Richard Eisen backstage and welcomed Richard back. He said that he wanted to cash in his rematch clause for the SWF 10-Minute Championship at "Welcome to the Jungle" and he was hoping that Richard would make that happen.

Richard said that Angry was a tremendous competitor, but that he would have to think about it. He said there were a lot of hungry young wrestlers out there who might want a shot at Darryl's title and Richard didn't want to exclude them from that. Angry wasn't happy, but he seemed placated when Richard promised to think about it.

RATING: **A**

5) Akima Brave was shown standing in front of a mirror looking pretty unhappy. It soon became apparent as to why. The camera pulled out to reveal that he was wearing a new wrestling outfit, one that matched Kid Toma. Kid said that they looked good. He went on to say that since Akima was now out of Karma, the two of them could team up as the Samoan Wild Boyz and really show the SWF what a true tag team was like. He then asked

if Akima liked the new tights that their mom sewed for them. Akima rolled his eyes and said they were great.

RATING: C+

6) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. MISSY MASTERSON** in a first round match in **the North American Title** tournament

Not the best of matches, but at least Missy didn't truly stink up the place too badly (which is what I was kind of worried would happen). In the end, Steve put her away with a Frehley's Comet.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 8:35

RATING: B-

7) As Steve celebrated with a chorus of lackluster cheers from the crowd, someone vaulted the security railing and rolled into the ring. Steve turned around just in time to get a boot to the gut and got nailed with a vicious looking finisher. Missy Masterson got a mic and said that she didn't really care that she got eliminated from the North American Championship tournament. Meet her new boyfriend and tag team partner, **Chance Fortune!** She predicted that, as the Masters of Fortune, they would soon take tag team gold!

RATING: B+

8) The announcers said that regardless of what happened to Steve Frehley, the tournament would continue on *Warzone*. Much to their surprise, it was going to be Christian Faith taking on Troy Tornado. "Is it possible that Christian will wind up with both the World Heavyweight and the North American Championship belts?" Farrah wondered aloud.

RATING: B+

9) The Fabulous Bumfholes came out to the ring and said that now that amateur hour was over, it was time to get down to business. They said they were sick of sneak attacks and underhanded tricks. They wanted to take on Bruce the Giant and Rick Law head on. They challenged them to a tag match on *Warzone*.

Out came Bruce and Rick. They called the Bumfholes stupid newbies to challenge veterans like them. They said that the Bumfholes may provide youthful enthusiasm in Karma, but they said that they provided veteran experience and in the end, that will always win out.

RATING: B+ for the challenge; A for the response

10) Chris Caulfield was walking backstage when he was attacked from behind by Eddie Peak. Eddie beat on him for a while and then mocked him for not being ready for an attack at any time. "You call yourself hardcore?" Eddie sneered before stepping over Chris and walking away.

RATING: B+

11) **CLIFF WILSON vs. RICH MONEY**

The announcers commented how cool and calm Rich seemed in the ring, and it showed in the way he handled Cliff Wilson's energetic offense. Things were really popping but it all came to a crashing halt when Ricky Dale Johnson charged the ring and attacked Rich Money. The ref immediately called for the bell. Cliff tried to protest, but RDJ tossed him out of the ring.

WINNER: **Rich Money** by DQ in 10:40

RATING: A*

12) RDJ stomped on Rich for a while before getting a mic. He then said, "You think we're done, Rich? You think you can tell only half the story and get away with it? Tell you what. You'd better watch your back until you fess up to all of it. Cause, son, I'll be hounding you ever step of the way!"

RATING: [A](#)

13) The announcers commented on what an eventful night it's been, especially in terms of tag team news. Two new teams debuting tonight. But, Jerry pointed out, they have their work cut out for them if they expect to overthrow the reigning tag team champs, the Outcasts.

What followed was a video showing the Outcasts working out and pounding on their opponents, accompanied by a driving metal score.

RATING: [A](#)

14) Christian Faith was taping up his wrists when he turned around and found Wanda Fish staring at him. He told her to get lost, that he didn't have furlough right now to show her a good time. Wanda replied with a snide comment about how she doubted he didn't have thirty seconds to spare.

She then asked him if he really thought Archangel should be ashamed that she beat him last week. Christian said he should. Wanda replied by challenging Christian to face her, regardless of the outcome of tonight's match, at *Warzone* to see if it's easy to beat her or not. Christian said he normally wouldn't fight a girl, but in this case, he'd make an exception.

RATING: [A](#)

15) Archangel was shown walking to the ring.

RATING: [A](#)

16) **ARCHANGEL (c) vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A really good match. These two have pretty good chemistry together and as a result, they put together such a good match that the announcers were left in the dust.

They exchanged blows all throughout the ring until finally, Archangel managed to drop Christian to the mat and slap him in the Wing Clip. Christian tried to shimmy his way to the ropes, but in the end, he wound up tapping.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 16:54

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

The crowd was a little sick of seeing Chance Fortune as much as they did. Apparently his four minute debut was too much.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Darryl Devine (c) defeated Andre Jones to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B

Steve Frehley defeated Misyy Masterson - B-

*Rich Money defeated Cliff Wilson by DQ - A**

Archangel (c) defeated Christian Faith to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL RATING - A
TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, July 2008
Held at Virginia Park Fields in the Mid Atlantic Territory
8,308 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed the fans to the show.

1) Christian Faith once again started off the show. He said that he felt a little betrayed by Richard Eisen. Richard has double-booked him in a North American Championship tournament match and against Wanda Fish tonight. But Christian said that wasn't a problem. Armies often have to fight wars on two fronts. And as the Army of One, he will destroy Troy Tornado to advance in the tournament and then show Wanda Fish why she is seriously out of her league.

RATING: B+

2) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. THE MASTERS OF FORTUNE**

Duane hyped up the fact that this would be the first time we'd be able to see Missy Masterson and Chance Fortune in action together against the veteran Biggzes. He said it would be an acid test of their ability.

It wasn't that bad of a match. The crowd really seemed to get into it and really let Missy have it when she produced some brass knuckles from her top and used them to drop Bart Biggz for the pin.

WINNERS: **The Masters of Fortune** in 9:10

RATING: B

3) Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado were backstage. Jack looked about ready to say something when the door was kicked open and in came the Samoan Wild Boyz. Kid did all the talking, saying that he and his brother wanted to take on AFKAP in a match on *Imasion!* Jack told them that'd be fine then threw them out of the room.

Jack then turned to Troy and proceeded to give him a pep talk, telling him that he'd be able to take down Christian Faith just fine. He said that Troy had the heart and the ambition, and that was all he needed.

RATING: C+ for the challenge; B- for the acceptance; B+ for the pep talk

4) **TROY TORNADO vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH** in a first round match in **the North American Title** tournament

Troy seemed to take Jack's talk to heart. He stunned Christian with a quick flurry of offense which led Ana to predict an upset.

But then Christian came back and after a few devastating blows, nailed the Leap of Faith and made the pin.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 8:44

RATING: A

5) It's time for "Ask Dan!"

"Today's letter comes from Genya Sato from Fukuoka, Japan. Genya writes...."

Dan looked at the paper and frowned. He turned it upside and squinted at it before crumpling it up and tossing it away.

"Look, Genya, I don't know what you wanted, but let me tell you something, buster. If you're going to make it in this world, you better know how to speak English. Let's face it, the best people in the world speak English, so you should too. Trust me, it's for the best that you find this out now."

RATING: C+

6) A video played, highlighting the tension that's been developing within Karma in recent weeks.

RATING: B+

7) **THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES vs. BRUCE THE GIANT & RICK LAW**

The crowd really ate this up. Randy and Zimmy seemed to have some difficulty dealing with Bruce's size, allowing the giant to pound on them pretty hard. Rick would tag in and do a move or two, then bring Bruce back in again.

Eventually, though, the Bumfholes switched to hit and fade attacks, enough to stagger Bruce. They even managed to get Bruce down, but then Rick got in and started to punish Randy. He managed to keep Randy away from his corner for a few minutes, but Randy managed to break free and dive for the ring ... only to find his brother missing.

It turned out that Joel Kovach had snuck down to ringside and pulled Zimmy off the apron. Randy seemed pretty confused, but that didn't last since Bruce recovered and finished him off with a Giant Chokeslam.

WINNERS: **Bruce the Giant & Rick Law** in 8:39

RATING: A

8) Eric Eisen appeared on screen and said that he had been content to sit on the sidelines for a while until his father could come back, but now that Richard was in charge again, he wanted to get back into the mix. He challenged Archangel to a match for the title!

RATING: A

9) **WANDA FISH vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

Christian and Wanda didn't click, but that's okay. This was a short match anyway.

Christian was pretty overconfident coming out to the ring. He flexed and roared at Wanda a little and suggested that perhaps she should just back out now. Wanda laughed at him and slapped the smile right off his face. Christian tried to hit her back, but she ducked the blow and slapped him again. Christian tried again, only to be tripped up and slapped into the Blonde Ambition. Christian tried to make it to the ropes, but Wanda pulled him back to the middle. Christian finally had to tap out.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 4:51

RATING: B

10) Christian had trouble getting up after the match and had to be helped to the back by the ref. Wanda retrieved a mic and taunted him all the way back, pointing out that the Army of One got beaten by a girl pretty quick.

RATING: A

11) Tim Westybrook came out and said that he wasn't done with Marc DuBois yet. He challenged Marc to a rematch for the Warmaster Title right here, right now.

Marc came out and informed Tim that he normally would take him on, but he felt like being generous tonight.

He wasn't going to face Tim. Instead, he wanted to take on the man who dropped the Embodiment of Hardcore, Eddie Peak! Tim would have to wait his turn.

RATING: **B+** for the challenge; **A** for the response and the match announcement

12) **EDDIE PEAK vs. MARC DuBOIS (c)** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

A great cap for this show. Marc and Eddie tore it up, but it turned out that Eddie wasn't above a little cheating. At one point, as Marc tried to spear him, Eddie dragged the ref in the way. With the ref out, Eddie dropped Marc to the mat and used the ring post to beat up his legs pretty badly. Eddie even threaded one of Marc's legs through a chair and stomped on it, causing Marc to howl in agony for a few minutes before Eddie smashed him over the head with the chair, knocking him out cold.

Eddie was getting ready to destroy Marc's other knee when Chris Caulfield charged the ring. Chris rolled in and attacked Eddie, taking the other man by surprise. Before Eddie knew what was happening, Chris hit him with a Danger Drop right onto the steel chair. Chris then got out of there, leaving both men down.

The ref came to and started to count both men out. Eventually, Eddie twitched and rolled over onto Marc, but at two-and-a-half, Marc's shoulder popped off the mat. Before Eddie knew what was happening, Marc was up and fighting. He did favor his "injured" knee a little, but in the end, it didn't stop him from nailing the Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 11:39

RATING: **A***

13) Marc didn't have time to celebrate. Joel Kovach came back out to the ring and attacked him, focusing on his injured knee. Eventually, a number of refs had to come out and drag Joel off of him.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Not too shabby.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Masters of Fortune defeated the *Biggz Boyz* - **B**

Christian Faith defeated *Troy Tornado* - **A**

Rick Law & Bruce the Giant defeated the *Fabulous Bumfholes* - **A**

Wanda Fish defeated *Christian Faith* - **B**

Marc DuBois (c) defeated *Eddie Peak* to retain **the SWF Warmaster Title** - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

August 2008

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, August 2008

Held at the Minnesota Coliseum in the Mid West Territory
8,902 in attendance

Jerry Eisen and Farrah Hesketh welcomed Emma Chase back to the announce table tonight. The crowd behind them was particularly raucous from the dark match. Jerry tried to play it off that the crowd was happy with Emma's return.

1) Archangel appeared on screen and addressed Eric Eisen. He said he was grateful for the challenge and welcomed the match. He said he'd meet Eric in the ring for the Main Event!

RATING: B+

2) DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. DELIRIOUS DAN for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

Not the best match, but it served its purpose. Dan no-sold a lot of Darryl's offense, which was a bit problematic. In the end, Darryl nailed the Devine Dream Drop and picked up the win.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 8:04

RATING: B-

3) Darryl tried to celebrate his win but was instead attacked by Angry Gilmore, who beat Darryl down to the mat.

RATING: B

4) Joel Kovach, Bruce the Giant, and Rick Law were walking backstage when they came face to face with Tim Westybrook. Tim glared at them and then focused on Joel. He told Joel to leave Marc DuBois alone. Tim said that he and Marc had unfinished business and he didn't need Joel distracting Marc. Joel told Marc he was an idiot for getting in their face the way he was. He said that Rick, Bruce, and he could mop the floor with him right now and no one could stop him.

"Oh yeah? Think again!"

Richard Eisen interposed himself between Tim and Joel. He told the members of Karma to back down or be suspended. He then said that since Joel seemed to be itching for a fight, he'd give him one. He was making a match between Joel and Tim for *Warzone*, one in which all members of Karma were barred from ringside. Richard turned to leave, giving Tim a big smile. Tim laughed at the three members of Karma and walked away.

Joel started to grumble about how Richard Eisen was out to get him again. He turned to leave, only to get a chair to the face. He dropped to the ground as Randy and Zimmy Bumfhole then attacked Rick and Bruce, beating them to the ground.

RATING: B+ for the argument and the attack

5) The Outcasts were in the ring with their belts and the mics. They once again said that they wanted a fight and they wanted one now, so they'd defend their tag team titles against anyone who wanted to fight.

Out came Joe Sexy and Angry Gilmore. They said that they'd be more than willing to take away the belts tonight.

RATING: A for the challenge and acceptance

6) **THE OUTCASTS (c) vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION** for the SWF Tag Team Championship

Angry and Joe were able to get in some offense, mostly by double-teaming on Skull for a while. But once Remo got tagged in, he mowed through them, knocking them back. Skull finally came back in and destroyed Joe Sexy with the Skull Krusher.

WINNERS: **The Outcasts** in 11:08

RATING: A*

7) The Outcasts left the ring, leaving Angry and Joe to try and put themselves back together. They never got the chance, because Darryl Devine hit the ring and attacked them both, taking out Joe before he worked over Angry pretty well.

RATING: B-

8) Wanda Fish bumped into Sam Keith backstage. Sam complimented her on beating Christian Faith last week. Wanda seemed touched, saying that coming from Sam, that means a lot. She then laughed and corrected herself, saying that if it had come from Sam Keith 15 years ago, then it would mean something. She told Sam that he was a broken down excuse for a wrestlers. She pointed out that he hadn't been in action lately and that the few times he did get in the ring, he lost. Sam wasn't too pleased with that, so he said that he would be willing to show her how it's done on *Warzone* ... in a submission match! Wanda laughed again (Jerry noted she sounded nervous) and agreed.

RATING: A

9) **AFKAP vs. THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ**

Sadly, Akima and Kid don't have good chemistry together. Devorah Triton noted that their timing was all over the place. But really, when they were able to put together a match like this, it really doesn't matter.

The two teams battled back and forth for a while until finally, Kid put Troy Tornado away with a Long-Range Headbutt.

WINNERS: **The Samoan Wild Boyz** in 12:55

RATING: A

10) The announcers said that they hoped Jack would be able to pull himself together in time for *Warzone*. He's scheduled to face off against Bob Carlson in the semi-finals for the SWF North American Championship tournament.

RATING: B

11) Rich Money appeared on screen looking pretty battered and bruised. He addressed Ricky Dale Johnson and informed him to stay away from him. He said he didn't know what his problem was, that he told the whole truth about Jennifer Heat, and as far as he was concerned, the matter was over. He warned him that if he came too close, Rich wouldn't be held responsible for what he'd do.

RATING: A

12) Eddie Peak was out in the ring with a microphone in hand. He called out Chris Caulfield, saying that Chris blew his big chance to become the Warmaster. He said that Chris was a coward and couldn't handle the fact that Eddie was better than him.

Out came Chris, kendo stick in hand. He got into the ring and he and Eddie got into each other's faces. Chris then took a swing at Eddie, who ducked it and quickly retreated out of the ring. Chris took off after him and Eddie led him on a chase through the back.

Just when it looked like Chris was going to catch Eddie, they rounded a corner and Chris ran right into a kendo stick wielded by Christian Faith. Christian was soon joined by Bob Carlson, and the two of them beat on Chris until the Epitome of Hardcore was groaning on the floor.

RATING: B+

13) The announcers said it was time for the main event, but then Wanda Fish's entrance music started. She came out to the announce table and kicked Farrah Hesketh out of her chair, taking her place and her headset.

RATING: B+

14) **ARCHANGEL (c) vs. ERIC EISEN** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Ouch. This one's gonna hurt us. The most exciting part of the match was the argument that Wanda got into with Jerry Eisen about whether or not she should be worried about taking on Sam Keith in a submission match. That's right. That's how bad this main event was.

It soon became clear that neither Archangel nor Eric Eisen had a good enough grasp of psychology to put together this match. It dragged through the middle and quite a few fans got up and left in the middle of it. In the end, Archangel mercifully ended it with a Fall From Grace.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 16:54

RATING: B-

THE AFTERMATH

The fans left, grumbling about Angry Gilmore being overused. And, as I suspected, we took a major hit.

Amazingly, we still managed to beat TCW in terms of rating.

FINAL RATING: B

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Darryl Devine (c) defeated Delirious Dan to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B-
*The Outcasts (c) defeated Sexual Aggression to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship- A**
The Samoan Wild Boyz defeated AFKAP - A
Archangel (c) defeated Eric Eisen to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - B-

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed on Wednesday of Week 1, August 2008

Held at Alderbrook Grounds in the North West Territory

8,377 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) A graphic on-screen reminded us that tonight's main event was going to be Wanda Fish and Sam Keith in a submission match.

RATING: B+

2) Richard Eisen was nodding thoughtfully at a monitor. Wanda Fish came in and asked if he was impressed. He said he was. Wanda once again asked for a title shot against Archangel at "Welcome to the Jungle." Richard said he was warming to the idea but wasn't completely sold yet. He said that if she could beat Sam Keith tonight, the title shot would be hers. Wanda seemed a little nervous but said it would be no problem.

RATING: A

3) It's time for "Ask Dan!"

"Tonight's question comes from Jill Ulrich from Hoboken, New Jersey. Jill writes, 'Dear Dan, you should be ashamed of yourself for making fun of that Japanese boy last week. What makes you think you're so hot? How many titles have you held? What's your win-loss record like? Maybe if you weren't such a jerk, people would give you more of a shot.'"

Dan sighed and bowed his head. He looked up at the camera again and nodded.

"Jill, you're right. I haven't been the best role model. I haven't been that nice of a guy. I've acted like I deserve this shot in the SWF and I know full well that I don't. Starting tonight with my match against Brett Biggz, you're going to see a different Dan Gregoski. Yes, that's right, that's my name. Thank you, Jill. Thank you."

Peter Michaels commented that he was expecting the punchline any moment. Instead, Dan got up and walked away. "Do you think he's serious?" Ana asked.

RATING: B-

4) **DELIRIOUS DAN vs. BRETT BIGGZ**

Dan tried to shake Brett's hand before the match began. Brett looked a bit suspicious but finally shook it.

It was a lackluster match, unfortunately. Dan was off his game. In the end, though, Dan managed to squeak one out and pinned Brett Biggz, much to the surprise of Brett and the announcers.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 7:57

RATING: C+

5) Marc DuBois and the Bumholes came out to the ring together. They said that the time had come to address the problems that Karma was having. They said that Wanda Fish was apparently the only member still on track. They said that Joel Kovach, Bruce the Giant, and Rick Law were jealous of them. They said they were younger, faster, and smarter than those three old fogies and that they embodied the true spirit of Karma.

That's when the fogies hit the ring. An enormous brawl erupted the spilled over the top rope and into the ringside area.

But then Richard Eisen came out and ordered a halt to it. He said he was sick of Karma turning his backstage area into a warzone ... no pun intended. If Karma wanted to implode in on itself, that was fine by him, but he wasn't going to let them destroy everything else in the process. That's why he was booking them all in a three-man tag team match for "Welcome to the Jungle". It would be Joel, Rick, and Bruce on one side, Marc and the Bumholes on the other. And in the meantime, he was ordering that they stay away from each other. "If any of you lays a hand on another, you and your teammates will all be fired!"

RATING: A for the taunting; A for the brawl; B+ for the match announcement

6) **BOB CARLSON vs. JACK BRUCE** in a semi-final match in **the North American Title** tournament

Bob was visibly tiring at the end of this match, but that's okay. He and Jack still put together a good show. Jack

was on fire through much of the match, taking the fight to Bob and not backing down. But Bob was still able to squeak through with a devastating Missile Drop Kick for the pin and the win.

WINNER: **Bob Carlson** in 11:40

RATING: **B+**

7) The announcers told fans to tune in next week for *Invasion!* when the second semi-final match would take place. It would be Steve Fehley vs. Christian Faith!

RATING: **B**

8) The Outcasts came out to the ring. They said that they had had some fun the past couple of weeks issuing open challenges for the titles that they held, but that they weren't getting enough competition. So they said they were issuing a different kind of open challenge. At "Welcome to the Jungle", they were going to go out to the ring and they were hoping that three other teams would join them. They want a four-way dance for the tag team championship! They went on to say that it didn't matter who took them up on it, because they would hold on to the titles no matter what.

RATING: **A**

9) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Another great match from these two. The announcers commented early on that for once, Joel doesn't need to worry about watching his back. Marc and the Bumholes couldn't touch him. Ana pointed out that Tim didn't need to worry either since Richard barred Rick and Bruce from ringside.

The battle raged through the ring and around it as well. Tim was able to score a few near falls, but much to his frustration, Joel was able to kick out every time. Finally, Joel took over again and sent Tim reeling. He was getting ready to set him up for the Kovach Kripler when some entrance music started up.

Archangel's.

Joel panicked. He started pacing back and forth, glaring at the ring entrance. "What would the champ want with Joel? He's already beaten him and Joel can't go after him now!" Duane asked.

Joel was so distracted that he didn't notice Tim get up behind him. Tim wailed on him a bit and then hit him with the Unstoppable Force.

The camera cut backstage to reveal Marc and the Bumholes in the production van. They popped a CD out of the player, patted the techie at the station, and thanked him for his help.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 13:53

RATING: **A**

10) Cliff Wilson came out to the ring and said that he had fun watching his friend Eric take on Archangel for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship earlier this week. Cliff said that he owed a lot to Archangel. He finally revealed that it had been Archangel's idea for Cliff to pose as the Anonymous Avenger to get him into the SWF. He said he had nothing but respect for the champ.

But Cliff said that he also wanted to be SWF World Heavyweight Champ again. That's why he was hoping that Archangel would do him the honor of giving him a title shot next week on *Invasion!*

Out came Archangel. He seemed a little frustrated, but said that he had a lot of respect for Cliff as well. He said that it would be great for the Archangel to face off against the Dark Angel. Cliff smiled broadly and the two shook hands.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and the response

11) **SAM KEITH vs. WANDA FISH** in a submission match

Peter Michaels said that Wanda should kiss her dreams of a title shot good-bye. He said that she was good and could go toe-to-toe with just about anyone in the SWF, but he said she was insane to take on Sam Keith, the master of the Proton Lock, in a submission match, since the only way to end this match was by submission.

Sam seemed to be holding back in the early going of the match. Wanda quickly got him to take it up a notch by smacking him around and taunting him. These two put on a spectacular show, both of them trying to get their submission moves locked in early, only to have the other one escape before they could.

Finally, though, Sam managed to stagger Wanda and nailed the Neutron Plex. That led into the Proton Lock, which he cinched up. Wanda screamed in agony and tried to claw toward the ropes. It did no good. Sam had her trapped. Ana predicted that she would either tap or pass out.

But then Wanda surprised everyone. She started shimmying along the mat a little. Somehow, she managed to slip and arm through the headlock Sam had her in as part of the Proton lock. Then the other. Soon she was clawing her way forward, bending Sam at an impossible angle as she tried to drag his upper body through his own knees. Much to the surprise of the announcers, Sam had to release the Lock!

Wanda and Sam took a moment to rest as the ref started to count them both down. Eventually, the struggled back to their feet and traded blows. Then Sam set Wanda up for another Neutron Plex. Instead of nailing it, though, he was surprised as Wanda slipped through his arms, slid down and tripped him up, quickly getting him into the Blonde Ambition, her signature submission hold.

Much to everyone's surprise, she was able to hold Sam in the middle of the ring until he tapped.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 21:31

RATING: **A**

12) Wanda went out into the hometown crowd to celebrate her win, and Peter Michaels was particularly enthusiastic for her. "And why not? Wanda just got herself a title shot against Archangel at 'Welcome to the Jungle!'"

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

That's more like it.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Delirious Dan defeated *Brett Biggz* - **C+**

Bob Carlson defeated *Jack Bruce* - **B+**

Tim Westybrook defeated *Joel Konach* - **A***

Wanda Fish defeated *Sam Keith* - **A**

FINAL RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, August 2008

Held at Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes Territory
8,222 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Highlights from Wanda Fish's match against Sam Keith played, reminding folks that she not only got the master of the Proton Lock to tap, but that meant that she would face off against Archangel at "Welcome to the Jungle" this Saturday.

RATING: B+

2) Richard Eisen was seated in his office, watching the previous segment. Then a knock sounded at the door and Missy Maseterson and Chance Fortune came in. Missy seemed pretty contrite and somewhat bashful. Richard rolled his eyes at the sight of her.

Missy started off by apologizing for how she behaved at the beginning of the whole Karma business. She said that she had learned her lesson and she hoped that he could forgive her. She then went on to say that she and Chance were hoping to be included in the Outcasts' big four-way brawl for the Tag Team Championship.

Richard laughed at her and said that she was really cute. He said that the back of his skull still hurt from the time she clobbered him. He also pointed out that she and Chance, while their debut was impressive, really didn't amount to much. He said that it'd be a bad business decision to put an untried tag team like the Masters of Fortune in the ring with Remo and Skull DeBones.

Missy sighed and seemed ready to leave, but then Chance piped up. He informed Richard that he was behind the times and that he should get with it. He said that they were a lot better than any other tag team out there and could go toe-to-toe with anyone Richard could name. He was very belligerent, insulting, and rude.

Richard smiled and asked if Chance really believed that. When Chance said he did, Richard challenged him to put his money where his mouth was. They could be in the Outcasts' match this Saturday if they could beat a specific tag team tonight ... namely the combination of Bruce the Giant and Rick Law!

Chance's face went white. Richard smiled and told him to work on his people skills if he expected to make it far in this business.

RATING: B+

3) Chris Caulfield and BJ Shearer were in the ring together. Chris said that he had to hand it to Eddie, he should have seen the trap last week coming but he walked right into it. That's the difference between them. Eddie apparently liked to sneak around whereas Chris was willing to attack a problem head-on. That's why he was there with BJ. He challenged Eddie to find a tag team partner and come out and face them.

Out came Eddie. He said he didn't need to look too hard. One of his partners from last week was willing to fight Chris, namely one of the participants in the upcoming North American Championship match: Bob Carlson!

Eddie and Bob made their way to the ring.

RATING: B for the challenge; B+ for the response

4) CHRIS CAULFIELD & BJ SHEARER vs. EDDIE PEAK & BOB CARLSON

This was a great match, one that really got the attention of the fans. Eddie avoided Chris as much as possible, tagging in Bob whenever Chris wanted to face him. Eventually Chris went after him on the outside and the brawl carried them to Bob and Eddie's corner.

Bob, the legal man at the time, had dropped BJ to the mat and was setting him up for a Missile Drop Kick. When he saw Chris standing alone outside the ring, though, he leapt from the top turnbuckle and drove Chris to the cement floor. Eddie jumped into the ring and picked up BJ, slamming him to the mat with the Peak of the Devil. The ref, apparently unsure of who the legal man was, made the count anyway.

WINNERS: **Eddie Peak & Bob Carlson** in 13:02

RATING: **A**

5) Darryl Devine appeared on screen. He said that it was clear last week that Angry Gilmore wasn't done with him. He went on to say that was fine with him, because he wasn't done with Angry either. He challenged Angry to one final match at "Welcome to the Jungle". Winner takes all.

RATING: **A**

6) Rick Law and Bruce the Giant were getting ready for their tag team match. Joel Kovach was with them, telling them that Masters of Fortune were a couple of nobodies that they would quickly destroy. He said, though, that they could enjoy destroying Missy and Chance since they knew the Bumholes couldn't attack them. He also warned them to focus, since there was no telling what the Bumholes or Marc DuBois might do.

RATING: **A**

7) **MASTERS OF FORTUNE vs. BRUCE THE GIANT & RICK LAW**

This turned out a lot better than I expected.

Bruce and Rick basically destroyed Missy and Chance in the early going of the match. Especially Missy. They didn't seem to have any qualms about beating up a woman. Chance tried to intervene several times, only to be held back by the ref.

Apparently Bruce finally had enough of beating up on Missy. He was setting her up for the Giant Chokeslam when Chance once again tried to get into the ring. The ref went over to keep him out. Missy managed to slip out of Bruce's big hand. When he tried to snare her again, she held up a hand and stopped him. She batted her eyelashes at him and walked over to him very seductively. She cooed sweet nothings at him, running her hands over his broad chest. Bruce seemed a little confused by this but didn't stop her.

His mistake. She kicked him squarely between the legs then dove for her corner, making the tag. Chance exploded into the ring and cleaned house, knocking Rick off his perch and then, much to the surprise of the announcers, hit the Stroke of Luck, which is basically a pump kick, on Bruce.

WINNERS: **The Masters of Fortune** in 11:31

RATING: **B+**

8) RDJ came out to the ring with Jennifer Heat at his side. Ricky went after Rich Money, saying that he didn't care if Rich thought the matter between them was closed. He was going to get Rich to admit to what he did to Jennifer, even if he had to beat the truth out of him. He then challenged Rich to a match at "Welcome to the Jungle".

Rich came out and said, "Let me think about it. Should I take a match against a man who says he wants to, quote, 'beat the truth out of me,' unquote? Sure, sounds like a fantastic idea. And then I'll go to my doctor for a colonoscopy afterwards. Dream on, Ricky. It isn't going to happen."

RATING: **B** for the challenge and response

9) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH** in a semi-final match in **the North American Championship** tournament

A very exciting match. Christian tried to beg off in the early going, claiming that he had been injured last week facing Troy Tornado and Wanda Fish. The ref didn't buy it and eventually, Steve just attacked Christian anyway.

The momentum swung back and forth and eventually, Christian had Steve isolated in one corner for the Leap of Faith. He jumped ... right into Steve's waiting arms. Steve quickly turned the botched Leap of Faith into a Frehley's Comet for the pin and the win.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 10:40

RATING: **A**

10) The announcers said that decided things. At "Welcome to the Jungle", it would be Steve Frehley vs. Bob Carlson for the SWF North American Championship!

RATING: **B+**

11) Marc DuBois was walking backstage when he came face to face with Tim Westybrook. The two of them stared at each other for a while before Marc snorted in laughter and walked away. Tim called him a coward.

That stopped Marc in his tracks. He turned around to face Tim and asked him if he cared to explain that. Tim said he'd be glad to. He said that Marc was willing to face all sorts of different people but he kept refusing to defend the Warmaster Title against Tim. Tim said Marc was refusing because he knew that Tim could beat him. Marc tried to deny it, but Tim insisted that it was true.

Finally Marc said that he was willing to settle things at the next *Warzone*. Tim smiled and said he'd be there.

RATING: **A**

12) Archangel was getting ready for the main event against Cliff Wilson when he looked up and found Wanda Fish staring at him. Correction: she was staring at the title belt. Archangel glared at her and she snapped out of it. She said she came by to wish Archangel luck in his match. She also told him he should watch out so he doesn't get injured. That way, he'll be nice and fresh for their match at "Welcome to the Jungle" so he won't have any excuse when she beats him and becomes the first woman to hold the SWF World Heavyweight Championship.

RATING: **A**

13) **ARCHANGEL (c) vs. CLIFF WILSON** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

How about that. The Dark Angel and the Archangel have great chemistry together. These two left the announcers far behind as they battled it out.

Cliff stuck mostly to aerial attacks, but Archangel was often able to ground him. Neither man was able to pin the other. There were numerous two-counts. Finally, though, Cliff was able to drop Archangel to the mat and hopped up onto the top turnbuckle for his Falling Angel Moonsault. Much to everyone's surprise, while Cliff was in midair, Archangel launched off the mat and caught him, using Cliff's momentum to deliver a Fall From Grace that shook the ring.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 16:59

RATING: **A***

14) Cliff got to his feet and staggered over to Archangel. He extended his hand. Archangel smiled and shook it, raising Cliff's hand as the two men celebrated.

RATING: **B**

THE AFTERMATH

Chance Fortune was overused, but who cares? That last match really helped us out.

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Eddie Peak & Bob Carlson defeated Chris Caulfield & BJ Shearer - A

Masters of Fortune defeated Bruce the Giant & Rick Law - B+

Steve Frebly defeated Christian Faith - A

*Archangel (c) defeated Cliff Wilson to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, August 2008

(The Go-Home Show for "**Welcome to the Jungle**")

Held at the Connecticut Symphony Hall in the New England Territory

8,276 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) They went on to remind us that tonight's main event was Tim Westybrook taking on Marc DuBois for the SWF Warmaster Title.

RATING: **A**

2) But to the ring for action. As Sexual Aggression made their way to the ring, a little box opened in the corner of the screen revealing Angry Gilmore. He said that he accepted the challenge that Darryl Devine laid down and that the SWF 10-Minute Championship would soon be his.

RATING: **A**

3) DARRYL DEVINE & DELIRIOUS DAN vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION

This was an interesting match. Apparently Dan finally found his game. The two teams battled back and forth before Dan shocked everyone by nailing a vicious off-the-top rope DDT on Joe Sexy and got the pin.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine & Delirious Dan** in 9:47

RATING: **B**

4) Rich Money was backstage cutting a promo on how rich and awesome he was when Richard Eisen appeared behind him. Richard said that he was a bit disappointed in Rich. He said that this whole drama between him and RDJ was better than any soap opera and he wanted to find out what happened next. That's why Richard had booked Rich in a match against Ricky Dale Johnson for "Welcome to the Jungle." Rich didn't look too happy at the news.

RATING: **B+**

5) SAM KEITH vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH

The announcers hyped up the fact that these two have both been on a losing streak. He said that tonight was an opportunity for one of them to turn that around.

It turns out it was Sam's chance. He dominated the match, shrugging off much of Christian's offense and finally putting the Army of One in the Proton Lock.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 11:12

RATING: **A**

6) Chris Caulfield came out to the ring with a mic. He said he had to hand it to Eddie Peak. Eddie beat him fair and square in the tag match. But Chris said that was then, this is now. He wanted to face off against Eddie again at "Welcome to the Jungle" in a hardcore match!

Eddie came out and asked if Chris had had one too many concussions. He reminded Chris that a hardcore match meant anything goes. He reminded Chris that he won the Chris Caulfield Hardcore Invitational. He said that as near as he could tell, he was still the true epitome of hardcore, not Chris Caulfield. But he said he'd be happy to remind Chris of all those facts this Saturday. The match is on!

RATING: **B-** for the challenge; **A** for the response

7) **AFKAP vs. THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs. ERIC EISEN & CLIFF WILSON**

The announcers explained that this four way dance was being held to determine who the other two teams were going to be for the Outcasts' match on Saturday. The last two teams in the ring would get the spots.

It was a wild free-for-all in the early going before referee Shane Stones got things under control. The match then dropped into a steady rhythm. AFKAP was eliminated first, then the Biggzes. The announcers said that meant that the Samoans and Eric and Cliff were going on to "Welcome to the Jungle", but whoever won this match would have a psychological victory over the other two.

After a spectacular aerial battle, Akima Brave picked up the win by nailing Eric Eisen with a Suicide Headbutt.

WINNERS: **The Samoan Wild Boyz** in 16:34

RATING: **B+**

8) A table was set up in the ring for the contract signing between Wanda Fish and Archangel. Out came the two competitors and took their chairs.

By the SWF's standards, this one was pretty tame. Archangel went first, informing Wanda that she's more than proven that she can go toe-to-toe with anyone in the SWF. He said he wasn't entirely sure of how the match was going to end on Saturday, but he said he was looking forward to finding out.

Wanda signed next, and then informed Archangel that he was an anachronism in today's world. She said that he should get with the times, that his war paint was getting old and ridiculous. She said that history was on her side and that it was her destiny to become the first woman to ever hold the SWF World Heavyweight Championship.

RATING: **A**

9) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. MARC DuBOIS (c) for the SWF Warmaster Title**

This one shook the concert hall. Things started off as the two competitors traded blows that rocked each other harder and harder. Finally Marc broke the stalemate with a knee to the gut and things were off.

Marc didn't seem able to knock Tim off his feet. Tim could get Marc down, but he couldn't keep him pinned. Things seemed to be at another deadlock before Marc surprised everyone with a Marc of Excellence out of

nowhere, dropping Tim to the mat.

But before he could get the pin, Joel Kovach's music started up. Marc still made the pin anyway, but then Joel appeared at ringside, a baseball bat in hand. He took a swing at Marc and the ref ordered him out of there. Marc broke the pin to yell at Joel, and that proved to be his undoing.

Tim sat up and before Marc realized what was happening, nailed the Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 13:46

RATING: **A***

10) As Tim celebrated with his newly won championship belt, Marc DuBois became more and more angry until he was livid. He charged out of the ring and went after Joel. The entire locker room had to clear out to keep these two away from each other.

RATING: **B+**

As the show went off the air, the announcers ran through the card for "Welcome to the Jungle":

DARRYL DEVINE (C) vs. ANGRY GILMORE for the SWF 10-Minute Championship (B)

CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. EDDIE PEAK in a hardcore match (A)

THE OUTCASTS (c) vs. ERIC EISEN & CLIFF WILSON vs. THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs.

MASTERS OF FORTUNE for the SWF Tag Team Championship (B-)

RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. RICH MONEY (B+)

STEVE FREHLEY vs. BOB CARLSON for the SWF North American Championship (B)

MARC DuBOIS & THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES vs. JOEL KOVACH, BRUCE THE GIANT, & RICK LAW (B+)

ARCHANGEL (C) vs. WANDA FISH for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (B+)

THE AFTERMATH

Much to my surprise, Cliff was apparently overused in this show. Huh.

After the show, one of the marketing people found me backstage and reported something interesting. Right now, the Archangel vs. Wanda Fish match was generating an "A" in terms of anticipation. I think that might be the first time I've seen that.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Darryl Devine & Delirious Dan defeated Sexual Aggression - **B**

Sam Keith defeated Christian Faith - **A**

The Samoan Wild Boyz defeated Eric Eisen & Cliff Wilson, AFKAP, and The Biggz Boyz - **B+**

Tim Westybrook defeated Marc DuBois (c) to capture the **SWF Warmaster Title - A***

FINAL RATING - A

As always, predictions, comments, complaints, whatever, are welcome. And as odd as it may sound, I'm actually looking forward to the Pay-Per-View *after* this one. I've got some fun stuff brewing.

From SWF.com -

Quote:

Be sure to order
"Welcome to the Jungle"
this Saturday, exclusively on Pay-Per-View!

Featuring the following matches...

Darryl Devine defends the SWF 10-Minute Championship against Angry Gilmore - These two competitors have made it clear that they aren't done with each other. What will happen when these two collide this one last time?

Chris Caulfield and Eddie Peak collide in a hardcore match - Chris Caulfield has always claimed that he is the Embodiment and Epitome of Hardcore, but in recent weeks, Eddie Peak has beaten him time and time again. Will Chris show that he still has what it takes? Or will Eddie Peak humiliate him yet again?

The Outcasts, Masters of Fortune, the Samoan Wild Boyz, and Eric Eisen & Cliff Wilson square off for the SWF Tag Team Championship - The Outcasts have been looking for a challenge and now, they have one! Three promising teams are stepping into the squared circle with them. Will Remo and Skull DeBones walk away with the titles? Or will one of these challengers bring the Outcasts streak to an end?

Ricky Dale Johnson fights Rich Money - Rich claims to have told the whole truth about who Jennifer Heat is, but Ricky Dale Johnson says there's more to the story than that. Will RDJ be able to beat the truth out of Rich? Or will Rich's win mean that the secret will remain buried forever?

Steve Fehley takes on Bob Carlson for the SWF North American Championship - Ever since Joey Minnesota took out Texas Pete at "The Supreme Challenge", the North American title has been vacant. Now, after clawing their way through a brutal tournament, Steve and Bob stand poised to claim the title belt. Who has what it takes to claim the strap?

Marc DuBois & the Fabulous Bumholes duke it out with Joel Kovach, Bruce the Giant, & Rick Law - It's Karma vs. Karma, the old school vs. the newcomers. While Joel, Bruce, and Rick have experience on their side, Marc, Randy, and Zimmy have the fire of youth. Which will prove more valuable in this epic clash?

SWF World Heavyweight Champion Archangel defends his title against Wanda Fish - Wanda has come back to the SWF with one goal: to become the first woman to hold the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. But Archangel, who has been on fire since bringing down Karma's brutal reign, has been unbeatable. What will happen when these two face off? Who will come out on top?

Order **"Welcome to the Jungle"** this Saturday to find out!

SWF presents...

Welcome to the Jungle

Saturday of Week 2, August 2008

Held at Doyle Lane in the North West Territory
22,010 in attendance; Buy-rate of 452,382

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to "Welcome to the Jungle".

1) A video played hyping the main event, citing Archangel's triumphant return to the SWF and the possibility of Wanda becoming the first woman to hold a World Heavyweight Championship title in a male-dominated sport.

RATING: [A](#)

2) **DARRYL DEVINE (c) vs. ANGRY GILMORE** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

This really started off the night right. Darryl and Angry put on quite a show before Darryl set up Angry for the Devine Dream Drop. But instead, Angry blocked it, reversed it, and nailed the Anger Management.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 9:40

RATING: **A**

3) A camera cut to outside the arena where a limo had pulled up. The doors opened and out came Wanda Fish, Marc DuBois, and the Bumholes. They ignored the fans who lined the sidewalk and simply walked into the building.

RATING: **A**

4) A video played, hyping the feud between Ricky Dale Johnson and Rich Money.

RATING: **A**

5) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. RICH MONEY**

Ricky looked ready to murder Rich as he came out to the ring. Rich seemed pretty nonchalant about the whole ordeal, but RDJ quickly wiped the smug smile off his face with his opening salvo.

Soon the two of them weren't pulling any punches. Rich seemed to have the upperhand, though, as he was able to block most of RDJ's offense and counter with devastating attacks of his own. He finally had RDJ set up for the Bank Roll when Jennifer Heat hopped up onto the ring apron with a white towel. Rich actually dropped RDJ and went over to Jennifer. He mocked her a little, urging her to throw in the towel like she did at the beginning of the feud. That's when RDJ kipped up. Rich turned around and walked right into a Southern Justice.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 14:01

RATING: **A**

6) RDJ held open the ropes so Jennifer could join him in the ring. He then got a mic and said it was time for the truth to come out. He handed the mic to Jennifer.

Big mistake.

Sadly, Jennifer's English isn't the best and as she tried to explain what happened, the crowd got a little lost. There was something in there about her grandmother, the INS, and something that Jennifer called "Hide the Burrito", but by the time she broke down into tears, the crowd didn't care anymore.

I think we'll have to have RDJ do the talking on *Invasion!* to explain things.

RATING: **C+**

7) The Outcasts were shown walking to the ring.

RATING: **B+**

8) **THE OUTCASTS (c) vs. ERIC EISEN & CLIFF WILSON vs. THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

This was an impressive match all around. Much to everyone's surprise, the real stars of the match turned out to be Chance and Missy. They worked well together and Peter commented that they were acting like a veteran tag team. The real shocker was when Missy managed to get Skull DeBones off his feet and pinned for a two count. "That's more than most people have gotten lately!"

Even still, raw power won out over brash enthusiasm. The Samoans were quickly taken out of the running by a suicidal dive over the top ropes by Chance. Missy shrieked and went to tend to her boyfriend, leaving Eric Eisen alone in the ring with Skull DeBones. Skull nailed the Skull Krusher and made the pin.

WINNERS: **The Outcasts** in 14:36

RATING: B+

9) Archangel appeared on screen. He said that he was looking forward to tonight. He said that Wanda has proven over the past few weeks that she has what it takes to be the World Heavyweight Champion, that she has proven herself time and again as being one of the toughest competitors in the SWF. He said that if she were to capture the title someday, he would be the first in line to shake her hand.

But, he went on to add, that day wasn't today. He apologized to Wanda in advance and told her that she wasn't capturing Heavyweight gold tonight.

RATING: A

10) The camera cut backstage to reveal Chris Caulfield walking to the ring with a kendo stick in his hand. He swung it around experimentally, as if stretching out his arms. But then, out of nowhere, Eddie Peak charged him and ran him over. Eddie smashed him head-first into a cinderblock wall and then dragged him out towards the ring.

"I guess the hardcore match is getting started a little earlier," Emma observed.

RATING: A

11) **CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. EDDIE PEAK** in a **hardcore match**

Once again, these two showed why they were the top stars of DaVE. Eddie had control in the early minutes and took advantage of that, stealing the kendo stick from Chris and beating him savagely with it. Eddie then rolled out of the ring and started chucking various weapons he found under the stage over the top rope.

Chris eventually rallied, blocking a shot with a garbage can and began to fight back. He retrieved a chair and used it to bring Eddie's offense to a screeching halt. After wailing on Eddie for a while, he dropped the chair on the mat and seemed ready to be setting Eddie up for a Danger Drop onto the chair.

That's when Christian Faith charged the ring and attacked Chris. He got Chris off his feet and set him up in the corner, wedging a chair into the ropes so they covered Chris's ribs. He then backed up and tried to hit a running drop-kick.

Only Chris ducked out of the way.

Christian wound up straddling the ringpost and howling in agony. Chris pulled him out of the corner and hit a Danger Drop onto the chair. He turned around just in time to catch a chair over the head from Eddie.

Eddie took control of the match and tried to pin Chris several times, only to have Chris kick out. Chris was able to catch a second wind and put up a good fight, even taking the time to bring a table into the ring. He hauled Eddie up to the top rope and was getting ready to do a Danger Drop through the table when Eddie came back to life and fought it off. Then, much to everyone's horror (or delight, seeing as this is a hardcore match), Eddie leapt from the top turnbuckle with Chris and delivered a perfect Peak of the Devil through the table. Both men were still for a few moments. The ref was so stunned he didn't even start counting. Finally, he snapped out of it, but before he could even count to one, Eddie rolled over and draped an arm across Chris's chest.

WINNER: **Eddie Peak** in 16:15

RATING: A

12) Eddie stumbled to his feet and winced in pain as the ref raised his hand in victory.

RATING: B

13) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. BOB CARLSON** for the SWF North American Championship

"It all comes down to this," Jerry said. "One of these men will leave the ring with the SWF North American Championship."

This was a pretty conventional match and not quite as spectacular as some that we had seen, but you know, the audience probably needed a break at this point.

Steve and Bob wore each other out (Bob in particular was exhausted) but, in the end, Steve managed to nail Bob with a Frehley's Comet.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 15:46

RATING: B

14) Steve celebrated his win in the ring. The audience didn't really care all that much. They did perk up a little when someone vaulted the security railing and attacked him. Peter quickly identified the attacker as Joey Minnesota. "But what's he doing here? I thought he was fired last month!"

The damage done, Joey escaped before security could get him.

RATING: B- for the celebration; B for the attack

15) Wanda Fish was stretching out in the locker room. She looked up in surprise when Marc DuBois walked in. She asked him what he was doing, that he had to go get ready for his own match.

Marc said there was plenty of time for that. He wanted to see her first. He said he was proud of her, that he knew she was going to bring the SWF World Heavyweight Championship back to Karma. And, he said, he wanted to give her something.

He then kissed her passionately. Wanda seemed a bit surprised but melted into his arms. He then whispered, "Good luck!" before slipping out the door again.

RATING: A

16) **MARC DuBOIS & THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES vs. JOEL KOVACH, BRUCE THE GIANT, & RICK LAW**

The ref could barely contain these six before the bell sounded. All six were pointing angrily at each other, calling out threats. Jerry observed that Karma as we've known it was probably dead after this match.

The bell rang and things started with Bruce the Giant and Jimmy Bumfhole. Bruce seemed impervious to Jimmy's attacks, but soon the Bumfholes reminded everyone why they held the tag team championship for so long. They were able to work in concert to bring the big man down and almost have him pinned. Bruce quickly retreated, though, bringing in Rick Law. Jimmy, who had been the legal man, brought in Randy.

These two locked up and Rick was able to power through most of Randy attacks as well. Randy did manage to score some hits and a near fall, but he did so too close to the ropes and Rick was able to get a leg up on them. Emma pointed out that kind of in ring awareness came with years of experience, something the Bumfholes obviously didn't have.

Eventually, Rick tagged in Joel Kovach. Joel destroyed Randy and was able to toss Jimmy out of the ring as well when the latter tried to come to the aid of his brother. Joel then orchestrated a beatdown on Randy, one

that left him barely conscious. Finally, though, Randy was able to rally enough to bring in Marc.

Marc cleaned house, taking care of Joel, Rick, and Bruce. Things broke down at this point as the Bumholes brawled with Rick and Bruce outside the ring. The ref spent a few moments trying to get things calmed down again but failed, so he focused on the two legal men, Joel and Marc. Joel managed to trip up Marc and tried to get him in the Kovach Kripler, but Marc broke free and made it to the ropes. The two continued to duke it out until Joel set Marc up for the Old School Drop. Marc blocked it, reversed it, and nailed the Marc of Excellence instead.

Rick and Bruce tried to get back into the rings, but the Bumholes tied them up in knots.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 21:50

RATING: [A](#)

17) Joel, Bruce, and Rick started up the aisle for the back when Wanda Fish's music started. She made her way towards the ring and, as she passed Joel, said, "I'll be sure to tell Archangel you said, 'Hi!'"

Joel lunged for her, but Marc and the Bumholes chased him off. They then escorted Wanda to the ring. Much to everyone's surprise, Wanda then ordered them to leave ringside.

RATING: [A](#)

18) **ARCHANGEL (c) vs. WANDA FISH** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A good way to end the night. Archangel and Wanda's good chemistry shone through once again and they put on a spectacular show.

Wanda seemed to prefer quick attacks while Archangel relied more on power moves. Wanda managed to trip him up in the early going and tried for a pin, but the ref didn't even get to one. The same thing happened when Archangel went for a pin. Emma said it was silly for either of them to think that they'd get a pin that early.

The match lasted a long while, much to the delight of the crowd. The momentum see-sawed back and forth. Neither one was able to hit a finisher at all, it seemed. Whenever they would start to set one up, the other would quickly block it or reverse it or simply slip out of it.

Finally, though, Wanda managed to nail the Dish of the Day and drop Archangel to the mat. She rolled him over, but rather than pin him, she tied up his legs into the Blonde Ambition. That brought Double-A back to life. He screamed in agony as he tried to drag himself to the bottom rope, but Wanda was able to hold him in place. The ref asked Archangel if he wanted to quit, but he shook his head, his eyes screwed shut tight.

Finally, he started rocking back and forth. Peter Michaels observed that it was a smart strategy since the Blonde Ambition is nothing more than a Figure-Four leglock. If Archangel could roll over, the pressure would be reversed.

Sure enough, Archangel made it onto his stomach. Now Wanda screamed in agony. She finally released the hold, but that turned out to be what Double-A was waiting for. He quickly shot around, snared her arms, and got her in the Wing Clip.

Wanda was stuck and she knew it. After a brief, unsuccessful struggle, she tapped.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 31:47

RATING: [A](#)

19) Both competitors collapsed to the mat and stared at each other. Finally, Archangel got up, walked over to Wanda, and offered her his hand. She considered it, but then walked out of the ring.

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

What the HECK!

Aside from one hiccup (the Jennifer Heat segment), we got mostly As and B+s. But that apparently wasn't good enough for the crowd. They wanted more interviews and left angry.

(And yes, I know about the ratio of matches to angles; I thought I had it down. Guess not).

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "Welcome to the Jungle"

Angry Gilmore defeated Darryl Devine (c) to capture the SWF 10-Minute Championship - A

Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Rich Money - A

The Outcasts (c) defeated Masters of Fortune, The Samoan Wild Boyz, and Eric Eisen & Cliff Wilson to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - B+

Eddie Peak defeated Chris Caulfield in a hardcore match - A

Steve Frehley defeated Bob Carlson to capture the SWF North American Championship - B

Marc DuBois & the Fabulous Bumfholes defeated Joel Kovach, Bruce the Giant, & Rick Law - A

Archangel (c) defeated Wanda Fish to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL RATING - B

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, August 2008

Held at the V. Thompson Arena in the South West Territory
10,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to the sold out V. Thompson Arena after a momentous pay-per-view.

1) A video played, reminding everyone of how Archangel got Wanda Fish to tap.

RATING: **B+**

2) Richard Eisen came out to the ring. He said that he was so proud of the SWF and he always has fun coming before the SWF fans. He said it was the SWF's fans that made this promotion the success that it is. So once again this year, the next Pay-Per-View, "Under Control", will be booked by the fans. Very soon, a ballot will be posted on SWF.com that will allow fans to decide who will face who and with what stipulations.

And, Richard went on, like last year, the TV shows leading up to "Under Control" will have fan booked matches again, starting tonight. Much thanks to **eayragt** for giving two of "Welcome to the Jungle's" losers a second chance. Tonight's main event will be Joel Kovach taking on Chris Caulfield ... in a hardcore match!

RATING: **A**

3) The Biggz Boyz came out to the ring. They got the mic and complained about the fact that they had been left out of the tag team four-way dance at "Welcome to the Jungle". They reminded fans that they're one of the oldest tag teams in the SWF, and yet those Samoan Wild Boyz and the Masters of Fortune faced off against Remo and Skull. They seemed most offended by Missy and Chance, going so far as to challenge them to a

match right there.

Chance and Missy came out, saying that the reason why the Biggzes weren't in the four-way dance is because they suck so badly. They asked if anyone had even noticed they hadn't had any air-time recently. But they were willing to prove their point and accepted the challenge.

RATING: **C+** for the challenge and the response

4) **THE BIGGZ BOYZ vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE**

Not a horrible match. The Biggzes did their best to take down Missy and Chance, but in the end, it was Bart Biggz who got nailed by a Stroke of Luck.

WINNERS: **Masters of Fortune** in 11:56

RATING: **B-**

5) Ricky Dale Johnson came out to the ring without Jennifer Heat. He apologized for the confusion caused by Jennifer's story. He said that Jennifer was rather emotional over the whole ordeal.

He explained that Jennifer Heat was really his wife. He said that she had tried to cross the border from Mexico a year ago through RDJ's ranch when Ricky was taking some time off from the SWF. Ricky said it was love at first sight for them and they quickly married so she could stay in the country.

He said that she hadn't watched any SWF programming until recently because she had been too busy getting a college education and running the ranch while he was out on the road. But, he said, when she saw Rich Money, the horrible truth came spilling out.

Turns out she had been in the U.S. before illegally. She and her mother made it to New York and were hired by Rich Money to be his maids. Apparently Rich sexually harrassed Jennifer the whole time.

Then Jennifer's mother got sick. Rich offered to pay for treatments but would only do so if Jennifer slept with him. Jennifer did so, but instead of living up to his side of the bargain, Rich called INS and had Jennifer and her mother deported to Mexico. Shortly after that, Jennifer's mother died.

Ricky finished his story by saying that his wife cries herself to sleep every night over what Rich did to her. And so RDJ isn't going to rest until he's punished Rich Money once and for all.

RATING: **A**

6) **CHRIS GORDON vs. ANGRY GILMORE (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Another impressive win for our new 10-Minute Champ. Angry really shown out there, systematically destroying Chris G. before finally finishing him off with the Anger Management.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 8:31

RATING: **A**

7) Much to everyone's surprise, Joey Minnesota came out to the ringside. He informed everyone that he was back, saying that his lawyers had found a loophole in his "Loser Leaves Town" match contract. He said his firing after that match had been illegal and so, he's now back!

And he's angry. He said that the SWF had no right to hold a tournament for what he believes is his title. So he challenged Steve Fehley to come out and defend it.

Steve came out, looking pretty angry himself. He basically said, "**Let's get this over with**" and went down to the ring.

RATING: B+ for the challenge and the response

8) **STEVE FREHLEY (c) vs. JOEY MINNESOTA** for the SWF North American Championship

Joey looked bound and determined to destroy Steve, but Steve wasn't going to make it easy on him. Steve was able to counter most of Joey's offense, but toward the end of the match, Joey took control. He battered Steve around and tried to nail the Empire Spiral. Steve slipped out and then, much to the surprise of the announcers, got out of the ring and retrieved his belt. He brought it back with him and used it to knock out Joey. The ref immediately called for the bell.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** by DQ in 12:57

RATING: A

9) Steve wasn't done. He repeatedly kicked Joey until the challenger was lying on the mat, moaning in pain. Steve then stormed out of the ring.

RATING: B

10) Richard Eisen was watching the monitor in his office. He looked absolutely stunned. In came Wanda Fish. Richard sighed and asked what she wanted. Wanda reminded him that she and Archangel had an epic battle on Saturday and she said she wanted to have another shot at him at "Under Control."

Richard said that technically wasn't up to him; the fans would decide who got to face Archangel for the title. Wanda said that was true, but Richard was the one who put together the ballot. She was simply asking Richard to include her name. Richard nodded thoughtfully and said he'd think about it.

RATING: A

11) **CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. JOEL KOVACH** in a hardcore match

The announcers commented on how nervous Joel looked going into the ring. Emma commented that Joel didn't have a lot of hardcore experience so this was going to be an interesting match for him.

Turned out to be an interesting match all around. Chris took early control of the match by bringing in the weapons under the stage. He almost had things sewn up, but then Rick Law charged the ring and took him out with a Long Arm of the Law. Joel tried to capitalize by making a pin, but then Marc DuBois hit the ring and attacked Rick, carrying him over the top rope. Those two then brawled their way up and out of the arena.

Joel made the pin, only to have Chris kick out. Joel tried to take advantage of Chris's state, but Chris rallied and after an attack that left a garbage can dented, went for a pin again. Out came Eddie Peak, who attacked Chris. Chris temporarily forgot about his match against Joel and instead brawled with Eddie. Eddie finally thumbed Chris in the eye. Chris stumbled away, right into Joel's waiting arms. Joel used an Old School Drop to drive Chris through a waiting table and again made the pin.

This one got broken up by the Bumfholes. While Jimmy took out Eddie, Randy yanked Joel off Chris and drove him into the mat with a Bumfhole Buster. He then joined his brother in getting Eddie out of the arena.

The ref, a little stunned by the chaos, started to count the two men out. Joel twitched and rolled over onto Chris, though, and the ref dropped to make the count...

... only to stop when Chris's shoulder popped off the mat at two-and-a-half.

Joel couldn't believe it. He stomped at Chris for a few moments and then set up a folding chair. He hefted Chris up for another Old School Drop, apparently to be hit onto the chair. Chris came back to life and fought his way free, then dropped Joel onto the chair with a Danger Drop. Chris dropped onto Joel and made the cover.

WINNER: **Chris Caulfield** in 20:27

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

That's more like it. More fan-booked main events to come!

Unfortunately, though, the match of the night wasn't held by the SWF. Nemesis defeated Tommy Cornell to retain the TCW World Heavyweight Championship in an [A*](#) match.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Masters of Fortune defeated *The Biggz Boyz* - [B-](#)

Angry Gilmore (c) defeated *Chris Gordon* to retain the *SWF 10-Minute Championship* - [A](#)

Joey Minnesota defeated *Steve Frebly (c)* by *DQ*, so *Steve* retains *the SWF North American Championship* - [A](#)

Chris Caulfield defeated *Joel Kovach* in a *hardcore match* - [A](#)

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

TCW Show Rating - [B+](#)

From ProWrestlingHits.com -

Quote:

Shake up at the SWF - According to our sources inside the SWF, five workers have recently been given the boot. American Elemental, Chris Gordon, Andre Jones, and both Bart and Brett Biggz were recently given their walking papers. In the case of Jones, Gordon, and Elemental, a need to downsize the roster was cited along with the fact that creative wasn't sure what to do with any of them. In the case of the Biggzes, rumor has it that Brett has been chronically late for shows even after being fined numerous times and even suspended for a month. As our readers may remember, Bart Biggz was jailed for auto theft a while ago and has never been trusted since then.

Rumor also has it that space had to be made on the SWF roster for incoming talent but unfortunately, we haven't heard a peep as to who these new workers may be.

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, August 2008

Held at Virginia Park Fields in the Mid Atlantic Territory

10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*, saying that once again, the SWF was before a capacity crowd.

1) Richard Eisen came out to the arena entrance and greeted the fans. He once again thanked them for their continued support and said that tonight's main event had been booked by **Rob4590**. Tonight, the Fabulous Bumholes would take on one of the greatest challenges of their career. They would be facing the top two competitors in the SWF, namely the SWF World Heavyweight Champion and the SWF Warmaster. That's right, tonight's main event was the Bumholes taking on Archangel and Tim Westybrook!

RATING: [A](#)

2) **ROBERT OXFORD vs. ANGRY GILMORE (c)** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Once again, Angry put on a fabulous match. He absolutely tore apart Robert Oxford and dropped him to the mat with an Anger Management.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 6:13

RATING: **A**

3) It's time for "Ask Dan!"

"Tonight's letter comes from Irene Smithson of Myrtle Beach, Florida. Irene writes, 'Dear Dan. Everyone picks on me at school. I'll admit, I'm a little overweight, but I can't seem to lose any of it. I've tried diets and exercise, everything short of making myself throw up, but I can't seem to slim down. A lot of the girls at my school like to call me all sorts of horrible names and it really gets to me. What can I do to get them to stop?'"

Dan sighed, then looked up at the camera. "Irene, I hate to tell you this, but there's nothing you can do to make them stop calling you names. There isn't. And it's not because you're overweight. It's because those girls are petty, shallow b---es who think the only way they can make themselves look good is by tearing you down. You sound like a pretty smart girl, so I'm sure you'll be able to understand this: you can't change those people. Even if you were to lose weight, they'd probably find something else to tease you about. The best thing you can do is learn to ignore them. Let them act like the moronic twerps they are.

"Does my answer surprise all of you? I know what you probably expected me to do. I'd read this letter and then make fun of the poor person who needs help and then everyone would laugh about how mean Dan is. Well, let me tell all of you something. That's not what I'm about anymore. Irene, good luck."

RATING: **B**

4) **AFKAP vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE**

This was a pretty good match that let the audience cool their heels a little. But only a little. Jack and Troy seemed pretty determined to not lose and they were able to mount a pretty good offense for the most part.

But then a low-blow by Chance Fortune delivered to Troy Tornado leveled the playing field. Missy got tagged in and she finished Troy off with an Identity Crisis.

WINNERS: **Masters of Fortune** in 12:07

RATING: **B+**

5) Rich Money appeared on screen. He said that Ricky Dale Johnson was a liar. He never laid a hand on Jennifer Heat. He said all of this was just a pathetic attempt to make him look bad. He swore that he would have his revenge on RDJ for spreading such filthy lies about him.

RATING: **B**

6) Christian Faith found Richard Eisen in his office. Christian asked if he could be one of the people on the ballot to face Archangel at "Under Control". Richard said he really didn't think that Christian deserved even a chance at a title shot. He pointed out how many times Joel Kovach beat him for the title and the fact that a week ago, Sam Keith defeated Christian pretty handily. Christian said he'd be willing to do whatever it took to get on the ballot. Richard nodded and said that he would give Christian a chance. He was hereby booking a match between Christian Faith and Marc DuBois. Whoever won the match would get put on the ballot for the World Heavyweight Title shot at "Under Control". Christian didn't seem all that happy, but he agreed.

Almost immediately after he left, Chris Caulfield came in. Chris too had a request: he wanted one last match against Eddie Peak at "Under Control". Richard said that was ridiculous, that Eddie had beaten Chris twice already. Chris pointed out that the second time, it was because Chris got ambushed. Richard said that was true,

but then asked what the fans would get to choose if Chris was definitely going to face Eddie. Chris said he had thought of that and came up with some match stipulations he wanted to suggest. He slid a piece of paper across the desk to Richard. Richard looked them over and his eyebrows shot up. He looked up at Chris.

"You're willing to do any of these?"

Chris nodded. Richard smiled and stuck out his hand. "Chris, you've got yourself a match."

RATING: A for both match requests

7) The Outcasts appeared on screen and said that they knew that the fans would soon be voting to chose their opponents for "Under Control". They said that they didn't care who the fans picked. They're the most dominant tag team out there and that wasn't about to change.

RATING: A*

8) Marc DuBois was warming up backstage when he turned around and found Bruce the Giant and Rick Law watching him. He demanded to know what they wanted. Bruce and Rick said that they heard he had the chance at a title shot and came by to wish him luck. Marc laughed and said that he didn't need the well wishes of two broken-down has-beens.

RATING: B

9) **MARC DuBOIS vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

Christian took early control of the match, resorting to some underhanded tactics to stall out Marc's initial offense. After wearing the younger man down a little, Christian then hit a few power moves and tried to get the pin. Marc naturally kicked out. Christian was able to keep him from regaining his momentum again. And yet, try as he might, Christian could not pick up a pin.

Marc finally began to fight back and looked well on his way to winning the match. That's when the ref got knocked out and, wouldn't you know it, Bruce the Giant hit the ring. He attacked Marc and laid him out with a Giant Chokeslam. Christian then woke up the ref and made the pin.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 10:50

RATING: A*

10) Richard was still in his office when he looked up, smiled sadistically, and said, "Well, look what the cat dragged in!" The camera pulled out to reveal Joel Kovach.

Joel said he hadn't had the chance to welcome Richard back. He laid on some very insincere flattery and then asked if he could be included on the ballot for the main event at "Under Control". Richard laughed at him and reminded him of a few facts: Joel is the reason why Richard lost control of the SWF a few months ago. Not only that, but Joel's contract with Archangel for "The Supreme Challenge" specifically said no rematches.

Joel tried to argue that if the fans wanted to see it, they should. Richard laughed at that as well, reminding Joel of the very negative attitude he took last year about "Under Control". Richard said that he wasn't going to get a title shot because Richard was booking him in a special match for "Under Control", something he was calling an "I'm Richard Eisen's b----" match.

Joel didn't seem happy. Before he could leave, though, Richard said that one of his family members wanted to say hello. Joel looked confused, but that soon cleared up when Wanda Fish attacked him from behind and laid him out.

RATING: A

11) **ARCHANGEL & TIM WESTYBROOK vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES**

Just for the heck of it, I left the ending of this match up to Chief Two Eagles to see what he would come up with. I'm kind of glad I did.

This was a spectacular match. The crowd really got into it, so much so they shook the roof. Lots of high-flying from the Bumfholes, lots of power moves from the two champs. The Bumfholes even looked poised to win it all at one point, having isolated Archangel from Tim's corner.

But, as usually happens, Archangel broke free and got Tim into the ring. The Warmaster cleaned house, wiping out both Bumfholes. Finally Archangel got tagged back in again and he tied up Jimmy in a Wing Clip. When Randy tried to save his brother, Tim intercepted him and put him out with an Unstoppable Force. Jimmy soon tapped.

WINNERS: **Archangel & Tim Westybrook** in 19:05

RATING: **A***

12) After the match was over, Archangel and Tim celebrated their win.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Richard Eisen was used too much in the show. I realize that, but seeing as the ballot for "Under Control" is going up soon, I had to get some of that out of the way.

Apparently that main event was a bit too much. Randy Bumfhole suffered a broken finger.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Angry Gilmore (c) defeated Robert Oxford to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - A

Masters of Fortune defeated AFKAP - B+

*Christian Faith defeated Marc DuBois - A**

*Archangel & Tim Westybrook defeated the Fabulous Bumfholes - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - **A**

**Think you know what makes for a good match?
Here's your chance to tell the SWF what to do!**

Here is the official ballot for "Under Control":

1) **FOR THE SWF WORLD HEAVYWEIGHT CHAMPIONSHIP:**

Who should Archangel face?

A) Wanda Fish

B) Sam Keith

C) Christian Faith

2) **FOR THE FIRST EVER "I'M RICHARD EISEN'S B----" MATCH:**

Who should Joel Kovach face?

- A) Cliff Wilson
- B) Marc DuBois
- C) A Mystery Opponent

What should the stipulation be?

- A) An Indian Strap match
- B) An "I Quit" match
- C) A Cage Match

3) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. _____**

Who should Tim face?

- A) Darryl Devine
- B) Ricky Dale Johnson
- C) Rich Money

What should the stipulation be?

- A) A Title Defense
- B) A 30-Minute Iron Man match
- C) A Texas Death Match

4) **CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. EDDIE PEAK**

What type of match should it be?

- A) First Blood
- B) An Inferno Match
- C) A Barbed Wire Match

5) **FOR THE SWF NORTH AMERICAN CHAMPIONSHIP:**

Who should Steve Fehley face?

- A) Joey Minnesota
- B) Eric Eisen
- C) A Mystery Opponent

6) **FOR THE SWF TAG TEAM CHAMPIONSHIP:**

Who should the Outcasts face?

- A) The Fabulous Bumfholes
- B) Masters of Fortune
- C) The Samoan Wild Boyz

7) **FOR THE SWF 10-MINUTE CHAMPIONSHIP:**

Who should Angry Gilmore face?

- A) Delirious Dan
- B) Nevada Nuclear
- C) A Mystery Opponent

Cast your vote and be sure to tune in on Saturday of Week 2, September 2008 for
"Under Control!"

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, August 2008

Held at the Friedman Building in the Mid South Territory
9,471 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to the show and hyped up the fact that a steel cage was hanging over the ring. "What on earth has been booked by the fans for the main event tonight?" Farrah wondered.

1) Cue Richard Eisen. He came out and said that he knew he promised that a fan would get to book the main event every night and he said that tonight's main event was a doozy. Unfortunately, he had to change one of the stipulations. He thanked **Remianen** for his idea. Tonight it would be Wanda Fish taking on Joel Kovach in a cage match! He then went on to say that Remianen wanted it to be a career vs. career match and normally, he would agree to that, but he didn't want Joel to get out of his match at "Under Control" that easily.

RATING: B+

2) Angry Gilmore appeared on screen and taunted Delirious Dan and Nevada Nuclear. He called Dan a no-talent hack and acted surprised that Nevada was even still in the company. He also addressed the "mystery opponent" he could face and said he didn't care who it turned out to be. He was confident the 10-Minute Championship wasn't going anywhere.

RATING: A

3) **TROY TORNADO vs. CHANCE FORTUNE**

A really good match from these two. Chance was on fire, keeping Troy reeling. He almost got in trouble when he stopped to flirt with Missy at ringside, but even after Troy regained a little control, Chance was able to blunt his offense and, after a low-blow, got him pinned.

WINNER: **Chance Fortune** in 8:41

RATING: B+

4) Wanda Fish appeared on screen and described what it was like to lie in a hospital bed after Joel's attack a few months ago. She talked about how much pain she had been in and how much she dreamed of getting her revenge. She said she wished that she could end his career tonight, but she would settle for humiliating him.

RATING: B+

5) Darryl Devine ran into Rich Money backstage. Rich got in his face, demanding that he withdraw his name for contention for the match at "Under Control". Rich said that Darryl wasn't in the same league as Tim Westybrook and especially not him. Darryl didn't back down, instead challenging Rich to face him in a match tonight.

RATING: B

6) Steve Frehley came out to the ring with his North American Championship. He said that a lot of people wanted to know why he had snapped and beaten up Joey Minnesota after their match. He said it was because he was sick of people ignoring him. He said that he had been at the top of the ladder for so long a few years ago and had even held the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. He asked people if they even remembered that. He said it wouldn't surprise him if they didn't. They were more likely to talk about Archangel or Karma or even Joey Minnesota's return. He said he was finally sick of it and decided that the only way he would advance in this business was if he focused on himself.

RATING: B+

7) **MARC DuBOIS vs. BRUCE THE GIANT**

It was explained that this match had been requested by Marc after Bruce's interference in his match last week. Marc quickly set to work, toppling the bigger man and getting him to tap to the Model Solution.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 7:56

RATING: **A**

8) Sam Keith appeared on screen and encouraged the fans to vote for him in the main event at "Under Control". He pointed out that he and Archangel had history together; they had put on some great matches a few years ago. Sam said that as the inventor of the Proton Lock, he was impressed with Archangel's Wing Clip. He hyped their potential match as a battle of submission moves and promised it would be one for the ages.

RATING: **A**

9) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. RICH MONEY**

Rich started off very smug and ****y. He knocked Darryl around and mussed up his hair, tossing him around the ring. Darryl didn't seem all that concerned. At one point, when Rich went in to slap him around, Darryl blocked him and delivered a series of knife-edge chops that backed Rich into a corner. After a few repeated shoulder rams, Rich dropped to the mat and Darryl hit a running half-senton for a two count. Rich seemed pretty surprised. Darryl merely smiled at him.

Rich kicked it into high gear, but Darryl was able to match his intensity and drive. The two brawled through the ring before finally, Darryl surprised everyone by hitting the Devine Dream Drop.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 11:34

RATING: **A**

10) Rich Money looked absolutely stunned, but that gave way to pain as Ricky Dale Johnson charged the ring and attacked him.

RATING: **B**

11) Joel Kovach came out to the ring and got a mic. He addressed the crowd, insulting their intelligence and saying that once again, they had proven that they didn't know the first thing about booking a show. He said that no one had protested his exclusion from the main event and instead, people were gleefully voting for this travesty of a match that Richard Eisen had put him in.

He continued on his rant until Cliff Wilson charged the ring and attacked him. The two brawled for a while until Cliff laid him out and then got out of there, motioning for the cage to come down. Cliff got out of there as Wanda made her entrance.

RATING: **B**

12) **WANDA FISH vs. JOEL KOVACH** in a cage match

The announcers explained that this was a match with normal "escape" rules. It didn't matter if you got a pinfall or your opponent to tap. You had to get out of the ring to escape.

They put on a pretty good show. Both tried to escape the cage on more than one occasion, only to be pulled back in. Joel put Wanda in the Kovach Kripler for a little, but then realized that it wasn't helping. He tried to escape then, but Wanda charged him from behind, bounced his head off the cage, and then slapped him into the Blonde Ambition around a ringpost, causing Joel to scream in agony.

Toward the end of the match, Joel took control of the match and knocked Wanda silly. He stumbled around, clearly exhausted from his effort, and crawled to the door. The ref obediently opened it for Joel to get out. That's when Marc DuBois charged in a slammed the door in Joel's face. Joel fell back and Wanda came to life,

running across the ring and using Joel's back as a springboard. She leapt through the door and Marc caught her. The two of them walked up the entrance aisle, laughing as Joel glared at them.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 21:42

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

Troy Tornado was used too much apparently.

Strangely, Randy Bumfhole was certified as fully fit at the end of this show. I guess his broken finger only needed a week. (!?!)

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Chance Fortune defeated Troy Tornado - **B+**

Marc DuBois defeated Bruce the Giant - **A**

Darryl Devine defeated Rich Money - **A**

Wanda Fish defeated Joel Kovach in a cage match - **B+**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B+**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, August 2008

Held at the Louisiana Auditorium in the South East Territory

9,786 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*. Ana wondered, given what the fan-booked main events have been so far what we're in for tonight.

1) Richard Eisen came out to answer that question. He said it was time for Tim Westybrook to live up to his nickname, The Iron Man. He said that **Apupunchau** has requested that Tim Westybrook defend the Warmaster Title against Remo in a 30-Minute Iron Man match!

RATING: **A**

2) Delirious Dan arrived at the building and bumped into Rick Law. Rick asked if he was going to deliver another lame "Ask Dan" segment like last week's. Dan said he wasn't and instead challenged Rick to step into the ring with him. Rick laughed it off and said that he didn't have anything better to do.

RATING: **B**

3) Ricky Dale Johnson appeared on screen and once again addressed Rich Money. He said that Rich should always be watching his back. He said that he was still after him and wouldn't leave him alone until Rich apologized to Jennifer for the way he abused her.

RATING: **B+**

4) **DELIRIOUS DAN vs. RICK LAW**

Duane Fry said that Dan was out of his mind for taking on Rick Law like this. He cited the fact that Rick has held the main event title of a different promotion whereas all Dan's been able to muster has been the 10-Minute Title.

Much to everyone's surprise, though, Dan was able to take on Rick and beat him back. He was off his game, but Rick covered for him, until Dan finally dropped Rick and got a clean three count on him. Duane was stunned, but said maybe that was an indication of what passed for a champion at that other promotion.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 8:48

RATING: **B**

5) Tim Westybrook appeared on screen. He hyped himself up, saying that he didn't care who the fans voted for to face him at "Under Control". He said that Darryl, Rich, and RDJ were all worthy competitors, but he said he was simply tougher than them.

RATING: **B**

6) The Samoan Wild Boyz delivered a promo that hyped themselves. They said that they had worked out their differences and that they were definitely the ones to vote for to take on the Outcasts.

But then Chance Fortune and Missy Masterson appeared out of the crowd and attacked them. The next thing you knew, a ref came out to the ring.

RATING: **B** for the promo; **C+** for the attack

7) **THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE**

Missy and Chance seemed poised to pick up a quick and dirty win after their initial attack, but eventually, Kid and Akima managed to rally. They fought back and Kid finally put Missy away with a Long Range Headbutt.

WINNERS: **The Samoan Wild Boyz** in 12:27

RATING: **B**

8) Eddie Peak appeared on screen to talk about his match against Chris Caulfield at "Under Control". He asked Chris if he was supposed to be scared since Chris got to suggest the match stipulations. He asked if a First Blood match was supposed to intimidate him. He reminded Chris that he has bled buckets before. An inferno match? Don't make him laugh. He said Chris was a little boy who shouldn't play with matches. Barbed wire? He said that he's been wrapped in barbed wire before and it hasn't fased him. He told Chris that no matter what the fans pick, Chris should expect one thing: pain.

RATING: **B+**

9) **MARC DuBOIS vs. JOEL KOVACH**

The announcers said that Joel had practically demanded this match after what happened with the cage match.

Marc looked relatively unconcerned as he got into the ring. Joel joined him and seemed a bit put off. He slowed things down by demanding the ref check Marc for foreign objects. Marc submitted to the search and then insisted that Joel be checked as well. When the ref tried to pat him down, Joel attacked Marc and the ref had little choice but to start the match.

Marc quickly took control of the match, pounding on Joel until he sent Joel reeling into a corner. Marc went in to pound on him some more, but Joel begged off and the ref interposed between them. While the ref held Marc back, Joel fished something out of his boot: a length of chain with a padlock on it. Ana screamed foul play while Peter Michaels speculated it had all come from the cage match earlier this week.

Joel clutched the padlock and wrapped the chain around his fist, then leapt past the ref and smashed Marc across the head. The ref screamed bloody murder at him and called for the bell.

Joel simply shrugged at the cameras and dropped the chain and padlock on Marc's chest.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** by DQ in 4:54

RATING: **B+**

10) Joel watched as Marc was transferred to a stretcher and wheeled out of the arena. Joel then got a mic and mocked Marc, asking how he felt and wondering aloud whether or not he could participate in the match at "Under Control" if he had a concussion. Marc, of course, had no answer.

RATING: **B**

11) Skull DeBones was backstage with Remo. He slapped Remo a few times across the face, telling him to focus. He said that Remo was in for a grueling match. Half an hour, no rests, whoever scores the most decisions wins, and it's against The Iron Man. But, Skull said, he didn't have to worry. He was Remo! He was tougher than Westybrook and would prove it tonight.

RATING: **A**

12) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. REMO** in a 30-Minute Iron Man match for the SWF Warmaster Title

Holy cow. These two left poor Duane Fry in the dust tonight and Ana Garcia was struggling as well.

After a pretty vicious brawl, Remo picked up the first pin by firing off a Destroyer, one that knocked Tim silly. Tim had some trouble getting his momentum back after that and acted like he was still logie from the blow for a few minutes. Then he rallied and managed to slip Remo into an STF to make Remo tap.

The two men kicked it up a notch as the clock started to wind down. Both men went for finishers, only to have them blocked or broken. Finally, though, with only ten seconds on the clock, Tim nailed an Unstoppable Force, the ref making the count just a second before the clock got to zero.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** by 2-1 in 29:59

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

Good show all around. Don't forget to vote!

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Delirious Dan defeated *Rick Law* - **B**

The Samoan Wild Boyz defeated *Masters of Fortune* - **B**

Marc DuBois defeated *Joel Kovach* by DQ - **B+**

Tim Westybrook (c) defeated *Remo* in a 30-Minute Iron Man match to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

From ProWrestlingHits.com -

Quote:

Surprise ending for TCW Hotter Than Hell - In a surprising move, Vin Tanner defeated Nemesis to become the TCW World Heavyweight Champion. No one is exactly sure what Bryan Holmes, TCW's head booker, is planning, especially given the recent string of very successful matches Nemesis has had against Tommy Cornell.

Warlord Agony retires - Former SWF wrestler Warlord Agony recently announced his intentions to retire from wrestling. After being released from the SWF in late 2006, Agony worked a number of DaVE shows before that company folded. Agony was unavailable for comments on future plans.

September 2008

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, September 2008

Held at the Minnesota Coliseum in the Mid West Territory
9,802 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to *Invasion!*

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring and announced that tonight's main event had been booked by the one man who guaranteed to put Richard's grandchildren through college by purchasing a million Karma t-shirts. **Derek_B** has requested to see a triangle match with Archangel, Randy Bumfhole and Zimmy Bumfhole.

RATING: [A](#)

2) Things kind of crashed with the next segment: Chance Fortune and Missy Masterson performing a parody of the end of *Grease*. Turns out neither of them can sing. Ick.

RATING: [B-](#)

3) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

Darryl kicked it up a notch again, surprising Christian with his flurry of offense in the early going of the match. In the end, Darryl managed to drop Christian to the mat with a Devine Dream Drop and picked up the pin and the win.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 12:53

RATING: [A](#)

4) Jennifer Heat was backstage by herself when she turned around and found herself face to face with an angry Rich Money. He threatened her a few times, telling her that she had to stop telling lies about him. He suggested that she might get hurt if she didn't. Jennifer backed herself into a corner and then called for help.

Ricky Dale Johnson charged in, but it turns out that that's what Rich was hoping for! Rich turned and clobbered RDJ, beating him to the ground and then kicking him repeatedly while Jennifer looked on, sobbing. Rich then blew a kiss to Jennifer and left the room.

RATING: [B+](#)

5) Cliff Wilson taunted both Marc DuBois and Joel Kovach. He told the audience that he was the logical choice to face Joel at "Under Control". He reminded them of how badly he got under Joel's skin months ago. Sadly, Cliff has lost enough momentum that the audience didn't care.

RATING: [C+](#)

6) **ERIC EISEN vs. JOEY MINNESOTA**

The crowd went wild for Joey's entrance. He didn't acknowledge the cheering fans, though, instead setting to work on Eric. Emma commented that Joey had something to prove, seeing as he's been out of action for a while.

Joey more than settled any fears that he had developed ring rust. He put on a spectacular match with Eric, finally finishing him off with the Minnesota Salute.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 12:58

RATING: [A](#)

7) As soon as Joey had cleared the ring, Steve Fehley stormed out to it. He demanded that the crowd stop cheering for Joey, saying that he wasn't the North American Champion anymore and that he didn't deserve it. He said that if anyone should be cheered, it should be him. The crowd didn't buy that at all.

So Steve said if they wanted to see a good match, he'd give them one. He challenged anyone in the back to come out and face him. Out came BJ Shearer.

RATING: **A** for the challenge; **B-** for the response

8) **BJ SHEARER vs. STEVE FREHLEY (c)** for the **SWF North American Championship**

Steve certainly impressed the crowd. While they cheered BJ on in the early minutes, the fact that BJ couldn't mount a defense against Steve's intense offense quickly quieted them down. In the end, Steve put BJ away with a Fehley's Comet and then basked in the "adulation" of the crowd.

WINNER: **Steve Fehley** in 10:51

RATING: **A**

9) Christian Faith appeared on screen and said that his defeat at the hands of Darryl Devine earlier tonight was a fluke. He said that no one should let that discourage them from voting for him to face Archangel at "Under Control". He said that he was the best choice and that he'd proven it time and again.

RATING: **A**

10) Wanda Fish was with the Bumholes backstage. She said that they should focus on defeating Archangel. She pointed out that it was a non-title match, but that's okay. She said that they should turn this into a handicap match and show Archangel why he still shouldn't mess with Karma!

RATING: **A**

11) **ARCHANGEL vs. RANDY BUMFHOLE vs. ZIMMY BUMFHOLE**

The Bumholes started out on the same page and did a pretty good job of overwhelming Archangel with a double-team offense. But then Randy started ordering Zimmy around. He dropped Archangel to the mat with a thrust kick and then told Zimmy to hit a splash from the top rope. Zimmy did and automatically went for the pin, but Randy yanked him off Archangel and dropped onto the champ so he could score the pinfall. Zimmy was put out by this and pulled Randy off, getting in his face. Randy tried to calm him down and allowed him to make the pin, but Archangel kicked out before the ref could even make a count.

The brothers started working over Archangel again, only Randy stopped fighting to go to the edge of the ring and shout some abuse at one of the fans. Once his back was turned, Archangel came to life and used an Irish whip to send Zimmy into the rings. When Zimmy came back on the ricochet, Archangel snared his arm and whipped him into his brother, immediately dropping to the mat and clutching his head. Zimmy slammed into Randy and carried him over the top rope.

Once they had recovered, Randy looked back into the ring and saw that Archangel was down and out. He accused Zimmy of attacking him and Zimmy insisted that it was Archangel (who was still putting on a great show of being hurt). Randy shoved Zimmy, Zimmy shoved back, and soon the brothers were brawling at ringside. The ref warned them to get back into the ring and then started the count, but the Bumholes were too busy smacking each other around. When the ref hit seven, Archangel leapt up, bounced off the opposite ropes, and used a baseball slide to take the two Bumholes out. He then grabbed them both by the scruff of the necks and rolled them into the ring.

The Bumholes couldn't put up much of an offense anymore. Archangel knocked them around before putting Zimmy away with a Fall From Grace.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 15:49
RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

After the show was over, Richard Eisen approached me backstage. "It was good to see my son in the ring again," he said. "See what you can do to keep him there."

I hesitated. Joel Kovach had recently approached me about an idea for a few storylines that would carry use well past "Under Control". They were good. Unfortunately, I wasn't sure how I could fit Eric into them. Before I could say anything, though, Richard walked away. I swallowed hard. I suspected that he wasn't making a casual suggestion.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Darryl Devine defeated Christian Faith - A

Joey Minnesota defeated Eric Eisen - A

Steve Frehley defeated BJ Shearer to retain the SWF North American Championship - A

Archangel defeated Randy Bumfhole and Zimmy Bumfhole - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B-**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, September 2008

Held at the Connecticut Symphony Hall in the New England Territory
9,948 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Once again, Richard Eisen came out to the ring to announce that tonight's main event was booked by a fan. **Imarevenant** has requested that Tim Westybrook defend his Warmaster Title against Eddie Peak in a hardcore match.

RATING: **A**

2) AKIMA BRAVE vs. MISSY MASTERSON

These two put on a surprisingly well received show. The announcers hyped up the fact that these two were both former members of Karma who got ignored by the higher ups and how they were both members of a team that could potentially face the Outcasts, who take their name from the fact that they were booted from Karma as well.

Chance Fortune accompanied Missy out to ringside and really did a great job of trying to distract Akima. Sadly, even though Missy put up a good fight, Akima scored the win with a Suicide Headbutt.

WINNER: **Akima Brave** in 9:51

RATING: **B+**

3) Akima rose from the pin to celebrate, but instead caught a missile drop kick from Chance Fortune off the

top turnbuckle. Chance wailed on Akima and was soon joined by Missy. Kid Toma finally had to charge the ring to chase them off.

RATING: C+

4) Eddie Peak appeared on screen. He addressed Tim Westybrook, saying that while Tim was The Iron Man and the current Warmaster, he was out of his league tonight. Eddie pointed out the fact that whenever he's been in a hardcore match lately, he's won it. He predicted that Tim would soon learn what it was like to go up against the true epitome of hardcore.

RATING: B+

5) Delirious Dan came out to the ring and waved to the crowd. He delivered an impassioned speech, saying that he knew he was considered by most to be a joke and nothing more than a clown, trotted out for the fan's amusement. He said that he hoped he could prove otherwise, starting tonight. He laid down an open challenge to anyone in the back to come out and face him.

Out came Christian Faith. That made Dan look very nervous. He looked like he was going to bail, but he stood his ground as Christian made his way to the ring, slid under the bottom rope, and got in his face. Christian informed Dan that he was a joke and he was going to prove it.

RATING: B+ for the challenge; B for the response

6) **DELIRIOUS DAN vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

Christian actually waited for Dan to take a swing at him. He laughed off Dan's blow and then waited for him to hit him again. Dan punched him again and Christian merely shook it off. Christian behaved like he was suddenly scared of Dan and asked him to hit him a third time, sticking out his chin and closing his eyes. Dan stared at Christian for a moment, then threw himself against the ropes and used the momentum to deliver a drop-kick to Christian's right knee. Christian shouted in pain and surprised and collapsed. Dan dropped on him and got a two count. Christian stared at Dan in shock and anger.

And then it was on. Christian tore into Dan and looked like he might actually destroy him. But Dan refused to be pinned. Christian could only get a two count at best. Christian tried to set him up for the Leap of Faith, but Dan ducked it, resulting in Christian nearly knocking himself out against the turnbuckle. Christian staggered out of the corner, only to be snared in a small package by Dan for the pin.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 12:51

RATING: B

7) Marc DuBois appeared on camera, his neck in a brace and obviously in pain. He winced at the camera and addressed Joel Kovach. He said that Joel sucker-punched him last week in their match. He said that proves that Joel is scared of him. He said that Joel obviously doesn't want to face him at "Under Control" and tried to take him out of the running.

He then ripped off the neck brace, any hint of pain gone. "But don't worry, Joel, I've got a clean bill of health. If the fans want me in that match, I'll be there, and I'll make you pay for what you've done."

RATING: A

8) **CHRIS CAULFIELD & DARRYL DEVINE vs. BRUCE THE GIANT & RICK LAW**

A great battle that I left up to Chief Two Eagles to book. Chris Caulfield picked up the win by nailing Rick Law with the Danger Drop.

WINNER: **Chris Caulfield & Darryl Devine** in 9:04

RATING: A

9) Wanda Fish now appeared on screen and addressed the fans. She said she knows that some of them don't want to see her in the main event against Archangel at "Under Control". She said she's heard the whispers and the complaints, that Wanda is a girl and a girl has no place fighting men for the World Heavyweight Championship. Wanda said that was fine, but she reminded everyone that people used to say the same thing about women holding down jobs outside the home. They said the same thing about women voting or entering politics. She pointed out that women were proving that they could do the same job as men just as well. She said that her previous matches against Archangel has proven she can go toe-to-toe with the best the SWF has to offer. She said time and destiny are on her side. That's why she wants the fans to vote her into the main event. That way she can finally see what fate has in store for her.

RATING: A

10) Tim Westybrook was shown powerlifting a huge set of weights. He then dropped them back on the rack and said that he was feeling pretty warmed up for his match now.

RATING: B+

11) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. EDDIE PEAK** in a **hardcore match** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

This turned out to be a great brawl. Eddie unleashed all sorts of attacks using a variety of weapons he found under the ring, only to have Tim shrug off most of them. It wasn't until Eddie nailed Tim over the head with a road sign a few times before the Warmaster seemed a little staggered ("Why do we even keep that stuff under our ring?" Ana Garcia wondered aloud. "There are just some things we shouldn't question, I guess," was Duane's reply.)

The match went on with neither man getting a clear advantage in spite of the number of chairs used or weapons deployed.

But then Rich Money hit the ring. He attacked Tim Westybrook and helped Eddie Peak get him down and out. While Eddie kept Tim occupied, Rich went to ringside and slid a few tables out from under the ring. He set one up near a corner. Then Eddie told him to set up another. Rich moved toward the opposite side of the ring to watch what happened, but then Ricky Dale Johnson charged in and chased him through the crowd.

Eddie hauled Tim up to the top turnbuckle nearest the tables and set Tim up for the Peak of the Devil. But before he could make the move, Chris Caulfield ran to ringside, hopped up onto the apron, and snared Eddie's feet. Eddie tried to shake him off but finally had to drop Tim to the mat to kick Chris away. Chris fell from the apron and slammed into the security barrier.

Eddie turned back, only to have Tim hop up onto the turnbuckle with him. The two exchanged blows from their precarious perch before Tim finally managed to gain the upper hand. He then got Eddie up on his shoulders, turned around, and much to the horror of the announcers, drove Eddie through both tables via the Unstoppable Force. The crowd immediately started chanting, "DaVE! DaVE! DaVE!" I'm beginning to see why that annoys Richard so much.

At any rate, Tim then crawled onto Eddie and pinned him in the midst of the debris.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 23:15

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Missy and Dan were apparently overused.

Out of all the matches of the night, I have to say that Dan's made me the happiest. For the second time, I got a note from the road agents that said Dan's skills have visibly improved. The first was a dark match he had

against Sam Keith last week. Dan's stats have actually popped into the "E" range in a number of different categories!

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Akima Brave defeated Missy Masterson - B+

Delirious Dan defeated Christian Faith - B

Chris Caulfield & Darryl Devine defeated Rick Law & Bruce the Giant - A

Tim Westybrook (c) defeated Eddie Peak in a hardcore match and so retained the SWF Warmaster Title - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, September 2008

Held at Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes Territory

10,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring and announced that tonight was a special night as the SWF got ready for "Under Control". He said a lot of fans had already voted for what they wanted to see this Saturday but for those who were undecided, we were going to have a number of matches where the wrestlers on the ballot would wrestle each other.

But, he said, he had saved the best for tonight's main event. He said that thanks to **Steev42**, Joel Kovach was in for a bad night. He said that tonight's main event would be Joel Kovach facing off against Archangel ... and Double A's partner, Wanda Fish, in a handicap match!

RATING: [A](#)

2) Marc DuBois appeared on screen and hyped his up-coming match with Cliff Wilson, saying that while he didn't know who the "mystery partner" was that Joel Kovach could potentially face this Saturday, he knew that Cliff was out of his league facing Joel now. He said he'd prove it by pinning Cliff tonight.

RATING: [B-](#)

3) DELIRIOUS DAN vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR

Nevada tried his best to get Dan into the Mushroom Cloud, but Dan was able to power his way through most of Nevada's attempts and finally got Nevada dropped into a triangle choke hold that caused Nevada to tap out.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 6:35

RATING: [C+](#)

4) Darryl Devine appeared on screen and announced that one of the warm-up matches was apparently going to be a triangle match with Rich Money and Ricky Dale Johnson. Darryl predicted he would win it.

RATING: [A](#)

5) CLIFF WILSON vs. MARC DuBOIS

Cliff relied on speed to keep away from Marc for as long as he could, but Marc finally managed to shut down Cliff's offense. He beat up on the smaller man for a while and finally put him down with the Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 11:11

RATING: **A**

6) Joel Kovach appeared on screen and said that he knew he should be scared of facing off against Archangel and Wanda Fish. He said that Archangel probably still bore a grudge against him for the many times that Joel got him removed from the SWF. He also reminded fans of how he put Wanda in the hospital a few months ago. He said that it didn't matter if he faced one of them, both of them, or whoever the fans voted for at "Under Control". He mocked Archangel for a bit, saying that Double-A may think himself some sort of angel, but Joel said he was an angel too: an angel of death, and he'd prove it tonight.

RATING: **A**

7) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. RICH MONEY**

RDJ and Rich glared at each other before the match started and the minute the bell rang, they were at each other's throats. They pretty much ignored Darryl, much to Darryl's consternation. Darryl finally tried to inject himself into their fight, only to get nailed by Rich Money with a Bank Roll. Rich tried to make the pin, only to get yanked off of Darryl by RDJ. Darryl rolled over to one corner, looking pretty hurt.

The brawl between Rich and RDJ continued. They were out for blood and the audience loved it. Jennifer Heat screamed encouragement from ringside, which proved to be a mistake. Rich eventually noticed her and went after her, only to get clocked by RDJ as he came around the ring's corner. RDJ and Rich continued the brawl outside the ring, ranging around it and up the entrance ramp. They didn't notice the ref calling for them to come back.

Finally Darryl recovered and stood up, watching with the ref as Rich and RDJ tried to kill each other. The ref glanced at Darryl and shrugged, starting the ten count. RDJ and Rich never even noticed. I'm not sure they cared.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** by count-out in 12:58

RATING: **A**

8) The Fabulous Bumfholes appeared on screen and said that the audience would be crazy to vote for anyone but them in the upcoming tag team championship match. They said that they held the tag titles for so long for a reason and that they were the only ones capable of defeated the Outcasts. They said they'd prove it on Warzone when they beat both the Samoan Wild Boyz and Masters of Fortune.

RATING: **A**

9) Archangel was walking towards the ring entrance when he came face to face with Wanda Fish. They stared each other down for a moment or two before Archangel spoke. He said that he knew Wanda had little love for him and he said if he was honest, he would admit that he had little love for her. But, he went on to say, they were partners tonight against Joel and they'd have to live with it.

Wanda agreed, saying that she could put their differences behind her for tonight, but that eventually, she'd be after her destiny again to get the World Heavyweight Championship.

Archangel laughed a little and asked if Wanda really thought that destiny was on her side. She said something about how she should get it after what Richard Eisen and the SWF did to her. Archangel pointed out that that was over a year ago and that she had done plenty to Richard and the SWF since then. He asked her if she was aware of a little factor called "karma" in the world, saying that she should be careful before it got her. He smiled and headed for the ring.

RATING: A

10) **ARCHANGEL & WANDA FISH vs. JOEL KOVACH** in a handicap match

Joel was completely unconcerned as he faced off against these two. He mocked them and insulted them. Archangel and Wanda got into a little bit of an argument over who should go first. Wanda finally agreed (grudgingly, it seemed) to let Archangel step into the ring first. The bell rang, and before Archangel could engage Joel, Wanda leaned in and blind-tagged her way in. Archangel seemed a little put out as he let her into the ring.

Joel and Wanda locked up and Wanda was actually able to get the upper hand. She knocked Joel around the ring for a while before planting him face-first into the mat with a DDT. She made the cover but, unsurprisingly, Joel kicked out. "It'll take more than that to take out Joel Kovach," Emma observed.

Wanda did her best to take down Joel by herself, but you could tell that she was growing more and more frustrated. Archangel reached in his hand, insisting that she tag him in. She finally sighed and did so. Archangel took over the offense, working over Joel but not being quite able to put him away.

Joel then came to life about ten minutes into the match, fighting back and sending Archangel reeling. Wanda and Double-A managed to work together, using a few double-teaming moves as they tagged in and out to stifle Joel's offense.

At one point, Wanda managed to toss Joel to the outside of the ring. She followed him out to find him moaning on the mat, one of his arms tucked under the ring apron. She reached for him, only to have him get up and snap a pair of handcuffs to one wrist. He chained her to the bottom ring rope and then got into the ring.

Archangel charged him and the two fought as Wanda struggled to free herself. Archangel dropped Joel with the Fall From Grace, only to have the ref too distracted with trying to free Wanda. Archangel went over to get the ref's attention, but Joel sat up. He pulled the length of chain from his boot again, quickly wrapped it around his fist, and layed out Archangel. He tossed it out of the ring and then, while the ref watched, nailed Archangel with an Old School Drop before making the pin.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 24:56

RATING: A

11) While the ref tried to revive Archangel, Joel strutted over to where Wanda was still chained to the bottom rope. He rolled out of the ring and stepped up to her. She tried to hit him, but he easily blocked the attempt and shoved her away. He then ordered the time keeper out of his seat and grabbed the steel chair. He walked over to Wanda and smacked her over the head with it twice...

... and then Marc DuBois charged out of the back, accompanied by the Bumholes. They chased Joel off and surrounded Wanda as more refs came out to tend to her and Archangel. Joel watched this from the ring entrance and laughed.

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

Nevada Nuclear was overused, Cliff slightly so.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Delirious Dan defeated Nevada Nuclear - C+

Marc DuBois defeated Cliff Wilson - A

Darryl Devine defeated Rich Money and Ricky Dale Johnson by count-out - A

Joel Kovach defeated Archangel & Wanda Fish - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, September 2008

(The Go-Home Show for "Under Control")

Held at the V. Thompson Arena in the South West Territory
9,667 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to *Warzone*.

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring and said that tonight was the last night before the fan-booked Pay-Per-View, "Under Control". Richard said he was excited seeing all the votes coming in and he said that based on what he's seen so far, it's going to be one heck of a night.

He said that tonight's going to be exciting as well, especially given the match that fan **JonnyV1** has put together. Jonny has requested that Marc DuBois, Rich Money, Tim Westybrook, Darryl Devine, Ricky Dale Johnson, and Wanda Fish face each other in an elimination match, with the stipulation being that the winner be given a guaranteed title shot that they can use anytime within the next year. Richard seemed wistful, saying that a prize like that is like having valuables in a vault. He then shrugged and said maybe the fans can think of a better name for the match.

RATING: B+

2) Angry Gilmore came out to the ring. He had the SWF 10-Minute Championship draped over one shoulder. He said that in some ways, he hated his title. He said that he's much better than it and that he deserves to be in the main event tonight. But, he said, that wasn't going to stop him from destroying whatever loser the fans vote into his title defense at "Under Control".

RATING: A*

3) THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs. THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE

Once again, the announcers explained that this match was between the three options fans had for the tag team title match at "Under Control" to help any undecided voters make up their minds.

It was a great match. The Bumholes scored a pin on Akima Brave early after double-teaming him, eliminating him from the rest of the match. Once the Samoans had left the ring, the Bumholes joked around, obviously not worried about Chance and Missy.

That proved to be a fatal mistake. Missy and Chance took the fight to the Bumholes and sent them reeling, knocking them around the ring before Missy managed to low-blow Jimmy Bumhole and roll him up for the pin.

WINNERS: **Masters of Fortune** in 12:39

RATING: A

4) Chris Caulfield delivered a promo about his match with Eddie Peak. He apologized to the fans, saying that the SWF doctors were refusing to let Eddie or him participate in any matches given the potential brutality of "Under Control". He promised, though, that the wait would be worth it.

RATING: B+

5) Steve Fehley went next, saying once again that he didn't care who he faced at "Under Control". He predicted that the SWF North American Championship wasn't going anywhere.

RATING: A

6) ERIC EISEN vs. JOEY MINNESOTA

Speaking of the North American title match, Eric Eisen and Joey Minnesota delivered another "options" match to show undecided fans who the better competitor might be.

It was an intense match with Joey providing the power and Eric the flying. But in the end, Eric managed to block an Empire Spiral attempt and somehow turn it into a Silver Spoon Shock.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 11:59

RATING: A

7) Eddie Peak appeared on screen. He said that Chris Caulfield was a liar. He said that the doctors didn't actually forbid them from having any matches. He said that they only *suggested* they shouldn't. Eddie said that Chris has always been like that. He talks a big game, calling himself the Embodiment of Hardcore or whatever, but when push came to shove, Eddie was the one who filled in the gaps.

RATING: A

8) Christian Faith came out and said that it wasn't fair that Wanda got another chance at a title shot tonight and he didn't. He also said that he heard rumors that he wasn't doing that well in terms of fans voting for him. He said he wanted to prove that he was the best choice for the match at "Under Control". And since Wanda was "busy", that left him little choice but to challenge Sam Keith to a match. He demanded that Sam come out to the ring right away.

Sam came out and said that Christian has always been a whiner. He said there was only one way to shut him up.

RATING: B- for the challenge; B for the acceptance

9) SAM KEITH vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH

Christian took a few swings at Sam, all of which Sam ducked. The last one, Sam ducked by grabbing Christian's ankles and up-ending him. Before Christian could stop him, Sam had the Proton Lock locked in and in record time, Christian tapped.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 3:01

RATING: A

10) Archangel now cut a promo, saying that he's ready to go for this Saturday. He said that facing the Army of One didn't frighten him. He said that he's faced off against Sam Keith in the past and come out all right. He said that he'd be honored to face Wanda Fish again if that's how the fans vote. But he said that he wasn't planning on losing the championship anytime soon.

RATING: A

11) TIM WESTYBROOK vs. DARRYL DEVINE vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. WANDA FISH vs. MARC DuBOIS vs. RICH MONEY in an *elimination match*

All six competitors eyed each other warily as they made their entrances. Once the bell rung, naturally RDJ and Rich went after each other, which proved to be a fatal mistake. Rich managed to stagger RDJ early and even nailed the Bank Roll, but before he could capitalize, Wanda Fish nailed him with the Dish of the Day and made the pin. Rich was escorted out of the ring and did not look particularly happy.

The fight continued. Wanda went after Tim, which the announcers said was either "gutsy or stupid, take your pick." She actually managed to knock Tim around a little, but then Tim shrugged off one of her attacks and put her away with an underhook powerbomb. Marc tried to save her, but was intercepted by Darryl Devine. Tim made the pin. Marc took out his frustration on Darryl by getting him to tap with the Model Solution.

That left Marc, RDJ, and Tim. Marc tried to rally RDJ to his side to eliminate Tim, but that backfired. RDJ and Tim both attacked Marc at the same time. RDJ finally hit Marc with the Southern Justice and tried to make the pin. Tim hauled RDJ off of Marc and the two started fighting each other. It ended badly for RDJ, getting dropped to the mat with an Unstoppable Force.

Tim came up from the pin only to get blindsided by Marc. The two brawled through the ring before finally, Marc nailed Tim with the Marc of Excellence and made the pin.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 24:21

RATING: [A](#)

As the show went off the air, the announcers urged the viewers to cast their votes soon!

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Masters of Fortune defeated *The Samoan Wildboyz* and *the Fabulous Bumfholes* - [A](#)

Eric Eisen defeated *Joey Minnesota* - [A](#)

Sam Keith defeated *Christian Faith* - [A](#)

Marc DuBois defeated *Tim Westlybrook*, *Rich Money*, *Ricky Dale Johnson*, *Darryl Devine*, and *Wanda Fish* - [A](#)

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

From SWF.com -

Quote:

What will happen this Saturday when the SWF fans have us
"Under Control"?

That's right, the votes have been pouring in and the fans' voices are being heard. This Saturday, we'll see how everything has come together in the following matches:

Who will Angry Gilmore face when he defends the SWF 10-Minute Championship? Angry has been a bit laid back since defending the title and he insists that he won't have a problem holding on to it. But he'll have to face **Delirious Dan**, **Nevada Nuclear**, or a **mystery opponent** this Saturday. Who have the fans selected?

Will Angry be able to beat them?

Who will challenge the Outcasts for the SWF Tag Team Championship? Skull DeBones and Remo have proven that they have what it takes to dominate the tag team division. But who have the fans selected to challenge their supremacy? Will former tag team champs **the Fabulous Bumholes** regain their former glory? Or will one of the rookie teams, **the Samoan Wild Boyz** or **Masters of Fortune**, get their first shot at the gold? And do any of them have what it takes to topple the Outcasts?

Who will Steve Frehley defend against for the SWF North American Championship? Steve has insisted that it's not fair that he's had to wait so long to get a title shot and that the focus has been on his challengers. But who can blame the fans? **Joey Minnesota** has fought his firing and come back hotter than before. **Eric Eisen** has stepped up to the plate as well. And there's a **mystery opponent** waiting in the wings should the fans select him. Who will meet Steve Frehley in the squared circle?

What type of match will Chris Caulfield and Eddie Peak have? Eddie Peak has humiliated Chris Caulfield many times, challenging the long-held assumption that Chris is the Embodiment of Hardcore. Now Chris has one last chance to prove that he still has what it takes. But will he prove it by fighting Eddie in a **First Blood match**, an **Inferno Match**, or a **Barbed Wire match**?

What kind of match will Tim Westybrook have and against whom? The Iron Man is back! He's once again the SWF Warmaster and determined to stay that way. But who will he face? It could be **Darryl Devine**, who has risen through the ranks to become a real threat. Or will it be **Rich Money** or **Ricky Dale Johnson**, who have been at each other's throats lately? But the opponent isn't the only factor Tim has to face. He might wind up defending his **SWF Warmaster Title**. He could be in a **30-Minute Iron Man match**. Or he may be facing a **Texas Death Match**. What will it be? Who will he face?

What will happen to Joel Kovach in the first ever "I'm Richard Eisen's B----" match? Joel made it abundantly clear that he had no patience for a fan-booked show last year and he's also been a thorn in Richard Eisen's side. Mr. Eisen now gets his revenge by leaving Joel's opponent and the kind of match he'll be in up to the fans. Will Joel face off against **Cliff Wilson**, a man who has tormented him so much in the past? Will he take on **Marc DuBois**, the man who seems determined to have his revenge now? Or will he face a mystery opponent? And will it be an **Indian Strap Match**, an **"I Quit" Match**, or a **Cage Match**?

Who will Archangel face with the SWF World Heavyweight Championship on the line? Archangel could face any of these very fierce competitors. Will **Wanda Fish** be selected, allowing her another chance at what she believes is her destiny? Will **Sam Keith**, whom Archangel has feuded with in the past, come back to haunt the champ? Or will the Army of One, **Christian Faith**, finally claim the spoils of war?

How have the fans voted? Who will be victorious?

Be sure to order
"Under Control"
this Saturday to find out!

SWF presents...

Under Control

Saturday of Week 2, September 2008

Held at the Manhattan National Center in the Tri State Territory
22,809 in attendance; Buy-Rate of 436,224

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to "Under Control". This kicked off a flashy opening music package (we just made the switch from minor licensed to major licensed music).

1) That package went into a video montage of the potential matches that could be made tonight.

RATING: B+

2) Things kicked off with the camera cutting backstage to reveal who will be facing Angry Gilmore in the opening match. Delirious Dan stood next to Nevada Nuclear. A big cardboard cut-out of a person's outline with a question mark stood next to them.

An omnipotent voice spoke, saying that the potential opponents received the following:

Delirious Dan - 69.2%

Nevada Nuclear - 15.4%

A Mystery Opponent - 15.4%

Dan looked elated. Nevada looked ... well, I'm not sure what Nevada was trying to convey. He fell kind of flat.

RATING: B+

3) **DELIRIOUS DAN vs. ANGRY GILMORE (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Angry did not look concerned heading to the ring. Instead, he he mocked Dan and knocked him around in the opening minutes of the bout. That proved to be a costly mistake.

Dan fired back, rocking Angry back. Sadly, Dan missed many of his spots and Angry had to cover for him, but both Angry and the announcers were able to play Dan up and make him look like a dangerous competitor. In the end, Dan nailed a vicious implant DDT and made the pin.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 10:11

RATING: B+

It looked like Richard Eisen was getting ready to announce what kind of match Eddie Peak and Chris Caulfield was going to have, but instead, he was interrupted by Tim Westybrook. Tim insisted that they announce who his opponent was going to be so whoever it was could prepare himself mentally for suffering the worst defeat in his career.

4) So instead, Darryl Devine, Rich Money, and Ricky Dale Johnson lined up. Once again, the omnipotent voice spoke, revealing how the fans voted:

Darryl Devine - 50%

Ricky Dale Johnson - 16.6%

Rich Money - 33.4%

Darryl seemed a little stunned that he won, but he shook hands with RDJ. RDJ looked at Rich and laughed and walked away, leaving Rich to glare after him.

RATING: B+

5) Once that was over, the camera cut to Chris Caulfield and Eddie Peak. Eddie was boasting about how he wasn't worried about the match at all. Chris remained quiet, hands folded and touching his chin.

The omnipotent voice revealed how the vote fell:

First Blood - 16.8%

Inferno Match - 41.6%

Barbed Wire Match - 41.6%

The voice went on to explain that since it's a tie, the SWF would hold the first ever Barbed Wire Inferno match. The ring ropes would be replaced with barbed wire and the only way to end the match would be to set your opponent on fire.

Eddie's eyes bulged open and he turned to Chris, who started laughing maniacally. Eddie tried to find Richard Eisen, but upon finding him, was informed that the match was going to go ahead.

RATING: B+

6) Rich Money found Ricky Dale Johnson backstage and said that it was RDJ's fault that he didn't get the match against Tim Westybrook. He said that the audience must have been turned off by RDJ's ridiculous stories about Jennifer Heat.

RDJ shoved Rich away and said that he only had himself to blame. Then Rich took a swing at RDJ and they started brawling!

RATING: B

7) **CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. EDDIE PEAK** in a **Barbed Wire Inferno match**

The announcers really hyped up the match, saying that they had never seen anything like this before. The ring ropes had been replaced with barbed wire and a trough lined the apron. They explained that this was a truly hybrid match: once started, it could only stop if Chris or Eddie set their opponent on fire. Otherwise, anything went.

Chris got into the ring without flinching. He instead danced in the ring and warmed up. Eddie looked terrified going out. Once he was inside the ring, the flame jets were lit and Eddie jumped.

The match was absolutely brutal and left both men visibly tiring. Both men were bleeding profusely from being thrown against the ropes. Weapons were brought into play and several times, they both came close to being burned. Perhaps the most interesting moment was when Eddie Peak brought in a fire extinguisher and took a swing at Chris with it. Chris ducked the blow and dropped Eddie to the mat and started to shove him toward the nearest trough. Eddie fought back and finally sprayed out that trough with the extinguisher.

The match continued until Eddie seemed to get the upperhand. He nailed the Peak of the Devil and started to roll Chris toward one of the lit troughs. Chris came to life before he could be set on fire and the two wound up brawling. Eddie tried to set up another Peak of the Devil, only to have it blocked and turned into a Danger Drop by Chris.

Chris looked at Eddie, then cast a malicious smile toward the cameras. He got out of the ring and slid in a table, which he set up. He then went back out and retrieved a bottle from under the ring. He sprayed the contents on the table and then lit a hunk of paper from one of the troughs. He tossed the blazing paper on the table and it caught fire. Chris then picked up Eddie and powerbombed him through the table, setting him on fire.

"Well, I guess that counts," Emma said. "The rules only say that you have to set your opponent on fire. It doesn't say exactly how."

WINNER: **Chris Caulfield** in 17:55

RATING: B+

8) Sam Keith appeared on screen. He said he knew it was too late to ask for votes and he didn't intend to. He said he hoped the fans made the right choice: him. He promised that if he was chosen, his battle with Archangel would be epic.

RATING: A

9) The camera cut backstage where Ricky Dale Johnson and Rich Money were still brawling.

RATING: B-

10) It's time to find out who would face Steve Fehley for the SWF North American Championship. Joey Minnesota, Eric Eisen, and the cardboard cut-out were waiting backstage.

The omnipotent voice broke down the vote:

Joey Minnesota - 50%

Eric Eisen - 16.6%

A Mystery Opponent - 33.4%

Eric was disappointed, but he put on a brave face and tried to shake Joey's hand. Joey laughed at him and headed for the ring.

RATING: B+

11) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. STEVE FREHLEY (c)** for the SWF North American Championship

This was a great match. In some ways, it was better than the Barbed Wire Inferno match. Joey and Steve kept the intensity up throughout the whole match.

Joey, for some reason, seemed to be the fan favorite. They screamed their encouragement for Joey to destroy Steve Fehley. Steve only fed off that, it seemed. He actually called for the fans to yell at him at times. Joey tried to get a number of pins but couldn't keep Steve down. Finally, Steve caught a second wind and finished Joey off with a vicious Fehley's Comet.

WINNER: **Steve Fehley** in 12:35

RATING: A

12) Darryl Devine appeared on screen. He said he knew he was going to face Tim Westybrook tonight and he said that he had every reason to be scared. He said that Tim was an impressive competitor. He said that there's a reason why he was called The Iron Man and the Unstoppable Force. But, Darryl said, if Tim wasn't afraid of him, he should be. Darryl said that people had been underestimating him for years now. He said that was a costly mistake, and it would cost Tim the match, no matter what the fans had chosen for them.

RATING: A

13) Rich Money and Ricky Dale Johnson continued their brawl backstage, this time Rich chasing RDJ down and attacking him.

RATING: B

14) Three tag teams were gathered backstage to find out their fate. The Fabulous Bumfholes seemed pretty confident. The Samoans were content to wait quietly. Chance and Missy were almost making out with each other. Missy finally had to pry Chance off of herself when she realized that the camera was on them.

The omnipotent voice cut in. The votes fell like this:

The Fabulous Bumfholes - 16.6%

Masters of Fortune - 33.4%

The Samoan Wild Boyz - 50%

The Bumfholes looked particularly upset. The Samoans clapped each other on the back and headed for the ring.

RATING: B+

15) **THE OUTCASTS (c) vs. THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ** for the SWF Tag Team Championship

The Outcasts seemed a little surprised when Kid and Akima offered to shake their hands before the match started. But then Remo and Skull smiled and clapped their opponents on the back, wishing them the best of luck.

And then we were off. This turned out to be great. The Samoans took the air every chance they got while Remo and Skull relied primarily on power to blunt the Samoan's attacks. In spite of that, though, the Samoans impressed everyone with their innovative offense. Akima even managed to drop Remo to the mat. He and his brother then went up on opposite turnbuckles and delivered two flying Head Butts at once. Akima then made the cover... only to have Remo kick out.

Akima was stunned. He tried to recover and make the pin again, but Remo fought back and finished Akima off with a Destroyer. Kid tried to go to Akima's rescue, but was intercepted by Skull and taken out with a Skull Krusher.

WINNERS: **The Outcasts** in 15:42

RATING: **A**

16) Rich Money and RDJ were *still* fighting backstage. Richard Eisen found them and separated them, screaming that he wasn't going to allow his backstage to be turned into a warzone. He said that it was ridiculous that two grown men would be fighting like this ... and not allowing anyone to watch. He ordered them to follow him out to the ring.

Once out there, Richard said he was going to give the fans a choice. Did they want to watch Rich Money and RDJ in a match tonight? The fans overwhelmingly said they did by their cheers. Richard then asked if they wanted him to up the stakes a little by making it a Street Fight. That idea was wildly accepted as well. Richard said that's what he would do and it would start right now!

RATING: **B+**

17) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. RICH MONEY** in a **street fight**

Both men seemed a little sluggish at first ("That's what brawling backstage will do to you," Jerry Eisen commented), but Rich seemed to recover first. He knocked Ricky Dale Johnson around the ring before planting him with a Bank Roll.

But then he made a fatal mistake. He noticed that Jennifer Heat had come out to ringside to watch the proceedings. He got out of the ring and started to chase her around the ring, only to get cracked across the face with a chair courtesy of RDJ.

RDJ then dragged Rich back into the ring and fired off a Southern Justice.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 12:56

RATING: **A**

18) Ricky was celebrating his win when he was ambushed by Rick Law and Bruce the Giant. "What are they doing out here?" Peter Michaels cried. Rick and Bruce beat the tar out of RDJ and then raised Rich's hands in victory.

RATING: **B**

19) Tim Westybrook and Darryl Devine were waiting backstage to see what the stipulation for their match would be.

The omnipotent voice took over:

A Title Defense - 58.3%

A 30-Minute Iron Man Match - 33.3%
A Texas Death Match - 8.4%

Tim hefted up his Warmaster Title and showed it to Darryl. Darryl smiled and motioned for Tim to head to the ring first.

RATING: A

20) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. DARRYL DEVINE** for the SWF Warmaster Title

Sadly, these two do not have good chemistry together and it really hurt the match. The announcers were able to cover for most of it, but there was plenty of awkward moments where these two didn't know what to do.

In the end, Tim nailed an Unstoppable Force, driving Darryl into the mat.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 17:58
RATING: B

21) Archangel cut a promo next, saying that the time was soon coming for the main event. He said that in some ways, he was nervous. He could potentially face any one of three great competitors. But, he said, he wasn't that nervous. He knew things would turn out all right.

RATING: A

22) Marc DuBois, Cliff Wilson, and the cardboard cut-out were waiting patiently backstage. Well, the first two were.

The omnipotent voice revealed the vote:

Cliff Wilson - 8.3%
Marc DuBois - 33.3%
A Mystery Opponent - 58.4%

The camera swung around to show Joel Kovach. He growled in frustration and headed for the ring.

RATING: B+

23) Joel came out to the ring and started in on a tirade, saying that he knew why Richard Eisen booked him in this match. It's because Joel is the one person he can't control on the roster. He said that's the only logical explanation. He said that made Richard frightened of him. He pointed out that he was the one who handed over the SWF to Karma in the first place. He said it was because of him that Richard was kept out of his company for so long. So this was obviously Richard's way to try and break him.

Joel said he wasn't worried. He said it didn't matter what monkey Richard brought in to do his dirty work. He said that he'd beaten most of the losers in the SWF and he was confident he could beat whoever this mystery opponent was too. He called whoever it was out.

Joel stopped in his fevered pacing when a chorus of children's voices started reciting the Pledge of Allegiance. For some reason, they put a lot of emphasis on the last phrase ("with liberty and justice for all"). Then a rock rendition of the Star Spangled Banner kicked in. Out came Joel's opponent, and the crowd went wild.

"I don't believe it!" Jerry cried. **"That's Liberty! And look what's in his hands!"**

Liberty waved to the crowd and then held up an Indian Strap. The announcers said that had been the clear favorite, garnering 58.3% of the vote, with an "I Quit" Match coming in at 25% and the cage match coming last with 16.7%.

RATING: B for the challenge; B+ for the response

23) **LIBERTY vs. JOEL KOVACH** in an **Indian Strap Match**

These two really kicked the show up a few notches. They have great chemistry together and the match shone as a result.

Once tied together, Joel surprised everyone by kicking off the match early. He knocked Liberty off his feet and ran for one of the corners. Liberty yanked hard on the strap and knocked Joel off his feet.

The brawl continued with Liberty trying to get to the four corners to win that way while Joel tried to simply get Liberty down and pinned. There were a lot of spectacular spots and Liberty lived up to his reputation for taking monster bumps.

In the end, though, Joel finally lost his temper and took Liberty down. Using the strap for extra leverage, he locked in the Kovach Kripler. Liberty started choking and quickly tapped out.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 16:55

RATING: A*

24) But Joel refused to release the Kripler! He cinched up the strap even tighter and ignored the ref, who frantically tried to convince him to break the hold. Joel screamed in defiance even as Marc DuBois and the Bumholes charged the ring and tried to get him to release it. Finally, Joel dropped it and stomped out of the ring.

RATING: B+

25) Wanda Fish, Christian Faith, and Sam Keith were waiting backstage for the results of the voting.

The omnipotent voice revealed:

Wanda Fish - 75%

Sam Keith - 16.6%

Christian Faith - 8.4%

Wanda was excited. The other two weren't.

RATING: A

26) **ARCHANGEL (c) vs. WANDA FISH** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

These two really took it up to another level from last month. They put together a match that had the fans screaming and begging for more.

Archangel took an early control of the match. He knocked Wanda around the ring and tried to get an early pin, but she kicked out. He tried to take her down a few more times, only to have her kick out each time. Frustration began to mount, but then Wanda was able to take over.

Wanda surprised everyone with the intensity of her offense. She actually got two successive two counts before Archangel started to recover.

At that point, Marc DuBois charged the ring with chair in hand. He started to stalk around the ring, keeping out of sight of the ref. Wanda spotted him, though, and ordered him to the back. Marc was surprised, but Wanda repeated it. She turned around to find Archangel watching her. The two regarded each other for a moment. Archangel smiled, then Wanda did too. They nodded at each other and started circling each other.

The match continued and at one point, Archangel got busted open. They continued to brawl until finally,

Archangel managed to drop Wanda to the mat. He looked at her and then headed for the top rope. He wobbled a bit though ("Probably from blood loss," Peter speculated) and had to reach down to steady himself.

He never saw it coming. Wanda kipped up and saw him trying to steady himself. She then charged the corner, leaping from the bottom rope to the top and the springboarding up to deliver a devastating Dish of the Day to a surprised Archangel. Archangel spun from the top turnbuckle and hit the mat. Wanda vaulted up to the top turnbuckle and hit a perfect Shooting Star Press onto Archangel. She hooked his leg and 1... 2... 3... it was over.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 19:36

RATING: **A***

27) Wanda was celebrating with the Heavyweight Championship belt when she saw Archangel get up to his feet. Archangel wobbled a bit. Wanda chewed on her lower lip, then went over to him and stuck out her hand. Archangel considered it for a moment, then smiled and shook it vigorously. He then raised Wanda's hand in triumph.

RATING: **B**

THE AFTERMATH

I had been worried that the audience wouldn't think there were enough interviews and such, but I guess they were satisfied with Rich and Ricky's extended brawl along with the numerous vote revelations. Offhand, I'd guess that the final two matches really pushed us over the edge.

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "Under Control"

Delirious Dan defeated Angry Gilmore (c) to capture the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B+
Steve Frehley (c) defeated Joey Minnesota to retain the SWF North American Championship - A
The Outcasts (c) defeated the Samoan Wild Boyz to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - A
Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Rich Money in a street fight - A
Tim Westybrook (c) defeated Darryl Devine to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - B
*Joel Kovach defeated Liberty in an Indian Strap Match - A**
*Wanda Fish defeated Archangel (c) to capture the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, September 2008

Held at Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes Territory
9,819 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another episode of *Invasion!*

1) Out came Joel Kovach to a chorus of boos. He went down to the ring and got in, then berated the audience for the way they received him. He said that he's proven that he's the most dominant force in professional wrestling by taking down the infamous Liberty and making him tap. He said that Richard Eisen may have tried to make him his b---, but Joel showed that he belongs to no one.

He then addressed Archangel. He looked like he was about to cut a major rant, but instead burst out laughing, saying that it was so hilarious how he got beaten by a girl. Joel then tried to call out Wanda Fish for a match,

but no one showed up. Joel suggested that Wanda was probably off in a corner somewhere, wishing that she had never gotten into professional wrestling. He said that was fine, he wasn't going anywhere tonight, and that if it was the last thing he'd do, he would beat Wanda Fish and reclaim his title.

RATING: [A](#)

2) Ricky Dale Johnson appeared next. He taunted Rich Money for the cowardly way that he used Bruce the Giant and Rick Law to beat him down this past Saturday after their match. He said that he wanted to face Rich one last time, no one in either of their corners, just to finish it.

Out came Rich, ready to fight.

RATING: [A](#)

3) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. RICH MONEY**

Ricky destroyed Rich. Utterly decimated him. Rich seemed lost (by design) in the ring and finally succumbed to a Southern Justice.

WINNER: **Ricky Dale Johnson** in 10:44

RATING: [A](#)

4) Ricky called out Jennifer Heat and then held up Rich by his hair, demanding that he apology. Rich didn't seem too happy about it, but he finally did.

RATING: [A](#)

5) A video appeared of Liberty. He looked pretty badly beat up, but he smiled and mugged for the camera, informing fans that they hadn't seen the last of him, that next week, he'd be making his first appearance on SWF TV and that he was sure the fans would want to see him in action.

RATING: [A](#)

6) Much to everyone's surprise, the entrance music for Sexual Aggression started up. Angry Gilmore and Joe Sexy made their way to the ring.

Angry did most of the talking. He said that some might see his losing the SWF 10-Minute Championship to Delirious Dan as a crisis, but he saw it as an opportunity. He said that he realized it meant that it was time for he and Joe to take the tag team division by storm and, he said, there was no better place to start than the top.

Joe took over at this point and called out the Outcasts, telling them to bring their belts.

The Outcasts came out, incredulous looks on their faces. They said that Sexual Aggression must be kidding, but if they want a beating that badly, they'd be more than happy to oblige.

RATING: [B-](#) for the challenge; [A](#) for the response

7) **THE OUTCASTS (c) vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Whoa. I did not see this coming.

These two teams put on a heck of a show. Angry and Skull kicked things off but after a few minutes, they wound up knocking each other silly. Remo and Joe took over at that point, but they too wound up exchanging major blows that rocked each other back.

In the end, everyone wound up knocked out as Angry and Skull continued to brawl on the outside while Remo and Joey brawled on the inside. The fans were a little frustrated by the ending, but they were still on their feet

even as the ref counted Remo and Joe out.

WINNERS: **No one (Draw)** in 9:32

RATING: **A***

8) Richard Eisen was backstage when Wanda Fish came in. Richard seemed a little on edge, but Wanda said she didn't want any hard feelings between them. She said she knew that they both had made mistakes and she was hoping that they would be able to put the past behind them. Richard was still hesitant but agreed.

Wanda then asked Richard to make her first title defense for tonight. She said that Archangel was taking the night off, so obviously they couldn't have a rematch for the title. So she wanted to face Joel Kovach to shut him up. Richard asked if she was sure. She said she was. So Richard made the match.

RATING: **A**

9) Steve Fehley was in the ring with his North American Championship belt. He said that he proved on Saturday that he had what it takes to be the North American Championship and he mocked the fans for sending Joey Minnesota to such a devastating loss.

But then he said that he had been curious since Saturday about who this big bad mystery opponent was. He issued a challenge to whoever it was to face him right now in a non-title match. He said he doubted that his mystery opponent would have the guts to show himself.

And then a wolf's howl cut through the stadium.

Steve's jaw dropped open as Jerry Eisen went nuts, along with the rest of the fans, as **Wolf Hawkins** made his way to the ring, a determined look on his face.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and the acceptance

10) **WOLF HAWKINS vs. STEVE FREHLEY**

Dang, man.

Steve and Wolf put on a spectacular match for the fans. Steve tried to destroy Wolf in the early going, slamming him around the ring, but Wolf simply wouldn't go down and stay there. Steve tried to go for the Fehley's Comet, only to have Wolf slip out the back and shove him into a turnbuckle.

Wolf took over from here on out, batting aside Steve's attacks before finally nailing a picture perfect Full Moon Rising.

WINNER: **Wolf Hawkins** in 12:47

RATING: **A***

11) Wanda Fish was getting ready for her match when she was surrounded by Marc DuBois and the Bumholes. They demanded to know what was going on. Marc said she wasn't acting like herself.

Wanda explained that she actually was acting like herself, more so than she had been in the past year. She said that vengeful side of her wasn't really her. She said that what Archangel said to her last week made sense, that she was sick of the lies, the underhanded tactics, essentially, Bad Karma. She said she'd rather see them as Good Karma. She suggested that the boys turn over a new leaf with her. Much to her delight, they all agreed.

RATING: **A**

12) **WANDA FISH (c) vs. JOEL KOVACH** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

These two put on a great match.

Joel seemed pretty sure of himself going in. He didn't take Wanda seriously and often would stop in his initial offense to mock her a little. Wanda ignored his verbal jabs and finally knocked the arrogant smirk off his face with a vicious roundhouse kick.

The fight was on there. Much to Joel's horror, he couldn't put Wanda away. She kicked out of every pinning predicament and seemed to power through the worst of his attacks. Finally, in desperation, he got the belt and used it as a club to knock her out. The ref immediately called for the bell.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** by DQ in 17:51

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Rich Money and Joe Sexy were used too much in this show (both have fallen down the roster).

Speaking of which, I have one more surprise to reveal yet, and then I'll post the rosters of both the SWF and TCW.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Rich Money - **A**

The Outcasts (c) drew with Sexual Aggression and so retained the SWF Tag Team Championship - **A***

Wolf Hawkins defeated Steve Fehley - **A***

Wanda Fish (c) defeated Joel Kovach by DQ and so retained the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

I've Got a Bad Feeling About This...

As Wolf Hawkins came out after his match against Steve Fehley, I patted him on the back. "Now that's how you make an impact in your debut match!" I said to him.

Wolf smiled at me, a bit nervous. I couldn't blame him. When my sources told me that Wolf Hawkins, the only student Tommy Cornell ever took on, was at the end of his contract, I figured it was a long shot to contact him. I had tried once before, only to be told that he wanted to focus on his TCW career. What had changed since then I couldn't even begin to guess; I know he was worried about disappointing Tommy by making the jump. I had to assure him over and over again that he would be fine and that Tommy would understand he had to do what was best for his career.

Wolf moved on toward the locker room as Richard Eisen approached me. "How'd the new kid do?" he asked.

"It wouldn't surprise me if he's going after one of the top belts soon, sir," I said. "With talent like his, it's only a matter of time."

Richard's face darkened for a moment. I sighed. He still wanted me to push his son, but with a roster as talented as ours, I wasn't so sure the nepotism route was the right one to take.

"So have you given any thought to how to debut our third mystery opponent yet?" Richard finally asked.

I shook my head. Liberty and Wolf's debuts went well, but I was still stumped as to how to debut our third surprise.

"I think I have an idea," Richard said with a wicked grin.

He then told me what he wanted to do. I tried to argue with him, saying that it wasn't a wise idea, but he finally overrode me. Sadly, that ended the debate. As he walked away, all I could do was think, *I've got a bad feeling about this.*

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, September 2008

Held at Virginia Park Fields in the Mid Atlantic Territory

10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) First things first, they announced that Archangel would be here tonight, and that he had some sort of announcement to make.

RATING: B-

2) Delirious Dan came out to the ring with the 10-Minute Championship belt around his waist. He really played it up to the crowd, slapping hands and hugging kids and all that.

He got into the ring and said that he knew a lot of people didn't believe in him, but that was okay. He understood that he would need to earn the fans' respect and he said he was willing to do that.

His speech was interrupted by Nevada Nuclear. Nevada said that Dan put on a great show against Angry Gilmore last Saturday, but he said that the time had come for his first title defense. He challenged him right then and there. Dan agreed.

RATING: B+ for the promo; C+ for the challenge

3) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. NEVADA NUCLEAR** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Not the best of matches for Dan. He was off his game again tonight. But the commentators did their best to cover for him and the result was an average match. Dan finished off Nevada with a Bulldog, which Duane Fry said is Dan's new finishing move, the Delirium Driver.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 5:56

RATING: C

4) The Outcasts were backstage arguing with each other. Skull seemed to be of the opinion that they should be worried about Sexual Aggression. He pointed out the fact that they drew with them earlier this week. Remo, on the other hand, said that was a fluke and said he wasn't worried in the slightest.

RATING: B

5) **THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs. AFKAP**

A pretty good match. The Samoans finished off Jack and Troy when Akima nailed Jack with a Samoan Suplex.

WINNERS: **The Samoan Wild Boyz** in 11:45

RATING: B

6) Richard Eisen was backstage and it appeared as if he were waiting for someone. But then he was approached by Joey Minnesota. Joey pleaded with Richard to give him another chance at the SWF North American Championship. He said he deserved it. But then along came Wolf Hawkins. Wolf pointed out that Steve beat Joey fair and square at "Under Control", but that he beat Steve earlier this week, so if anyone deserved a title shot, it was him. Then Darryl Devine added himself to the mix, saying that he figured he deserved one as well. The three wrestlers started arguing with one another about who really deserved the title shot.

Richard finally shut them down by saying that all three of them were worthy contenders, so what he'd do is book a triangle match for *Invasion!* Whoever wins that will face Steve Fehley at "Let the Games Begin" for the SWF North American Championship. He then excused himself and jogged down a hall.

It turns out he was chasing Archangel. He asked Archangel to stop. He said he needed Archangel's help. He said that Joel Kovach was out of control and that he needed to be stopped. He reminded Archangel that's why he brought him back to the SWF in the first place.

Archangel disagreed, saying that Richard brought him back to deal with Karma. Archangel said he's done that since Karma really isn't a threat to anyone anymore. Richard said that was semantics. He said that Joel needed to be "taken out", and he thought that Archangel was the only one who could do it. Archangel hesitated but said he'd think about it.

RATING: **B+** for the arguing and the asking for help

7) Sam Keith was in the ring. He said that enough was enough, that he couldn't stand it anymore. He said that there was a sickness in the SWF, and that sickness was Wanda Fish.

He said he was content to let her try to capture the SWF World Heavyweight Championship because he figured she'd eventually chip a nail and go home. But now that she actually had the title, he couldn't let that slide anymore. He said that Wanda didn't deserve to hold the title and, if he has any say in it, she wouldn't for long.

That's when Marc DuBois came out. He told Sam to shut up, that Wanda deserved to hold the title. He said that she's earned the right to hold it, same as anybody. Sam mocked Marc, pointing out that Wanda wasn't even brave enough to come out to fight her own fight, instead sending her boyfriend. Marc replied that he wasn't looking for a fight, but if Sam wanted one, he was on.

RATING: **A** for the promo and the challenge

8) **MARC DuBOIS vs. SAM KEITH**

This was a phenomenal match and really picked things up. Marc kept screaming at Sam to apologize for what he said about Wanda, but Sam refused and instead fought back and powered his way through Marc's offense. In the end, Marc went for the Model Solution, only to have Sam block it, reverse it, and slap on the Proton Lock.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 9:57

RATING: **A***

9) Archangel appeared on screen. He said that he was glad that Wanda had turned over a new leaf along with the remaining members of Karma. He also said that he was okay with the way things went down at "Under Control". He said that Wanda deserved to get the title. But, he said, that didn't mean that he wasn't going to exercise his rematch clause. He challenged Wanda to face him next week on *Wazone* for the title!

It wasn't that great of a promo, but the announcers played it off as Archangel being distracted about "something."

RATING: **B**

10) Ricky Dale Johnson came to the ring with Jennifer Heat at his side. He said that he and his wife were feeling great right now and he wanted to capitalize on that. He challenged Tim Westybrook to a match for the Warmaster Title!

Tim came out and said he had absolutely no problem with that. He did apologize to Jennifer in advance though, saying that he was sorry that he would have to destroy her husband.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and the response

11) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

Tim and RDJ started things off slowly, circling each other warily until finally, RDJ charged in and locked up with the Warmaster. They finally started to take things up a notch, much to the delight of the crowd, when Rich Money, Rick Law, and Bruce the Giant charged the ring. Rich attacked RDJ while Rick and Bruce attacked Tim. The ref immediately called for the bell and declared it a draw as the beatdown continued.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 5:54

RATING: **A**

12) Richard Eisen came out to the ring entrance and called a halt to the attack. He said that if Bruce, Rick, and Rich wanted a fight so badly, they should have come to him. He ordered the match restarted as a 3 vs. 2 handicap match with Tim and Ricky Dale Johnson as a tag team!

RATING: **B-**

13) **TIM WESTYBROOK & RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. RICH MONEY, RICK LAW, & BRUCE THE GIANT**

Not as good of a match as I hoped for but not a bad way to end the show either. Naturally Tim and RDJ were a little under the weather from the beating they took, and so Rich, Rick, and Bruce were able to dominate them in the early going.

But then RDJ came back to life and was able to fight them off long enough to bring in Tim. Tim cleaned house and finally, as RDJ dealt with Rick and Bruce, absolutely devastated Rich with an Unstoppable Force.

WINNERS: **Tim Westybrook & Ricky Dale Johnson** in 9:50

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

Not too bad. Nevada was overused and Richard slightly so.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Delirious Dan (c) defeated Nevada Nuclear to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C

The Samoan Wild Boyz defeated AFKAP - B

*Sam Keith defeated Marc DuBois - A**

Tim Westybrook (c) drew with Ricky Dale Johnson and so retained the SWF Warmaster Title - A

Tim Westybrook & Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Bruce the Giant, Rich Money, and Rick Law - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, September 2008

Held at the Theatre of Dreams in the North West Territory
9,684 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Things started off with Liberty in the ring. He said it was good to be in the Theatre of Dreams with all the wonderful SWF fans. He s played to the crowd a bit and said this is why he came here. He said the SWF fans were the best in the world. He said he was looking forward to entertaining them and wowing them with great matches.

He said he wanted to start tonight by challenging Wanda Fish for her SWF World Heavyweight Championship. "How 'bout it, Wanda? You up for the challenge?"

Wanda came out to the ring entrance and commented that everyone seemed to be after her. She mentioned Archangel's challenge from last week and then looked into the camera, saying, "By the way, Archangel ... you, me, *Warzone* for the rematch? You got it."

She then teased Liberty a little, pointing out how they were in her backyard. A few fans booed her when she said that. She waved them quiet and admitted that she deserved that. She said that she knew she wasn't exactly on her best behavior the last couple of times she's been in the North West Territory. She said she knew she'd have to make it up to the fans ... and what better way than by giving them a truly kick ass main event. "Liberty, you've got it. See you later tonight!"

RATING: A for all of this (all four angles in here)

2) A camera showed Archangel arriving at the building.

RATING: B-

3) Delirious Dan came out with his belt again. He said that he was inspired by what he just saw: Wanda not just accepting one challenge, but two, all in the matter of five minutes. He said that if she could do that, so could he. He laid down an open challenge to anyone in the back who wanted to face him. He waited for a moment...

... and then all hell broke loose in the Theatre as extremely familiar entrance music started up. It was mid-'80s synth pop, the kind the SWF used to use back before things really took off. The big screen lit up with a name that caused the announcers to gasp:

Tommy Cornell.

Dan looked absolutely stunned. The belt slipped from his hand and his jaw just about hit the floor. He actually began to shake as the ring entrance filled with smoke.

But then this guy stepped through the smoke:



"Who the hell is that?" Jerry Eisen demanded.

"Duh, it's Tommy Cornell," Emma answered.

"No it's not!" Jerry shot back.

"Then how do you explain the entrance music? How do you explain the fact that he's dressed like Tommy was the last time we saw him here in the SWF? Until I hear otherwise, that's Tommy Cornell," Emma said with finality.

Whoever it was came down to the ring and, in a very bad imitation of Tommy Cornell, said that he would be more than delighted to accept Dan's wager.

Dan stared at the newcomer in shock but then shrugged and turned to the ref, handing off his belt.

RATING: B for the open challenge; C- for the response (I think the audience kind of resented the bait-and-switch)

4) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. "TOMMY CORNELL"** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

Thankfully, Dan was on his game tonight for this average match. I don't think the audience got as behind it as they could have, simply because they weren't sure what to make of our faux Tommy. The announcers really gave this match a boost, mostly by arguing about whether or not it was really Tommy Cornell.

Whoever it was, he didn't stand much of a chance. He showed a little bit of offense, but then Dan overwhelmed him and nailed the Delirium Driver for the pin and the win.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 7:35

RATING: C

5) The Samoan Wild Boyz appeared on screen, cutting a somewhat lackluster promo about how great they were and so on and so forth. Nothing to get too excited about.

RATING: B-

6) Richard found Archangel backstage and asked if he had given his request anymore thought. Archangel said that he had and that he was going to have to turn Richard down. He said that he appreciated the fact that Richard had brought him back to the SWF, but he said he didn't feel right trying to "take down" his former friend. Richard tried to argue, but Archangel told him his mind was made up.

Richard stormed away, fuming, only to run into Eric. Eric said he overheard his conversation with Archangel and said he wanted to help. "If Archangel isn't willing to step up, I'll do it, Dad. I'll even do it tonight." Richard hesitated, but then thanked his son.

RATING: A for the Archangel's refusal; B+ for Eric's offer

7) The entrance music for the Outcasts started up and out came Remo and Skull DeBones ... well, not really. Instead, it was Joe Sexy and Angry Gilmore dressed as Remo and Skull. "Is everyone celebrating Halloween a month early?" Jerry wondered aloud.

Joe and Angry proceeded to mock the tag champs by aping their mannerisms and mocking their intelligence. I hate to admit it, Angry does a pretty good Remo impression.

But then the party was over as the real champs charged the ring. Angry and Joe bailed and escaped, laughing at the Outcasts all the way to the back.

RATING: B+ for the mockery; B for the attack

8) Steve Fehley made his way out to the ring and kicked Farrah Hesketh out of her chair. He joined Jerry and Emma to help call the next match.

RATING: B+

9) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. WOLF HAWKINS vs. JOEY MINNESOTA**

Jerry explained that due to the fact that *Invasion!* is a TV show, the network mandated a time limit be put on this match of twelve minutes. Steve said that was a great idea, because if these guys couldn't defeat two men in less than twelve minutes, there was no way they were going to be able to beat him without a time limit.

And so the match was on. It was a great show. Darryl and Wolf put on a spectacular aerial battle, but both were able to switch to a mat-based offense to deal with Joey's brawling tendencies. No one could get a clean pin, seeing as soon as someone was pinned, the third man would pull the pinner off the pinee.

Much to the frustration of the announcers, the time limit expired without a clear winner. Steve just laughed and said that they might as well just forget it.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 12:00

RATING: A

10) Eric Eisen looked like a man on a mission backstage. He hunted through the halls and finally found Joel Kovach by the craft services table. He got in Joel's face and tried to trash talk him, but Joel just wound up laughing at him. Eric finally knocked a full plate of food out of Joel's hands. Joel finally took Eric seriously, saying that if he wanted to have his ass kicked, he came to the ring person, and that he'd meet him out in the ring.

RATING: B+

11) **ERIC EISEN vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Eric was able to take control of the match early on, relying on his speed and agility to dazzle Joel. Jerry cheered his brother on, earning him a rebuke from Emma for not being objective enough.

But then Joel shut Eric's offense down when he turned an attempted Silver Spoon Shock into a vicious implant DDT. Joel then spent the rest of the match toying with Eric before finally slapping the boss's son into the Kovach Kripler.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 9:46

RATING: A

12) Joel released the hold and started to leave the ring, but instead, paused and turned back to look at Eric, who was lying on the mat and gasping for breath. Joel then kicked Eric in the head and rolled him out of the ring. He wrapped some camera cord around Eric's throat and applied the Kovach Kripler again, cinching up the cord to choke Eric even worse.

The ref had to call out reinforcements to get Joel off of Eric. Joel then turned to the camera and said, "Eisen, you may think you can control me, but you're sorrily mistaken. Sweet dreams, boss. This is only the beginning."

RATING: **B+** for the attack and the taunt

13) Now Sam Keith came out and kicked poor Farrah out of her chair.

RATING: **A**

14) **WANDA FISH (c) vs. LIBERTY** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

As Wanda and Liberty sized each other up, Jerry Eisen enthusiastically gushed about how just a few weeks ago, if someone were to tell him that Wanda Fish would be fighting Liberty for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship, he would have laughed in their face. Emma added to that by saying that she knew what he meant; if someone had told her yesterday that Tommy Cornell was coming back to the SWF, she wouldn't have believed it either. Jerry snapped that it wasn't really Tommy Cornell and then asked Sam's opinion, reminding fans that Sam had wrestled the real Tommy Cornell in the past. Sam refused to comment, pointing out that Tommy's been living "out west in California" the past couple of years "where they got that Atkin's Diet stuff. Maybe Tommy lost a lot of weight, I don't know."

The match then picked up the speculation about "Tommy's" true identity came to an end. Wanda and Liberty put on a spectacular battle that got the fans leaping to their feet more often than not. Jerry used each impressive move by the champ to needle Sam a little and ask if he was still so sure that Wanda wasn't a real champ. Sam seemed strangely quiet. The few times the camera cut to his face, he was simply staring at the ring with an intense scowl.

Finally, Wanda managed to duck a Liberation Slam and nailed the Dish of the Day, dropping on Liberty and getting the pin. She then went from post to post to wave to the fans and show off her belt. When she came to one of the posts nearest the announce table, her eyes locked with Sam's and the show ended with the two of them staring at each other.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 10:44

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

I was one of the last people to leave the Theatre. As I was getting my jacket, my cell phone rang. I didn't even bother checking caller ID. I had a pretty good idea who it was.

"Hi Tommy," I said.

"Hi nothing, kid. First you take Liberty. That, I can almost forgive. I mean, business is business. Then you take Wolf, the only worker I've ever taken under my wing..."

"And what does that say about you?" I asked.

Tommy ignored me as his rant continued. "... but what the hell was that tonight? How do you get off dressing up some nobody in my ring attire and parading them around with my entrance music?"

"It wasn't my idea, Tommy..."

"Don't give me that! You're the one who booked the match."

I sighed. That much was true. And, as much as I hated to admit it, Richard's idea made sense. We were at war with TCW. This sort of thing was bound to happen. We just struck first.

"I ought to sue you."

"You can try," I said. "But legal's checked into it. We hold the rights to the entrance music you used in the SWF. Same with your costume. You'd be in for an uphill battle at best and probably would just waste a lot of money."

There was a long pause. "You think you're pretty clever, don't ya, kid? Well, let me tell you, you're not. You're playing with fire and as of tonight, that safety net I offered you is gone. You're on your own. Hope you can handle it."

The phone clicked off. I shuddered. I hoped I could too.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Delirious Dan (c) defeated "Tommy Cornell" to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C

Darryl Devine, Wolf Hawkins, and Joey Minnesota drew in a three-way match - A

Joel Kovach defeated Eric Eisen - A

*Wanda Fish (c) defeated Liberty to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B-** (It's almost like they were distracted by something. I wonder what?)

As requested, here's the current roster of the SWF, broken down by pushes and alignment (heels in red, faces in blue):

MAIN EVENTERS

Chris Caulfield

Joel Kovach

Liberty

Marc DuBois

Remo

Sam Keith

Skull DeBones

Steve Frehley

UPPER MIDCARDERS

Archangel

BJ Shearer

Bob Carlson (aka Robbie Retro)

Christian Faith

Darryl Devine

Eddie Peak

Eric Eisen

Randy Bumhole

Ricky Dale Johnson

Tim Westybrook

Wanda Fish

Wolf Hawkins

Zimmy Bumfhole

MIDCARDERS

Angry Gilmore
Bruce the Giant
Chance Fortune
Cliff Wilson
Flex
Joey Minnesota
Pex

LOWER MIDCARDERS

Jack Bruce
Kid Toma
Rich Money
Rick Law
Robert Oxford
Troy Tornado

OPENERS

Akima Brave
Delirious Dan
Joe Sexy
Missy Masterson

ENHANCEMENT TALENT

Nevada Nuclear
Remmy Skye
"Tommy Cornell" (aka Joey Beauchamp)

As for TCW's roster, we have:

MAIN EVENTERS

Vin Tanner
Guide
Peter Valentine
Nemesis
Squeaky McClean
T-Rex
Tommy Cornell

UPPER MIDCARDERS

Randall Hopkirk
Scout
Catherine Quine
BLZ Bubb
Ronnie V. Pain
Big Cat Brandon
Henry Lee
Shawn Gonzalez

Joel Bryant
Pistol Pete Hall
Jumbo Shrimp

MIDCARDERS

Mainstream Hernandez
Bryan Holmes
Sammy Bach
Kurt Laramee
Harry Allen
Elmo Benson
Eric Tyler

LOWER MIDCARDERS

Steve Gumble
Stevie Grayson
Madman Boone
Genghis Rahn
Helen Wheels
Ice Man C.A.

OPENERS

Grunt
Charlie Thatcher
Raul Darkness
Jay Darkness

ENHANCEMENT TALENT

Stink
Paul Steadyfast

It would appear that Tommy has been snapping up some of the guys I've been firing (with the exception of Squeaky; still burns me that he held out for so much money).

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, September 2008
Held at the Friedman Building in the Mid South Territory
8,826 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to *Warzone*.

1) They reminded us that tonight's main event was going to be Archangel and Wanda Fish in a rematch from "Under Control".

RATING: B+

2) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. CHANCE FORTUNE** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Both men no-sold the offense of the other throughout this match, but that didn't seem to have too bad of an effect on the match. Chance grew more and more frustrated as he tried to pin Dan, but in the end, the time limit expired without either man picking up the win.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 10:00
RATING: B

3) The Bumholes approached Richard Eisen backstage. They asked if he had heard that they had turned over a new leaf as part of the new Good Karma. Richard said that he had. Randy and Zimmy went on to explain that part of the reason they had joined Karma in the first place was because they felt they weren't being given enough opportunities. They said that they wanted to give other tag teams opportunities. That's why they wanted a match with Masters of Fortune. They said it would give Missy and Chance an opportunity to shine. Richard thought about it, and agreed. The match was on!

RATING: B+

4) Rich Money and Rick Law were shown backstage. They walked past some labeled locker rooms and then stopped a backstage worker to ask where their locker rooms were. They were informed they were in the "general male locker room." They weren't happy about that. They then met up with Bruce the Giant. Bruce was livid because none of them were scheduled to wrestle tonight. Rick complained that this was awful; here all three of them had been at the pinnacle of the wrestling industry, and now they were treated like a bunch of curtain jerkers.

Rich Money didn't seem all that concerned. He said that he had some ideas that would help them. He then led them to the general male locker room.

RATING: C+

5) Sexual Aggression appeared on screen. They mocked the Outcasts, asking if they had their senses of humor surgically removed. They then said that they wanted a shot at them next week on *Invasion!*

RATING: B

6) Jerry Eisen appeared on camera. He looked pretty stiff and uninteresting. But he rolled his eyes and said that he couldn't believe he was about to do this. He then acted like he just realized the camera was live. He introduced himself and said that he was on *Warzone* tonight for one reason ... to interview Tommy Cornell.

Out came "Tommy". Once again, he was dressed in Tommy Cornell's ring attire from the mid '90s. He had even cut his hair to look more like Tommy's.

Jerry demanded to know who he really was. "Tommy" insisted that he was Tommy Cornell, returned to the SWF to take it by storm. The rest of the interview devolved into an argument between these two about who "Tommy" really was. It was okay, but not as good as I had hoped.

RATING: C-

7) Archangel found Joel Kovach backstage and demanded that he stop. He said that he had put Eric Eisen into the hospital with last week's attack. He said that he understood Joel was upset about losing his title and about how Richard Eisen had treated him at "Under Control", but he insisted Joel had to stop.

Joel refused, instead informing Archangel that he had better stay out of his way or he'll get hurt.

RATING: B

8) Joey Minnesota was in the ring, and he started talking about Wolf Hawkins. He said that Wolf certainly seemed impressive in the ring and that his wrestling pedigree certainly looked impressive on paper, seeing as he's Tommy Cornell's only protege. But then Joey said that given what we saw earlier tonight, he probably shouldn't brag about the Tommy Cornell business too much. But Joey said that Wolf had just graduated from the kids' table to the adults'. He should back down before he gets hurt.

Out came Wolf Hawkins, followed by a ref. Apparently Wolf wanted to prove himself right there.

RATING: B+

9) **WOLF HAWKINS vs. JOEY MINNESOTA**

Holy freakin' cow.

These two put on a spectacular match, and this was the two of them holding back! Wolf was able to rally the crowd behind him with some eye-popping moves, but Joey was able to hold his own as well. Both men grew frustrated with near falls until finally, Joey got out of the ring and tossed in a chair. He got back into the ring and tried to use it to club Wolf. The ref stopped him and argued with him about whether or not he could use it. Joey finally surrendered it, but while the ref was handing it out of the ring, Joey low-blowed Wolf and rolled him up.

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 10:48

RATING: A*

10) The announcers said that while all that was going on, Richard Eisen signed a match between the Outcasts and Sexual Aggression. The audience didn't seem to care that much. I wonder why?

RATING: B

11) Sam Keith came out to the ring and said that he knew the sheep were looking forward to seeing Wanda Fish take on Archangel. He said that whole match was a joke. He said that Archangel didn't deserve another shot at the World Heavyweight Championship and that Wanda didn't deserve to even hold the title.

He said that he was the only one who deserved it and would prove it tonight by destroying Robert Oxford.

RATING: A*

12) **ROBERT OXFORD vs. SAM KEITH**

Poor Robert. He played his role admirably, getting knocked around the ring by Sam Keith and toyed with until Sam finally put him out of his misery by slapping on the Proton Lock. The audience, for some reason, seemed to love this squash.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 9:47

RATING: A

13) Christian Faith, decked out in full military gear, was walking backstage, tossing off salutes to whoever he saw, when he heard someone laughing at him. He turned around and found Liberty chortling with glee.

He asked what was so funny. Liberty said he had never seen anything more pathetic than a grown man playing dress up. Liberty told Christian to drop it, that he wasn't fooling anyone, that he was a joke. Christian said he wasn't a joke, that he was the Army of One, and that he'd be more than happy to prove it to Liberty.

Liberty agreed, suggesting that they meet on *Invasion!* Christian balked, instead saying that *Invasion!* sounded like it had been booked solid already. Liberty said it sounded like Christian was chickening out. Christian insisted that he wasn't, and said that they could meet in a week on *Warzone*. Liberty agreed.

RATING: A

14) **WANDA FISH (c) vs. ARCHANGEL** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Before the match started, Wanda and Archangel shook hands. Wanda even gave him a hug.

And then it was on. Once again, these two tore the house down around them, putting it all on the line in a

match that had the audience on their feet for most of it. Neither one could really pin the other.

But then Wanda "missed" a spot towards the end and it looked like she might have hurt herself. Archangel went in for the kill, but the ref stopped him, insisting that he check on her. Archangel seemed annoyed but waited. While the ref's back was turned, Joel Kovach came out of the crowd and attacked him, laying him out with an Old School Drop.

Wanda finally shooed the ref away and they turned around to find Archangel down. Wanda didn't seem too pleased but she made the pin anyway. Archangel kicked out.

The match continued, but you could tell that Archangel had been taken down a peg or two by the attack. In the end, Wanda was able to drop him with a Dish of the Day.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 17:45

RATING: **A***

15) Archangel was helped to his feet and looked a bit unsteady. Joel Kovach came out and attacked him again, leaving him down and out.

RATING: **B**

THE AFTERMATH

Dang, man.

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Delirious Dan (c) drew with Chance Fortune so he retains the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B

*Joey Minnesota defeated Wolf Hawkins - A**

Sam Keith defeated Robert Oxford - A

*Wanda Fish (c) defeated Archangel to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

October 2008

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, October 2008

Held at Evanovich Riverside in the Tri State Territory
9,510 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Archangel came out to the ring with a very determined look on his face. He said that he couldn't sit by and let Joel Kovach run roughshod over the SWF anymore. He challenged Joel to face him in a match so they could decide this once and for all.

Joel came out and said that Archangel was dreaming. Joel said there was no way that they were going to have a match. He absolutely, flat out refused, laughing at Archangel before heading backstage again.

RATING: **B** for the challenge and response

2) **THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE**

Chance looked pretty upset about the Bumfholes charity. He got in Randy's face right away about how they didn't need any help. He punctuated his statement by smacking Randy hard across the face. The match took off from there.

Chance and Missy resorted to just about every dirty trick in the book, but the Bumfholes proved to be more clever ("Probably because they've used every dirty trick in the book in the past," Emma observed sourly). In the end, Jimmy put Missy away with a Bumfhole in One.

WINNERS: The Fabulous Bumfholes in 11:40

RATING: **B+**

3) The Bumfholes patted each other on the back and were getting ready to leave the ring when Chance and Missy jumped them. They got Jimmy tangled up in the ring ropes and then, while Chance wailed on Randy, Missy got a steel chair and used it to knock Randy silly. Before Jimmy could free himself, they took out him as well before storming out of the ring.

RATING: **B**

4) Sam Keith appeared on screen. He tore into Wanda, saying that last week's match against Archangel proved his point about her. He said that she didn't deserve to hold the title and the only reason she still did was because Joel Kovach interfered in the match. He said that she definitely doesn't have what it takes to be champ.

But toward the end of Sam's rant, he paused and turned around, finding himself face-to-face with an angry Tim Westybrook. Tim defended Wanda, saying that she deserved to be champ. He was a bit too passionate about his defense and Sam noticed. He asked if Tim was still carrying a torch for Wanda after a whole year. Sam mocked Tim now, pointing out that Wanda had made her choice and it was Marc DuBois, and who could really blame her?

Tim then grabbed Sam by the front of his shirt and slammed him into a wall. Sam asked if he had touched a nerve. Tim relaxed and said he hadn't, but then went on to challenge Sam to a match later this week on *Warzone*. Sam agreed.

RATING: **A** for the mockery; **B+** for the argument

5) Joel Kovach was walking backstage when he ran into Cliff Wilson. Cliff got into Joel's face and said that he knew it. He said that the fact that Joel didn't take Archangel's challenge proved that Joel was a coward. Joel

laughed it off and asked if Cliff was trying to goad him into a match. Joel said that he wasn't going to wrestle tonight and that nothing could make him.

Richard Eisen came along and corrected that mistaken opinion. He made a match between Joel Kovach and Cliff Wilson for later tonight. Richard walked away. Cliff laughed at Joel, but Joel stepped in close and promised that Cliff would regret that.

RATING: B+

6) **THE OUTCASTS (c) vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION** for the SWF Tag Team Championship

Another great match from these two teams.

Joe and Angry were able to take early control of the match through some underhanded moves, but pretty soon, Skull and Remo were able to power through and counter their offense and send them reeling. It looked like Remo was getting ready to put Joe Sexy in the Destroyer when Joe poked Remo in the eye. Angry then tossed Joe one of the title belts, which Joe used to knock Remo out. The ref immediately called for the bell.

WINNERS: **The Outcasts** by DQ in 14:03

RATING: A

7) Joey Minnesota appeared on screen. He reminded everyone of how he destroyed Wolf Hawkins last week. He said that later this week, he would take on Darryl Devine and prove once and for all why he should face Steve Fehley at "Let the Games Begin" for the SWF North American Championship.

RATING: B

8) **CLIFF WILSON vs. JOEL KOVACH**

Joel took early control of the match and was knocking Cliff around. Jerry lamented the fact that it looked like Joel was going to pick up an easy win, but Farrah Hesketh reminded him how Cliff had made himself a thorn in Joel's side in the past.

Sure enough, Cliff was able to fight back. He dazzled Joel with a flurry of offense and dropped the bigger man to the mat. He then leaped to the top rope for the Falling Angel Moonsault. He launched himself ... only to have Joel roll out of the way. Cliff clutched his stomach in pain and, before he could react, Joel slapped the Kovach Kripler on him.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 14:50

RATING: A

9) Wanda Fish came out to the ring to a standing ovation from the crowd. She waved for them to be silent and then went on a tirade about Sam Keith. She said that Sam was out of touch and behind the times. She said that she earned the right hold the SWF World Heavyweight Championship and she thinks she's proven it often enough. She's not sure what it'll take to prove it, so she'll give this a try: she issued an open challenge to anyone in the back to come out and try to take the belt from her.

Eddie Peak, still bandaged from his match at "Under Control", came out and said that even though he still was suffering from burns on his back and wasn't at 100%, he could still take the title away from her.

RATING: A* for the open challenge; A for the response

10) **WANDA FISH (c) vs. EDDIE PEAK** for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

I didn't see this one coming either.

Wanda and Eddie put on a great match. Eddie looked to be the unstoppable monster out there, tossing Wanda

around like she weighted absolutely nothing. But as much as he tried, he simply could not take her down or pin her. She kept kicking out.

Finally, Eddie set her up for the Peak of Perfection. As he drove her toward the mat, though, Wanda somehow managed to swing her legs around so that instead of hitting the mat, she instead swung between Eddie's legs. The momentum flipped Eddie onto his back. Wanda then seized a stunned Eddie's legs and wrapped them up into the Blonde Ambition.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 11:45

RATING: **A***

11) Wanda was celebrating her win but she looked pretty beat up. That's when Joel Kovach charged the ring with a baseball bat. He rolled under the bottom rope and took a swing at Wanda. She tried to escape, but he snared her by her hair and whipped her around. She pleaded with him to leave her alone and he got ready to smash her knees.

That's when Archangel dashed for the ring. But apparently that's what Joel wanted. He turned and clubbed Archangel in the gut, then slammed him across the back with the bat. The show ended with Joel beating Archangel to a pulp.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

The Fabulous Bumholes defeated Masters of Fortune - B+

The Outcasts (c) defeated Sexual Aggression by DQ and so retained the SWF Tag Team Championship - A

Joel Kovach defeated Cliff Wilson - A

*Wanda Fish (c) defeated Eddie Peak to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, October 2008

Held at Connecticut Symphony Hall in the New England Territory
9,588 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Archangel appeared on screen in a dark and shadowy place. He looked pretty beat up from last time. He also had a fire in his eyes that we've never really seen before. He looked up at the camera and vowed to take out Joel Kovach. In the ring, out of the ring, it didn't matter. He would track Joel down and end him.

RATING: **B**

2) **DELIRIOUS DAN** (c) vs. **FLEX** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Not too bad of a match, all things considered. Flex's return to the ring went pretty smoothly but in the end, he succumbed to a Delirium Driver.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 9:43

RATING: B-

3) Backstage, Rich Money, Rick Law, and Bruce the Giant were watching the previous match. Bruce was incredulous. "He's your great plan to get back to the top? You want us to take on Delirious Dan?"

Rich explained that it was simple: they had hit rock bottom. To get to the top, they were going to have to climb over everyone who stood in their way, starting with Dan. Bruce scoffed at this idea, saying that he could crush Dan easily. Rich said that Bruce was welcome to prove it next week. Bruce said he would and stormed off. Rich predicted he'd be back soon.

RATING: B

4) "Tommy Cornell" appeared on screen and cut a promo on himself. The fans, of course, knew that it wasn't really Tommy and didn't really care all that much for what he had to say.

RATING: C

5) Sexual Aggression appeared on screen and taunted the Outcasts for the way that they ended their last match together. They said that while Remo and Skull may have the power, they have the brains.

RATING: A

6) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. JOEY MINNESOTA**

Joey looked pretty confident heading out to the ring, like he had the whole thing sewn up before the match even started. Darryl quickly proved him wrong by launching himself over the top rope to take Joey out before he could even get in the ring.

The match was really great and even though Joey was able to recover a little, Darryl still finished things with a Devine Dream Drop.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 11:31

RATING: A

7) Christian Faith cut a promo on his upcoming match with Liberty. He said it was ironic he was fighting Liberty, seeing as how, as the Army of One, he was sworn to protect liberty. But, he said, sometimes being a soldier meant doing unsavory things. He said that most of the time, he wouldn't take pleasure in destroying an opponent. Tonight, though, he'd make an exception.

RATING: A

8) Joel Kovach came out to the ring next. He said he saw the tape of Archangel promising to "get him". He said that Archangel pretaped that segment and wasn't even here tonight. He said that proved how much of a threat Archangel really was. He laughed it off and started for the entrance.

Just as he was about to reach the exit, the lights died. When they came back on, Archangel blocked Joel's way. Before Joel could react, Archangel leapt at him and the two traded blows, but Archangel quickly overwhelmed his target. He then carried Joel to the edge of the stage and powerbombed him off the edge and through some waiting tables. Archangel stared down at the carnage as medics came to see to Joel.

RATING: A for the taunting; B+ for the attack

9) Liberty came out to the ring to distract the crowd while the medics got Joel out of the arena. He did a pretty good job, ridiculing Christian's Army gimmick and saying that he's seen lots of guys like Christian in his career. he said he didn't know what was more pathetic, the fact that everyone laughed at Christian behind his back or the fact that Christian didn't realize they were laughing.

Eventually, Christian came out of the back with a full head of steam. The match was on!

RATING: [A](#)

10) **LIBERTY vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

These two put on a good show. Christian looked like he was out to hurt Liberty. Liberty merely shrugged off most of his attacks and then finally ended things with a well-timed Liberation Slam.

WINNER: **Liberty** in 12:53

RATING: [A](#)

11) A video replay aired, reminding folks of the confrontation between Sam Keith and Tim Westybrook earlier in the week.

RATING: [A](#)

12) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. SAM KEITH** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

These two had the house rocking by the end of the match. Lots of powerful blows exchanged, lots of big moves, and more than a few two counts by both men.

Sam seemed to be in control of most of the match. Every time Tim started to get a little momentum going, Sam would shut him down with a lock of some kind. But he couldn't get Tim to stay down, no matter how hard he tried. Finally, in desperation, Sam dragged part of a ring step into the ring and nailed Tim with a Neutron Plex right onto the top. The ref called for the bell, but Sam didn't stop there, instead putting the unconscious Tim in a Proton Lock anyway.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** by DQ in 16:39

RATING: [A*](#)

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Delirious Dan (c) defeated Flex to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B-

Darryl Devine defeated Joey Minnesota - A

Liberty defeated Christian Faith - A

*Tim Westybrook (c) defeated Sam Keith by DQ and so retains the SWF Warmaster Title - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, October 2008

Held at the Minnesota Coliseum in the Mid West Territory
10,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Things started off in Richard Eisen's office. Richard was straightening his tie when he turned around and found himself face to face with Sam Keith. Sam mocked Richard a little, pointing out that no matches had been announced for "Let the Games Begin" yet, and that's this Saturday! Sam blamed it on Wanda; he suggested that Daddy was protecting his little girl. He said that Wanda would have to defend her title Saturday, and he pretty much demanded that he be the one she defends it against.

Richard thought about it then said that Sam certainly seemed to have earned a shot. So this is what he would do: he would book a match tonight and if Sam won, he'd get a title shot. Sam said that sounded fine and asked who his opponent would be. Richard corrected him. Opponents. As in plural. As in Wanda's Karma teammates, the Fabulous Bumfholes.

RATING: **A** for the match request and the match announcement

2) Bruce the Giant was out in the ring. He called out Delirious Dan, saying it was time for the youngster to have a real challenge for his SWF 10-Minute Championship.

Dan came out and asked if Bruce was a religious man. Bruce seemed a little surprised by the question. Dan went on to ask if Bruce knew how the story of David and Goliath went. When Bruce didn't answer, Dan said it was okay, he'd rather show him anyway.

RATING: **B** for the challenge; **B+** for the acceptance

3) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. BRUCE THE GIANT** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Bruce took a swing at Dan, but Dan ducked it then drop-kicked Bruce in both knees, dropping the Giant down a notch. Dan then threw himself against the far ropes and used the extra momentum to drive Bruce face-first into the mat with a Delirium Driver.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 3:46

RATING: **C+**

4) Bruce stumbled into the back after his match and swatted a few backstage workers out of his way. He was met by Rich Money and Rick Law. Rich asked if he was ready to talk strategy now.

RATING: **B**

5) The camera cut to the outside of the arena and to an arriving taxi. Much to the announcers' surprise, Joel Kovach got out. Jerry explained that Joel was supposed to be taking the night off tonight after the way Archangel attacked him last week.

RATING: **B**

6) Remo and Skull DeBones came out to the ring. They said that they should be angry about the way Sexual Aggression ended their match last week, but they weren't. They said it proved how scared Joe and Angry were of them. They said that they were so sure that Sexual Aggression was scared that they were willing to fight them again at "Let the Games Begin".

Out came Joe and Angry, who said that they were willing, ready, and able to beat down Remo and Skull again.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and the response

7) **THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs. EDDIE PEAK & JOEY MINNESOTA**

Farrah commented that this was a rather odd match. Jerry explained that Eddie, Joey, and the Samoans wanted to be in a match tonight in some way, shape, or form, and so this is how Richard solved things.

It was a fairly decent match. Joey and Eddie weren't exactly on the same page all the way through, and the Samoans were able to capitalize on that. Kid picked up the win by nailing Eddie with a Long Range Headbutt.

WINNERS: The Samoan Wild Boyz in 8:26

RATING: B

8) Archangel came out to the ring with an intense look in his eyes. Emma seemed particularly surprised. She said she'd never seen him like that. You could tell it flustered her a little.

Archangel got a mic and glared down the ring announcer, then launched into an invective against Joel. He said that he knew Joel was in the building and was likely heading for the ring right now. He also said that wherever he was, he knew Joel could hear him. He said that maybe now Joel would take him seriously. Archangel said that he was taking Joel seriously too.

He also said he realized something last week. He realized that Joel had been right about something: the SWF wasn't big enough for the two of them. That's why Archangel was challenging Joel to a career vs. career match at "Let the Games Begin." He went on to say that he overheard Joel call himself the Angel of Death a few weeks ago. He corrected him, telling him that if there was an Angel of Death in the SWF, it was the Archangel.

Joel came out by the ring entrance with a mic of his own. He looked furious. He said that normally he wouldn't bother with a nothing like Archangel. He'd beaten him before, he could certainly do it again. But if he was being given a chance to get rid of Archangel once and for all ... well, he wasn't about to pass that up. He accepted the challenge, promising to bury Archangel and his career.

He then threw down the mic and charged the ring. Archangel dropped into a ready stance and egged him on. Before they could land any blows, though, the ring was swarming with refs and other wrestlers who pried the two of them apart.

RATING: B for everything

9) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. WOLF HAWKINS**

Unfortunately, Farrah Hesketh chose to tease Emma about her breathy reaction to Archangel's new attitude rather than comment on the match. That left Jerry to call it on his own while Emma defended herself. He couldn't quite keep up.

Darryl and Wolf did a great job duking it out in the ring. Darryl seemed a little too confident from his win over Joey Minnesota, and Wolf made him pay for it by nailing the Full Moon Rising for the pin and the win.

WINNER: **Wolf Hawkins** in 11:24

RATING: A

10) Marc DuBois ran into Tim Westybrook backstage. Tim said hello and tried to walk away, but Marc wouldn't let him pass. He got in Tim's face for trying to protect Wanda last week. He said that Tim had his chance and he blew it. Marc implied that she was with a real man now. Tim shot back that he knew Wanda longer and that once she realized what a joke Marc was, she'd come back to The Iron Man.

RATING: B+

11) As the Fabulous Bumholes made their way to the ring, the announcers replayed a challenge that Masters of Fortune made to them earlier in the week. It wasn't very well received. The fans were more interested in Randy

and Jimmy simply walking to the ring.

RATING: C+

12) Wanda Fish then made her way down to the announce table. She gently excused Farrah Hesketh to do color commentary on the match.

RATING: A*

13) **THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES vs. SAM KEITH**

The Bumfholes seemed ready to eat Sam alive. They overwhelmed him with hot tags and flashy moves. This led to Wanda saying that Sam was out of his league. She said that he deserves a lot of respect as one of the SWF's veteran workers, but that he obviously couldn't keep up with the younger generation.

But then Sam began to fight back. He couldn't match the Bumfholes for strength or speed. Instead, you could tell that he was carefully selecting when he went on the attack and defensive. He was able to hold his own and even managed a near fall or two while kicking out of every pinning predicament or, in one case, stopping the count by getting his foot on the bottom rope.

Finally Randy managed to stagger Sam and went up for a high-flying move. As he came flying down, Sam responded with a thrust kick that knocked Randy into the ropes. Randy flailed about, getting his arms tangled up and stuck.

Zimmy quickly reached over and blind tagged his way in. He tried to go on the offensive, but Sam blocked the blow, Neutron Plexed him, and then slapped on the Proton Lock. Zimmy struggled for a few seconds but then tapped.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 20:57

RATING: A*

14) Sam shook off the ref's hand and rolled out of the ring. He retrieved a steel chair and went after Wanda. Wanda quickly got out of there and tried to flee, but she tripped over a camera cable. She begged for Sam to back off, but Sam advanced on her.

Marc DuBois charged out to the rescue and wound up getting beaten down by Sam instead. Sam turned to Wanda, the dented chair in hand, and made to attack her. She covered a little, then realized that he was laughing at her. He tossed the chair away, leaned in, and said, "See? I told you you don't deserve the title." He then strutted away while Wanda crawled over to Marc's side.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Sam is right. I should have booked more matches for "Let the Games Begin" by now. Oh well. Expect lots of activity about that in the next show.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Delirious Dan (c) defeated Bruce the Giant to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C+

The Samoan Wild Boyz defeated Eddie Peak and Joey Minnesota - B
Wolf Hawkins defeated Darryl Devine - A
*Sam Keith defeated the Fabulous Bumholes - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A
TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, October 2008
(The Go-Home Show for "Let the Games Begin")
Held at the V. Thompson Arena in the South West Territory
9,380 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring and said that Sam Keith had been right earlier this week. Things were a mess in the SWF and that with a Pay-Per-View this Saturday, he had to put his foot down and make some matches.

First of all, there was the mess surrounding the SWF North American Championship. He noted that the top three contenders had all beaten each other up pretty badly over the past couple of weeks. He also noted, with displeasure, that Steve Frehley hadn't made a title defense in that time. He said that because of that, he was booking a fatal four-way for the SWF North American Championship. It would be Steve Frehley vs. Joey Minnesota vs. Darryl Devine vs. Wolf Hawkins and the winner gets the gold!

Then he brought up the mess between Joel Kovach and Archangel. He said given the way those two went after each other earlier this week, both men had been barred from the arena. He said they needed to conserve their strength, because something Joel said on *Invasion!* inspired him. Joel promised he would bury Archangel ... and he said that's exactly what Joel was going to have to do to win. It wasn't just going to be a career vs. career match. It would be a Buried Alive match with the stipulation that the loser leaves town.

Richard Eisen thanked the fans and told them to enjoy the show.

RATING: B for the first announcement; B+ for the second

2) The announcers said that tonight's main event was nothing to sneeze at either. Wanda Fish and the Fabulous Bumholes were teaming up with Liberty to take on Sam Fish, Masters of Fortune, and Christian Faith. They explained that Marc was iffy after Sam Fish's attack earlier this week, hence Liberty's involvement.

RATING: B

3) "Tommy Cornell" was once again in the ring. He said that he was offended that he wasn't included in any of those big match announcements. He said that he was the greatest wrestler the SWF ever produced, which is why he was back again. When the fans booed him, he said that he was disappointed to see that the SWF fans were as rude as ever.

Eric Eisen's entrance music interrupted his tirade. Eric said that enough was enough, he was going to beat whoever "Tommy" was into admitting the truth.

RATING: C for the self-hype; B- for the challenge

4) **ERIC EISEN vs. "TOMMY CORNELL"**

This turned out to be a better match than I expected, given the fact that our "Tommy" is a virtual unknown in the U.S. But he was able to put on an aerial spectacle with Eric that got the fans to at least watch.

Much to Eric's surprise, he even managed to squeak out a win, rolling Eric up and keeping him down with a handful of tights.

WINNER: **"Tommy Cornell"** in 6:40

RATING: **B**

5) Rich Money appeared on screen, flanked by Rick Law and Bruce the Giant. He addressed Delirious Dan, challenging him for the SWF 10-Minute Championship. He said he wanted to face Dan at "Let the Games Begin."

Dan then appeared on screen, saying that he was up for the fight if Rich was.

RATING: **B-** for the challenge; **B+** for the response

6) **CLIFF WILSON vs. BOB CARLSON**

This was, admittedly, a throwaway match, mostly to keep Bob busy. It turned out pretty good, though, with Bob finishing things off quickly with a Missile Drop Kick.

WINNER: **Bob Carlson** in 6:34

RATING: **B+**

7) The Fabulous Bumholes appeared on screen and addressed themselves to Masters of Fortune. They promised that they would beat the tar out of them in the main event, even though Mama Bumhole taught them not to hit girls ...which leaves them with a little bit of a puzzle since they can't figure out which one is the girl in Masters of Fortune. They then answered their challenge from earlier this week by saying that they'd meet them at "Let the Games Begin."

RATING: **B**

8) Tim Westybrook is walking backstage, stretching his arms and legs. Peter explained the reason for this is that he had a Warmaster Title defense against Chris Caulfield later tonight.

As Tim walked, he came across Wanda Fish. Wanda was seated in a corner crying. Tim came over to her and asked what was wrong. Wanda explained that she was just feeling a little overwhelmed. She said that Sam's trash talk was beginning to get to her a little, she was worried about Marc since she hadn't heard from him since he got beat up by Sam, and that she just need to let off some steam. She said that Sam might be right, that she shouldn't have the title.

Tim disagreed immediately. He said that it was natural to feel stressed out, especially when you're a champ. He pointed to his Warmaster belt and then to her World Heavyweight belt and said that they were heavy burdens; he knows since he's held both at one time or another. He said that he would get stressed out too. She asked what his secret was to deal with it. He said he didn't really; why do you think he's bald?

Wanda laughed and thanked him for being such a good friend. She then hugged him. Tim smiled and hugged her back.

That's when Marc DuBois came around the corner.

Wanda jumped away from Tim and ran to him, crying once again and saying that she was relieved he was okay. Marc said he was fine but didn't take his eyes off of Tim. He then pulled Tim aside and berated him for making moves on his girlfriend. Tim didn't really correct him. Marc then challenged Tim to a match at "Let the Games Begin". Tim said he was game.

RATING: **B+**

9) Sam Keith, Masters of Fortune, and Christian Faith appeared on screen. They taunted their opponents for

the main event.

RATING: B+

10) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. CHRIS CAULFIELD** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

Chris and Tim didn't click, but I think the audience didn't really notice. They seemed to really get into this match.

Chris put up a great fight but it didn't prove to be enough. Tim was getting ready to set him up with the Unstoppable Force when Marc DuBois charged the ring and attacked Tim. The ref immediately ended the match.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** by DQ in 10:33

RATING: A

11) Wanda was waiting by the ring entrance when Marc came through. Wanda tried to stop him and ask what was wrong but he didn't stop to talk to her. The same thing happened when Tim left. Wanda was looking pretty upset, but then the Bumfholes joined her and asked if she was ready for their match. She said she was, then asked where Liberty was. Liberty sauntered over. As he went, though, he passed by "Tommy Cornell" and did a great double take, pausing long enough to ask him, "Don't I know you from somewhere?" He then joined his teammates and headed for the ring.

RATING: A

12) **WANDA FISH, THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES, & LIBERTY vs. SAM KEITH, MASTERS OF FORTUNE, & CHRISTIAN FAITH**

This was a great match. Poor Missy was visibly tiring toward the end of it, but the plus was that the road agents said that a lot of the participants showed improvement in their skills by the end of it.

The momentum swung wildly throughout the match. Even the styles changed dramatically as new people were tagged in and out. The crowd was on its feet through most of it. Wanda especially looked dangerous in the match; when she was finally tagged in by Jimmy, she cleaned house and managed to knock all four of her opponents reeling.

The weak link, though, proved to be Liberty. He tagged his way back in blindly so he could attack Christian Faith, the legal man for the heel team. He nailed a Liberation Slam and made the cover, only to get yanked off his opponent by Sam. Liberty went after Sam and the two fell out of the ring brawling. Of course, that left Christian the legal man. The Bumfholes and Wanda were screaming for Liberty to get back in the ring, but Liberty didn't hear them until it was too late. The ref finished the ten count and Liberty lost the match for his team. The match closed with Sam standing by the ring entrance, laughing hysterically at Wanda and her team.

WINNERS: **Sam Keith, Masters of Fortune, & Christian Faith** in 18:37

RATING: A

As the show went off the air, the announcers ran through the card for "Let the Games Begin":

DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. RICH MONEY for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship (C+)**

THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE (B)

ARCHANGEL vs. JOEL KOVACH in a **career vs. career Buried Alive match (B+)**

THE OUTCASTS (c) vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION for the **SWF Tag Team Championship (B+)**

WOLF HAWKINS vs. DARRYL DEVINE vs. STEVE FREHLEY (c) vs. JOEY MINNESOTA for the **SWF North American Championship (B+)**

TIM WESTYBROOK vs. MARC DuBOIS (A)

WANDA FISH (c) vs. SAM KEITH for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)**

THE AFTERMATH

Wow. Apparently the crowd thought there aren't enough hot storylines going in the promotion right now and that hurt our rating tonight. They might be right.

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

"Tommy Cornell" defeated Eric Eisen - **B**

Bob Carlson defeated Cliff Wilson - **B+**

Tim Westybrook (c) defeated Chris Caulfield by DQ to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **A**

Sam Keith, Masters of Fortune, & Christian Faith defeated Wanda Fish, the Fabulous Bumholes, & Liberty - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

As always, predictions are always welcome.

From SWF.com -

Quote:

Be sure to order
"Let the Games Begin"
this Saturday, exclusively on Pay-Per-View!

Featuring the following matches...

Rich Money takes on Delirious Dan for the SWF 10-Minute Championship - Rich Money is bound and determined to climb his way up the ladder until he's back on top in the SWF. He believes the first step he has to take is to beat Delirious Dan. But Dan has shown incredible fire in the past couple of weeks. Will he lose his hard-earned title? Or will he just be a speed bump on Rich's climb to the top?

The Fabulous Bumholes fight Masters of Fortune - This started with the Bumholes trying to do a good deed: help a newer team gain some experience and some TV time. But it's now boiled out of control. Missy and Chance don't appreciate the charity and want to prove that they don't need it. Will the Bumholes come out on top? Or will Chance and Missy show that they have what it takes to make it on their own?

It's career vs. career as Archangel and Joel Kovach duke it out in a Buried Alive match -

This match has been a long time coming. These two have faced off many times in the past and their record is seemingly split. Will Joel Kovach once again drive Archangel from the SWF? Or will Archangel's new attitude give him the edge he needs to finish Joel? Whose career will be buried at the end of this match?

The Outcasts defend their SWF Tag Team Championship from Sexual Aggression - The Outcasts have proven themselves to be a juggernaut in the SWF, smashing all comers quickly and thoroughly. But now Sexual Aggression has reunited and somehow gotten under Remo and Skull DeBone's skin. Is that enough for Joe and Angry to capture tag team gold? Or will Skull and Remo leave with their championship belts still around their waists?

Darryl Devine, Wolf Hawkins, Joey Minnesota, and Steve Fehley battle it out in a four-way match with the SWF North American Championship in the balance - Three contenders have proven that they

have what it takes to be the North American Champion. But it can only be held by one man. Will Steve Fehley retain? Or will a new champ be crowned?

Tim Westybrook faces off against Marc DuBois - These two have met in the ring before, but never have the stakes been this personal. Who will come out victorious and will they then be able to capture the heart of Wanda Fish? And speaking of Wanda, let's not forget our main event...

Wanda Fish defends the SWF World Heavyweight Championship against Sam Keith - Last month, Wanda achieved her dream of becoming the first woman to hold the SWF World Heavyweight Championship, but that dream has become a nightmare as Sam Keith has stepped up to question whether or not she should even hold it. Can Wanda prove once again that she has what it takes to be champ? Or will Sam be proven correct by taking the belt from her?

*Be sure to order
"Let the Games Begin"
to find out!*

SWF presents...

Let the Games Begin

Saturday of Week 2, October 2008

Held at the Alabama Field Row in the South East Territory
21,437 in attendance; Buy-rate of 426,602

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to "Welcome to the Jungle."

1) Sam Keith started things off by cutting a stirring promo about tradition. He said that's what he learned when he was nothing but a curtain jerker years ago. He said that's what he's tried to uphold through his career. That's why tonight, he has no choice but to destroy Wanda Fish. It's not because he wants to fight a woman. It's because she's threatening to destroy the great traditions of professional wrestling.

RATING: A

2) The announcers then reminded the fans that tonight, we'd also be seeing Archangel and Joel Kovach in the Buried Alive Match.

RATING: B-

3) Speaking of which, Archangel appeared on screen and said that he was torn about tonight's match. A part of him didn't want it. Part of him wished it hadn't come to this. But that was only a small part of him. The rest was looking forward to dumping Joel in a hole and pushing dirt over his broken body and his career.

RATING: B

4) Rich Money was preparing for his match against Delirious Dan. Rick and Bruce were watching and looking pretty sullen. Bruce demanded to know why they should help Rich at all if Rich is the one who's going to take on Dan. Rich asked if Bruce had ever heard of the coat-tails effect. He said that as he rises through the ranks, Rick and Bruce will be able to ride his coat-tails to the top. He then told them to watch how it's done.

RATING: B+

5) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. RICH MONEY** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Dan was once again off his game, but that proved to be okay. Nobody could really tell.

The reason? Rich got into the ring. Rich shoved Dan as soon as the bell rang. Dan responded with a flurry of offense that ended with a Delirium Driver and a pin.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 1:48
RATING: C+

6) Darryl Devine appeared on screen and said that he knew he was faced with a daunting challenge tonight, but he predicted that he would come away with the SWF North American Championship.

RATING: B

7) Now Joel Kovach appeared on camera. He mocked Archangel's opening promo, saying that it was a joke, just as Double-A was a joke. He said that he's buried him how many times now? Two, three? It's hard for him to keep track, and tonight will just make it harder.

RATING: B

8) The Bumfholes were walking backstage toward the ring for their match when suddenly, Chance Fortune and Missy Masterson attacked them from behind and absolutely destroyed them. They then grabbed them by the hair and dragged them toward the ring.

RATING: B-

9) **THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE**

The Bumfholes tried to rally, but it was a lost cause from the beginning. All they managed to do was frustrate their opponents by popping their shoulders off the mat. The few times they tried to mount an offense, they got shut down.

Finally Missy put them out of their misery by low-blowing Jimmy while the ref wasn't looking and rolling him up, using his tights to hold him down.

WINNER: **Masters of Fortune** in 7:22
RATING: B

10) Missy and Chance then mocked the Bumfholes, thanking them for the leg-up in the industry. They left the ring laughing.

RATING: B

11) A video played, reminding fans of the history between Archangel and Joel Kovach. It ended with a live shot of the fake graveyard that was tucked in one corner of the arena. A tombstone was set into place with the names "Archangel/Joel Kovach" followed by a question mark.

RATING: B

12) **ARCHANGEL vs. JOEL KOVACH** in a *career vs. career Buried Alive Match*

This was a brutal match, but much to my surprise, there was a vocal minority in the crowd who booed Archangel and shouted that he was boring. I guess he's gotten a little stale. Huh.

At any rate, they pulled out all the stops to batter each other. Both men were busted open halfway through the match and the mat was stained with blood. The strange thing was, the longer the match went, the stronger Archangel seemed to get. Joel was able to keep him in check in the early going, but the longer it wore on, the more difficulty Joel had. Finally, he had to resort to using the ring bell to knock Archangel off his feet to drag him toward the graveyard.

Before Joel could get him there, Archangel came back to life and continued to fight back. The two brawled up the ramp and into the graveyard, exchanging blows right by the open grave. Joel finally delivered an Old School

Drop onto one of the cement platforms that marked a fake grave. Archangel lay on the ground, groaning. Joel laughed and leaned over to grab Archangel's feet ... only to realize too late that Archangel had grabbed a nearby shovel. Before Joel could react, Archangel swung it around, smacking Joel across the face with the blade. Joel staggered back and Archangel used the shovel as a club, finally breaking it over Joel's head. Joel staggered back and Archangel speared him into the open grave.

For a while, the ref merely stood over the grave with a surprised look on his face. Then Archangel clawed his way out and kicked dirt into the grave, finally leaning down to shove the pile in.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 22:38

RATING: **B+**

13) Wanda Fish delivered a promo. She said that she didn't believe that she was the end of any tradition, not any tradition that mattered. She said that she was simply representing a new tradition, a better tradition, and she would prove it tonight when she beat Sam Keith fair and square.

RATING: **A**

14) A video played hyping the on-going feud between the Outcasts and Sexual Aggression.

RATING: **A**

15) **THE OUTCASTS (c) vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

These two teams put on a spectacular show like they always do. The nay-sayers in the crowd either kept quiet or screamed themselves hoarse through it.

The Outcasts were the clear favorites in the early going, but they grew more and more frustrated as Joe and Angry proved next to impossible to pin. The few times they did get them pinned, Joe and Angry either kicked out or got their legs on the ropes. Frustration continued to grow as the match wore on.

Finally Skull and Angry were left in the ring. Skull had Angry staggered and he went for the Skull Krusher. Angry slipped out of it and instead nailed the Anger Management. While he pinned Skull, Joe intercepted Remo and kept him from breaking it.

WINNERS: **Sexual Aggression** in 13:52

RATING: **A***

16) Richard Eisen was walking backstage when he was almost run down by a group of medics wheeling Joel Kovach by on a gurney. Joel looked completely out of it, like he wasn't sure where or even who he was. Richard smiled and followed the gurney. As they paused to open some doors, Richard leaned in and said, "I've been waiting a long time to do this. Joel Kovach, you are fired!" He then instructed the medics to make sure he got the message.

As they went into a room with a doctor, Archangel was already there being check out himself. He had his cuts bandaged and shoved the doctor away. He went to Joel's side and said he was sorry, he didn't know what's gotten into him lately. He said that he never intended to hurt Joel and he's sorry it went this far. He asked Joel to please forgive him.

There was no response. Archangel glumly turned to walk away, but then Joel whispered for him to come back. Archangel did, his face lighting up. Joel beckoned him to come in close. Archangel did ... only to have Joel spit in his face.

Archangel wiped it off and left the room with a funny look on his face.

RATING: **B** for the firing; **B+** for the apology

17) Ana Garcia was backstage with Steve Frehley. She asked him if he was ready for tonight's forway match-up.

Steve acted offended by the question. He said, "Of course I'm ready! Why? Because I played it smart. Rather than kill myself in a bunch of meaningless matches like my opponents, I actually conserved my energy and my strength the past couple of weeks. Now I'm fresh and rested and relaxed and ready to go whereas the rest of them are broken and tired and beat. That's why the title's not going anywhere."

RATING: A

18) **WOLF HAWKINS vs. DARRYL DEVINE vs. JOEY MINNESOTA vs. STEVE FREHLEY (c)**
for **the SWF North American Championship**

This proved to be a great match-up too. All four men poured their hearts into their offense and really kept the fans jumping as they each managed to score near falls on each other. The problem, of course, was that in the early going, any near fall was broken up immediately by the other two.

Pretty soon the action spilled out of the ring and into the crowd. The ref had a difficult time keeping up with it all. Potential ten counts were interrupted by near falls. Oddly, it seemed like the challengers were doing most of the fighting. Steve managed to keep out of the fray, often passing off anybody who attacked him to one of the other participants.

Finally, it looked like Joey Minnesota had Wolf Hawkins beat. He nailed an Empire Spiral and was about to pin him when Steve charged in, pulling Joey off of Wolf. He hauled Wolf up and hit him with a Frehley's Comet and made the pin.

WINNER: **Steve Frehley** in 11:55

RATING: A

19) Archangel was sitting by himself with the same strange look on his face. Richard Eisen happened by and saw him. He walked over and patted him on the shoulder, thanking him for solving that little problem for him. Richard said it would be great to see what the SWF would be like without Joel Kovach to ruin things.

Archangel suddenly came to life, grabbing Richard by the front of the shirt and slamming him into a nearby wall. A muderous look flashed over his face, but he then dropped Richard and walked off, the original strange look in his eyes.

RATING: B+

20) Wanda Fish was with Marc DuBois backstage. Marc was taping up his wrists for his match. Wanda begged him to go easy on Tim. She said that Tim meant well and that he was a good friend and she doesn't want to see either of them get hurt.

Marc turned to her and snapped that maybe Sam Keith was right, that she didn't deserve to have the World Heavyweight Championship if she was so worried about everyone getting along, that maybe he should cash in his title shot and take care of the problem. Wanda told him to take that back. Marc said he wouldn't because she was acting like a whiny b----. Wanda burst into tears and ran from the room. Marc's face fell and he went after her, calling her name only to find her in Tim Westybrook's arms.

Marc's face hardened and he marched up to Tim. He told him to get in the ring. It was time for him to get hurt.

RATING: B+

21) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. MARC DuBOIS**

Tim tried to shake Marc's hand, but Marc refused. The match then got under way and the two tried to kill each other.

Heavy blows were exchanged seemingly every second. Both men went for their finishers early and often but didn't seem capable of connecting. Marc scored the first near-fall but Tim powered out after only a one count.

And so it went. Tim finally managed to get Marc staggered enough to go for the Unstoppable Force, but Marc slid out of it and then hit the Marc of Excellence. He made the pin and got up to celebrate. Tim didn't. Instead, he lay on the mat, clutching his head and neck.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 16:47

RATING: [A](#)

22) Tim was helped into the back by officials. Wanda was waiting for him. She asked if he was okay. He stumbled a little and said that he wasn't sure but thought he would be. He told her not to worry, to go out and show Sam Keith how wrong he was. Wanda started to leave, but then threw her arms around Tim for a big hug. Tim hugged her back, but then looked over her shoulder and smiled craftily. The camera swung around to reveal Marc staring at them.

RATING: [A](#)

23) A video played, hyping the match between Sam and Wanda, saying it was a clash of old fashioned traditions and the endless possibilities of the future. The crowd, oddly, didn't find that corny in the least.

RATING: [A](#)

24) **WANDA FISH (c) vs. SAM KEITH** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Sam started by sticking out his hand. When Wanda tried to shake it, Sam reached around and goosed her. He laughed while she stared at him with her jaw wide open. Sam stomped around the ring, doubled over in laughter. When he turned back to Wanda, he got kicked across his jaw.

And the match was on. Sam tried everything he could to get Wanda down and pinned, but Wanda proved to be too agile. She kept slipping out of his holds and avoiding his moves. Sam, unfortunately, couldn't avoid Wanda's attempts. He wound up on the losing end of a number of near falls in the early going.

But then Sam's superior power came out. He started slowing Wanda down with a number of rest holds that wore her down and, Emma observed, were also preparing her for the Proton Lock. Emma guessed that if Sam could get that locked in, the pain would be worse than usual.

Sam tried a few times to get the Proton Lock on Wanda, but she managed to wriggle out of it each time. Finally, though, he did get it locked on. Wanda screamed in agony as the ref asked her if she wanted to give up. She refused, finally managing to drag both herself and Sam over to the ropes. She grabbed the bottom rope and Sam was forced to release the hold.

He looked furious. He started stomping on Wanda and then picked her up for a Neutron Plex. Wanda ducked out and then landed a Dish of the Day, knocking them both to the mat.

The ref started to count them both out. Sam rolled over and draped an arm across Wanda. The ref dropped down and counted 1 ... 2 ... At "two and three quarters" (as Peter called it), Wanda's shoulder popped off the mat.

Sam could not believe it. He clambered to his feet and stared at Wanda, who started rolling on the mat, trying to get to her feet. Sam finally hauled her up and set her up for another Neutron Plex. Wanda broke the hold and knocked him back. He bounced off the ropes and stumbled right into another Dish of the Day. Wanda dropped on him and made the pin. 1 ... 2 ... 3. It was over.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 29:56

RATING: [A*](#)

25) Wanda was handed her championship belt and she went from turnbuckle to turnbuckle to display it to the crowd as Sam got out of there. She was then joined by Randy and Jimmy Bumfhole, who held up her arms in victory. They were followed by Marc DuBois, who seemed a bit sheepish when he looked at Wanda. They then hugged and he raised her hand in victory.

But then someone charged the ring. "What the hell ... that's Archangel! What is he doing?" Jerry Eisen cried.

Archangel answered Jerry's question by kicking Jimmy Bumfhole in the gut and then dropping him to the mat with a DDT. Randy tried to rescue his brother but got tripped up and landed face first onto the top turnbuckle. He stumbled out and was caught by Archangel, who dispatched him with a sidewalk slam. Marc took a swing at Archangel, which Double-A ducked. He then took out Marc with a Fall From Grace.

He then turned to Wanda. Wanda stared at him with wide eyes and tried to get out of there, but Archangel grabbed her by the hair. He slammed her to the mat and tied her up with a Wing Clip. She screamed in pain and started tapping almost immediately, but Archangel refused to let go. Finally a bunch of refs had to come out to the ring and pry him off of her. He stood over her and the rest of Karma with an absolutely insane light in his eyes. That was the last thing the audience saw as the show ended.

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

Who's stale now? Huh? Huh? 🏠

As Wanda Fish said a year ago ... "Let the Games Begin!"

FINAL RATING: A*

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "Let the Games Begin"

Delirious Dan (c) defeated Rich Money to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C+

Masters of Fortune defeated The Fabulous Bumfholes - B

Archangel defeated Joel Kovach in a career vs. career Buried Alive match - B+

*Sexual Aggression defeated the Outcasts (c) to capture the SWF Tag Team Championship - A**

Steve Frehley (c) defeated Darryl Devine, Wolf Hawkins, and Joey Minnesota to retain the SWF North American Championship - A

Marc DuBois defeated Tim Westybrook - A

*Wanda Fish (c) defeated Sam Keith to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, October 2008

Held at the Friedman Building in the Mid South Territory

10,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*, one that they suspected would be an interesting show due to the momentous matches the SWF had at "Let the Games Begin".

1) For starters, tonight we would see a rematch from "Let the Games Begin." The Outcasts apparently went

straight to Richard Eisen on Saturday and demanded a rematch against Sexual Aggression, and that's happening tonight!

RATING: B+

2) Sam Keith came out to the ring. He said that he knew people were hoping to see him take on Wanda Fish again tonight in a rematch. He said that wasn't going to happen. As far as he was concerned, Wanda Fish was off-limits until "November Nightmare". That's when he wanted the rematch against her. When some of the fans booed, he said that he didn't care if they didn't like his decision. He said it was what was best for him and really, what was best for Wanda as well. That way, he said, she could rest up and be fully charged for what would prove to be her most brutal title defense yet.

RATING: B+

3) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. KATHARINA STEVANOVIC** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Jerry Eisen explained that Katharina was an up-and-coming worker that the SWF recently imported from Europe. He said that according to what he's heard, she has the promise to be a great high flyer.

This match didn't prove that statement. She and Dan put on a horrific match together. Bad psychology and a lack of flow really hurt the match. Dan finished her off with the Delirium Driver.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 6:59

RATING: D

4) Rich Money, Rick Law, and Bruce the Giant were backstage watching the match. Rich seemed incensed that a worker like Dan still held a title belt and he didn't. Bruce pointed out that Rich lost his match against Dan pretty quickly on Saturday. Rick commented that he lost even quicker than Bruce did. Nothing really got resolved here, but it did help pick up the crowd's mood.

RATING: B

5) Wanda Fish found Marc DuBois backstage. She seemed pretty happy at the thought of not having to worry about fighting Sam every week ... but then she noticed how glum Marc seemed. She kept needling him by asking what was wrong and finally he blew up at her. They wound up arguing about Tim Westybrook. Marc accused Wanda of having feelings for him. Wanda insisted that she didn't. She admitted that she may have at one time, but not anymore. She pointed out that Marc should apologize for how he's been treating Tim lately. Marc said he'd think about it.

RATING: A

6) The Masters of Fortune came out to the ring and hyped themselves up. Chance said that it hadn't been a matter of chance that they beat the Bumholes this past Saturday. He said it was their fortune. The crowd booed his stupid jokes, but Missy took over at this point and said that they were just jealous of Chance. She said he had skills, looks, money, and most important, her. They then made out in the middle of the ring before laughing and heading to the back.

RATING: A

7) Joey Minnesota was searching backstage when he finally found Wolf Hawkins. He blamed Wolf for his loss during the fatal fourway. Wolf found that particularly funny. He said that it's true that Joey almost had him pinned, but he pointed out that Steve Frehley was the one who broke up the pin, not him. Joey still insisted on blaming Wolf, saying that he had him beat and he knew it.

Wolf responded by saying, "That was then. This is now. Think you can pin me again?"

Joey said he knew he could. So Wolf challenged him to meet him in the ring later to find out.

RATING: B+

8) Missy and Chance were tumbling through the backstage area, once again making out. Missy was tearing Chances shirt off and he started to strip her. She stopped him, insisting that they find somewhere more private. They quickly snuck into a darkened locker room. They stumbled around a bit in the dark before Missy laughed and told Chance to turn on a light. Chance did ...

... only to reveal Randy and Zimmy Bumfhole.

Before Chance or Missy could react, the Bumfholes attacked them, knocking them around the room.

RATING: B

9) **WOLF HAWKINS vs. JOEY MINNESOTA**

Joey threw the opening punches, staggering Wolf with the blows. Then Wolf blocked the punches and landed a few of his own. Before long, the match was truly on.

And then it was over. Joey never really had a chance. Wolf was simply on fire, finally dispatching Joey with a Full Moon Rising.

WINNER: **Wolf Hawkins** in 11:44

RATING: A

10) Jerry referred to the previous match as fallout from "Let the Games Begin". He said that there was more fallout to come. He then introduced a tribute video, dedicated to Joel Kovach, who Jerry said had been fired after losing the Buried Alive match.

It really pumped the crowd up, featuring numerous crazy spots that Joel took over the years.

RATING: A

11) And then Archangel's entrance music hit.

Out came Archangel. He glowered at the fans as he stalked out to the ring, rolling inside and staring around the ring at the fans who screamed abuse at him. He finally got the mic and shouted for them to shut up.

He said that he didn't care if the fans hated him for what he did. He said that he didn't care if Richard Eisen hated him either. He then went off on a rant against Richard Eisen. He said that Richard claimed to bring Archangel back to save the SWF when the reality was he only wanted Archangel to be his latest slave. Archangel said he was slave to no one anymore. He proved that by killing Joel Kovach's career.

He said that Joel once called himself an Angel of Death. Archangel said he was now claiming the title of "Death". He said it reminded him of the book of Revelation. He said that Death was the fourth horseman who heralded the apocalypse. He said he was claiming that role now for the SWF. He said the other three riders would reveal themselves soon, and promised that they would bring about the SWF's apocalypse.

As Archangel left the ring, Farrah and Jerry debated what they should call Archangel's group. "Well, I'm not Biblical scholar," Jerry said. "But Archangel was talking about the horsemen in Revelation. And there are four of them. Maybe we should call them the four horsemen or something like that."

"That's the dumbest name I've ever heard in my life," Emma Chase interjected.

RATING: A

12) Sam Keith was backstage. He beckoned Steve Fehley and BJ Shearer over to him. He then started talking

about how both BJ and Steve were great, upstanding wrestlers, part of a long, proud tradition. He said that Wanda Fish could easily destroy that tradition. He said that because of his promise that he made earlier, he couldn't do anything about it, but he suggested that maybe they could. BJ wasn't interested, but Steve smiled wickedly and said, "Keep talking."

RATING: A

13) **THE OUTCASTS vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION (c)** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Another great match from these two teams. Joe and Angry seemed to be riding high as they went out to the ring and seemed supremely confident that they would come out victorious.

That proved a bit optimistic. Remo and Skull wrestled like men on a mission. Before Joe and Sexy knew what was happening, they were being battered around the ring. They never even really managed to get an offense going before Skull put away Angry with a Skull Krusher.

WINNERS: **The Outcasts** in 10:48

RATING: A

14) Steve Fehley came out to the ring with a mic. He hyped himself up, pointing out how he defeated three challengers this past Sunday to retain the SWF North American Championship. He said that if he could do that, surely he deserved another title ... like the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. He then challenged Wanda to a match right here, right now.

Wanda came out and said she watched Steve's performance at "Let the Games Begin." She said it wasn't anything for him to be proud of and said she'd prove it by accepting his challenge.

RATING: B+ for the challenge; A for the response

15) **WANDA FISH (c) vs. STEVE FREHLEY** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Suddenly Dan's gaffe with Katharina doesn't seem so bad. I doubt the audience remembers it either.

This was a great match. Steve took early control of the match, knocking Wanda around. It seemed odd, especially since Wanda seemed incapable of putting up much of a fight. Then Jerry realized what she was doing: "She's toying with him!"

That proved correct. Even after Steve got her to the mat, she would kick out immediately before the ref could even count to one. She then took over and knocked Steve silly, finally putting him down with the Dish of the Day.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 17:52

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here.

Just an OOC note about Katharina. She's a game-generated new worker who hit the industry a month ago. I nearly fell out of my chair when I saw her stats. I wasn't lying when I said top of the line high flying stats along with As in entertainment. Her D in psychology kind of nailed us tonight, but oh well.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Delirious Dan (c) defeated Katharina Stevanovic to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - D

Wolf Hawkins defeated Joey Minnesota - A

The Outcasts defeated Sexual Aggression (c) to capture the SWF Tag Team Championship - A

Wanda Fish (c) defeated Steve Frebly to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B+

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, October 2008

Held at Virginia Park Fields in the Mid Atlantic Territory

10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) The show started in Richard Eisen's office. He was on the phone assuring whoever it was that the Archangel situation was going to be handled and that they had nothing to worry about. He glanced up and said he'd have to call whoever it was back.

He then rose and welcomed the Samoan Wild Boyz into his office and asked what he could do for them. Kid explained that they wanted a title shot against Remo and Skull DeBones. They said that they felt they deserved it after all their hard work and asked Richard to make it happen.

Richard said he'd like to, but that Sexual Aggression was still technically the #1 Contenders since they lost the titles on Tuesday. He said he'd do this though: he'd book the Samoans in a match against Sexual Aggression. If they could beat Joe and Angry tonight, Kid and Akima could have a title shot against the Outcasts.

RATING: B

2) RANDY BUMFHOLE vs. CHANCE FORTUNE

The announcers hyped up the fact that there was bad blood brewing between the Bumholes and the Masters of Fortune and that it's led to this match. Even though Randy and Chance don't have good in-ring chemistry, the crowd more than covered up for that. The announcers did a good job too.

Randy had his hands full, not only with Chance, but also with Missy, who accompanied her man to ringside. In the end, though, Randy was able to squeak through and nail a picture-perfect Bumhole Buster for the pin and the win.

WINNER: **Randy Bumfhole** in 13:14

RATING: A

3) Randy celebrated his win while Missy tended to Chance. But then Archangel charged the ring and absolutely destroyed Randy.

RATING: B+

4) Marc DuBois found Tim Westybrook backstage. The two of them stared at each other in an awkward silence before Marc finally broke it by apologizing to Tim for how he's been behaving. He said that he knows Tim is a good guy and that he just got jealous of whatever previous relationship Tim and Wanda had. Tim said it was no problem and even joked a little bit about the way Marc took him out at "Let the Games Begin". Marc and he shared an uncomfortable laugh and then Marc excused himself, saying that he wasn't on the schedule to wrestle tonight, so he was going to go get his hotel room ready for when Wanda comes back. Tim laughed with him

again, but once Marc left, Tim did not look happy.

RATING: B+

5) "Tommy Cornell" once again appeared on screen and delivered a scathing commentary about how far the SWF has fallen since he left all those years ago. He said that the fans didn't need to worry since he's now back and that will make all the difference.

RATING: C+

6) Sam Keith is backstage, leaning against a wall when Darryl Devine walked past. Sam stopped Darryl and said that he was impressed with the way Darryl handed himself in the fatal fourway last Saturday. He said that it was clear to him that Darryl was a rising star with a bright future in front of him ... or at least, he was.

Darryl asked what that meant. Sam drew him in close and whispered to him about how, with Wanda Fish as the World Heavyweight Champ, opportunities are going to be lost for young workers like Darryl. He pointed out that "Katerina Whatever-ovic" that debuted earlier this week and Missy Masterson. He asked Darryl if he hadn't noticed the number of women wrestlers that were coming in on Wanda's coattails. He said that pretty soon, in the name of "gender equality", talented young workers like Darryl might be forced out so some chick could take his place.

Darryl didn't seem too happy at that idea and asked what he could do. Sam suggested that Darryl strike before it's too late by challenging Wanda for her title. If Darryl can take it away from her, not only would he prove his potential, he'd also show the higher-ups that women just can't hang with the men.

Darryl said he'd think about it and walked off. Sam laughed to himself but then sobered up as Eric Eisen walked by. Sam asked for Eric to stop and talk, but Eric shot him a dirty look and kept going, Cliff Wilson following after him. The camera left Sam and followed Eric and Cliff, who strode through the halls with a purpose.

They then found Archangel and confronted him about his recent behavior. They told him that he needs to stop now or they'll be forced to stop him. Archangel laughed at them and said that this was as much their fault as it was Richard Eisen's. He said that if Eric and Cliff could have handled Karma a year ago, he wouldn't have had to come back and become the Angel of Death. He told them that if they crossed him, they'd come to regret it!

RATING: A for Sam's segment; B for the argument

7) **THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION**

Joe and Angry didn't seem to know what to make of Akima and Kid. Angry got in Kid's face as the match started, shouting about how Kid should go home, marry some fat Samoan lady and have pudgy children. Kid responded with a series of knife-edge chops that echoed through the arena.

And the fight was on. The announcers commented that you could tell that Akima and Kid were hungry for the win but that Joe and Angry were just as hungry to hold on to their edge in the tag division. In the end, though, Akima dropped Angry to the mat with a Samoan Suplex for the pin.

WINNERS: **The Samoan Wild Boyz** in 10:56

RATING: A

8) Wanda Fish was walking backstage when Steve Fehley attacked her, shouting about how he'd make her pay for humiliating him earlier this week. Eventually some people scared him off. Tim rushed to Wanda's side and looked particularly angry.

RATING: A

9) Jimmy Bumfhole came out to the ring and challenged Archangel to a match, saying that he would learn his

lesson for attacking Randy. Archangel came out and said that if Jimmy wanted to tangle with the Angel of Death, he would be more than happy to oblige him.

RATING: B+

10) **ZIMMY BUMFHOLE vs. ARCHANGEL**

Archangel destroyed Jimmy in the ring. Jimmy never even really got a chance to mount much of a defense. The match could have even ended sooner than it did, but after a devastating Fall From Grace and a pin attempt, Archangel pulled Jimmy's arm up, lifting his shoulder from the mat during the count.

He continued to toy with Jimmy before finally hitting him with another Fall From Grace, this time completing the pin. The announcers said it wasn't really fair, seeing as how Jimmy was basically out on his feet for the last half of the match.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 10:42

RATING: B+

11) Archangel didn't seem quite done with Jimmy. He continued the assault, kicking him in the chest until finally, the refs came in and blocked his path. Archangel simply laughed and rolled out of the ring, heading to the back with a sadistic grin on his face.

RATING: B

12) A video played, hyping the accomplishments of Wolf Hawkins.

RATING: B+

13) Tim Westybrook came out to the ring and got a mic. He then ripped into Steve Fehley verbally, calling him a coward and challenging him to a match. He said that he knew Steve likely wouldn't accept, so he said he'd put his Warmaster Title on the line to sweeten the deal.

Steve came out and said that sounded like fun. After all, he just beat one champ; it'd be fun to take out the other.

RATING: B for the challenge; B+ for the response

14) **TIM WESTYBROOK (c) vs. STEVE FREHLEY** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

This turned out to be a pretty good match up. No chemistry or anything like that, but Tim showed an intensity that the announcers said had been lacking in his matches for a while.

Steve did manage to blunt his offense every now and then, though, which led to Ana Garcia observing that there was a reason why Steve was the North American Champion. Steve even surprised everyone by turning an attempted spear into a Fehley's Comet. He slammed Tim to the mat and then made the cover ... only to have Tim kick out at two and a half. Steve could not believe it. He tried to make the cover again, only to have Tim kick out at two. He made the cover a third time, only to be tossed half-way across the ring as Tim sat up.

The match continued with Tim slowly regaining control before finally, he dispatched Steve with an Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 13:06

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

I made a couple of bad mistakes on this show.

First of all, I screwed up one of my storylines a little. Misbooked an angle and it threw the whole thing off. Not too big of a deal; I can correct it easily at the next show.

The second mistake, though, proved to be more costly. I wasn't paying close enough attention to another storyline and as a result, I sent out advanced publicity saying that the opening match would be both Bumfholes against Masters of Fortune. As a result, the crowd was a little peeved that they only saw half of that match.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Randy Bumfhole defeated Chance Fortune - A

The Samoan Wild Boyz defeated Sexual Aggression - A

Archangel defeated Jimmy Bumfhole - B+

*Tim Westybrook (c) defeated Steve Frehley to retain the **SWF Warmaster Title** - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, October 2008

Held at The Theatre of Dreams in the North West Territory

9,658 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) The announcers said that tonight, the Outcasts would be defending their tag team championship against the Samoan Wild Boyz.

RATING: **B+**

2) The announcers then introduced a clip video, replaying how Sam Keith recruited Steve Frehley to challenge Wanda, how Wanda beat Steve, how Steve then attacked Wanda, and then how Tim Westybrook beat Steve as punishment.

RATING: **A**

3) Marc DuBois tracked down Sam and Steve and looked ready to kill them. He was furious about the way Steve attacked Wanda and how Sam incited it. Sam and Steve mocked Marc and asked where he had been last week when Wanda got attacked. Sam finally calmed Marc down by suggesting that he find a tag partner to face Steve and him on *Warzone*.

RATING: **B+**

4) "Tommy Cornell" was out in the ring once again, talking about how pathetic the SWF has been without him and how the fans should get down on their knees and thank God that he's come back to them.

Nevada Nuclear then came out to the ring and told "Tommy" to knock it off, that he wasn't fooling anyone. "Tommy" insisted that he really was Tommy Cornell. Nevada scoffed at the idea and said that he'd prove he wasn't right now.

RATING: **C+** for the promo and the challenge

5) NEVADA NUCLEAR vs. "TOMMY CORNELL"

Nevada nearly destroyed our "Tommy" in the ring, but in the end, "Tommy" cowered in a corner, begging for mercy. Nevada went after him, but the ref pushed him away. While the ref was distracted, "Tommy" ripped the cover off one of the turnbuckles, exposing the steel. When Nevada charged again, "Tommy" sidestepped and allowed Nevada to brain himself on the exposed steel. Nevada staggered away and "Tommy" rolled him up for the pin, using the ropes for leverage to hold him down.

WINNER: **"Tommy Cornell"** in 7:32

RATING: C+

6) Marc was pacing in his locker room when Wanda came in and greeted him with a kiss. She asked what was wrong. Marc said he didn't know what to do about the tag match against Sam and Steve. He said the Bumfholes were busy with Masters of Fortune. He said he didn't want Wanda to risk it, especially since Sam might find some way to hurt her. Wanda said that was sweet and offered anyway. Marc refused.

So then Wanda suggested Tim Westybrook. She pointed out that Tim had no love for Steve Frehley or Sam Keith and that Marc and he had buried the hatchet. Marc didn't appear too happy, but he said he'd talk to him.

RATING: A

7) Eric Eisen and Cliff Wilson appeared on screen together. They said that Archangel was proving to be a menace and he had to be stopped. They said that they regretted having to do this, but they challenged him to a handicap match for *Warzone*. They said that they would stop him by any means necessary.

RATING: B

8) Sam Keith found Wolf Hawkins backstage. He talked Wolf up, saying that he was the future of professional wrestling. He said he knew talent when he saw it. Sam then launched into the same spiel he used on Darryl, saying that Wanda would ultimately hold Wolf back. Wolf laughed at Sam and said that no one was going to hold him back and that he saw through Sam's ridiculous attempts. He refused to go along with it.

RATING: A

9) ZIMMY BUMFHOLE vs. MISSY MASTERSON

Zimmy was moving a little slow in the ring. Jerry speculated that he was still feeling the after effects of facing off against Archangel. Emma didn't cut him any slack, saying that it was his own fault for going up against Double-A. Farrah accused Emma of getting all hot and bothered by the man she left at the altar a few years back. Emma said maybe she was regretting that decision now.

At any rate, Chance did a good job at ringside, distracting the ref when Missy needed the help. Randy Bumfhole eventually had to come to ringside to fight Chance off, but it didn't prove to be enough to help Zimmy. Missy finally rolled him up while he was watching the brawl and got the pin.

WINNER: **Missy Masterson** in 8:44

RATING: B

10) Eric Eisen was shown wandering the backstage area calling out Cliff Wilson's name. He stopped a few backstage workers and asked if they had seen him. Nobody knew where he went. Eric seemed greatly concerned by this.

RATING: B

11) Marc DuBois looked particularly sour as he stood by a locker room door. He finally took a deep breath and knocked. The door opened to reveal Tim. For a moment, Tim looked just about as happy as Marc was, but he

quickly hid behind a friendly smile. He asked what Marc wanted.

Marc started by thanking Tim for defending Wanda's honor last week. Tim said he was happy to do it. Marc then explained the situation about Sam and Steve and asked Tim if he would tag with him on *Warzone*. Tim smiled and said it would be his pleasure.

RATING: B+

12) The Samoan Wild Boyz were walking to the ring when they were attacked by Sexual Aggression. Joe and Angry beat them down pretty badly before hauling them out to the ring and shoving them under the bottom rope. The Outcasts then made their entrance and eyed Joe and Angry warily.

RATING: C+

13) **THE OUTCASTS (c) vs. THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

Farrah bitterly predicted that this match was already over before it even began. That proved hasty. Although Remo and Skull were able to dominate the early going, the Samoans actually rallied and sent them scrambling onto the defensive for a little while. It even looked like Akima and Kid might win the tag titles.

But that changed quickly. Akima tried to hit the Samoan Suplex on Remo, only to have Remo block it and turn it into the Destroyer.

WINNERS: **The Outcasts** in 10:48

RATING: A

14) Archangel appeared on screen. He said that Eric and Cliff were fooling themselves if they thought that they could hold back Apocalypse ("Apparently that's what he's gonna call this group of his," Jerry commented). Double-A went on to say that they were naive to think they could defeat the Angel of Death. But, he said, if they were that anxious to face him, he would be more than happy to oblige.

"Now all Eric has to do is figure out where Cliff has gone," Farrah commented.

RATING: A

15) Darryl Devine came out to the ring. He got the mic and said that he thought it was great that Wanda Fish was the SWF World Heavyweight Champion. But, he said, he also knew that he was a deserving contender for the belt as well. He challenged Wanda to come out and face him.

Wanda came out and said that he was indeed a worthy competitor and she had no problem facing him. "But I hate to break it to you," she said. "There's no way you're getting this belt from me."

RATING: A for the challenge and the response

16) **WANDA FISH (c) vs. DARRYL DEVINE** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

These two put on a great match. While most of the crowd was solidly behind their hometown heroine, there was a very vocal minority that was backing Darryl Devine. Jerry Eisen seemed similarly split, saying that he was proud of his half-sister, Darryl had proven himself as a worthy contender.

The battle went back and forth with the crowd popping out of their chairs more than once. Finally, though, Wanda dropped Darryl to the mat and, much to the delight of her fans, tied him up with the Blonde Ambition. Darryl struggled to get to the ropes, but then Wanda dragged him back to the middle of the ring. Finally, after flailing about for anything to help, Darryl tapped.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 15:25

RATING: A

17) Wanda received her belt and waved to the crowd. But then she turned back and looked at Darryl, who was having a little bit of difficulty getting to his feet. She went over to him and offered her hand. He waited for a moment, and then took it, allowing her to pull him up to his feet. She then raised his hand and the two of them took turns encouraging the crowd to cheer for the other.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

After the show, I saw Rip Chord strong-arming Troy Tornado through the backstage area. Troy looked pretty bruised and bloodied, which I thought was odd since he didn't have a match tonight.

"What's this?" I asked.

"Oh, he and Randy Bumfhole got into a fight," Rip explained.

"Over what?"

"Who knows," Rip said, then smiled at me. "Don't worry, kid. We got it under control. That's why you have road agents in the first place."

My other road agents told me later that Nevada Nuclear was apparently used too much. Weird.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

"Tommy Cornell" defeated Nevada Nuclear - C+

Missy Masterson defeated Jimmy Bumfhole - B

The Outcasts (c) defeated the Samoan Wild Boyz to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - A

Wanda Fish (c) defeated Darryl Devine to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, October 2008

Held at Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes Territory

10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) A graphic hyped the fact that tonight, we'd (hopefully) see Archangel take on the team of Eric Eisen and Cliff Wilson. "That is, we'll see that if Eric can find his tag partner," Duane observed.

RATING: B

2) Rich Money, Rick Law, and Bruce the Giant were backstage, once again discussing how to take down Delirious Dan. Bruce and Rich seemed very content on having this discussion. Rick finally exploded and said that he was tired of all the talk, talk, talk, that he was out and he was going to do his own thing. He then left the room.

Bruce started to go after him, but Rich told him to stay where he was, that Rick would come to his senses eventually.

RATING: B

3) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. BJ SHEARER** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Much to my surprise, it was BJ who was off his game tonight. Dan quickly put him away with the Delirium Driver.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 7:13

RATING: C+

4) BJ was joined backstage after his loss by Jack Bruce and Troy Tornado. The three of them were disgusted by the fact that BJ lost and moaned and groaned about how none of them had really had any screen time lately. Jack seemed particularly upset by this, pointing out that they were AFKAP, the Artists Formerly Known As Painful, that they should be ruling the SWF, just as they did "out west". He says they'll have to do something about this.

RATING: B

5) A video played, reminding folks about why one of tonight's matches was going to be Sam Keith and Steve Frehley wrestling Tim Westybrook and Marc DuBois.

RATING: B+

6) **TIM WESTYBROOK & MARC DuBOIS vs. SAM KEITH & STEVE FREHLEY**

Duane Fry made a big deal as the workers made their entrance about the amount of gold and potential gold there was in the ring: Tim Westybrook, current Warmaster and former SWF World Heavyweight Champ; Marc DuBois, who has a guaranteed title shot sometime in the next year; Sam Keith, who has a title shot against Wanda Fish at November Nightmare and is a former World Heavyweight Champ himself; Steve Frehley, former SWF World Heavyweight Champ and current North American Champ. Duane commented with pedigrees like that, these four should deliver a memorable match.

They delivered in spades. You could see the tension between Marc and Tim; they were wary about turning their backs on each other and, at one time, when Marc blind-tagged his way in without Tim asking for it, Tim looked ready to rip Marc limb from limb. Peter commented that they would have to stow their personal problems for the good of the match.

It turned out they were able to do that. At one point, Tim caught Sam Keith and tried to hold him so Marc could do an Avalanche. Sam slipped out of the way while Marc was on his way and Marc wound up knocking Tim off the corner. The announcers debated about whether or not Marc could have stopped, but it didn't really matter. Marc was distracted by the accident and didn't see Sam coming. Sam nailed him with a Neutron Plex and then got him to tap with the Proton Lock.

WINNER: **Sam Keith & Steve Frehley** in 13:24

RATING: A*

7) Tim and Marc confronted each other backstage after the match. They blamed each other for the loss. Tim said that if Marc hadn't nailed him, he might have helped. Marc said it wouldn't have happened if Tim had held on to Sam a little tighter. Wanda tried to interject herself into the argument to stop it, but Tim finally stormed off in a rage.

RATING: B-

8) A video played, hyping the on-going feud between the Bumfholes and Masters of Fortune.

RATING: B

9) Eric Eisen was pacing backstage, looking pretty nervous. That's when Cliff Wilson walked up behind him, startling him. Eric demanded to know where Cliff has been. He said he'd been trying him everywhere he could think of. Cliff said he just needed to prepare himself for the match tonight properly. He said he was ready to go if Eric was.

RATING: B

10) Some unfamiliar entrance music started and, much to the announcer's surprise, Sarah Eisen came out to the entrance. She smiled at the crowd and said, "Guess who's back!"

She said that she wasn't coming back as the general manager of Warzone or anything like that. She said Richard was too hands on to trust the running of the shows to anyone but himself. She went on to say that she tried to resume her place on the SWF Board of Directors, but the other members held a vote of no confidence and had her removed.

So she said she was at a loss as to what to do with herself ... until she realized that there were people in the SWF who needed her advice and skills as someone who knows the company inside and out. That's right, she's going to be a manager from here on out!

RATING: A*

11) Sexual Aggression found Richard Eisen backstage and demanded that they be given a title shot against the Outcasts again. Richard pointed out that Joe and Angry had been beaten by the Samoans recently, so he said he'd think about it. Joe and Angry did not look happy.

RATING: B+

12) **WOLF HAWKINS vs. RICK LAW**

Rick seemed bound and determined to prove that he could hang with Wolf, but the challenge proved to be too much for him. Wolf beat him swiftly and handily, putting him away with a Full Moon Rising.

WINNER: **Wolf Hawkins** in 7:43

RATING: A*

13) Wolf then got a mic and said that he's sick and tired of seeing Sam Keith skulk around the backstage. He said that he was calling the veteran out for a match at the next *Invasion!*

Sam came out and delivered a mini-lecture about how a true professional wrestler works. Sam said it wasn't about strength or speed or agility sometimes; sometimes it was about strategy. He said that Wolf obviously didn't understand that, but he would be willing to take him to school about it. The match is on!

RATING: A

14) Wanda Fish tracked Tim down backstage and demanded to know what was wrong with him. Tim grew increasingly frustrated and asked if Wanda was blind. He said that he loved her and had for a year now, even when she was tied up in that Karma business. He said that Marc didn't know how to appreciate her but he did. He tried to kiss her, but Wanda pulled away, saying that she had feelings for Tim at one time, but not anymore. Her heart belongs to Marc now. Tim looked furious and stormed away once again. Ana commented that might prove to be trouble for Wanda.

RATING: B+

15) Eric Eisen and Cliff Wilson came out to the ring together and called out Archangel. Archangel made his way to the ring. He mocked Eric for being so gung-ho and ready to brawl. He said that he should have listened to what Sam Keith said earlier about strategy. Archangel reminded Eric that the best way to defeat your enemy ... is to make him your friend.

"Isn't that right, Cliff?" Archangel asked. "Or should I say, Dark Angel?"

Eric turned around just in time to get kicked across the jaw by Cliff. Archangel shoved the ref, ordering him to ring the bell.

RATING: B+

16) ERIC EISEN vs. ARCHANGEL & CLIFF "DARK ANGEL" WILSON

Eric tried to mount a defense, but Archangel and Dark Angel mowed him over. In the end, Archangel dropped him to the mat with a Fall From Grace, but instead of pinning him, dragged him over to their corner and tagged in Dark Angel. D.A. climbed to the top turnbuckle and, as Archangel held Eric down, delivered a devastating Falling Angel Moonsault.

WINNERS: Archangel & Dark Angel in 13:50

RATING: A

17) Archangel got a mic afterwards and boldly announced, "Ladies and gentlemen, I give you Dark Angel, our Famine in Apocalypse. Stay tuned. More will soon join our cause."

Archangel and Dark Angel then ended the show by celebrating.

RATING: B

THE AFTERMATH

Not too bad. We should have an eventful Pay-Per-View, the way things are going.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Delirious Dan (c) defeated BJ Shearer to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship- C+

*Sam Keith & Steve Frehley defeated Tim Westybrook & Marc DuBois - A**

*Wolf Hawkins defeated Rick Law - A**

Archangel & Dark Angel defeated Eric Eisen - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

November 2008

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, November 2008

Held at the Connecticut Symphony Hall in the New England Territory
10,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another episode of *Invasion!*

1) The show started with a replay of the events from last week, namely Cliff Wilson's betrayal of Eric Eisen and then the subsequent beating Eric took at the hands of Archangel and now "Dark Angel" Cliff Wilson.

RATING: B+

2) The announcers then went on to explain that one of the matches we'd see tonight was Christian Faith taking on Liberty.

RATING: B+

3) Sam Keith was backstage. He pulled aside Remo and Skull DeBones. He said he wanted to talk to them for a moment. Skull asked if Sam shouldn't be getting ready for his match against Wolf Hawkins later. Sam said he had plenty of time. Instead, he wanted to talk to them about Wanda Fish.

He reminded them how Wanda was the head of Karma, the group that spit on both of them and threw them out. He said that now Wanda had the title when she didn't deserve it. He said that the only reason she did was because she clawed her way to the top on the backs of Remo and Skull. He said she should pay for that.

Skull didn't buy it. He said that while Karma did chew them up and spit them out, Wanda had since changed. Remo, on the other hand, seemed very interested and told Sam to keep talking.

RATING: A

4) **LIBERTY vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

Christian came out to the ring in his fatigues and saluted the crowd. They booed him extra hard. Liberty then came out and mocked Christian, tossing off sloppy salutes that basically enraged Christian.

Sadly, Christian wasn't able to harness that anger. Instead, he wound up getting tossed around the ring before Liberty put him away with a Liberation Slam.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 11:48

RATING: A

5) Christian was storming through the backstage area after his loss when he's intercepted by "Tommy Cornell". Tommy says that Christian has fallen on a bit of hard times and basically tries to convince Christian that the way to the top was to help him out. Christian had no time for that.

Tommy followed Christian into his locker room, still spouting off on this or that. Christian did not look happy about it all.

That quickly changed. In the middle of Tommy's spiel, the lights died. Then Archangel's voice cut in. He mocked Christian, saying that he was no Army of One. But he still had potential.

When the lights came on again, Tommy found himself all alone. "Bugger me!" was all he could muster.

RATING: A

6) Sarah Eisen was in the ring. She once again spoke of her genius at knowing the SWF inside and out and said that very soon, a lucky individual would have that knowledge at their beck-and-call.

RATING: A*

7) A video played, hyping the rivalry between Tim Westybrook and Marc DuBois. It focused on last week's tag loss and Tim's revelation of his feelings for Wanda.

RATING: B

8) Tim Westybrook came out to the ring with a very determined look on his face. He got in the ring and addressed Wanda. He said that he had been doing a lot of thinking this past week, especially about his feelings for her. He said that he now realizes that she used him a year ago. He doesn't think she ever cared for him, even though he cared deeply for her. He said that she ripped out his heart last week, and so now he's going to return the favor.

He went on to point out how proud Wanda was of being the first woman to ever hold the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. Well, now he was going to break her heart by taking it away. He wants a title shot, and he wants it tonight!

Wanda came out, a distraught look painted across her face. She said whether Tim believed it or not, she did care for him and still did. She tried to back down, but Tim came out of the ring and demanded that she take it. He said that if she didn't, he would hound her every step. She finally sighed and agreed.

RATING: B for the challenge; A for the response

9) **THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE**

There was murder in all four wrestlers' eyes. They barely waited for the bell to get started before Jimmy and Chance tore into each other, exchanging heavy blows. The match went from there, both teams relying on quick offense and brutal moves before finally, things got out of control. The ref tried to reign in the chaos, but eventually had to call for the bell when none of the competitors would listen to him.

WINNERS: **No one (Draw)** in 10:40

RATING: A

10) Missy and Chance got out of the ring to escape the Bumfholes. Randy and Jimmy then got a pair of mics. They said that the two teams had been going round and round in circles for a while now and there really was only one way to settle this: they challenged Masters of Fortune to a steel cage match at "November Nightmare"!

RATING: B+

11) Richard Eisen was sitting in his office, watching the monitor and smiling at the thought of that match. The door opened and Akima Brave and Kid Toma entered the office. They greeted Richard and requested that they be given the title shot against the Outcasts at "November Nightmare". Richard said the idea was tempting, but he wanted to think about it some more.

The Samoans thanked him and left. Richard settled into his couch again, only to be interrupted as Jack Bruce, Troy Tornado, and BJ Shearer came in. They said that they had been thinking about it, and they felt that Richard had been underutilizing them. They requested that he do something about that. Richard thanked them for their thoughts and said he'd see what he could do.

AFKAP didn't look too pleased by the dismissal but they left. Richard once again settled in but was interrupted again, this time by Eric Eisen. Eric asked if Richard had given Christian Faith the rest of the night off after his match. Richard said he hadn't and asked why. Eric said that he's looked all over the arena and can't find a trace

of him. He said "Tommy Cornell" said he saw something, but Eric blew that off and said he couldn't understand a word that guy said. Richard thought it over and said that it was nothing to worry about, but it was clear from the expression on Eric's face that he wasn't sure.

RATING: **B+** for the first request; **A** for the second; **B** for Eric's concern

12) Remo appeared on screen and re-introduced himself as half of the Outcasts, the SWF Tag Team Champions. But he also reminded the audience that he used to be Remo, the SWF World Heavyweight Champion. He then challenged Wanda to a match when she wasn't so busy.

RATING: **A***

13) **WOLF HAWKINS vs. SAM KEITH**

Wolf was on fire and really surprised Sam with his opening offensive salvo. It was enough that Farrah predicted that youthful vigor might overcome Sam's veteran stance.

But that proved to be too optimistic. Sam showed every trick a cagey veteran had: lots of distraction, using the ropes for leverage when putting on holds, and finishing the match with a Proton Lock with the ropes for added oomph, causing Wolf to tap out.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 9:52

RATING: **A**

14) Wanda Fish is getting ready for her match when she turned around and saw Marc DuBois watching her. Marc pleaded with her to forget about this match, saying that he didn't like this at all. Wanda insisted she had to. She said she was the SWF World Heavyweight Champ and that meant she had to face all comers.

Marc disagreed, pointing out the many champs in the past that hid behind the rules and didn't fight. He said that Sam Keith even did that during one of his title reigns. He said nobody would think any less of Wanda if she called the whole thing off.

Wanda said, "That's just it, Marc. They will think less of me. They'll think I'm scared. They'll think I did it because I'm 'just a woman.' Suddenly they'll all be whispering for me to just be arm candy for you or someone else. I'm not about to do that. The only way I can prove I deserve this title is if I prove it every chance I get." She then kissed him on the cheek and asked him to wait for her until after her match. Marc watched her go with a dark look in his eyes.

RATING: **A**

15) **WANDA FISH (c) vs. TIM WESTYBROOK** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

As Wanda and Tim made their way to the ring, a small argument broke out at the announce table. Farrah opined that this must be breaking Wanda's heart before the match even started. Emma countered by saying that if Wanda really wanted to be the World Heavyweight Champ, breaking her own heart was the least of her worries and that she really brought it on herself. When they tried to drag Jerry into the argument, he refused, saying he'd rather watch what promised to be a phenomenal match.

It didn't disappoint. Wanda tried to beg off in the early going a little, asking Tim to back down. Emma crowed about that until Farrah pointed out that Wanda was actually asking Tim to back down for his own sake, not hers. Tim didn't, so Wanda stepped it up a notch, leaving the announcers in the dust.

Tim seemed astounded that he couldn't put Wanda down. His frustration finally grew so much that he rolled out of the ring, retrieved his Warmaster belt, and used it to knock Wanda senseless. The minute he did, the ref called for the bell.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** by DQ in 11:48

RATING: [A](#)

16) Tim stood over Wanda's fallen form for a few moments, breathing heavily. He then blinked a few times and a horrified look crossed his face. He dropped to Wanda's side, cradling her head. When the ref tried to intervene, he shoved the ref away. He called her name, a hint of panic in his voice.

Then Marc DuBois hit the ring and attacked Tim. The two of them brawled through the ring as the show went off the air.

RATING: [B](#)

THE AFTERMATH

Richard Eisen was used too much on this show.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Liberty defeated *Christian Faith* - [A](#)

The Fabulous Bumholes drew with *Masters of Fortune* - [A](#)

Sam Keith defeated *Wolf Hawkins* - [A](#)

Wanda Fish (c) defeated *Tim Westybrook* by DQ and so retained *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - [A](#)

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

TCW Show Rating - [B](#)

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, November 2008

Held at Evanovich Riverside in the Tri State Territory

8,983 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) A video package replayed, reminding folks of how *Invasion!* ended with Tim Westybrook clobbering Wanda Fish to end their match and how Marc DuBois attacked Tim afterwards.

RATING: [B+](#)

2) Tim was storming through the backstage area when he was intercepted by Marc DuBois. The two of them got into a huge argument over Tim's recent behavior. Things almost came to blows, so Marc stopped Tim and suggested that they finish things out in the ring. Marc said it wouldn't be a title defense, so Tim could rest easy there. Tim countered by suggesting that if they're going to forget about the Warmaster Title, why not forget about submission holds, count outs, or the rules. He challenged Marc to a street fight. Marc didn't hesitate and immediately agreed.

RATING: [A](#)

3) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. EDDIE PEAK** for *the SWF 10-Minute Championship*

Even though Dan was really off his game, Eddie was able to carry him to a pretty good conclusion. Dan finished off Eddie with the Delirium Driver.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 5:41
RATING: B

4) Dan celebrated his win, only to be interrupted by Rich Money's entrance music. Rich came out to the ring entrance, flanked by Bruce the Giant and Rick Law. Rich said that Dan got lucky last month. Now he wanted another shot at the title. Dan didn't hesitate and agreed immediately. The announcers wondered aloud what would happen when Dan and Rich faced off against each other at "November Nightmare."

RATING: B

5) Remo appeared on screen. He announced that Richard Eisen had greenlighted his match against Wanda for the next *Invasion!* He said it would be great to be both one half of the tag champs and the SWF World Heavyweight Champion once again.

RATING: A

6) Missy Masterson was in the ring. She got a mic and started trash talking the Bumholes, especially Jimmy. Duane commented that it was interesting that she was being so bold, especially since only Jimmy had been able to make it to the arena tonight.

Missy got very personal, implying that she and Jimmy had been intimate when the two of them were in Karma together. She mocked his "short comings", so to speak.

Zimmy charged the ring, looking ready for a fight. He never made it. Instead, Chance Fortune blindsided him and nearly knocked him out of his boots with a crowbar. Missy joined her boyfriend as the two of them stomped on Zimmy repeatedly, working over his arm before finally taking him back into the ring and threading the injured appendage through a steel chair. Then, much to the horror of the announcers, Missy delivered an Identity Crisis right to the steel chair. Zimmy screamed in agony, drawing his arm in close.

Chance then retrieved Missy's fallen mic and leaned in close to Zimmy. "I don't know if you can hear me over your own girly screams, Zim, but let your brother know that we accept your challenge to the match at 'November Nightmare'. It should be great fun!"

RATING: B for the ambush and the acceptance

7) **AFKAP vs. FLEX & PEX**

"Apparently Mr. Eisen decided to give AFKAP a match," Ana Garcia observed.

And it didn't turn out to be too bad. Jack and Troy were obviously hungry for this match. They simply overwhelmed Flex and Pex with a flurry of offense that sent them reeling. Troy finally finished things by putting Pex with a Star Maker.

WINNERS: **AFKAP** in 9:49
RATING: B+

8) Missy and Chance tumbled through the backstage, once again making out regardless of the number of witnesses. They got into their darkened locker room and you could hear them fumbling around before Chance finally found the light switch. The lights came on....

... to reveal Sam Keith waiting for them. Chance almost attacked him, but Sam told him to relax. Sam went on to say how impressed he had been with the way Chance and Missy handled Zimmy. He said that while Missy was a formidable opponent, Chance was clearly a young shark, an up-and-comer who deserved a shot at the big time. He said that he should prove it by challenging Wanda Fish to a match for his title, saying that if he could beat her, he would prove his worth.

Chance said he would think about it. Sam congratulated them again and then left, telling them to carry on. Missy tried to pick up where they left off, but you could tell that Chance's thoughts were clearly elsewhere.

RATING: A

9) Much to everyone's surprise, Christian Faith was shown walking backstage, an intensity in his eyes that the announcers said they hadn't seen before.

RATING: A

10) Chance Fortune found a camera backstage and breathlessly challenged Wanda to a match. Missy's arms then snaked around his neck and pulled him off camera.

RATING: B+

11) Christian Faith was in the ring by this time. He didn't wear his usual fatigues. Instead, he wore simple black trunks, the word "WAR" emblazoned across them. He said that he had seen the light and, as the newest member of Apocalypse, promised that the SWF would soon come to a fiery end.

To prove it, he threw open the floor to any and all comers. BJ Shearer came out to the ring and, in his stumbling, naive way, accepted the challenge.

RATING: A for the open challenge; B- for the response

12) BJ SHEARER vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH

Christian simply destroyed BJ. BJ managed to get in a few blows, but not enough to really matter. Peter commented that in all his years announcing for the SWF, he had never seen Christian with this kind of intensity and drive. Christian finally put BJ away with a Leap of Faith.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 6:28

RATING: A

13) Christian shook off the ref's hand and continued his assault on BJ. Soon he was joined by Archangel and Dark Angel, who joined his attack, beating BJ until the poor man was out cold.

The camera cut backstage to reveal that Eric Eisen and Liberty were watching. Eric glanced at Liberty and asked, "Well?" Liberty replied, "I'm in."

RATING: B+ for the attack and the watching

14) Wolf Hawkins was walking backstage when he ran into Steve Fehley. Steve mocked Wolf for losing to Sam on *Invasion!* Wolf retorted that Steve had no reason to laugh. He pointed out that Steve hadn't been able to beat Wanda, that Sam did most of the heavy lifting when he and Steve wrestled Marc and Tim, and then Wolf pointed out that Steve hadn't made a title defense since "Let the Games Begin." He said that at least he was putting himself on the line.

Before things could get too out of hand, Richard Eisen happened by. He said that normally, he would egg this sort of thing on, but he was on his way to the ring with a big announcement, and so instead, he would book them in a match for "November Nightmare". It would be Wolf Hawkins vs. Steve Fehley for the SWF North American Championship. When it looked like they were going to attack each other anyway, Richard added that until then, they couldn't lay a hand on each other.

Richard then came out to the ring and talked about what a mess the tag team division was right now. He wasn't talking about the Bumholes and Masters of Fortune, although that was a mess too. No, he was speaking of the tag title picture. He said that the Outcasts were worthy champs. He also said that both Sexual Aggression and the Samoan Wild Boyz were worthy challengers and both made good arguments for why they should get the

title shot at "November Nightmare". Richard said it was a hard choice to make and his solution was ... to not make it.

Instead, he was hereby booking the Outcasts vs. Sexual Aggression vs. the Samoan Wild Boyz with the tag titles in the balance.

RATING: **A** for the first match announcement; **B** for the second

15) **MARC DuBOIS vs. TIM WESTYBROOK** in a *Street Fight*

These two brutalized each other. Many weapons were brought into the ring. Both men wound up busted open. No one could claim a clear victory.

But then Tim pulled ahead, kicking out of two pin attempts and fighting back with an intensity that left Marc staggered. Finally, he managed to drop Marc with an Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 15:56

RATING: **A**

16) But the fight wasn't over. Marc was a little wobbly getting to his feet, but he jumped Tim the first chance he got. The two of them continued to brawl through the ring and around it.

Finally Wanda Fish ran out to the ring just as Marc got a chair. She tried to interject herself between the men and stop the fight, but wound up taking a chair shot to the head. Marc stared at her in horror as the show ended.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Hmmmm. The final rating is a bit of a puzzle to me, but oh well.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Delirious Dan (c) defeated Eddie Peak to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B

AFKAP defeated Flex & Pex - B+

Christian Faith defeated BJ Shearer - A

Tim Westybrook defeated Marc DuBois in a street fight - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, November 2008

Held at the Minnesota Coliseum in the Mid West Territory

9,579 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Sam Keith found Remo backstage, incensed. He demanded to know why Remo canceled his match against Wanda Fish. Remo reminded Sam that Wanda took a chair shot to the skull last week at the end of *Warzone*

and has been going strong for a while now. Remo said that he felt she needed some time off. Sam blew a gasket, yelling and screaming about how Remo had to go back to Richard Eisen and get the match back on the card.

Remo then accused Sam of trying to get everyone to do his dirty work for him. He said that it was interesting that Sam kept sneaking around backstage, getting other people to challenge Wanda before his big rematch with her at "November Nightmare".

Sam's response: "Well, duh!"

Remo said he changed his mind. He would wrestle tonight. Only he'd wrestle Sam Keith instead. Sam did not look happy about that.

RATING: A

2) Steve Fehley was in the ring. He said that he would gladly defend his title against Wolf Hawkins this Saturday. But, he said, due to the restriction that Richard Eisen placed on him, he wouldn't be able to fight Wolf before that. But he still called Wolf out anyway.

He said that he arranged a warm-up match for him, saying that he would be able to get limber for the match. He said that it should seem really familiar, a family reunion of sorts. That's because Steve had booked Wolf in a match with his former mentor ... Tommy Cornell!

Once again, as "Tommy" came out to the ring, Emma and Jerry got into a debate about whether or not it was really the real Tommy Cornell. Once Tommy got in the ring, Wolf went after him. Much to Jerry's anger, Steve "accidentally" tripped Wolf, causing him to stumble into a blow from Tommy. Jerry said it was a violation of the terms set by Richard Eisen. Emma insisted that it was just an accident.

RATING: A

3) **WOLF HAWKINS vs. "TOMMY CORNELL"**

Wolf seemed particularly disgusted by the obvious parody of his mentor, but he set that aside as he basically took "Tommy" to school. The crowd was solidly behind Wolf the whole way and it looked like Wolf had the whole thing wrapped up.

But then Steve Fehley hopped up on the apron and distracted the ref. Tommy used it to his advantage by low-blowing Steve and quickly rolling him up for a pin.

WINNER: "Tommy Cornell" in 11:41

RATING: A

4) Eric Eisen was pacing backstage when he was approached by Ricky Dale Johnson and Darryl Devine, who asked why Eric wanted to talk to them. Eric pointed out how Archangel and his buddies were out of control. He said that this was worse than Karma, that they had to stop Apocalypse now. He asked if they would back him up in the ring. Darryl and RDJ readily agreed, saying that they were with him the whole way.

RATING: B+

5) Wanda Fish appeared on screen. She had a large bandage taped to her forehead and looked like she hadn't slept a wink since we last saw her.

She thanked Remo for withdrawing his challenge but then said it wasn't necessary. She said it would have been an honor to face him in the ring for the title and that she hoped she'd be able to do so soon.

She then addressed Chance Fortune. She said Chance probably saw this as his chance to steal something from her. She said nothing could be farther from the truth. She then went on to deliver an impassioned speech about

how much the title means to her that gave me chills just to listen to it. One of the best promos I've seen Wanda ever cut.

RATING: A*

6) Chance Fortune and Missy appeared on screen. Chance mocked Wanda's words a bit, but then turned his attention to Randy Bumhole. He and Missy taunted Randy and asked him what he was going to do come "November Nightmare". After all, his partner was out of commission and wouldn't be back anytime soon. They spent the last minutes of the promo fake weeping for poor Zimmy, then laughed uproariously.

RATING: B

7) Sarah Eisen once again came out and said that she had exciting news: she had just signed a talented young wrestler, an almost virtual unknown to the SWF fans, but that she was going to take him to the top of the industry.

RATING: A*

8) **KID TOMA vs. MISSY MASTERSON**

Just filler, really, and it clunked a bit due to a lack of psychology. The crowd was able to lift the match with their raw enthusiasm and the announcers took the time to hype how both competitors were in important tag matches this Saturday. Kid picked up the win with a Long Range Headbutt.

WINNER: **Kid Toma** in 4:53

RATING: B

9) Troy Tornado approached Richard Eisen backstage. He thanked him for the recent work that AFKAP has been given and asked if he could impose on him for another favor. He said that he wanted desperately to have a match at "November Nightmare". He said it had been a while since he had been in a Pay-Per-View.

Richard seemed a bit hesitant, but when Troy promised he'd wrestle anyone, Richard brightened. He said his wife was hounding him to find an opponent for her new hire. He asked Troy if he'd be willing to wrestle whoever Sarah Eisen had hired. Troy asked who it was, and Richard said he didn't have any earthly idea. Troy hesitated, but only for a moment, and told Richard he had a deal.

RATING: A

10) Eric Eisen came out to the ring, followed by Darryl Devine, Ricky Dale Johnson, and Liberty. Eric laid down a challenge to Archangel and his cronies. He said that he had found three other men willing to stand against him. He challenged Apocalypse to a match at "November Nightmare."

Archangel appeared on the big screen and taunted Eric and his friends. He acted very scared but then burst out laughing. He said that Eric didn't know what he was dealing with, but at "November Nightmare", he would learn why Apocalypse was no laughing matter.

RATING: B for the challenge; B+ for the response

11) Wanda was getting ready for her match when there was a tentative knock on her door. She called for whoever it was to enter. In came a very sheepish looking Marc DuBois. He apologized profusely for hitting her with the chair last week and said that he didn't want to hurt her anymore. He said that he would respect whatever choice she made.

Wanda groaned in frustration and grabbed him by the shirt. She told him that she had already chosen him and that he had to get that through his thick skull. She kissed him passionately and then said that they had to go talk to Tim to put an end to all this nonsense.

RATING: A

12) REMO vs. SAM KEITH

Remo looked on fire out there, but Sam seemed relatively unconcerned.

We soon found out why. As much as Remo fought, he simply couldn't put Sam Keith away. Sam was simply too cagey for Remo's powerful attacks. Sam finally managed to trip up Remo as the latter went for the Destroyer and somehow turned it into a Proton Lock.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 9:50

RATING: A

13) Archangel was in a dark room somewhere in the arena with Christian Faith and Dark Angel. They watched him pace for a while before Dark Angel spoke up.

"We need one more for the match, Archangel," he said. "Who should we get?"

Archangel pointed out that they had three of the four riders of the Apocalypse: War, Famine, and Death. They just needed the Conqueror to make their quartet complete. Archangel told them not to worry. They would think of something.

RATING: B+

14) Marc and Wanda found Tim backstage. He didn't look happy to see them, but Wanda blocked his path so he couldn't escape. She then bluntly told him that he had to stop this foolishness once and for all. Her heart belonged to Marc DuBois and that was that. She said she hoped they could be friends.

Tim laughed at that thought. Instead, he said that they had brought this on themselves. He challenged them to a handicap match for *Warzone*. He said that he would make them regret what they've done to him. He then wished Wanda luck. He said she'd better hope Chance didn't take her out, because she'd need all of her skill when she and her boyfriend faced The Iron Man later this week.

RATING: A for the confrontation and the challenge

15) WANDA FISH (c) vs. CHANCE FORTUNE for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship

What a match. What a freakin' awesome match.

These two pulled out all the stops, so much so that the announcers were left choking on their dust. They actually wound up debating what was going through Wanda's mind right now with a handicap match later this week plus a title rematch against Sam Keith on Saturday plus all these other challenges she's had to face. Finally, they just lapsed into silence as Jerry Eisen tried to keep up calling a play-by-play.

Chance put up a great fight and even managed to nail a Stroke of Luck, but he couldn't keep Wanda down. She finally fought back and sent Chance reeling. He tried to hit another Stroke of Luck, but Wanda ducked it and nailed him instead with the Dish of the Day.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 14:39

RATING: A*

THE AFTERMATH

Our Tommy overstayed his welcome, apparently.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

"Tommy Cornell" defeated Wolf Hawkins - A

Kid Toma defeated Missy Masterson - B

Sam Keith defeated Remo - A

Wanda Fish (c) defeated Chance Fortune to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, November 2008

(The Go-Home Show for "**November Nightmare**")

Held at the Louisiana Auditorium in the South East Territory

10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) The show started with Tim Westybrook standing backstage. He looked furious, pacing back and forth before finally looking up at the camera. He informed Marc and Wanda that he had been holding back on them before. Now, though, they were going to face his full fury. He apologized to Sam Keith, saying that after he's done with Wanda, there won't be that much left.

RATING: A

2) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. REMMY SKYE** for *the SWF 10-Minute Championship*

It was about an average match from these two. Nothing too special but it got the crowd kind of warmed up. Dan quickly took Remmy down with the Delirium Driver.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 3:53

RATING: C

3) Rich Money delivered a somewhat bland promo, promising Dan that he was going to lose his title at "November Nightmare".

RATING: C+

4) Ricky Dale Johnson was walking backstage with Jennifer Heat when suddenly, RDJ was attacked by Dark Angel and Christian Faith. They beat him bloody using a variety of weapons while Jennifer simply looked on and screamed.

RATING: B

5) Marc DuBois and Wanda Fish now addressed Tim Westybrook. They said that they didn't really want to fight him, but that he had left them no choice. Marc said that Tim's hubris would be his downfall, saying that while Tim is impressive and a worthy competitor, he was no match for them.

RATING: A

6) **AFKAP vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE**

Missy and Chance looked pretty confident going out to the ring. Peter Michaels bitterly commented on how they had taken out Jimmy Bumfhole last week and how it was still questionable about whether or not Jimmy would even be able to wrestle in the cage match. He wondered what would happen if Randy's partner wasn't there.

The match itself was really good. The crowd really got into it as Troy and Jack showed some of their old charisma in the ring. But that quickly got shut down as Missy put Troy away with an Identity Crisis.

WINNERS: **Masters of Fortune** in 10:18

RATING: B+

7) As Missy and Chance celebrated in the ring (by making out, naturally), there was a disturbance in the crowd. Suddenly Randy Bumfhole vaulted the railing with a baseball bat in his hand. He rolled under the ring and went after them. They fled quickly and then laughed at him as they backed up the ramp.

RATING: B

8) Richard Eisen was on the phone with someone and he looked pretty upset. He promised that he would tell him (whatever that meant), and then hung up. Before he could leave, though, he found himself face to face with Sarah Eisen.

Husband and wife stared at each other for a few moments and the crowd ate it up. Finally Sarah broke the silence by asking if Richard had gotten her messages. Richard said he had. Sarah hyped her mystery client, saying that the SWF wouldn't be the same once he got done with it. She then speculated that Richard hadn't found an opponent for him yet. Richard laughed at her and informed her that he was still one step ahead of her. He said that Troy Tornado had already agreed to face whoever it was. Sarah seemed genuinely surprised, but she said that would be fine.

Richard then excused himself, saying that he had to break some bad news to Tim Westybrook.

RATING: A*

9) Wolf Hawkins was in the ring and he called out Steve Frehley. He laughed off the fact that Steve cost him his match earlier this week and complimented his opponent on his clever tactics. Wolf went on to say that he was a little more blunt about it. He too had chosen someone for Steve to wrestle tonight.

He pointed to the ring entrance and out came Skull DeBones!

RATING: B

10) **SKULL DeBONES vs. STEVE FREHLEY**

It was a really good match. Steve had his hands full with Skull the entire time and you could see the genuine panic in his eyes as he slowly realized that Skull wasn't going to go down easily.

Then Angry Gilmore hit the ring. Steve saw him coming and quickly distracted the ref. Angry hit the ring and took Skull down with an Anger Management and then quickly got out of the ring again. Steve dove past the ref and made the pin ... only to have Skull kick out.

The battle continued until Skull finally dropped Steve with a Skull Krusher.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones** in 11:57

RATING: A

11) Before Skull even had a chance to get off of Steve, Angry was in the ring again. He attacked Skull and the two wound up brawling. Joe Sexy charged in as well and they continued a two-on-one assault on Skull.

Then Kid Toma and Akima Brave charged the ring. Surprisingly, they came to the rescue of Skull, but when Remo ran out, the would-be rescuers were attacked as well. The three tag teams continued to brawl as officials flooded the ring to try and pry them apart.

RATING: B

12) After Marc and Wanda made their entrance for the main event, Tim Westybrook came out. He paused at the entrance and got a mic. He said that he got some bad news: apparently the Board of Directors were worried about the fairness of his match against Wanda and Marc and so they refused to let him proceed in a handicap match. They apparently changed the terms so it would be a tag match. Tim told Wanda and Marc not to worry. He found a tag partner easily.

He stepped aside to reveal who it was....

Archangel came out. He laughed at the horrified looks on Marc and Wanda's faces and then took the mic from Tim. "Come, Conqueror. Let's show them what the fourth member of Apocalypse is capable of."

RATING: B+

13) WANDA FISH & MARC DuBOIS vs. ARCHANGEL & TIM WESTYBROOK

I nearly died laughing at the road agent notes afterwards. Chief Two Eagles didn't think that Marc and Wanda had good chemistry together as a tag team. I figure, with results like this, chemistry is maybe a bit overrated.

Archangel and Tim kickstarted the match, both of them charging into the ring and attacking Marc and Wanda. The ref had to struggle to get things under control, but then Marc and Archangel faced off. The match resulting match kept the fans on the edge of their seats as both teams struggled to finish off the other one. Both sides scored near falls.

Marc took the brunt of Tim and Archangel's offense, even though Wanda was straining to get into the ring. Marc finally had to tag her in and she was able to clear house for a while, but then she came face to face with Archangel. She tried hitting him with everything she had, only to have him laugh it off. He then went on the offensive and took her down, wrapping her up in the Wing Clip.

Marc charged back into the ring, but Tim intercepted him before he could interfere. Tim dropped Marc with a big boot and then an Unstoppable Force. As Wanda screamed in agony in the Wing Clip, Tim dragged Marc over and held up his head in front of Wanda's face, screaming abuse at her and smacking Marc's unconscious head around. Wanda finally passed out and the ref ended the match.

WINNERS: Archangel & Tim Westybrook in 16:22

RATING: A*

14) Tim and Archangel celebrated their win in the ring. The camera then cut to the backstage area where Sam Keith was watching on a monitor. He smiled wickedly and finally said, "Well, happy birthday to me, I guess."

RATING: B for the celebration; A for Sam watching

As the show wound down, the announcers hyped the card for "November Nightmare":

DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. RICH MONEY for the SWF 10-Minute Championship (C+)

TROY TORNADO vs. A MYSTERY OPPONENT(B-)

THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE(B)

ERIC EISEN, LIBERTY, DARRYL DEVINE, & RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. APOCALYPSE (ARCHANGEL, DARK ANGEL, CHRISTIAN FAITH, & TIM WESTYBROOK (B+)

THE OUTCASTS (c) vs. THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION for the SWF Tag Team Championship (B+)

WOLF HAWKINS vs. STEVE FREHLEY (c) for the SWF North American Championship (B+)

WANDA FISH vs. SAM KEITH for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)

THE AFTERMATH

Missy Masterson was apparently used too much in the show. Oh well. I think the crowd left excited for the Pay-Per-View. I know I'm looking forward to it.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Delirious Dan (c) defeated Remy Skye to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship (C)

Masters of Fortune defeated AFKAP - B+

Skull DeBones defeated Steve Frebly - A

*Archangel & Tim Westybrook defeated Wanda Fish & Marc DuBois - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

As always, predictions ... well, you know how it works. 😊

From SWF.com...

Quote:

Be sure to order
"November Nightmare"
this Saturday, exclusively on Pay-Per-View!

Featuring the following matches:

Delirious Dan defends his SWF 10-Minute Championship against Rich Money - Once again, Rich Money is trying to climb back up the ladder of the SWF and he sees Delirious Dan as the first rung. Will Rich begin his ascent to the top of the card? Or will Delirious Dan continue to frustrate his aspirations?

Troy Tornado faces a mystery opponent - Sarah Eisen is back and she claims she has the future of the SWF in her employ. Troy Tornado is set to face this mysterious client. Who has Sarah Eisen brought into the company? Can whoever it is stand against Troy?

The Fabulous Bumholes and Masters of Fortune face off in a steel cage - The Bumholes and the Masters of Fortune have had a bitter rivalry as of late. Things have culminated in this steel cage match, but Jimmy Bumhole was taken out last week by Missy and Chance. What will Randy Bumhole do? Can he still win without a partner?

Eric Eisen, Darryl Devine, Liberty, and Ricky Dale Johnson attempt to stop Apocalypse - Archangel has assembled three others to join him in his crusade to bring down the SWF. Eric Eisen has recruited help to stop them. But Apocalypse has already attacked Ricky Dale Johnson, and at the time of this posting, its unknown what his condition is. Can Eric stop Apocalypse before they gain too much momentum? Or can anything stop the Conqueror, War, Famine, and Death?

The Outcasts defend their SWF Tag Team Championship against both Sexual Aggression and the Samoan Wild Boyz at the same time - The Outcasts are easily the most dominant tag team the SWF has

seen in recent years. They have destroyed and crushed all comers. But now two hungry teams are nipping at their heels. Can Skull DeBones and Remo hold off Joe Sexy and Angry Gilmore *and* Kid Toma and Akima Brave? Or will this prove to be too much for the champs to handle?

Steve Frehley defends the SWF North American Championship against Wolf Hawkins - Wolf has proven himself to be a viable competitor since his debut in the SWF. But does he have what it takes to take down Steve Frehley? Likewise, Steve has proven himself to be a cagey champ, but can he stop Wolf in spite of how hungry the newcomer is for championship gold?

Wanda Fish and Sam Keith fight for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - Few thought that Wanda Fish could be the World Heavyweight Champion and yet each week, she has risen to the challenge in spite of the distractions around her. And yet she still has to face Sam Keith who has been behind many of those distractions. Has Sam's plan to wear down the champ worked? Or will Wanda rise above it all and retain her title belt?

Order
"November Nightmare"
to find out!

SWF presents...

November Nightmare

Saturday of Week 2, November 2008

Held at the Nevada State Armoury in the South West Territory
22,912 in attendance; Buy-Rate of 422,707

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to "November Nightmare".

1) Things started with a video, hyping the main event between Wanda Fish and Sam Keith. It started with Wanda's victory over Sam last month at "Let the Games Begin" and chronicled some of the backroom deals Sam made to have others fight Wanda.

RATING: **A**

2) But the announcers said there was plenty of time before we got to that match. The camera cut backstage to show Delirious Dan walking to the ring with his 10-Minute Championship belt. Before he could make it, though, Bruce the Giant and Rick Law came out of nowhere and attacked him, beating him down to the ground. They then dragged him out to the ring and dumped him in, where Rich Money was waiting.

RATING: **C+**

3) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. RICH MONEY** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Rich was pretty overconfident since Dan was beat up so badly. He kicked Dan around a little and helped Dan to his feet. Dan took a swing at Rich, but it didn't connect. Rich then shoved Dan over and made the cover. 1 ... 2 ... kick out. He tried again with the same results.

Rich knocked Dan around a little more and tried to get the pin, only to have Dan kick out even faster. Rich cast a worried look at the big countdown clock on the big screen. He tried to beat Dan up some more, but the successive two pin attempts ended with Dan's shoulder popping off the mat.

Rich finally managed to hit the Bank Roll and got Dan pinned, only to have the time limit expire before the ref could even count to one.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 10:00

RATING: **B-**

4) The camera cut backstage to reveal a car pulling up to the arena. Much to the surprise of the announcers, both Bumfholes got out. Randy seemed particularly concerned about Jimmy. He pointed out the doctor said he shouldn't wrestle just yet. Jimmy said that he couldn't leave his brother high and dry. He said even if it kills him, he's getting in that ring tonight. Randy was overcome with emotion and hugged his brother, which elicited a scream of agony from Jimmy. Jimmy glared at him and said, "Yeah, let's not do that again, okay?"

RATING: C+

5) Troy Tornado waited in the ring for his opponent. He took the time to inform the audience that he was going to prove why he was the SWF's most underutilized wrestler tonight by beating whoever Sarah Eisen dug up.

Sarah came out to the ring entrance and told Troy that he may think that now, but as her new client was going to prove, Troy's confidence was misplaced. She said that her new client isn't some nobody who slumped around the indies for a while before catching a lucky break. No, she said, her new client is a wrestling god in Japan, revered for his skill and feared for his finisher, a devastating variation of a Full Nelson. She stepped aside to reveal her client ... Yoshimi Mushashibo!

Yoshimi charged toward the ring. The crowd didn't quite know how to react, but Sarah really sold Yoshimi's credentials.

RATING: B for the promo; A* for the reveal

6) **TROY TORNADO vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Troy looked Yoshimi over and clearly wasn't impressed. He took a lazy swipe at him, and Yoshimi responded by batting Troy's hand away and kicking him hard in the gut. Troy staggered backwards and Yoshimi followed him in, tossing him hard into the turnbuckles of one corner and repeatedly kicking him in the chest. Yoshimi then backed away and delivered a running drop-kick to Troy, who crawled out of the ring.

Yoshimi went for the pin, but Troy had the presence of mind to get his foot on the bottom rope. Yoshimi dragged Troy up to his feet and Troy fought back, this time pouring all he had into his offense. Yoshimi was staggered so Troy dashed to the corner and up to the top turnbuckle for the Star Maker. As he leapt, though, Yoshimi sidestepped and snared his arm, getting Troy into a Full Nelson. He then kicked Troy's legs out from under him and drove him face first into the mat, sitting squarely on his back and pulling back on his head. Troy quickly tapped as Yoshimi screamed something in Japanese.

Yoshimi broke the hold and stood over Troy's fallen form, glaring at the crowd. They simply stared back in stunned silence.

WINNER: **Yoshimi Mushashibo** in 7:20

RATING: A (I love great chemistry!)

7) Yoshimi apparently decided he wasn't done. He started kicking Troy while he was down. Jack Bruce and BJ Shearer charged to the rescue. It took two of them to finally get Yoshimi out of the ring. Yoshimi stomped to the back, still spouting something in Japanese.

RATING: C (Apparently it would have helped if the crowd knew what Yoshimi was screaming at them)

8) Sam Keith appeared on screen and said that the games were over. He admitted to playing politics to weaken Wanda. He said the fact that she accepted every challenge to her title showed how undeserving she was to have it. He said that a smart champ picks his battles wisely and Wanda doesn't seem to know that. He said that maybe it's a lesson she'll learn someday, but not today. No, today's lesson is this: don't mess with Sam Keith.

RATING: A

9) The members of Apocalypse appeared on screen. Archangel re-introduced them, starting with Tim

Westybrook, the Conqueror, an appropriate title since he holds the Warmaster Title. Next came Christian Faith, their version of War, no longer a laughing-stock but a serious threat. Dark Angel is Famine, for that's what he's experienced at the hands of Richard Eisen. And finally, there's Archangel himself, Death incarnate. Archangel mocked the people they were going to face tonight, saying that they couldn't stop Apocalypse. No one can.

RATING: B+

10) **THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE** in a steel cage match

Jerry Eisen (who seemed a little shook from the previous segment) explained that this was a modern cage match, which meant that it could be won by pinfall, submission, or escape.

It was a really good match. Everyone except Missy got busted open at one point or another (I mean, really, do you expect someone who looks as good as Missy to blade herself?). There were a couple of near escapes by Chance and Missy, but the Bumfholes managed to keep them in the cage.

Finally, Missy started up the side of the cage while Chance fought it out with Randy. Randy saw her attempt and quickly dispatched Chance with a Bumfhole Buster. He then tagged Zimmy and went after Missy. The two slugged it out toward the top of the cage, but Randy won the struggle and brought her back down to the mat with a very scary powerbomb. He got out of the way just in time for Zimmy to hit the Bumfhole in One.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumfholes** in 13:54

RATING: B+

11) Eric Eisen was standing backstage with Liberty and Darryl Devine. He asked if either of them had seen Ricky Dale Johnson lately. At that point, Jennifer Heat approached Eric and in her broken English, explained that RDJ was too injured to wrestle tonight. Eric moaned this turn of luck and wondered aloud what they were going to do.

He turned around and found himself face to face with Marc DuBois. Marc said he heard what happened and wanted to help. He said he owed "the Conqueror" for everything he's done to Wanda. Besides, Marc said with a wry smile, it would feel good to be on the same team with the person who could potentially be a future brother-in-law. Eric seemed surprised at this idea, but he smiled and shook hands with Marc, welcoming him to the team.

RATING: B+

12) A video played, hitting the high points of the rise of Apocalypse, weaving in the conflict between Marc and Tim for Wanda's heart.

RATING: B+

13) **ERIC EISEN, MARC DuBOIS, LIBERTY, & DARRYL DEVINE vs. APOCALYPSE**

They teased the crowd a little at the beginning of the match. Liberty started for his team so Tim Westybrook entered for Apocalypse. Marc then begged Liberty to tag him in, so Liberty did. Tim laughed at Marc, shook a finger at him, and instead tagged in Christian Faith.

Things got started for real at that point. Sadly, Eric's team lost a lot of ground in the early going. It seemed like for every step forward they took, they took two or three back. Dark Angel took a little bit of a beating at one point and had to bring in Tim. Tim then destroyed Liberty and Darryl Devine. Christian Faith got in on the action, but Darryl managed to tag in Marc, who knocked Christian out of contention with a Marc of Excellence. Archangel had to step into the ring to kick Marc off of Christian so Christian could make the tag and get out of the ring.

That left Archangel and Tim on one side and Eric and Marc on the other. Tim and Marc met in the ring and

knocked each other around with devastating moves that nearly took them both out. In the process, the ref got knocked out. Marc managed to get Tim down and into the Model Solution. Tim tapped pretty quickly, but the ref wasn't up to see it. Archangel then dove into the ring with Tim's Warmaster belt and used it to brain Marc, knocking him out cold.

Eric charged into the ring on fire. Archangel tossed the Warmaster belt out of the ring and traded blows with Eric. Eric tried to nail the Silver Spoon Shock, only to have Archangel power out of it and drop him to the mat, tying him up with the Wing Clip. Tim rolled over to the ref and woke him up just as Eric started to tap.

WINNERS: **Apocalypse** in 22:31

RATING: **A**

14) The Outcasts came out to the ring and confidently predicted that they were in no danger of losing their belts. They urged the other two teams to come out and lose quickly so they could all just go home.

RATING: **A**

15) **THE OUTCASTS (c) vs. THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

Peter Michaels explained that this was an elimination style match. If someone got pinned, he and his partner were out of contention and had to leave the ring.

All three teams put on an impressive display in the early going, tagging each other in and out when appropriate and using that little grace period in between to double-team when possible. Then, in a surprising burst of offense, the Samoans managed to knock Joe Sexy around and actually took down Skull. Akima hit the Suicie Headbutt and made the pin, only to have Joe Sexy come back to life and nail a One Night Stand, pinning Akima with his feet on the ropes. The Samoans were eliminated and were not happy about it.

Joe tried to pin Skull, only to have Remo come in to break it. The match continued with these two teams. Much to everyone's surprise, Angry Gilmore was finally able to break Remo's Destroyer attempt and nailed the Anger Management for the pin and the win.

WINNER: **Sexual Aggression** in 13:33

RATING: **A**

16) **WOLF HAWKINS vs. STEVE FREHLEY (c)** for the **SWF North American Championship**

The excitement continued with the next match. Wolf and Steve put on a great show. Jerry Eisen at one point commented that you could tell that Wolf had been trained by Tommy Cornell. Emma said that from what she saw, Tommy couldn't train a puppy. That elicited a sharp comment from Jerry that that really wasn't Tommy Cornell.

Steve managed to finally drop Wolf with a Frehley's Comet and made the pin, only to have Wolf kick out again. Steve tried to get the pin but Wolf tossed him away. Wolf leapt to his feet and started fighting again, knocking Steve for a loop and finally nailing a Full Moon Rising for the pin and the win.

WINNER: **Wolf Hawkins** in 18:54

RATING: **A**

17) Wanda Fish came out to the ring with a mic. She said that she was humbled to be standing before everyone for this match.

She said that when she won the title from Archangel, she heard the people whispering in the back, how she couldn't hack it, how no woman should ever hold the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. She said that those whispered words crawled into her mind and wracked her with doubt.

She looked into the camera with intensity flaring in her eyes. She said that's why she kept taking all those challenges. She said she wasn't stupid; she TiVOs *Invasion!* and *Warzone* and knew what Sam Keith was up to. But she took those matches to not only prove that she was worthy of being the SWF World Heavyweight Champion to those who doubted her ability, but she also took them to prove it to herself.

"And now, Sam, come down to the ring so I can finally prove it to you as well."

RATING: A

18) **WANDA FISH (c) vs. SAM KEITH** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A perfect cap to a great show.

Wanda and Sam tore up the ring out there. Lots of impressive spots, lots of big moves, all of which kept the audience on their feet for most of the match. Sometimes Wanda would manage to get Sam down; other times, Sam would knock Wanda to the mat and try for the pin. No matter what, though, they both managed to kick out, usually before the ref even got to two.

In the end, Sam tried to set Wanda up for the Neutron Plex. Wanda managed to slip out of that hold and sent Sam rebounding from the ropes. She raced past him, throwing herself into the opposite ropes as he hit the other side. Then they met in midring, Wanda leaping from her rebound to nail the Dish of the Day so hard that Sam snapped around once before collapsing to the ring, out cold.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 28:10

RATING: A*

19) Wanda's celebration was short lived. Tim Westybrook came charging out of the crowd and dove under the bottom ring. Wanda quickly retreated, trying to go up the entrance ramp, only to find her path cut off by Dark Angel. She turned to go over a security railing only to find Christian Faith waiting for her. She tried the other side of the audience, only to come face to face with Archangel. Apocalypse herded her back into the ring and then pounced, beating her down to the mat. They then took turns hitting her with their finishers. Dark Angel went first with a Falling Angel Moonsault. They stood her up in the corner for Christian's Leap of Faith. Tim Westybrook drove her into the mat with an Unstoppable Force. And Archangel finished it all off by tying her up in the Wing Clip. It didn't really matter at that point. Wanda was out cold. The show ended with the camera zoomed in on her face and Apocalypse's mocking laughter in the background.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Criminy. The audience didn't want to see that much of Yoshimi and they thought we're lacking hot storylines right now. Morons.

Speaking of Yoshimi, though, after the show I asked him, through an interpreter, what he was screaming at the crowd. Apparently it was something to the effect that he was very happy to be honored with an SWF contract and he hoped his Japanese fans would continue to watch him on an American show.

I pointed out that we still didn't have a contract with a Japanese Pay-Per-View carrier. Even I could understand Yoshimi's response: "Oh."

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -
Quote:

Quick results from "November Nightmare"

Delirious Dan (c) drew with Rich Money and so retained the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B-

Yoshimi Mushashibo defeated Troy Tornado - A

The Fabulous Bumsholes defeated Masters of Fortune in a cage match - B+

Apocalypse defeated Eric Eisen, Marc DuBois, Darryl Devine, and Liberty - A

Sexual Aggression defeated the Outcasts (c) and the Samoan Wild Boyz to capture the SWF Tag Team Championship - A

Wolf Hawkins defeated Steve Frebly (c) to capture the SWF North American Championship - A

*Wanda Fish (c) defeated Sam Keith to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, November 2008

Held at Virginia Park Fields in the Mid Atlantic Territory
10,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Farrah Hesketh, and Emma Chase welcomed us to the show.

1) A video kicked off the show, highlighting the match between Apocalypse and Eric Eisen's team from "November Nightmare". It then turned into a promo piece, highlighting each of the four members of Apocalypse.

RATING: B+

2) But the announcers said that tonight, we would be seeing the Samoan Wild Boyz take on Sexual Aggression in a non-title match.

RATING: B

3) Delirious Dan came out to the ring to a chorus of cheers. He was actually quite well received, but he looked pretty upset. He got in the ring and said that he was a little disappointed in himself, especially the way his match with Rich Money ended. He said it was cheap for that match to end in a draw. He said that a real champ would have been able to put away his opponent in ten minutes, and that holding on to his title by a technicality didn't feel right. He promised it wouldn't happen again.

RATING: B+

4) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. REMMY SKYE** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

The announcers really hyped up the fact that Dan was facing Remmy with a new fire in his eyes. Remmy was able to put on some impressive offense, but in the end, Dan put Remmy away with a Delirium Driver.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 6:48

RATING: C

5) Backstage, Rich Money was looking pretty upset. Rick Law and Bruce the Giant were no happier. They said that this was nuts, that they were crazy to stick around and go down with Rich Money's ship. Rich finally spoke and said it wasn't over yet, that they just had to hold on, that everything would work out in the end. Rick and Bruce agreed, but they looked pretty uncertain.

RATING: B

6) Sarah Eisen came out with Yoshimi Mushashibo. She said she had rocked the professional wrestling world by bringing Yoshimi from Japan to the SWF. She said that he was revered in Japan and soon, the whole world would tremble at the mere mention of the Yoshimi Lock. This time, Yoshimi just stood there and looked

menacing. Worked much better.

RATING: A

7) Backstage, Richard Eisen and Jack Bruce were watching on a monitor. Jack said that he wanted a shot at Yoshimi after what happened to Troy at "November Nightmare". Richard said that he'd sign off on it, but they would have to check with Sarah first.

RATING: B+

8) **THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION**

Joe and Angry strutted out to the ring with the belts around their waists. They took an inordinate amount of time preening and posing for the fans, none of whom were happy with them. Then Akima and Kid came out to the ring with fire burning in their eyes.

The match was intense and really got the crowd's attention. The Samoans went after Joe and Angry and seemed like men possessed. Joe and Angry managed to blunt their offense a little, but in the end, Akima Brave took out Joe Sexy with a Suicide Headbutt.

WINNERS: **The Samoan Wild Boyz** in 11:50

RATING: A

9) The Samoans were shocked that they actually won. While Akima recovered and clutched at his head a little, Kid went nuts, dancing around the ring with excitement.

RATING: B

10) Chance Fortune and Missy Masterson appeared on screen. They admitted that the Bumholes got the better of them in the cage match, but they made it sound like they deliberately threw the match. Missy explained it was because of how good looking they both were. She said that they held back during the match to preserve their looks so the fans would be able to bask in their gorgeousness for a long while to come. Chance took over at that point and said that win/loss records didn't matter. They were the best there was in the SWF and were sure to be on top soon.

RATING: B+

11) **WOLF HAWKINS (c) vs. BOB CARLSON** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Wolf's first title defense went off without a hitch. Bob was tired out by the end of the match, though, and I suspect that dragged on it a little. In the end, Wolf put Bob away with a Full Moon Rising.

WINNER: **Wolf Hawkins** in 11:08

RATING: B+

12) Sam Keith was storming through the backstage area when he came face to face with "Tommy Cornell". He snarled at Tommy, but Tommy then made a comment about what a loser Sam was. That stopped Sam dead in his tracks and turned back to Tommy. Tommy said that Sam should be ashamed of himself for losing to a girl.

That set off a heated argument that only ended when Richard Eisen happened by. He called a stop to it and said that things would be settled later this week on *Warzone* when "Tommy Cornell" would go one on one with Sam Keith.

RATING: A

13) Remo was out in the ring. He said that he was a little upset that he and Skull lost the tag team titles, but he said that he saw it as an opportunity. He said that he hadn't forgotten what Sam Keith had said and no matter

why Sam had said it, he still wanted a title shot against Wanda Fish. As a matter of fact, he wanted one tonight, so he called Wanda out.

Wanda came out, limping a little. She said she was banged up pretty badly from her match with Sam Keith, but she said that she wasn't going to back down from a challenge.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and the response

14) **WANDA FISH (c) vs. REMO** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

As Wanda and Remo shook hands before the match, Jerry said that Wanda was showing how great a champion she was by never backing down from a challenge. Emma countered that thought by saying that it only proved how stupid she was.

Whether it was brave or stupid, Wanda and Remo put on a great match. Remo was clearly relying on his superior size and power to finish Wanda off, but most times, his powerful moves missed their mark as Wanda relied on speed and agility. Remo finally managed to connect with the Destroyer and made the pin, only to have Wanda kick out.

Remo seemed absolutely beside himself with frustration. He started to set Wanda up for another Destroyer but she came back to life and fought her way out of it. After a quick burst of offense, she managed to drop Remo to the mat with a Dish of the Day, but apparently that wasn't good enough for her. She then got on the mat to lock in the Blonde Ambition.

That's when Archangel and Tim Westybrook charged the ring. Archangel made it there first and attacked Wanda, causing the ref to call the match in her favor. Of course, a split second later, Tim attacked Remo, which led Emma to complain about silly technicalities.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** by DQ in 15:22

RATING: **A**

15) Archangel and Tim were joined by Dark Angel and Christian Faith. The four of them took their time stomping on Wanda and Remo and generally destroying them.

Archangel then got the mic and put the SWF on notice: Apocalypse had come for them all, and no one was going to survive!

RATING: **A** for the beating and the warning

THE AFTERMATH

Not much to say here.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Delirious Dan (c) defeated Remy Skye to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C

The Samoan Wild Boyz defeated Sexual Aggression - A

Wolf Hawkins (c) defeated Bob Carlson to retain the SWF North American Championship - B+

Wanda Fish (c) defeated Remo by DQ and so retained the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A
TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, November 2008
Held at Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes Territory
9,022 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) The show started with Eric Eisen backstage with Liberty and Ricky Dale Johnson. He welcomed RDJ back from the injured list and asked if Liberty and RDJ still wanted to help him take care of Apocalypse. Liberty seemed a bit hesitant but said he'd do his part. RDJ said he wanted to get his hands on Apocalypse for injuring him in the first place.

RATING: A

2) Sarah Eisen appeared on screen next with Yoshimi Mushashibo at her side. She said that she was more than happy to accept Jack Bruce's challenge on behalf of her client. Yoshimi growled at the camera. That was a mistake; he didn't look menacing at all.

RATING: A

3) **KATHARINA STEVANOVIC vs. EDDIE PEAK**

Katharina did a pretty decent job with Eddie. The only problem is that she's completely unknown. And she's also got an "F" in terms of looks, but hey, with her skill, that hopefully won't matter.

WINNER: **Katharina Stevanovic** in 5:44

RATING: C+

4) Before Katharina could leave the ring, Missy Masterson appeared on the big screen. She said that Katharina was never welcomed to the SWF properly. She revealed a gift basket that the other workers had supposedly put together. She went through each item, explaining what they were slowly as if Katharina were three (or really stupid). Most of the items centered around the idea that Katharina had to improve her hygiene.

RATING: B+

5) Rich Money found Delirious Dan backstage. Rich said he wanted to speak with Dan, not as a challenger, but as a business man. Rich reminded Dan that he was independently wealthy and that he wanted to do Dan a favor. He offered to buy the SWF 10-Minute Championship, saying that Dan could pretty much name his price.

Dan refused, going off on Rich about what a cheat he was. Rich seemed genuinely disappointed and stepped aside to reveal Rick Law. Rick got in Dan's face and challenged him for the title instead.

RATING: C+ for the buy-out offer; B+ for the challenge

6) Richard Eisen came out to the ring and said that he loved moments like this. He said it was his pleasure at this time to host a swimsuit competition. He introduced the competitors, starting with Emma Chase. Next came Jessie, followed by Blonde Bombshell. Ana Garcia left the announcing booth to join them. The final entrant was Wanda Fish, much to everyone's surprise.

Wanda got the mic and explained that just because she could go toe-to-toe with any man on the roster didn't mean that she had forgotten her feminine side.

One by one, the women revealed their bikinis. Emma's was a bit too chaste and the crowd didn't appreciate that. Ana's caused a few eyebrows to go up. Jessie and Bombshell wowed the crowd.

But the favorite by far was Wanda, whose bikini was so small, Duane Fry commented that they'd need a scanning electron microscope to get a good look at it.

RATING: A*

7) "Tommy Cornell" appeared on screen and sniffed and huffed about how degrading the previous segment was and how, when he was part of the SWF, they didn't have to pander to such base instincts. He said it was good that he had come back so they could once again have true wrestling entertainment.

But then Wolf Hawkins came in. He said he had had enough of this nonsense. He said that everyone knew that he wasn't really Tommy Cornell. He said that he had trained with Tommy and that he wasn't going to allow whoever this guy was to besmirch Tommy's good name. Tommy finally challenged Wolf to a match next week on *Warzone*, claiming that it would be mentor vs. student. Wolf laughed that off and said that it would actually be someone with a decent grasp on reality vs. a complete moron.

RATING: C+ for the self-hype; A for the argument

8) **ERIC EISEN & RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. DARK ANGEL & CHRISTIAN FAITH**

Maybe they were able to ride the wave of excitement after "Tommy" vs. Wolf was announced. Whatever the case, the audience loved this match.

Eric and Ricky tried to coordinate their efforts, but sadly, Dark Angel and Christian were just too on top of things. After batting aside Eric and RDJ's offense, they systematically destroyed them. Christian finally hit RDJ with a Leap of Faith then hot-tagged Dark Angel in for a Falling Angel Moonsault.

WINNERS: **Dark Angel & Christian Faith** in 12:12

RATING: A

9) The crowd was able to catch their breath as a video package played, reminding folks of how the Samoans beat Sexual Aggression earlier this week in a non-title match.

RATING: B-

10) Speaking of the Samoans, they were strutting around the backstage area when suddenly, Joe Sexy and Angry Gilmore attacked them and beat them senseless, finally leaning over them to point out that their win really didn't matter since Sexual Aggression were still the champs.

RATING: B-

11) **JACK BRUCE vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Yoshimi was intense as he strode out to the ring. He got in and then dominated the action, shrugging off most of Jack's attacks before finally dropping him to the mat with the Yoshimi Lock. Jack screamed in agony before passing out. The ref checked him and quickly called for the bell, ordering Yoshimi to break it.

WINNER: **Yoshimi Mushashibo** in 8:45

RATING: B

12) Wanda was in her dressing room, still in her bikini ("If she's not careful, the censors will be all over us," Peter commented. "That's a problem we'd want to have!" Duane countered. Ana called them both pigs.) There was a knock at the door and Marc DuBois entered. She smiled when she saw him and he revealed that he had a big bouquet of roses behind his back. He said that he was proud of her for beating Sam Keith and for winning the bikini contest. Wanda thanked him with a big kiss.

The camera cut to another part of the backstage area where it's revealed that Tim Westybrook was watching. He did not look happy, finally kicking over the monitor (which, coincidentally, I felt like doing, seeing as I just remembered what I forgot to book for tonight!).

RATING: **A** for the romance and the watching

13) Liberty was in the ring. He said that he wasn't ashamed of the fact that he and his team lost at "November Nightmare". He said that Apocalypse are all tough competitors. But, he said, he's pretty tough too. That's why he was laying down a challenge to Tim Westybrook for the Warmaster Title.

Tim came out, looking ready to murder someone. He said that he was hoping someone would give him an excuse to hurt them, and so he was going to enjoy this match.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and the response

14) **LIBERTY vs. TIM WESTYBROOK (c)** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

Liberty was able to surprise Tim in the early going of the match and gained the upperhand for a little while. But only for a little while. Tim eventually rallied and then decimated Liberty, finally putting him out of his misery with the Unstoppable Force.

WINNER: **Tim Westybrook** in 11:58

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Unfortunately, the audience didn't forget what I did. I had scheduled Sam Keith vs. "Tommy Cornell" and it didn't happen. Shoot. Oh well.

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Katharina Stevanovic defeated Eddie Peak - C+

Christian Faith & Dark Angel defeated Eric Eisen & Ricky Dale Johnson - A

Yoshimi Mushashibo defeated Jack Bruce - B

Tim Westybrook (c) defeated Liberty to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - **B+**

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, November 2008

Held at the Theatre of Dreams in the North West Territory

9,661 in attendance

1) Before the show could even get started, Richard Eisen appeared on screen and announced that there were going to be changes to the announce team for SWF shows from here on out. People were going to be shuffled around a bit. But the first change would be revealed tonight. He asked the audience and the viewers at home to welcome the newest member of the announce team for *Invasion!* ...

The screen went dark and a familiar voice said, "Here's a little known fact..."

Jason Azaria came out and sneered at the crowd as he made his way down to the table and took Farrah Hesketh's place with Emma and Jerry.

RATING: B+

2) The show then kicked off in Richard Eisen's office. He seemed pleased at the ovation that Jason received (as was I). He turned and found himself face to face with Eric. Eric apologized to his father for losing his tag match last week but promised him that he would do better this week. He said that he was going to systematically take apart Apocalypse, starting at the bottom and working his way up. He asked for a match against Dark Angel, saying that he still owed Cliff for how he betrayed him. Richard smiled and gave Eric his blessing.

RATING: B+

3) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. RICK LAW** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Dan and Rick put on a pretty good match together. I was actually surprised. Maybe Dan is beginning to show a little bit of progress.

At any rate, Rick was in control in the early going, but then Dan surprised everyone by nailing a Delirium Driver.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 8:59

RATING: B

4) Delirious Dan was celebrating his win when Bruce the Giant charged the ring and attacked him, finally knocking him out with a Giant Choke Slam that shook the ring.

RATING: B-

5) Katharina Stevanovic came out to the ring. She didn't look too happy. She got the mic and explained that Missy Masterson has been making her life a living hell backstage. Apparently Missy really did give Katharina that special welcome basket and had been after her since then. Katharina challenged Missy to face her in a match.

Missy came out and pretended to cry for Katharina's hurt feelings, then promised that she would show Katharina why she should have stayed in Eastern Europe with all the other women that have to shave their backs.

RATING: C- for the challenge; C for the acceptance

6) The Samoans came out to the ring, looking pretty angry. They called Sexual Aggression a pair of losers, saying that they obviously couldn't handle the fact that they had beaten them. They challenged them to a title match.

But instead of Joe and Angry coming out to answer the challenge, Flex and Pex instead came out and challenged the Samoans to a match instead. Before Kid or Akima could answer, Flex and Pex charged the ring.

RATING: B- for the Samoan's challenge; C+ for Flex & Pex's

7) **THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs. FLEX & PEX**

It was an okay match. Flex and Pex tried to cheat to win, but Kid and Akima were able to handle that with little problem. In the end, Akima finished off Flex with a Suicide Headbutt.

WINNERS: **The Samoan Wild Boyz** in 8:54

RATING: B

8) BJ Shearer came out to the ring. In his clumsy, stumbling way, he complained about how Yoshimi Mushashibo had destroyed his friends Jack and Troy. Jason observed at one point that apparently BJ hadn't invested in publish speaking skills since Jason saw him last.

BJ finally got to the point and challenged Yoshimi to a match. Sarah Eisen and Yoshimi came out to the ring entrance. Sarah informed BJ that there was no way that Yoshimi would face him. She said that he clearly wasn't enough of a challenge to waste her client's time. Yoshimi sneered at BJ as they left the ring.

RATING: C for the challenge; A for the response

9) Archangel and Dark Angel appeared on the screen. Archangel mocked Eric Eisen a little, saying that he was foolish if he thought that he could beat Apocalypse. He said that Eric was delusional and would have to be taught a lesson the hard way.

RATING: A

10) Sam Keith came out to the ring looking furious. He accused "Tommy Cornell" of cancelling his travel reservations for last week, saying that was why they couldn't face each other. Sam said that he wasn't going anywhere until Tommy came out and faced him one on one.

While he waited, Jason, Emma, and Jerry got into a fun argument about whether or not our "Tommy Cornell" was the real Tommy Cornell. Jason wound up siding with Emma, much to the frustration of Jerry.

RATING: B+

11) **"TOMMY CORNELL" vs. SAM KEITH**

Better late than never.

Tommy seemed a little nervous coming out to the ring. Sam started in on him before the bell even rung and Tommy had to hide behind the ref several times to avoid being beaten and pinned.

Sam finally managed to drop Tommy down and get him in the Proton Lock. Tommy refused to tap but instead reacted like someone was coming toward the ring. The ref turned to see who it was, allowing Tommy enough time to pull out some brass knuckles, which he used to club Sam over the head. Sam released the Lock, dropping Tommy. Tommy rolled him over and made the pin.

WINNER: **"Tommy Cornell"** in 10:55

RATING: A

12) Eric was taping up his hands and stretching out a bit when he looked up and saw Wanda Fish. He didn't seem too happy to see her. Wanda said she wanted to apologize to him for the bad blood that had been between them. She said she hoped that they could be friends. Eric smiled and said he would like that, especially to get to know his half-sister better. Wanda kissed him on the cheek and wished him luck on his match.

RATING: B+

13) Eric made his way to the ring and got inside. But much to his surprise, it wasn't Dark Angel that came out. Instead, Tim Westybrook made his way to the ring. He got a mic and then laughed at Eric, saying that he was pitifully naive. He said that Apocalypse wasn't going to just roll over and let Eric destroy them on his terms. Tim said if he wanted to fight someone from Apocalypse tonight, it would be him, not Dark Angel.

Eric snatched the mic from Tim's hand and said, "Fine by me." He then smacked Tim over the head with the mic and kicked off the match.

RATING: B+

14) **ERIC EISEN vs. TIM WESTYBROOK**

These two didn't click, but that's okay, because the crowd really made the difference.

Emma commented that this was the most focused she had ever seen Eric. He managed to maintain some positive momentum, sending Tim reeling with a fast, hard-hitting offense that Tim didn't seem to be able to stop. Tim finally took control by drop-kicking Eric out of the air at one point.

Tim then methodically worked over Eric, but he wasn't able to put him away. The frustration began to build until finally, Tim set a dazed Eric up for the Unstoppable Force. But before he could drive Eric face-first into the mat, Eric hopped up and dropped behind Tim, catching him in a sleeper hold. That turned into the Silver Spoon Shock and Eric quickly rolled Tim up. Tim struggled, but he wasn't able to free himself.

WINNER: **Eric Eisen** in 12:39

RATING: A

15) Eric could hardly believe his eyes. He started to celebrate as if he had just headlined at "The Supreme Challenge" and won the title. Jason commented, "Here's a little known fact: Eric Eisen is an idiot. You don't stand around in the ring like that after a match against Tim Westybrook..."

Jason didn't get the chance to finish. Tim was quickly on his feet and attacked Eric. He beat Eric down and then left the ring, clearing off the announce table. Tim brought Eric out onto the ring apron and set him up for another Unstoppable Force. In spite of Jerry's protests, Tim leapt off the apron and drove Eric through the announce table. Tim seemed a bit woozy as he got up, but Eric did not look good.

Paramedics came out and quickly strapped Eric down on a buckboard and started to wheel him out of a now quiet arena. The camera followed them backstage. About halfway to the ambulance, Dark Angel appeared out of nowhere and attacked the paramedics, driving them away. Dark Angel then positioned the stretcher beneath a pile of equipment, which he climbed and then, much to the horror of the announcers, leapt off in a Falling Angel Moonsault that collapsed the stretcher. Dark Angel seemed just as injured as Eric at this point, but he laughed it off and escaped. The paramedics reassembled and got Eric into the ambulance, which roared off...

... only to come to a screeching halt out in the parking lot. There were some angry shouts and the camera chased out after it, only to discover that a car was parked in its way and Christian Faith was pounding on the hood and the sides with a sledgehammer. The driver and paramedics got out and ran, but Christian made sure they left Eric inside. Eric was struggling to get free of the stretcher, so Christian punched him a few times. He turned and asked, "You ready?"

Archangel came around the corner of the ambulance with a feral grin on his face. He held up a rag and a lighter and nodded. They ripped the gas cap off the ambulance and stuffed the rag into it, lighting the rag. They then ran. The camera man shrieked and got out of there. After a second or two, the back doors popped open and Eric Eisen stumbled out of the back, limping as fast as he could toward cover.

The ambulance blew up behind him and he was thrown to the ground. He lay there, groaning, when Archangel and Christian Faith came over to him and squatted down next to him. Archangel grabbed Eric by the hair and asked, "So now, how were you going to stop us again?"

Archangel laughed and dropped Eric's head. He and Christian Faith strutted away, leaving the last thing the audience saw Eric lying on the ground with the burning ambulance in the background.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Those dumb audience members! I give them an over-the-top explosion, and they leave thinking there are no hot storylines!

FINAL RATING: **B**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Delirious Dan (c) defeated *Rick Law* to retain *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - **B**

The Samoan Wild Boyz defeated *Flex & Pex* - **B**

"Tommy Cornell" defeated *Sam Keith* - **A**

Eric Eisen defeated *Tim Westybrook* - **A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - B

TCW Show Rating - **B+**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, November 2008

Held at the Friedman Building in the Mid South Territory

10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*. They said tonight might be interesting since none of the Eisens were in the building....

1) The show started in a hospital room. Eric Eisen lay in a bed, tubes running out of his mouth and nose. You could barely tell who he was due to the bruising and numerous bandages that were wound around his head and arms. Richard, Jerry, and Sarah stood around the bedside looking as if they had all been crying. Richard finally looked up and, tears in his eyes, swore to Eric that he would make Apocalypse pay.

RATING: **A**

2) Archangel and the rest of Apocalypse were strutting through the backstage area, reliving their attack on Eric. They rounded a corner and came face to face with Skull DeBones. Skull marched up to Archangel and asked if he could have a word with him. Archangel dismissed the others and jovially asked Skull what was on his mind.

Skull tore into Archangel, insulting him and calling him a coward for what they did to Eric earlier this week. Skull then said that he wouldn't let it stand. He dared Archangel to get into the ring with him later tonight. Archangel didn't back down and said he'd be there.

RATING: **A***

3) Missy Masterson appeared on screen and mocked Katharina Stevanovic again, saying that by the time she was done with her, Katharina would be calling for her mama ... who wouldn't want her back because of how ugly she is.

RATING: **C**

4) **KATHARINA STEVANOVIC vs. MISSY MASTERSON**

Not too bad of a match. Chance Fortune helped liven things up at ringside. As a matter of fact, it was his interference in the early moments of the match that ended things so quickly.

WINNER: **Missy Masterson** in 3:42

RATING: **C+**

5) They weren't done yet, though. Missy and Chance then took turns beating on Katharina.

RATING: C+

5) **KID TOMA vs. ANGRY GILMORE**

In spite of the fact that these two didn't click, it still turned out to be a good match. Angry pulled out numerous dirty tricks but couldn't take Kid down. Finally, Kid put him away with a Long Range Headbutt.

WINNER: **Kid Toma** in 8:50

RATING: B+

6) The announcers said that this wasn't the end of the feud between the Samoans and Sexual Aggression. Apparently Richard Eisen had already signed them for a rematch at the next *Invasion!*

RATING: B

7) Bruce the Giant was walking backstage when Delirious Dan found him and knocked his feet out from under him. Dan spent some time wailing on Bruce before escaping. Bruce got up quickly and bellowed down the hall for Dan to face him at *Invasion!*

RATING: B- for the attack; B+ for the challenge

8) BJ Shearer and Jack Bruce were in the ring. Jack did most of the talking, and yet somehow, BJ managed to suck all the entertainment out of the segment.

At any rate, they addressed Yoshimi. Jack said that he knew his manager wasn't here to hold his hand tonight, but that was okay. If BJ wasn't enough of a challenge for Yoshimi, maybe he would be willing to take on BJ and Jack at the same time.

RATING: C+

9) **BJ SHEARER & JACK BRUCE vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Yoshimi charged the ring right into BJ and Jack. The two of them attacked him immediately, double teaming him. Peter Michaels complained that it wasn't very sporting. Duane countered it might be the only way they would have of beating Yoshimi.

At any rate, the ref managed to get them off of Yoshimi and BJ got out of the ring to allow Jack the first shot at Yoshimi. Things deteriorated from there. Yoshimi rallied and destroyed Jack. Jack managed to tag BJ into the ring but couldn't get out of the ring in time. Yoshimi thrust kicked him in the throat, knocking him back into the ropes where he got tied up. BJ and Yoshimi slugged it out before Yoshimi dropped BJ to the mat with the Yoshimi Lock. BJ quickly tapped out.

WINNER: **Yoshimi Mushashibo** in 9:09

RATING: B+

10) Yoshimi wasn't done. He continued to beat on both BJ and Jack. But then, much to the delight of the crowd, Chris Caulfield charged the ring, steel chair in hand. He slid under the ropes and took a swing at Yoshimi, who ducked the swing and got out of there, laughing the whole way.

RATING: A

11) "Tommy Cornell" came out to the ring and said that it was an open secret that he trained Wolf Hawkins. He said that Wolf was foolish for challenging his mentor the way he did, but he said that he was more than willing to take Wolf to school and show him what he should have learned long ago.

RATING: A

12) **WOLF HAWKINS vs. "TOMMY CORNELL"**

Wolf charged the ring with murder in his eyes. The two collided in the ring and exchanged blows. It was becoming more and more obvious that Wolf was going to win, so as Wolf was coming after him, Tommy ducked behind the ref and Wolf wound up running over the ref.

Tommy then low-blowed Wolf, rolled out of the ring to get the bell, and used it to knock Wolf cold. He then roused the ref and made the pin.

WINNER: **"Tommy Cornell"** in 5:52

RATING: A*

13) A video aired, reminding folks of the savage beating that Apocalypse delivered to Eric Eisen earlier this week.

RATING: A

14) **SKULL DeBONES vs. ARCHANGEL**

According to Craig Prince's road agent notes, he thought the lack of psychology hurt this match. If it did or didn't is debatable; it was a great match all around.

Admittedly, it was a straightforward power brawl with both men trying to destroy each other. After an initial flurry from Skull, Archangel took over, resorting to a number of barely legal holds that slowed the match down. Yet every time Archangel tried to hit the Fall From Grace or the Wing Clip, Skull was able to power out.

Finally Skull came back to life and started to fight back. He managed to connect with a number of blows that sent Archangel reeling and signalled for the Skull Krusher. That's when Tim Westybrook charged the ring and attacked him from behind. The ref immediately called for the bell.

WINNER: **Skull DeBones by DQ** in 11:32

RATING: A

15) Soon Archangel and Tim were joined by Dark Angel and Christian Faith. All four of them opened up on Skull DeBones and started beating on him. Remo eventually charged to the rescue of his partner, but he was quickly overwhelmed. Apocalypse took turns hitting finishing moves on the two of them before they each took to a corner, glaring down the booing crowd.

RATING: A

16) The camera cut to a bar somewhere. Richard Eisen was speaking to someone on the phone and was apparently told of what Apocalypse did now. He thanked whoever it was and hung up. He turned and faced someone off camera. He looked down at the floor and took a deep breath.

"I never thought I'd be asking you for help," he said. "As a matter of fact, if someone had told me I'd be doing that a year ago, I would have laughed in their face. But my boy, my youngest, is in the hospital and the doctors aren't sure if he'll ever be able to wrestle again. Hell, they don't even know if he'll be able to walk again. So I'm asking ... no, I'm begging. Help me destroy Apocalypse."

The camera swung around to reveal Wanda Fish, Marc DuBois, and the Bumholes seated in a booth. They glanced at each other for a moment before Wanda rose and put her hands on Richard's shoulders.

"We're in, Dad. Tell us what to do."

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Apparently the crowds were satisfied with what they saw tonight, although a few of them were a little upset at how often they saw Yoshimi.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Missy Masterson defeated Katharina Stevanovic - C+

Kid Toma defeated Angry Gilmore - B+

Yoshimi Mushashibo defeated BJ Shearer & Jack Bruce - B+

*"Tommy Cornell" defeated Wolf Hawkins - A**

Skull DeBones defeated Archangel by DQ - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

December 2008

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, December 2008

Held at Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes Territory

10,000 in attendance

A new announcing team for *Invasion!* welcomed us. It's Jerry Eisen, Jason Azariah, and Ana Garcia.

1) A graphic appeared on screen, informing everyone that Richard Eisen had signed a match tonight: the Outcasts would take on Archangel and Tim Westybrook. Apparently Remo and Skull demanded the match given what happened last week.

RATING: A

2) Speak of the devil... Apocalypse made their entrance backstage, laughing it up over how they were going to humiliate the Outcasts again tonight. They came up short though. The camera swung around to reveal Karma waiting by their locker room door. Wanda stepped forward and got face to face with Archangel. She told him that he and his boys better watch their step tonight, because Karma was watching them. She reminded him that she took the World Heavyweight Championship away from him and is more than willing to beat him again if need be. The rest of Karma followed Wanda away from the door, shoving past the other members of Apocalypse.

RATING: A

3) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. BRUCE THE GIANT** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

I am beginning to wonder if Dan hasn't hit an overness cap. He was once again off his game. Bruce got tired out by the end of the match, and there wasn't enough selling on display. Wow.

At any rate, Bruce was able to dominate Dan for most of the match before Dan finally took him down with a very sloppy Delirium Driver.

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 9:10

RATING: C+

4) Rich Money was backstage watching the match on a monitor.

RATING: C+

5) Chance Fortune and Missy Masterson appeared on screen and taunted poor Katharina Stevanovic once again. Chance really shone in the segment, but Missy really dragged him down.

RATING: C+

6) **THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION**

These two teams delivered another brutal match. They wailed on each other until finally, Kid Toma and Joe Sexy wound up spilling out of the ring and fought around the ring and up the entrance ramp. Even with Akima and Angry urging them to come back, they didn't listen. They didn't even realize what they were doing until the ref hit a ten count and called the match as a double count-out.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 9:44

RATING: A

7) Chris Caulfield came out to the ring. He said that he had seen enough and wasn't going to stand for Yoshimi

Mushashibo destroying the roster the way he's been doing. He said that Yoshimi was going to be shut down by him. He said he's heard that the infamous Yoshimi Lock really hurts, but then said that he's dealt with pain before. He issued a challenge to Yoshimi, daring him to meet him in the ring at "Christmas Clash".

Sarah Eisen came out with Yoshimi. She mocked Chris for his stupidity, saying that the pain inflicted by her client's submission move is like nothing Chris has ever encountered before. She said that if he believes he knows what it's like and can withstand it, he's sadly mistaken, something he'll learn at "Christmas Clash."

RATING: **B+** for the challenge; **A** for the response

8) "Tommy Cornell" came out next. He taunted Wolf Hawkins, saying that apparently Wolf still had a lot to learn about being a professional wrestler. He said that if Wolf ever wanted to come back and learn, he'd be willing to take him to school again.

He then said that he would extend that offer to anyone in the back who though they could go toe-to-toe with the legendary Tommy Cornell. He said anyone was welcome in his classroom.

Out came Darryl Devine, who said he would teach pseudo-Tommy a lesson.

RATING: **A** for the taunting; **B+** for the open challenge; **A** for the response

9) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. "TOMMY CORNELL"**

Darryl was able to beat on Tommy for a little while, but eventually, Tommy regained the upperhand with a well-timed poke to the eye. Tommy then turned up the intensity and put Darryl away with a move that Jason Azariah identified as the "Rough Rider". Jerry Eisen complained bitterly that out of anyone, Jason should know that isn't Tommy Cornell.

WINNER: **"Tommy Cornell"** in 11:49

RATING: **A**

10) A video aired, recapping what happened last week as Apocalypse beat up on the Outsiders.

RATING: **B+**

11) **THE OUTCASTS vs. ARCHANGEL & TIM WESTYBROOK**

Wow. Just wow.

These two teams tore into each other even before the bell could sound. Jerry commented that the way Remo and Skull were fighting, Karma might not have much to deal with. Archangel and Tim actually seemed to be in a small danger of losing. But then Archangel and Tim tied up the ref by complaining that Remo and Skull were cheating...

... and while the ref's back was turned, Christian Faith and Dark Angel came in the other side of the ring and took out Remo and Skull.

From that point on, Archangel and Tim pretty much had things sewn up. Remo and Skull offered token resistance and were able to stymie a few pin attempts, but Archangel finally dispatched Remo with a Fall From Grace.

WINNERS: **Archangel & Tim Westybrook** in 16:39

RATING: **A***

12) Christian Faith and Dark Angel came out to celebrate with their teammates, but that was short lived. Karma charged the ring and attacked Apocalypse, knocking them around. Pretty soon, the members of Apocalypse were laid out while Karma stood over them, glaring at them. Strangely, this was anticlimactic.

RATING: B

THE AFTERMATH

No complaints from the audience tonight!

RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Delirious Dan (c) defeated Bruce the Giant to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C+

The Samoan Wild Boyz drew with Sexual Aggression - A

"Tommy Cornell" defeated Darryl Devine - A

*Archangel & Tim Westybrook defeated the Outcasts - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

Friction Builds

I was chatting with some of the workers after the show when Richard Eisen popped his head out of his office. "In here. Now."

I glanced at the people I was talking to and said good-bye to them. I followed Richard into his office. I could already tell from his body language and the tone of his voice that he wasn't happy about something. I had been chewed out by him in the past when our ratings slipped or I made a stupid mistake, but for the life of me, I couldn't figure out what was bugging him. Was it the fact that the audience didn't think we had any hot storylines last week?

Richard jabbed a finger at a chair. I sat on the edge, warily watching Richard as he took a seat behind his desk. He glared at me and then said, "You want to explain yourself to me?"

Once again, I wracked my brain, trying to figure out what I'd done recently that needed explaining. Thankfully, it turned out to be a rhetorical question.

"Why is it you keep pushing that no-talent hack while my son keeps getting shoved to the sidelines?"

"You mean Dan? Sir, I would hardly call him a no-talent hack. Sure, he's a little off in the ring, but he's got a natural charisma and talent on the mic that few have..."

"You think I care about that? Dan's peaked in the ring. I don't think we're going to get much else out of him. And yet my son, who could out-wrestle Dan any day of the week, is now on hiatus because he was supposedly injured in an explosion! You want to explain that to me?"

I sighed. I should have seen this coming.

"Sir, Dan has made progress since we picked him up after that unfortunate poker game. Sure, he's not progressing as much as we may like, but he's young and in great shape physically. He's learning more and more with each match, and..."

"But why are you giving him so much air time? Why not give that time to Eric? Why not let him take down

Apocalypse?"

I closed my eyes for a moment, taking a deep breath. "With all due respect, Mr. Eisen, Eric is good in the ring, but he's not as good on the mic as I'd like. Not only that, but he hasn't really connected with the fans. Dan, on the other hand, has. Did you know that an independent fan group has nominated Dan for an award as one of the most compelling characters in professional wrestling? Some group called Gray Dog or something like that. The fans want Dan to succeed.

"Besides, Eric is on a lifetime contract with the SWF. He has plenty of time to shine and in some ways, he has already. Dan, on the other hand, could easily walk out that door and get snapped up by any number of different promotions. People might not hire him for his wrestling ability, but they would hire him because of how well he connects with the fans.

"So why am I giving him so much time? Why am I letting him develop and pushing him even though he may have peaked? It's because if we can build him into a superstar, he'll be loyal to us. And really, wouldn't you love to shove that down Tommy Cornell's throat? The guy he threw away on a poker hand, we turned into a legitimate superstar?"

Unfortunately, Richard didn't see it that way. He nearly exploded out of his chair, screaming at me about how I was ruining his company and dragging down his promotion. I didn't handle that as well. I fired back, pointing out how he had given me *carte blanche* in booking the shows when I was hired. He finally ordered me out of his office. I stormed out, ready to leave the Gardens and just get to my hotel.

Sadly, I didn't make it. Delirious Dan and Archangel were standing by the door and, by the looks on their faces, I could tell that they had heard everything. Dan looked particularly upset. I tried to talk to him, but he ran away. I turned to Archangel and he shrugged.

"Sorry, boss, the kid's a little sensitive. He knows you were fighting for him and I'm sure he appreciates the chance you've given him." He smiled. "Don't worry about Mr. Eisen. I'm sure he knows how much you've done for this company."

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, December 2008

Held at the Connecticut Symphony Hall in the New England Territory
10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring and said that he had an important announcement to make. He said that at the next Pay-Per-View, "Christmas Clash", Wanda Fish would not make a title defense. The crowd booed a little, so Richard went on to explain the reason why: the main event at "Christmas Clash" would be a true clash of two colossal teams. He was making a Cage Wars match between Karma and Apocalypse. Wanda would lead her troops against Archangel and, he was sure, vanquish them.

He then said that to help preview that, they were going to see different match ups between Karma and Apocalypse members, starting tonight.

RATING: B+

2) Kid Toma was backstage, talking up a young lady when he was attacked from behind by Joe Sexy and Angry Gilmore.

RATING: B-

3) Delirious Dan came out to the ring and said that tonight, he wanted to offer someone a leg-up in the company. He said that he had been watching a certain young lady in the promotion who he thought deserved a shot at his title. That's why tonight, he wanted to wrestle Katharina Stevanovic.

RATING: C+

4) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. KATHARINA STEVANOVIC** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

You know, on paper, I thought this would be a good idea. Sadly, it was a horrible one.

It wasn't a complete train wreck, but there was a noticeable lack of psychology and flow to the match. The crowd really got vocal throughout it and I was sure Richard Eisen was grinding his teeth backstage. I may have to reevaluate the way this storyline proceeds.

At any rate, Katharina proved to be a hypothetically worth opponent. Neither one could make a pin before the time ran out.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 10:00

RATING: C-

5) Dan was apparently impressed by Katharina's performance. He went over and shook her hand afterwards. A few members of the crowd were quite vocal in how they felt about this business.

RATING: C-

6) Rich Money came out and mocked Dan for his performance. He asked the crowd, "This is who you want to be the 10-Minute Champion?" He then challenged Dan to a match at "Christmas Clash", promising that if he didn't win, Dan wouldn't have to worry about him anymore.

RATING: B

7) Christian Faith and Dark Angel hyped the main event for tonight, them vs. the Fabulous Bumholes. Christian played up his War persona, saying that it was foolish for the Bumholes to risk themselves this way in an opening skirmish. Dark Angel didn't say much.

RATING: B

8) Akima Brave came out to the ring, furious over what happened to his brother. He demanded that Angry Gilmore face him in a match on the next *Invasion!*

RATING: B

9) Delirious Dan was backstage and he found Katharina Stevanovic. He hyped up their lousy performance as much as he could and then said that he was impressed with her (a true tribute to his acting ability). He then said that he knew Katharina was having a difficult time fitting in and that someone wasn't making it any easier. He then asked her out to dinner to make up for it. She smiled (bad idea) and agreed.

RATING: B-

10) "Tommy Cornell" appeared on screen next to a monitor. He then went through footage of his match against Wolf Hawkins a week ago, showing various segments in slow motion and even freeze-framing on Wolf's face as Tommy low-blowed him. As he did, he delivered a half-way decent lecture on how Wolf screwed up in the match.

Ricky Dale Johnson happened by and Tommy asked him to join them, saying that RDJ could use a lesson on how to actually win a match. RDJ took exception to that and demanded that Tommy join him out in the ring right then.

RATING: B for the analysis; B+ for the argument

11) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. "TOMMY CORNELL"**

Sadly, these two didn't click in the ring, but it was still an above average match.

Ricky tried to rely on power to work his way through, but Tommy was able to trick him into coming out of the ring by menacing Jennifer Heat. Ricky took a swing at Tommy, who ducked, allowing RDJ to lay out Jennifer. While the ref got out to check on Jennifer, Tommy then smacked Ricky into the ring post and then into the announce table head first, rolling back into the ring. The ref noticed RDJ's condition and counted him out.

WINNER: **"Tommy Cornell"** in 8:28

RATING: **B**

12) Sarah Eisen and Yoshimi Mushashibo came out to the ring. Sarah said that she was looking forward to seeing Yoshimi dissect Chris Caulfield in the ring. She said that her monster would need to warm up, though, which is why she's managed to negotiate a match for him against Joey Minnesota.

RATING: **A**

13) **JOEY MINNESOTA vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Joey didn't look too happy going out to the ring. He mostly tried to stay out of Yoshimi's grasp, but eventually, Yoshimi caught him and dropped him with the Yoshimi Lock.

WINNER: **Yoshimi Mushashibo** in 10:02

RATING: **B+**

14) The Fabulous Bumholes came out to the ring. They mocked Christian and Dark Angel a little, saying that while Karma may sound like a silly name for a stable, at least they never took it to the extreme that Apocalypse has. The Bumholes pointed out how silly it was that Christian Faith referred to himself as "War" and Dark Angel as "Famine." They said that while Karma rampaged through the SWF, they didn't rely on silly names like that. They were proud to call themselves Bumholes.

RATING: **A**

15) **THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH & DARK ANGEL**

Christian and Dark Angel took early control of the match, relying on brute force to stop the Bumholes cold. They mostly worked over Jimmy, isolating him from his corner and making sure that he couldn't tag in his brother.

But eventually, Jimmy was able to tag in Randy who cleared the ring. Randy eventually was able to drop Dark Angel with a Bumhole Buster and picked up the win.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumholes** in 11:49

RATING: **A**

16) Christian and Dark Angel were not happy about that. They attacked the Bumholes afterwards and tried to injure them. That brought Wanda Fish and Marc DuBois out of the back. Of course, Archangel and Tim Westybrook were quick to follow and soon, both stables were brawling both in and around the ring.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Katharina Stevanovic was apparently overused and I agree.

FINAL RATING: B+

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Delirious Dan (c) drew with Katharina Stevanovic and so retained the SWF 10-Minute Championship - C-

"Tommy Cornell" defeated Ricky Dale Johnson - B

Yoshimi Mushashibo defeated Joey Minnesota - B+

The Fabulous Bumfholes defeated Christian Faith & Dark Angel - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, December 2008

Held at the Minnesota Coliseum in the Mid West Territory

10,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Jason Azaria, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to *Invasion!*

1) Archangel appeared on screen. He said that tonight, he was going to fight Marc DuBois in the main event. He said that this was historic, not because he had never faced Marc before, but because tonight was Marc's last match. Archangel predicted he would cripple Marc and end his career.

RATING: B+

2) "Tommy Cornell" was in the ring. I have to say, I'm impressed with how quickly he's established a rapport with the fans. Even though they booed him thoroughly, he still delivered a killer promo, hyping his supposed accomplishments. He said he was going to prove once again how wonderful he was.

RATING: A

3) **TROY TORNADO vs. "TOMMY CORNELL"**

Both men took to the air and Troy managed to score some good moves. But in the end, Tommy took him down with a Rough Rider.

WINNER: **"Tommy Cornell"** in 9:42

RATING: B+

4) Tommy got the mic and looked like he was ready to start talking again but Wolf Hawkin's entrance music cut him off. Wolf came out and said that enough was enough. He said no one believed he was really Tommy Cornell. He went on to say that he understood the desire to make a name for oneself in the wrestling business, but he said that ripping off another person's name wasn't the way to do it.

Wolf then went on to drop a bombshell: he said that he had done some digging and he knew who "Tommy" really was. He said that he was ready to reveal it to the world ... but he was willing to give Tommy a sporting chance. At "Christmas Clash", the two of them would face off for the SWF North American Championship. If "Tommy" won, he got the title and could call himself whatever he wanted. If Wolf won, though, he would be able to reveal "Tommy's" real name.

Tommy laughed, telling Wolf that he would just take him to school once again. He accepted the challenge.

RATING: A for the challenge; B+ for the acceptance

5) A video played of Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic having fun on a date. They did okay acting, but the crowd simply couldn't overcome their crushing apathy.

RATING: C+

6) Masters of Fortune appeared on screen and publically apologized to the audience for being forced to watch that. They said that their appearance now was a public service, allowing people to cleanse their mental palate by allowing them to bask in the beauty that is Masters of Fortune.

Then Katharina appeared and shoved Chance. She said that she was sick of his mockery and so challenged him to a match at "Christmas Clash". She didn't wait for his answer, though.

RATING: C+ for the taunting; C- for the challenge

7) Rich Money, Rick Law, and Bruce the Giant were watching a monitor. Rich stroked his chin thoughtfully. Rick complained that he was suffering from *deja vu*. He said that they've been here before and they know how this ends. Rich disagreed, saying that he had an idea, one that will work.

RATING: B

8) **AKIMA BRAVE vs. ANGRY GILMORE**

This turned out to be a really good match. Akima looked bound and determined to put Angry down and down hard. Angry, luckily for him, was always one step ahead of Akima the whole match.

In the end, though, Akima managed to drop Angry and then clambered up to the top turnbuckle for a Suicide Headbutt. That's when Joe Sexy charged the ring and knocked Akima off the top rope. Angry leapt up and caught Akima before he could recover and dispatched him with an Anger Management.

WINNER: **Angry Gilmore** in 10:13

RATING: A

9) Joe and Angry continued the assault on Akima, but then Kid Toma ran out to the ring. He chased the tag champs out of there and then knelt down to check on his brother. Sexual Aggression backed up the ramp, laughing...

... only to stop when the crowds started cheering. They turned and found Richard Eisen standing behind them.

Richard said he had been watching the Samoans and Sexual Aggression with interest the last couple of weeks. He said that as far as he was concerned, Kid and Akima had earned a shot at the tag titles. He asked the crowd what they thought. The audience agreed. So Richard made the match: at "Christmas Clash," it would be Sexual Aggression defending their tag titles against the Samoan Wild Boyz.

RATING: B- for the rescue; B+ for the match announcement

10) Chris Caulfield came out to the ring. He got a mic and said that he had been doing some research on Yoshimi Mushashibo and part of him was a little nervous. He admitted that Yoshimi was an impressive specimen. He said that he was rightfully revered in Japan. Then Chris went for the patriotic pop by reminding folks that this was America, where you had to earn respect. He said that he wasn't worried about his match at all.

He then issued an open challenge to anyone in the back to come out and help him warm up for his match against Yoshimi this Saturday. Out came Liberty, saying that he'd be more than happy to teach Chris a few tricks.

RATING: B+ for the open challenge; A for the response

11) **CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. LIBERTY**

The lack of chemistry between these two proved to be no problem. The audience ate it up.

They both managed to get in their own series of offense. As a matter of fact, Jason Azaria commented that it might not have been wise for Chris to offer an open challenge, especially if he wound up getting beaten badly by Liberty.

Finally, though, Chris broke a Liberation Slam attempt and nailed a Danger Drop for the pin and the win.

WINNER: **Chris Caulfield** in 10:03

RATING: **A**

12) Chris was celebrating his win. Liberty picked himself up off the mat and then went over to shake Chris's hand. The two then mugged for the camera and the crowd a little.

RATING: **A**

13) Marc DuBois delivered a surprisingly mediocre promo about his match against Archangel. It seemed like he was distracted by something.

RATING: **B-**

14) **MARC DuBOIS vs. ARCHANGEL**

Thankfully whatever was bothering Marc was left backstage. These two put on a great match that kept the audience roaring. Marc seemed to be the heavy favorite for most of the match, but then Archangel came fighting back, finally putting Marc away with a Fall From Grace.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 13:59

RATING: **A**

15) Archangel wasn't done yet. He retrieved part of the ring steps and threw them into the ring. He then picked up Marc and was getting ready to deliver another Fall From Grace right onto the steel steps, a move that Jerry Eisen predicted would cripple Marc for sure.

Then Wanda came charging out of the back with a lead pipe. She chased Archangel out of there and then attended to Marc, calling for help.

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to note here.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -
Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

"Tommy Cornell" defeated Troy Tornado - B+

Angry Gilmore defeated Akima Brave - A

Chris Caulfield defeated Liberty - A

Archangel defeated Marc DuBois - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B+

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, December 2008

(The Go-Home Show for "Christmas Clash")

Held at Virginia Park Fields in the Mid Atlantic Territory

10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) A graphic announced that the main event for tonight was going to be Tim Westybrook vs. Wanda Fish. Neither title would be on the line, but the announcers predicted it would still be a heck of a fight.

RATING: A

2) Tim Westybrook appeared on camera and addressed Wanda. He said that he knew she hoped he would stay out of her life but he said that she was never going to be rid of him. He said that he was the Conqueror, and that he would do just that tonight. He predicted by the end of the evening that Richard Eisen would have two children in the hospital.

RATING: A

3) Richard Eisen was in his office and did not look happy about what Tim Westybrook said. Someone knocked at the door and Richard yelled for whoever it was to get in. Rich Money came in. Richard didn't look happy to see Rich either.

Rich quickly got to the point. He said that last time he wrestled Dan, things ended in a draw because of the time limit. Rich wondered if they couldn't do something about that. Richard wearily pointed out that the time limit couldn't be changed since it was a 10-Minute Championship.

Rich went on to say that he knew that, but he was thinking more along the lines of making it impossible for Dan to cheat. In other words, whoever won the match wins the title. No loopholes for anyone to crawl through. By this point, Richard was so exasperated he agreed to it and shoved Rich out the door.

RATING: B

4) **DELIRIOUS DAN & KATHARINA STEVANOVIC vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE**

This was surprisingly watchable even though Dan was slightly off his game. The announcers helped make it seem more important, going on about how this was two couples fighting in the ring. In the end, Missy Masterson put Katharina away with an Identity Crisis.

WINNER: **Masters of Fortune** in 8:40

RATING: B+

5) Dan and Katharina looked pretty upset, but they didn't have a chance to lick their wounds. Rick Law and Bruce the Giant hit the ring and attacked them, laying them both out while Chance and Missy cheered them on from ringside.

RATING: C

6) **WOLF HAWKINS (c) vs. RICKY DALE JOHNSON** for the **SWF North American Championship**

A really good match from these two. Wolf and Ricky really took it up a notch and it seemed like Wolf was going to put Ricky away quickly. But Ricky was able to fight back. Emma pointed out that these two might have faced off against each other "out west", and you could tell from the way they were able to duck and weave around each other's offense.

In the end, Wolf got control of the match once again and was setting Ricky up for a Full Moon Rising when "Tommy Cornell" charged the ring and blatantly attacked him in front of the ref.

WINNER: **Wolf Hawkins by DQ** in 10:44

RATING: **A**

7) Richard Eisen appeared on screen and said that, in keeping with the holiday season, he was giving a Christmas gift to both the fans and the wrestlers. He was having a special 10 man Battle Royal at "Christmas Clash". The winner would receive a contract for a title match at "When Hell Freezes Over". They could pick which one.

RATING: **B+**

8) Sarah Eisen and Yoshimi Mushashibo were in the ring. Sarah said that she was impressed with Chris Caulfield's performance earlier this week in beating Liberty. But, she said, she wondered what would happen if Liberty were to face her monster. She challenged Liberty to come out and fight Yoshimi.

Liberty came out and delivered a scathing reply, one that electrified the audience. He said that by the time he was done, Yoshimi wouldn't be in any shape to face Chris Caulfield and that he would beg to be sent back to Japan.

RATING: **A** for the challenge; **A*** for the response

9) **LIBERTY vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Yoshimi went for the Yoshimi Lock very early but Liberty was able to slip out of it before he could actually cinch it up. Liberty then went on the offense, using the ropes to batter Yoshimi around. He finally managed to knock Yoshimi off his feet and went for a pin, only to have Yoshimi kick out almost right away.

The match continued with Liberty on the offense for most of the match. Liberty finally managed to stagger Yoshimi and went for the Liberation Slam, only to have Yoshimi break free. Yoshimi tossed him into the ropes and when he rebounded, he snared him and got him into the Yoshimi Lock. Liberty struggled for a moment or two but then passed out.

WINNER: **Yoshimi Mushashibo** in 10:41

RATING: **A**

10) Yoshimi refused to break the hold after the match. He cinched it up even tighter, causing Peter to call for him to break it before he snapped Liberty's neck.

Then Chris Caulfield hit the ring. Yoshimi immediately broke the hold and backed away from Liberty. Chris and Yoshimi glared at each other for a moment or two, and then Yoshimi started laughing.

RATING: **A**

11) The Bumholes appeared on screen, dressed like Archangel and Christian Faith. They went on a tirade, one that really mocked Apocalypse. Essentially "Archangel" behaved like he was scared to death to face Karma in the ring while "Christian" just kept repeating, "I am War!" over and over again.

RATING: **A**

12) Wanda was watching the Bumholes antics backstage and was laughing. She switched off the TV and

turned around, startled to find herself face to face with Marc DuBois. She asked him what was wrong. He told her he was worried about her. It wasn't about tonight; he knew she could handle herself against Tim Westybrook. He said he was worried instead about what would happen to her in the Cage Wars. He said those were brutal matches that usually wound up injuring someone. He said he didn't know what he'd do if she got hurt.

She silenced him by placing a finger to his lips. She said it was sweet he was worried about her but said that he had nothing to worry about. They were going to tear Apocalypse apart this Saturday, just like she was going to do to Tim tonight. She then pulled his face down to hers for a passionate kiss.

RATING: A

13) WANDA FISH vs. TIM WESTYBROOK

The ref had a hard time keeping these two apart before the bell rang. The announcers pointed out the fact that leading up to tonight, Karma and Apocalypse were tied. The Bumfholes defeated Dark Angel and Christian Faith last week while Archangel bested Marc DuBois. Whoever won this match might be an indication of who would win the cage wars.

The fans were on their feet for most of the match. Tim and Wanda put it all on the line in the ring, both of them getting near falls. Eventually the action spilled out of the ring. They continued to brawl around the ring and through the crowd, occasionally hopping back into the ring. Finally, though, they both wound up fighting up the entrance ramp and the ref had no choice but to count them both out. Even after the bell rang, they continued to fight. As a matter of fact, that was the last thing the fans saw as the show ended.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 18:37

RATING: A*

But the announcers then ran through the card for "Christmas Clash":

KATHARINA STEVANOVIC vs. CHANCE FORTUNE (C+)

DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. RICH MONEY for the SWF 10-Minute Championship (B-)

RICHARD EISEN'S CHRISTMAS PRESENT (A)

THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship (B+)

CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO (A)

WOLF HAWKINS (c) vs. "TOMMY CORNELL" for the SWF North American Championship (B+)

KARMA vs. APOCALYPSE in a Cage Wars match (B+)

THE AFTERMATH

Katharina was used too much, but the crowd left pretty jazzed about everything.

FINAL RATING: A*

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Masters of Fortune defeated *Delirious Dan* & *Katharina Stevanovic* - B+

Wolf Hawkins (c) defeated *Ricky Dale Johnson* by DQ and so retained *the SWF North American Championship* - A

Yoshimi Mushashibo defeated *Liberty* - A

Wanda Fish drew with *Tim Westybrook* - A*

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

As always, predictions are welcome. I know that "Richard's Christmas Present" is a big question mark, but that's because I haven't entirely figured out who's going to be in that yet.

From SWF.com ...

Quote:

Be sure to order
"Christmas Clash"
this Saturday exclusively on Pay-Per-View!

Featuring the following matches...

Katharina Stevanovic takes on Chance Fortune - Chance and his girlfriend have made life miserable for Katharina since she came to the SWF after a very successful gymnastics career in Europe. Now she's had enough and is bound and determined to stop Chance's mockery once and for all. What will happen when they meet in the ring?

Delirious Dan defends his SWF 10-Minute Championship against Rich Money - Rich and Dan are going at it again! Dan has proven difficult to beat but Rich Money is sure that he'll be able to take the 10-Minute Title this time. Will his plan work this time? Or will Dan hold on to the title yet again?

A 10-Man Battle Royal - Nicknamed "Richard Eisen's Christmas Present", we're still unsure of who exactly will be in this match. But no matter who goes into the ring, it promises to be a great battle, in which only one will emerge victorious with a guaranteed shot at any title at "When Hell Freezes Over."

The Samoan Wild Boyz take on Tag Team Champs Sexual Aggression for the title - The Samoans have kept after Sexual Aggression the past several weeks and, much to everyone's surprise, have beaten them or drew with them every time. But now that the title is on the line, what will happen? Will Joe Sexy and Angry Gilmore hold on to the belts? Or will Akima Brave and Kid Toma become the new tag champs?

Chris Caulfield faces off against Yoshimi Mushashibo - Yoshimi has made a major splash in the SWF since coming to us from Japan. He destroyed AFKAP and has now set his sights on Chris Caulfield. Will the Embodiment of Extreme survive Yoshimi's onslaught? Or will Chris Caulfield just be the latest victim to tap out to the Yoshimi Lock?

Wolf Hawkins fights "Tommy Cornell" with the SWF North American Championship in the balance - So who is "Tommy Cornell"? Wolf Hawkins claims he knows and will reveal his true identity if he wins the match on Saturday. Will "Tommy" finally be unmasked? Or will he not only keep his pseudonym and become the North American Champion to boot?

Karma takes on Apocalypse in a Cage Wars match - Apocalypse has shaken the SWF to its very core, taking out Eric Eisen in a memorable way. Now Richard Eisen has recruited Karma to stop them. What will happen when Wanda Fish, Marc DuBois, and the Bumholes face off against Archangel, Tim Westybrook, Christian Faith, and Dark Angel? Who will be victorious?

Find out by ordering
"Christmas Clash!"

SWF presents...

Christmas Clash

Saturday of Week 2, December 2008

Held at the Manhattan National Center in the Tri State Territory

26,372 in attendance; Buy-Rate of 386,130

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to "Christmas Clash".

1) The show started with Karma gathered backstage. Wanda was facing the boys then turned, her eyes intense. She addressed Apocalypse, saying that they were very impressive. She said that Dark Angel was a worth competitor. She said she's gained new respect for Christian Faith. Tim Westybrook is The Iron Man and the Unstoppable Force. And Archangel? He did bring down Karma.

But Wanda reminded them that they're on familiar territory. She reminded them that at one time, Karma was causing everyone to talk and they were the ones who shook up the SWF. She said that they've been where Apocalypse has been, so they know how to bring them down hard. She snapped her fingers, and the boys followed her out, each of them casting a glare at the camera.

RATING: B+

2) **KATHARINA STEVANOVIC vs. CHANCE FORTUNE**

Chance seemed supremely ****y out in the ring. He batted Katharina around a little after the match started.

Big mistake. Katharina exploded, knocking Chance around the ring. Missy hopped up on the ring to try and interfere, but Katharina easily knocked her off the apron. She then hopped to the top turnbuckle and nailed a picture perfect cross-body block that took Chance down.

WINNER: **Katharina Stevanovic** in 4:47

RATING: B

3) Katharina smirked at a stunned Chance, but her victory was short lived. Bruce the Giant and Rick Law charged the ring. Before she could react, they threw a bag over her head. Bruce then hauled her up over his shoulder and they dashed out of the ring.

RATING: C

4) Chris Caulfield appeared on screen. He addressed Yoshimi Mushashibo and said that the time had come for the "wrestling god" to step in the ring with the Epitome of Extreme. "I saw what you did to Troy and to Jack and to BJ. I'm not worried, though. I've faced tougher competitors than you, Yoshimi. And I've always come out on top."

RATING: B+

5) Emma Chase said that many stars were out tonight and in the audience. The camera panned over some of them, and Emma was surprised to find Eric Eisen seated near ringside. He was still bandaged up, his arm in a sling, both legs in casts, seated in a wheelchair. He smiled weakly and waved to the crowd, but it looked like even that simple movement pained him.

RATING: B

6) Jason Azaria was backstage with a mic. He said that the locker room was buzzing about what happened to Katharina Stevanovic. Nobody seemed to know where she was. He said he would get to the bottom of this.

He found Rich Money and asked him if he knew why his associates had kidnapped Katharina. Rich joked that they didn't kidnap her. They just covered her head so nobody would die of fright from her horrendous looks. He then took control of the interview and used it as a chance to warn Delirious Dan that he was losing his 10-

Minute Title tonight!

RATING: B

7) **DELIRIOUS DAN (c) vs. RICH MONEY** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Rich seemed very unconcerned as he got into the ring, a wry smirk on his lips. Dan launched into the match and put on a great deal of offense. Rich, oddly, ignored obvious openings in Dan's offense and seemed only to be fighting a delaying game.

Dan finally managed to catch Rich with the Delirium Driver. But before he could make the pin, the screen lit up with a picture of Katharina chained up somewhere in the arena. Rick and Bruce taunted Dan, threatening to cut up Katharina's face with some broken glass, saying that in her case, it would likely be an improvement.

Dan freaked out and dove out of the ring, charging to the back. Rich slowly recovered, but as he rose, he had a wicked grin on his face. The ref started the count and Rich laughed as he reached ten. Jerry Eisen screamed how Rich had set Dan up by asking for those special stipulations, that normally a count out wouldn't result in a title change. Emma countered by saying that Rich simply wrestled smart.

WINNER: **Rich Money** by count-out in 6:35

RATING: B-

8) Bruce and Rick were backstage. Bruce laughed and tossed the broken bottle away as Katharina continued to whimper. Rick looked upset, but Bruce smacked him over the head and told him to settle down, it was over. Bruce went over and started to untie Katharina, but then Dan broke into the room. He attacked Rick first, slamming him face-first into a wall. He then drop-kicked Bruce in the knee and broke a chair over his head. He finished untying Katharina and got her out of the room.

RATING: B

9) Sarah Eisen appeared on screen with Yoshimi Mushashibo. She said that Chris Caulfield had obviously taken one too many chair shots to the head during his career. She pointed out that no one had been able to break the Yoshimi Lock yet. She said that the pain was unlike anything Chris had experienced in his blood-soaked career. She promised that Yoshimi would make him tap!

RATING: A

10) **RICHARD EISEN'S CHRISTMAS PRESENT**

Jerry explained that this was going to be a normal, over the top rope battle royal. Things started out with **Skull DeBones (1)** and **Joey Minnesota (2)**. They traded blows for a while before **Eddie Peak (3)** came out to the ring.

Joey and Eddie quickly teamed up to try to eliminate Skull. That was when **Remo (4)** charged the ring. Emma complained that it wasn't fair that the Outcasts, former tag team champs, could be in the ring together like that. Jerry countered that it actually made things even seeing as how Joey and Eddie tried to double-team Skull.

Bob Carlson (5) and **Liberty (6)** made their entrances next. Bob was tossed out of the ring almost immediately by Eddie and wasn't happy about that at all. Eddie took a moment to taunt Bob and paid for it when Liberty drop-kicked him over.

Darryl Devine (7) hit the ring next. Skull managed to nail the Skull Krusher on Liberty and was having some trouble getting him over the top rope. He motioned for Remo to come and help him. Remo assisted Skull in dumping Liberty over the top rope ... and then promptly sent his tag partner over the top as well. Skull looked shock but left the ring, grumbling under his breath.

Steve Frehley (8) and **Ricky Dale Johnson (9)** made their way to the ring. Darryl eliminated Joey and was

almost tossed over by Steve. Remo charged them and knocked Joey over the top. Darryl managed to snare the top rope and dangled over the edge, his feet almost brushing the floor. Remo looked ready to pry his fingers off the rope but Steve jumped him from behind, allowing Darryl to pull himself back into the ring.

Sam Keith (10) hit the ring on fire. He charged in and attacked RDJ and Steve but then collided with Remo. It was like hitting a brick wall. He was knocked off his feet. Remo grabbed him by his hair and dragged him up, whipping him around and tossing over the top rope. Steve then snared Remo, kicked him in the gut, and to the horror of the announcers, picked him up and used a Frehley's Comet to take him out of the match.

RDJ, Darryl, and Steve eyed each other warily. RDJ charged first, and Steve used his momentum to carry him over the top rope. Steve then leapt at Darryl and the two exchanged blows. Steve finally dropped Darryl with a DDT and started to drag him toward the ropes. He hauled him up and struggled with getting him over the top rope, only to have Darryl come to life. They fought at the rope and then over it. Darryl finally managed to give Steve a shove and he fell off the apron.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 13:49

RATING: **B**

11) Sexual Aggression appeared on screen and confidently predicted that when they were done with Kid and Akima, they would be crying for their mommy and headed back to the island.

RATING: **B+**

12) **THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION (c)** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

These two teams didn't even wait for the bell to ring before they went after each other. The ref had to struggle to get them separated and sorted out. Akima and Joe started off the match finally, Kid and Angry heading to their respective corners.

This was a great match. The Samoans wowed the crowd with their surprising agility while Joe and Angry resorted to every dirty trick in the book. Peter even commented at one point that they made up a few new ones as well.

But in the end, it was Akima that blocked a One Night Stand attempt by Joe Sexy, dropping him to the mat with a swift kick to the gut. He then hopped to the top rope and hit a Suicide Headbutt. He made the cover. Angry tried to break it up, but Kid speared him out of the way.

WINNERS: **The Samoan Wild Boyz** in 17:02

RATING: **A**

13) The Samoans celebrated their win in the ring, clutching the title belts to their chests and hugging each other.

RATING: **B**

14) A video played, hyping Yoshimi's path of destruction through the SWF and how Chris Caulfield now hoped to stop him.

RATING: **A**

15) **CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

This one left the announcing team in the dust.

Chris proved beyond a shadow of a doubt that he doesn't need weapons to have a great match. He and Yoshimi played off each other perfectly. Yoshimi roared and screamed insults in Japanese, but Chris just

ingored him and worked hard on bringing Yoshimi down. They seemed perfectly balanced, each one knowing how to counter the other's offense. Emma did make one good point of how their styles contrasted so sharply, but Peter observed that made things all the more interesting.

In the end, Chris was setting Yoshimi up for the Danger Drop when suddenly Yoshimi wrapped his arms around Chris's waist and lifted him up, dropping him face first to the mat. He then dropped on him and, after a brief struggle, got Chris into the Yoshimi Lock. Chris valiantly tried to get out of it, but found he couldn't move with Yoshimi seated on his back. He finally tapped.

WINNER: **Yoshimi Mushashibo** in 14:11

RATING: **A***

16) "Tommy Cornell" appeared on screen and said that he knew people doubted his identity. He said that was understandable. He claimed to have had extensive plastic surgery and it had been a while since he appeared in a major SWF show. But he said that after tonight, all doubts would be put to rest.

RATING: **A**

17) **WOLF HAWKINS (c) vs. "TOMMY CORNELL"** for **the SWF North American Championship**

At this rate, the audience will be burned out for the Cage Wars.

They took the skies on this one, with lots of high-flying acrobatics that kept the audience screaming for more. Thankfully, the announcers were able to keep up, calling each move with building excitement. A few times, "Tommy" went for cheap pins, only to have Wolf kick out.

Finally Tommy slapped on the Guilt Trip, causing Emma to crow that it really was Tommy Cornell. Wolf struggled for a few moments, almost in a panic, but then stopped. He just stood there, and it became clear that he wasn't about to pass out and that the move wasn't really effecting him. Tommy tried to cinch it up tighter, but Wolf just stood there. He finally just flexed a little and Tommy popped off him like he had been punched.

Wolf then stepped it up a notch and finished an impressive flurry of offense with the Full Moon Rising.

WINNER: **Wolf Hawkins** in 22:01

RATING: **A***

18) Wolf got a mic and got in "Tommy's" face. "The time has come to face the truth, 'Tommy.' Your name isn't Tommy Cornell. Instead, ladies and gentlemen, meet Joey Beauchamp, a small time indy wrestler from England. Next time, Joey, try not to rip off a real legend in your mad climb for the top."

RATING: **A**

19) A video played, hyping the rise of Apocalypse, including the dramatic ambulance explosion that took out Eric Eisen and Karma's entry into the fray.

RATING: **B+**

20) The cameras whirled around the cage that hung over the ring. Standing underneath it was the members of Apocalypse. Archangel directed everyone's attention to the cage, saying that this was Ragnarok. This was Armageddon. This was the clash between good and evil played out as it always did. He said that Karma had one chance tonight to contain Apocalypse, and if they failed, the Conqueror, War, Famine, and Death would ravage the SWF. It may sound corny, but Archangel delivered it with such intensity that Emma broke character for a moment and said that she had chills.

RATING: **A**

21) **KARMA vs. APOCALYPSE** in a **Cage Wars Match**

As the cage was lowered into position, Jerry Eisen explained the rules: the match would start with two opponents in the ring. Every two minutes, another two competitors would be let into the cage until all eight wrestlers were inside. Then the only way to end the match was for a member of one team to get a member of the other to submit. Peter pointed out that Karma actually had an advantage here. He said that both Wanda and Marc had submission moves that they regularly used, the Blonde Ambition and the Model Solution. As far as he knew, only Archangel had a submission move, namely the Wing Clip, that was used with any regularity.

And so the match was on. Things started with Dark Angel and Zimmy Bumfhole in the ring. They tore into each other with such ferocity that Jerry worried that they would knock each other out before the next competitors could come in.

Next came Christian Faith and Marc DuBois. Things escalated as Tim Westybrook and Randy Bumfhole entered the fray. And finally, Archangel and Wanda were added to the mix and then the fun started.

Karma showed incredible teamwork. Wanda was able to whistle and call for impressive double and even triple-team moves with just a few hand gestures and a word or two. The problem, as Emma said, was that Apocalypse had a lot of power in the corner. Tim and Christian proved an unstoppable duo. It was hard to even stagger them. Dark Angel relied on his quickness and agility to hit and fade as needed. And through it all, Archangel was able to laugh maniacally, even as he duked it out with Randy first and then Marc.

The war was brutal. Most everyone was cut open at one point or another. Exhaustion began to take its toll. A few times the camera cut to Eric Eisen, who called for Karma to hang in there ("**Now there's something I never thought I'd hear my brother say!**" Jerry commented).

But then Tim changed things entirely. Randy Bumfhole was trying to set him up for the Bumfhole Buster when he broke free of it. He kicked Randy in the gut and then dropped him to the mat with a snapmare. Zimmy came flying out of the air for a crossbody block, only to be caught and then, much to the surprise of the announcers, tossed up in the air. Tim caught him again on his shoulders, setting up and delivering an Unstoppable Force, driving Zimmy's head into his brother's gut. The two brothers lay there groaning, only to get hit from above by a Falling Angel Moonsault courtesy of Dark Angel.

Marc tried to go to their rescue, but he was intercepted by Christian Faith, who delivered a series of Leap of Faiths that knocked Marc silly. That left Wanda cornered by all four members of Apocalypse.

She fought valiantly, taking Dark Angel out of the fight with a well-timed Dish of the Day. She traded blows with Christian Faith, only to be tossed into a corner. Christian went for the Leap of Faith but Wanda managed to duck out of the way, causing Christian's head to smash into the top turnbuckle.

"**Could Wanda win it all by herself?**" Peter cried as she managed to duck a clothesline from Tim Westybrook, one that nearly took Archangel out of his boots as Tim overshot his target. Wanda then DD'ed Tim to the mat and flipped him over, slapping him into the Blonde Ambition.

Tim roared defiantly, refusing to tap out. Turns out he didn't need to worry. Archangel recovered and, much to the horror of the announcers, got behind Wanda and tied her up in a Wing Clip, lifting her up off the ground. Emma commented that the pressure from the Blonde Ambition was likely reversed by the maneuver. Sure enough, Tim stopped struggling and started laughing as Wanda screamed in agony. Archangel and Tim called for her to tap but she shook her head, screwing her eyes shut and clenching her teeth.

She stayed in that position for a full three minutes before her head lolled to one side. The ref bent down and checked her and called the match, signalling that she was unconscious. Jerry was furious that Karma lost, but Peter pointed out that Wanda never tapped.

WINNERS: **Apocalypse** in 31:49

RATING: **A***

22) Archangel and Tim freed themselves from Wanda and roused their partners. Apocalypse strutted around

the ring, shouting abuse at the crowd and lifting each other's arms in victory.

Their gaze then fell on the broken bodies of Karma. They exchanged a glance and as one, went on the attack again, stomping on their fallen foes. Now Jerry was pissed, saying that there was no point to this, that they had already won. But the assault continued, and the show faded out on Archangel putting Wanda in the Wing Clip once again.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Not surprisingly, Katharina was overused slightly. But otherwise, the crowd left satisfied.

In other news, though, Squeaky McClean has heavyweight gold again. On TCW TV (which aired at the same time as our Pay-Per-View), Squeaky captured the TCW World Heavyweight Title from Peter Valentine. Sadly, the match itself rated only a **B**, as did the overall show.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "*Christmas Clash*"

Katharina Stevanovic defeated Chance Fortune - B

Rich Money defeated Delirious Dan (c) to capture the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B-

Darryl Devine won the Richard Eisen Christmas Present - B

The Samoan Wild Boyz defeated Sexual Aggression (c) to capture the SWF Tag Team Championship - A

*Yoshimi Mushashibo defeated Chris Caulfield - A**

*Wolf Hawkins (c) defeated Joey Beauchamp to retain the SWF North American Championship - A**

*Apocalypse defeated Karma in the Cage Wars Match - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

From ProWrestlingHits.com -

Quote:

Hesketh, Shearer released from SWF - Wrestler BJ Shearer and announcer and manager Farrah Hesketh were released from their contracts with the Supreme Wrestling Federation earlier this week. Officially, the SWF has wished them both well in their future endeavors.

From what our sources tell us, though, Shearer was released due to poor performance in his recent matches against Yoshimi Mushashibo while Hesketh was released because her position had become redundant with the hiring of Jason Azaria from TCW.

Rumor has it that Delirious Dan's contract was also on the chopping block but from what we've gathered, he survived due to some sort of deal worked out between Richard Eisen and head booker, John "Scapino" Otte. We'll keep you updated as we learn more.

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, December 2008

Held at the Louisiana Auditorium in the South East Territory
10,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Jason Azaria, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!* Jerry said that the fans were coming down off of what was a roller coaster show. He also revealed that Richard Eisen had banned Apocalypse from the building, but that Archangel and his crew had submitted the following tape...

1) Archangel, Christian Faith, Tim Westybrook, and Dark Angel were seated in some darkened room, laughing about how thoroughly they destroyed Karma. Archangel finally waved for them to be silent, then said that they had done well. They had taken on the best the SWF had to offer and defeated them soundly. When Tim asked what happened next, Archangel looked directly into the camera and, with a wicked grin, said, "Simple. We divide and conquer."

RATING: A

2) Even Jason had to admit it was probably good that Apocalypse wouldn't be here tonight. But they did say that the fans could look forward to a rematch from "Christmas Clash", namely Sexual Aggression taking on the Samoan Wild Boyz for the SWF Tag Team Championship.

RATING: B

3) Some new entrance music started up and Joey Beauchamp made his way to the ring. Jerry Eisen crowed about how he knew that Joey wasn't Tommy Cornell all along and Jason Azaria had to grudgingly admit that he was right.

At any rate, Joey admitted to lying about who he was. He said he thought it would be funny and help make a name for himself. But, he said, the charade was over.

But then he went on to say that was okay. He knows that he's the best wrestler the world has to offer and to prove it, he'll do something no one has ever done in the SWF before. He said most people, when they come to the SWF, have to claw their way up to the top before they're given a shot at the SWF World Heavyweight Championship, let alone win it. But not him. Tonight, he wants to face Wanda Fish for the championship!

Jerry Eisen went ballistic, saying that Wanda couldn't possibly be in any shape to defend her title tonight after the beating she took at the hands of Apocalypse in the Cage Wars match.

Then Marc DuBois's music hit. Marc limped out to the ring entrance with a mic and told Joey that it simply was not going to happen. He said that Wanda wasn't even in the building yet and it was questionable about whether or not the doctors had cleared her for any action. Marc said Joey would simply have to wait his turn. The fans were not happy and let Marc know it.

RATING: A for the challenge; B- for the response

4) Rich Money came out to the ring with the SWF 10-Minute Championship draped over one shoulder, flanked by Rick Law and Bruce the Giant. Rich got the mic and said that it may have seemed like a cheap shot for him to have Rick and Bruce kidnap Katharina Stevanovic so he could get the title, but Rich said that all was fair in love and war. He had the title now and he wasn't going to take any challenges from Delirious Dan. Bruce nodded dutifully at everything that Rich said; Rick looked kind of upset.

RATING: B

5) **ROBERT OXFORD vs. RICH MONEY (c)** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Not a good match. Not good at all. Robert and Rich didn't click at all and it showed with some horribly missed spots. In the end, Rich pinned Robert with his feet on the ropes to keep him down.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 7:40
RATING: B-

6) Chance Fortune and Missy Masterson appeared on screen and mocked Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic. Chance admitted that Katharina beat him, but claimed he let her so he wouldn't have to be in the ring with someone as ugly as her anymore. Missy taunted Dan for losing his title, saying that he was too stupid to be champ anyway.

RATING: C+

7) **THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ (c) vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

Kid Toma seemed a little off his game tonight and it made the match drag just a little. Joe and Angry seemed bound and determined to get their title belts back, but the Samoans were able to power through their offense and take them down hard. Akima scored the win by once again taking down Joe Sexy with a Suicide Headbutt.

WINNERS: **The Samoan Wild Boyz** in 8:06
RATING: B+

8) Marc DuBois was seated backstage looking pretty nervous when Wanda Fish came in. She didn't look happy. Marc asked her what the doctors said. She said that they cleared her. She then said that she heard that Marc refused a title challenge for her. Marc tried to explain, but Wanda chewed him out, saying that she had to push herself to prove she deserved the World Heavyweight Championship. She said it had been a while since she had defended it anyway and she had to show how strong she was. Marc tried to convince her to take the night off, but Wanda wouldn't hear it, instead leaving the room to find Joey Beauchamp and accept his challenge. Marc watched her go, looking very worried.

RATING: A

9) Remo found Skull DeBones backstage. Skull didn't look too happy to see him. Remo asked what was wrong, and Skull reminded him that he eliminated him from the battle royal on Saturday. Remo apologized, telling Skull that he really had no choice. It was every man for himself in that match but now, as the Outcasts, he had Skull's back again.

Skull glared at him for a moment or two and then started laughing. "I'm only yanking your chain, man. If I had been in your position, I would have done the exact same thing."

Remo and Skull slapped each other on the back but stopped when they heard someone slowly applauding them. They turned around and found Flex and Pex pretending to weep. Flex and Pex said it was so beautiful, but asked if the two girls would be willing to face them in a match on *Warzone*. Remo and Skull glanced at each other and said, "Your funeral. See you then."

RATING: B for the "argument"; C for the challenge; B+ for the acceptance

10) Sarah Eisen was in the ring with Yoshimi Mushashibo. She hyped her client, reminding folks of how brutal the match with Chris Caulfield was. She then pointed to Yoshimi and marveled at how he didn't even have a scratch on him, yet he was able to make Chris Caulfield tap. She said that there was no one in the SWF who could withstand the on-slaughter of her monster.

But then Randy Bumhole came out to the ring. He greeted Sarah, saying, "Long time, no see." He then said that he was feeling up to the challenge. He asked if she'd make a match with her client for *Warzone*. Sarah agreed, saying that she always liked Randy, so she was sorry that he was going to get hurt.

RATING: A* for the hype; B for the challenge

11) A video played, hyping the fact that Darryl Devine won Richard Eisen's Christmas Present.

RATING: B+

12) Steve Frehley was in the ring. He said that Darryl didn't deserve to win the battle royal, that he was cheated, and so on and so forth. Pretty standard stuff. He then challenged Darryl to a match to prove how great he was.

Darryl came out and informed Steve that it wasn't a fluke on Saturday and he'd be more than willing to prove it right now.

RATING: B for the challenge; B+ for the response

13) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. STEVE FREHLEY**

I seem to be finding all the people with no chemistry together tonight. Weird.

At any rate, Steve put on a good show in the early going of the match but then Darryl shut him down and put him away with the Devine Dream Drop.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 8:07

RATING: B+

14) After the match was over, Darryl went to Richard Eisen's office and said that he was ready to name the title he wanted to go after. He said he knew he had some work to do to before he could face Wanda Fish, so he wanted to face Wolf Hawkins for the SWF North American Championship at "When Hell Freezes Over". Richard said that was just fine and would draw up the contracts.

Then Marc DuBois burst into Richard's office. He asked if he had signed off on Wanda fighting Joey Beauchamp. Richard sighed heavily and said that he did. Marc went nuts, telling Richard that his daughter wasn't in any shape to wrestle, no matter what the doctors said. Richard agreed but said that since she had been cleared medically, there was nothing that he could do. She wanted the match. Marc then latched on to an idea. He suggested that he be named the special guest referee. He said he'd be able to protect Wanda that way.

Richard disagreed immediately. He said that first of all, Wanda wouldn't take kindly to that. She would accuse Marc of being overprotective and that could ruin their relationship. Secondly, Richard pointed out that Marc had just admitted to the chairman of the board that he wouldn't be able to be objective in the match. He said that disqualified Marc as a potential ref. Marc collapsed into a chair, looking numb. Richard came around the desk and put an arm around his shoulder, promising that he would take care of things.

RATING: A for Darryl's request and Marc's

15) Jerry Eisen suggested that parents excuse their children from the room for a moment and then introduced a clip from the end of the Cage Wars match. It showed Wanda with Tim in the Blonde Ambition and how Archangel added the Wing Clip to that to really mess Wanda up. Even Jason said the video was disturbing.

RATING: A

16) Joey Beauchamp and Wanda Fish made their entrances. Ana noted that Wanda was walking with a little bit of a limp and looked stiff getting into the ring.

Then, much to everyone's surprise, Richard Eisen's entrance music began to play. Out came Richard, dressed in a referee's shirt. Wanda didn't look too happy. Neither did Joey. They both started complaining to Richard after he got into the ring, but he ordered them both back and signalled for the bell.

RATING: A

17) **WANDA FISH (c) vs. JOEY BEAUCHAMP** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Jason spent most of the match complaining that Richard was coddling Wanda; he said that he was a little too quick to intervene when Joey bent the rules a little. Jerry said that wasn't entirely true and said that his dad wanted good matches above everything else.

At any rate, Wanda did seem a little sluggish in the ring and there were a few times when Joey took advantage of that, working over her legs and shoulders, areas that Ana Garcia noted would still be sore from the bizarre submission move that Archangel used.

But in the end, Wanda came back to life and caught Joey with an unexpected Dish of the Day. She gratefully dropped on Joey while Richard made the count.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 11:55

RATING: **B+**

18) Richard checked on Wanda afterwards, trying to make sure she was okay.

And that's when Apocalypse's entrance music hit.

Archangel, Tim, Christian, and Dark Angel charged the ring. Richard tried to protect Wanda, but Dark Angel shoved him out of the way. They backed Wanda into a corner and were menacing her when Richard got a chair and whacked Archangel on the back with it.

Archangel didn't even flinch. But he did turn and fix Richard with an angry glare. Richard backed away, dropping the chair in the process.

And then Apocalypse swarmed over him. They took turns beating him up and finally, Archangel drove Richard through the announce table with a Fall From Grace.

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

Apparently the audience thought that Richard Eisen was used too much.

More news from TCW: "Stone Cold Killers" (Jumbo Shrimp and Shawn Gonzalez) defeated the Powers that Be (Kurt Laramie and Bryan Holmes) to become the TCW Tag Team champs. The match itself was a **C+**. I'm just wondering how anyone could call Jumbo Shrimp a "stone cold killer".

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Rich Money (c) defeated Robert Oxford to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B-

The Samoan Wild Boyz (c) defeated Sexual Aggression to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - B+

Darryl Devine defeated Steve Frehley - B+

Wanda Fish (c) defeated Joey Beauchamp to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, December 2008

Held at the V. Thompson Arena in the South West Territory
9,923 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Wanda Fish came out to the ring amid great fanfare. The crowd went nuts at seeing her. She got into the ring and winced a little, causing Duane to comment that she was obviously still injured from not only the Cage Wars but her match against Joey Beauchamp earlier this week.

Wanda got a mic and then ripped into Archangel. She mocked him, pointing out that he said that they were going to "divide and conquer" and yet it took four of them to beat up her father? She said that Apocalypse were a bunch of cowards and wimps. That's why they have to huddle together in a pack. She said that she was more of a man than Archangel was, and she would prove it tonight.

How? By having yet another title defense. She said that she was going to take on a great competitor, one who has consistently been overlooked since he came to the SWF. That's right, tonight's title defense in the main event would be against none other than Liberty!

Liberty came out and bowed before Wanda. He said that he was in awe of her. He said she had nothing to prove to him but if she was offering a title shot, he wasn't about to turn it down.

RATING: **A*** for the taunt and the match announcement; **A** for Liberty's response

2) Masters of Fortune were snuggled up in a corner of the backstage, cooing at each other in a sickening PDA-way. Chance thought he heard something and turned around to see what it was. The camera panned to look down the hall. When he turned back, he was startled to see Delirious Dan looking over Missy's shoulder at him with a sneer. Before Chance could react, he was attacked from behind by Katharina Stevanovic. When Missy tried to stop her, Katharina attacked her as well while Dan took over beating Chance.

RATING: **C**

3) Troy Tornado was in the ring. He thanked his fans who had been sending him notes asking how he's been since Yoshimi took him apart a few weeks ago. He said he was fine and rotated his arms around, showing that he was fine. To prove it, he challenged Rich Money to a match for the 10-Minute Championship.

Rich came out, Bruce the Giant in tow. He said that Troy may be feeling well now, but he wouldn't be for long. But then he backed off and said that their match would have to wait until next week. The fans booed a little. Rich and Bruce started to leave, but then Rich asked Bruce a question, almost like he was wondering where someone was. Bruce shrugged before he left. Rich didn't look happy.

RATING: **B-** for the challenge; **B+** for the response

4) **THE OUTCASTS vs. FLEX & PEX**

To no one's surprise, Flex & Pex were completely unable to mount any sort of offense. Remo and Skull pretty much mowed them down the minute the bell rang. Remo finally dispatched Pex with the Destroyer.

WINNERS: **The Outcasts** in 8:49

RATING: **B+**

5) Darryl Devine was backstage, greeting some of the people there. He ran into Dark Angel. D.A. congratulated Darryl on his victory on Saturday, but then said that he only won the battle royal because no one from Apocalypse had entered it. Darryl scoffed at that idea and said that wasn't true. Dark Angel kept insisting it was until finally, Darryl got fed up and said he'd prove it in the ring right now!

RATING: B

6) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. DARK ANGEL**

Darryl went on the attack early, especially since Dark Angel trash talked him the minute he set foot in the ring. But as impressive as Darryl's initial on-slaught was, he couldn't seem to finish Dark Angel off. As a matter of fact, Dark Angel proved surprisingly tenacious. Even after Darryl hit the Devine Dream Drop, Dark Angel still managed to pop a shoulder off the mat.

Then Dark Angel came to life and beat the tar out of Darryl, finally hitting him with the Falling Angel Moonsault for the pin and the win.

WINNER: **Dark Angel** in 9:46

RATING: A

7) Dark Angel shook the ref away and started to leave the ring, but a crafty look crossed his face. He got out of the ring and shoved the timekeeper away from the ring bell. He then carried it back into the ring and, much to the horror of the announcers, smashed it repeatedly over Darryl's face. Dark Angel then wedged it into a corner and swung Darryl around until he smashed shoulder first into the bell. Dark Angel then casually rolled out of the ring and strolled to the back while paramedics hit the ring to tend to Darryl.

RATING: B+

8) Wolf Hawkins appeared on screen. He said that he was glad he could clear his mentor's name by revealing who Joey Beauchamp really was. He also promised the SWF fans that so long as he held on to the North American Championship, he would put on matches that would leave the fans breathless.

RATING: B+

9) **RANDY BUMFHOLE vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Randy seemed relatively unconcerned as he got into the ring. He even teased Yoshimi a little, wagging his fingers at him like Yoshimi was some sort of boogie-man. Yoshimi responded by slapping the silly grin off Randy's face.

The match was on then. Randy took to the air, trying to dazzle Yoshimi and stagger the bigger man. Yoshimi seemed unshakable, though, batting Randy aside and refusing to be pinned even for a one count. Randy finally went for the Bumfhole Buster out of desperation. Yoshimi slid off Randy's shoulders and quickly hooked him into the Full Nelson. A quick kick to Randy's legs dropped Randy to the mat and Yoshimi cinched up the Yoshimi Lock. Randy quickly tapped out.

WINNER: **Yoshimi Mushashibo** in 12:55

RATING: A*

10) Yoshimi finally released the Lock at the urging of the ref, but he wasn't done yet. He stomped on Randy's lower back a few times for good measure before stalking out of the ring.

RATING: A

11) Christian Faith and Tim Westybrook came out to the ring. They reintroduced themselves, reminding folks that they were War and the Conqueror, or as they were going to call themselves now, Armageddon. They then challenged the Samoan Wild Boyz to a title match!

The Samoans came out and acted scared, but then burst out laughing. They said they had fought long and hard for the titles and they weren't going anywhere, but "Armageddon" was welcome to try.

RATING: B+ for the challenge; B for the response

12) **WANDA FISH (c) vs. LIBERTY** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

This turned out to be a phenomenal match up.

Liberty was obviously holding back in the opening minutes of the match. He wouldn't press advantages that he had, allowing Wanda to rally and recover. Wanda finally got so fed up with him that she shoved him and demanded that he hit her.

Once Liberty loosened up, though, it was truly on. These two didn't hold anything back, delivering blows that nearly knocked each other out of their boots. But finally, Wanda knocked Liberty off his feet with a Dish of the Day.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 11:59

RATING: **A***

13) Wanda Fish celebrated her win, Liberty holding up her arm in victory, when Archangel charged the ring. He tossed Liberty over the top rope and then attacked Wanda, beating her down. As the show went off the air, Archangel towered over her, a sneer on his face.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Dang, man. Gotta have more shows like this!

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

The Outcasts defeated *Flex & Pex* - **B+**

Dark Angel defeated *Darryl Devine* - **A**

Yoshimi Mushashibo defeated *Randy Bumhole* - **A***

Wanda Fish (c) defeated *Liberty* to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, December 2008

Held at the Theatre of Dreams in the North West Territory

9,947 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Jason Azaria, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Angry Gilmore came out to the ring. After throwing a few choice insults at the crowd and their hometown, he said that he had intended to come out to the ring tonight and challenge Wanda Fish for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship ... but he wasn't going to do that. The crowd chanted "Coward" at him, but he waved them silent.

"I'd like to challenge Wanda but I can't ... because the SWF doctors have ordered her to take tonight off! They're worried that she'll exhaust herself, the poor dear. So I guess that means I'm out of luck ... for the World Heavyweight Championship. But that doesn't mean I can't challenge Wolf Hawkins for the SWF North

American Championship. So what do you say, Wolf? Up for a fight?"

Wolf came out and said that he was up to any challenge anywhere. He said he's more than willing to show Angry what a true champ is like.

RATING: A for the challenge and the response

2) Rich Money was taping up his hands for his match against Troy Tornado. He reminded Bruce the Giant and Rick Law, who were watching him, that he was counting on them to make sure that he remained champ. Bruce was gung-ho and ready; Rick looked pretty disgusted by it all.

RATING: B

3) Masters of Fortune came out to the ring looking furious. They demanded that Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic come down to the ring and fight them for attacking them last week. Dan and Katharina came out and said no problem.

RATING: B-

4) **DELIRIOUS DAN & KATHARINA STEVANOVIC vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE**

It was an okay match, considering that Dan and Katharina were in it. Dan was off his game again. At any rate, Chance and Missy's anger clouded their judgment and as a result, Katharina was able to take Missy down at one point and get the pin while Chance brawled with Dan outside the ring. He didn't realize his girl was in trouble until it was too late.

WINNERS: **Delirious Dan & Katharina Stevanovic** in 7:43

RATING: B-

5) Armageddon (Christian Faith & Tim Westybrook) appeared on screen. They said that the Samoans were about to face the end of their brief tag team championship reign, which was only fitting since they were facing two members of Apocalypse.

RATING: B+

6) **TROY TORNADO vs. RICH MONEY (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Rich seemed supremely confident going out to the match. As a matter of fact, he positively reeked of it as he played with Troy. But Troy eventually grew sick of it and took the fight to Rich.

Rich's confidence died. He kept looking toward the entrance as if he expected something to happen. When nothing out of the ordinary happened, panic spread across his face. The momentum was clearly on Troy's side and, Ana pointed out, it was only a matter of time before Troy hit the Star Maker and became the new 10-Minute Champ.

Eventually, Rich did the only thing he could ... he decked the ref. The ref, furious, called an end to the match and disqualified Rich.

WINNER: **Troy Tornado** by DQ in 7:54

RATING: B+

7) Rich Money stormed backstage and found Bruce the Giant and Rick Law struggling with each other. He broke up the fight and demanded to know where they were, saying that he was going to have to pay a big fine out of his pocket and he wasn't happy about it. Bruce insisted that he was going to carry out his part of the plan, but Rick stopped him. Rich turned on Rick and asked for an explanation. Rick shrugged and said, "Just didn't feel like doing it." He then walked away.

RATING: B+

8) A video played, hyping the Samoans and Armageddon.

RATING: B

9) **THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ (c) vs. ARMAGEDDON** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

Armageddon dominated in the early minutes of the match. More specifically, Tim Westybrook looked unstoppable. Akima threw punches, used the ropes for more speed and power for attempted clotheslines, but it looked like he was simply hitting a brick wall. Tim then dropped Akima with a headbutt.

Christian and Tim worked Akima over pretty hard. They managed to isolate him from Kid for most of the match. The few times Akima almost tagged in, Tim or Christian would either intercept him or, in one case, beat him to his corner to knock Kid away.

But then they made an overconfident mistake. Christian signaled that he wanted to do the Leap of Faith. Tim helped by propping Akima up in one corner. Christian shook his head and beckoned Tim over. He whispered something in Tim's ear and Tim smiled wickedly. He stood Akima up and held him up while Christian backed off for the Leap. Jason said he was impressed; without the corner to hold Akima up, the impact would be even worse and sure to result in a pin.

As soon as Christian launched, though, Akima slipped out of Tim's arms. Tim was so stunned by the sudden movement he froze ... which meant that Christian's Leap of Faith took Tim down instead. Akima dove for the corner and brought in Kid, who took the fight to Christian. Tim couldn't help his partner as Kid battered him down and then put Christian away with a Long Range Headbutt.

WINNERS: **The Samoan Wild Boyz** in 11:46

RATING: A

10) Tim and Christian were stunned. They stared at the Samoans with their jaws hanging open. But then a murderous look crossed their faces and they attacked Kid and Akima, destroying them.

RATING: B+

11) A video played, showing Yoshimi Mushashibo destroying opponent after opponent. An ominous voice described the steps of the Yoshimi Lock, accompanied by slow motion shots of each step. Our techies even superimposed computer generated skeletons in some of the shots, emphasizing how the Lock twists things in ways that ... well, they're not supposed to twist. The final shot showed Yoshimi glowering at the camera.

RATING: A

12) Emma Chase was backstage with Sam Keith. She said that Sam was the resident expert on submission holds since he created the infamous Proton Lock. She asked his opinion of the Yoshimi Lock. Sam admitted that it was a devastating move, but he kind of blew it off and said that there are likely a dozen ways to get out of it that just haven't been discovered yet.

RATING: B+

13) **WOLF HAWKINS (c) vs. ANGRY GILMORE** for the **SWF North American Championship**

Holy cow. Wolf Hawkins is quickly becoming my go-to guy for incredible finishes.

He and Angry tore up the ring like it was the main event at "The Supreme Challenge". They didn't let up and I'm pretty sure I didn't see even one rest hold. The momentum of the match swung back and forth wildly until finally, Wolf managed to break an Anger Management and dropped Angry so he could hit the Full Moon Rising.

WINNER: **Wolf Hawkins** in 12:53

RATING: A*

14) The camera cut backstage where Archangel was standing with Dark Angel. The two of them were watching a monitor and Archangel asked D.A. if he was ready to take the next step. Dark Angel said that he was. Archangel excused himself then, saying that he had something to do. Dark Angel continued to glower at the monitor.

RATING: A*

15) The camera now focused on the announce table where Jerry Eisen looked a bit confused. He said that things had wrapped up a little early tonight. They still had a few minutes and he wondered aloud how they'd fill the time.

And then Wanda Fish's music hit. "I guess that answers that," Ana quipped.

The crowd went nuts for their hometown heroine. Wanda took plenty of time to shake hands and wave to the crowd, even pausing for a moment to kiss the cheek of a little boy in the stands. She then climbed into the ring and joked about what worry-warts the SWF doctors were. She apologized to the crowd, saying she would have liked nothing better than to defend her championship in front of her family and friends. She started to reminisce about her rise through the ranks at AAA ...

... and that's when Archangel's music hit.

He came out to the ring entrance and said, "I hate to disagree with you, Wanda, but I don't think it's right to call the SWF World Heavyweight Championship 'yours'. Because, if you will remember, I'm the one who gave it to you. I'm the one who let you win the Master of Puppets Battle Royale almost a year ago. I'm the one who gave you a shot. And here's a little fun fact: I let you win. That's right. I threw the match so you could feel good about yourself. Everything you've accomplished is because of me. But I figure this charade has gone on long enough. To put it bluntly, I want *my* championship back!"

Wanda snarled at Archangel and said, "You want it? Come get it!"

They both threw down their mics and Archangel marched down the ramp. He had barely set foot in the ring when Richard Eisen's music sounded. Before the chairman came out, though, security swarmed out of the entrance and into the ring, separating the two of them.

Richard came to the entrance with mic in hand. He reminded Wanda that she was under doctor's orders to not wrestle tonight and he was going to make sure she followed those orders. The crowd booed him, but he told them to simmer down. He said that he was willing to make the match, Archangel vs. Wanda Fish for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship, but it wouldn't be tonight. Instead, it would be at "When Hell Freezes Over". He also added a stipulation: Archangel and Wanda Fish were forbidden from coming in physical contact with each other until then.

The show ended with both Archangel and Wanda being held back by security, tossing insults at each other.

RATING: A* for Wanda's speech, the challenge, Wanda's response, and Richard's intervention

THE AFTERMATH

Not too bad. The crowd left buzzed for "When Hell Freezes Over's" main event, and I've got to say, I'm pretty jazzed about it as well.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Delirious Dan & Katharina Stevanovic defeated Masters of Fortune - B-

*Troy Tornado defeated Rich Money (c) by DQ, so Rich retains **the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B+***

*The Samoan Wild Boyz (c) defeated Armageddon to retain **the SWF Tag Team Championship - A***

*Wolf Hawkins (c) defeated Angry Gilmore to retain **the SWF North American Championship - A****

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, December 2008

Held at the Friedman Building in the Mid South Territory

10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) The show started with the announcement that there was going to be a rematch tonight: Armageddon would once again take on the Samoan Wild Boyz for the SWF Tag Team Championship.

RATING: B

2) The camera cut to Richard's office backstage. He didn't look too pleased about that. There was a quiet knock at his door. In came Joey Beauchamp. Joey asked Richard why he booked a rematch at all. Richard complained that the board of directors liked the match earlier this week and wanted to give Armageddon another shot. Richard said some very bitter things about Christian Faith and Tim Westybrook. Joey smiled craftily and said that Tim was actually the reason why he wanted to speak with Richard. Unfortunately, it was at that point that the camera cut away.

RATING: A

3) Katharina Stevanovic was getting ready for a match. Sadly, she appeared to be nothing more than a little girl playing dress up, and that's being charitable.

But then Wanda Fish came into the room and saved the scene. She said she heard that Katharina had a match against Missy Masterson next. Wanda said she wanted to stop by and wish Katharina good luck, adding that it was good to have more women wrestlers in the company.

RATING: C

4) **KATHARINA STEVANOVIC vs. MISSY MASTERSON**

Missy came out to the ring with Chance at her side, which made things dicey for Katharina in the opening moments. Chance circled the ring and eyed Katharina like a predator. The ref, though, noticed Katharina's distraction and ordered Chance out of there. He threw a fit but obeyed.

With the playing field level, the women did an okay job. Katharina finally managed to score the pinfall.

WINNER: **Katharina Stevanovic** in 5:35

RATING: B-

5) Dark Angel came out to the ring next with mic in hand. He said that he heard that poor Darryl Devine had been injured and wouldn't be able to wrestle until after "When Hell Freezes Over". He pretended to be upset

by that and then said that meant that Wolf Hawkins was free. He challenged Wolf for the North American Championship.

Wolf came out to the ring entrance. He said he never thought he'd say this, but he refused the challenge, saying that he wasn't happy with Dark Angel for taking out Darryl the way he did. He said he didn't trust Dark Angel as far as he could throw him with one hand, nor did he trust his Apocalypse cronies. He held up the title belt and told Dark Angel that was as close as he was going to come to it.

RATING: **B** for the challenge; **A** for the refusal

6) Joey Beauchamp left Richard Eisen's office with a self-satisfied smirk on his face. He started laughing and turned to leave ... only to run into Ricky Dale Johnson.

RDJ said he heard a rumor that Joey was sneaking around backstage, which meant that he could only be up to no-good. Joey told RDJ to mind his own business, but RDJ refused, saying he was making it his business. He then told Joey that if he wanted him to back off, he'd have to make him in the ring. Joey said he was game and motioned for RDJ to lead the way.

RATING: **B+**

7) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. JOEY BEAUCHAMP**

RDJ took the fight to Joey almost immediately and Joey seemed to have a hard time finding his rhythm. But then Joey got it together. They traded blows and dodged each other's moves before finally, Joey dropped RDJ to the mat with an STF for the win.

WINNER: **Joey Beauchamp** in 10:49

RATING: **B+**

8) The Samoan Wild Boyz were headed for the ring when Armageddon jumped them from behind and beat the tar out of them. The Samoans almost looked dead on their feet as Christian and Tim dragged them out to the ring.

RATING: **B**

9) **THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ (c) vs. ARMAGEDDON** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Needless to say, this match wasn't nearly as exciting as it was earlier this week. The Samoans were obviously knocked out of the match before it even started. Christian and Tim basically toyed with them the whole match. The most infuriating moment for the announcers was when Christian carried an almost unconscious Kid Toma over to his corner. Christian decked Akima before he could fully recover. Christian then batted Kid's hand around to tap Akima. Christian dumped Kid over the top rope and dragged Akima into the ring.

Tim finally put the match out of its misery by driving Akima into the mat with an Unstoppable Force.

WINNERS: **Armageddon** in 5:37

RATING: **B**

10) The ref, disgust radiating from his face, handed the tag title belts over to Tim and Christian. They celebrated like they had just won a close battle.

But then Richard Eisen's music interrupted their celebration. The chairman came out and congratulated them on their "hard-fought" victory. "But I'm afraid I have some bad news for you ... well, for one of you, at least. Tim, you're in trouble. I think you got so caught up in your role as 'The Conqueror' that you forgot something about the other title you hold. According to the rules of the SWF, every title has to be defended at least once every 30 days or the holder forfeits it. According to our records, your last title defense was well over a month ago. That's why it's my 'sad' duty to inform you that effective immediately, you are hereby stripped of the SWF

Warmaster Title." Richard plastered a cheesy grin on his face. "Enjoy the tag titles, gentlemen."

Tim was not happy. Christian tried to encourage him to keep celebrating, but Tim refused.

RATING: **B+** for the celebration; **B** for the title stripping

11) Sarah Eisen and Yoshimi Mushashibo found Sam Keith backstage. Sarah demanded to talk to him. She went off on him about how Sam said that there were a dozen ways to break the Yoshimi Lock. Sarah reviewed all the SWF wrestlers who had succumbed to it, saying that she could list all the Japanese wrestlers who hadn't been able to break it also. She said that Sam didn't know what he was talking about.

Sam told her to calm down. He reminded her that the Proton Lock was pretty effective as well, but he said that even he knew it could be broken if a person knew how. He said that was true of every submission hold.

Sarah then dared him to prove it. She challenged Sam to face Yoshimi in a match at the next *Invasion!* Sam smiled lazily and told her he'd be there.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and the response

12) Wanda Fish made her way to the ring with a mic in hand. She tried to speak, but it turned out her mic had been cut off.

We soon learned why. Archangel appeared on screen. He smiled sadistically at the camera. "So you're hiding behind your father, huh, Wanda? Ooooo, I might get hurt if I fight Archangel, so I'll have Daddy make sure he can't touch me!" He sighed. "Shame, too. I was so looking forward to inflicting as much pain on you as I could leading up to 'When Hell Freezes Over'. Oh well. I guess I'll have to improvise."

He then revealed that he had Katharina Stevanovic by the hair. He proceeded to beat her up, finally dropping her onto the concrete floor with a power bomb. Katharina looked awful throughout the attack, but Archangel actually looked pretty dangerous and despicable in spite of that.

The camera cut back to Wanda, who looked disgusted. She tested her mic and, when she found it worked, said, "Let me get this straight. You couldn't attack me, so you attacked a different woman backstage? What are you, six? Is that supposed to scare me? Believe me, I wish we could fight it out right now, Archangel." She leaned down, plastering a syrupy smile on her face. Her tone changed, almost as if she were addressing a child. "But you're just gonna have to be patient, kiddo. Don't worry. I'll kick your ass soon enough."

Before Archangel could respond, he disappeared from the screen. Wanda thanked whoever did that and said she wanted to move on to why she really came out to the ring. She said she was just as frustrated as Angry Gilmore over the fact that she couldn't fight him. But, she said, no doctors were in the way tonight. She called him out, saying that it was his lucky night.

RATING: **B** for the attack; **A*** for Wanda's mockery; **A** for the calling out

13) **WANDA FISH (c) vs. ANGRY GILMORE** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

You know, phooey on whoever used to say that cross-gender matches don't work. In spite of the fact that these two obviously had no chemistry together, Wanda and Angry were able to put on a fantastic match. They exchanged blows back and forth, each one pulling out bigger and bigger moves and spots until finally, Wanda nearly knocked Angry out of his boots with a Dish of the Day.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 14:31

RATING: **A**

14) Wanda celebrated her win.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Not surprisingly, Katharina was slightly overused.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Katharina Stevanovic defeated *Missy Masterson* - **B-**

Joey Beauchamp defeated *Ricky Dale Johnson* - **B+**

Armageddon defeated *the Samoan Wild Boyz (c)* to capture *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **B**

Wanda Fish (c) defeated *Angry Gilmore* to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - **A**

FINAL RATING - A

Should Old Acquaintance Be Forgotten...

December 31st, 2008

I could hear the noise from the company New Years party down the hall. I glanced at the clock. It was ten o'clock. Plenty of time for me to join them yet.

I swiveled in my chair to the TV. Pro Wrestling Hits had done something daring this year: they partnered with America-Sports-1 to present a "Best of 2008" special. A group of independent commentators would discuss Pro Wrestling Hits' picks for Match of the Year, Card of the Year, and the various awards they gave to best young wrestler, best veteran wrestler, and so on.

What made me a little frustrated at the situation was the fact that no one from the SWF was going to be on the show. Oh, sure, Richard had provided them with footage from our matches, but he had sent out a memo a week earlier expressly forbidding people from speaking with anyone from Pro Wrestling Hits. That was a shame. Representatives from AAA, USPW, UCR, and a number of different promotions from around the world were being interviewed. Even Vin Tanner from TCW had a few sound bites tossed in. But no one from the SWF could be on there.

They started by discussing the various storylines that had played out in 2008. We got mentioned quite a bit: Karma, the return of Archangel, the rise of Apocalypse, and so on. Nemesis's joining TCW got a lot of air time as well. I tuned most of that out, instead searching my desk for the January issue of Pro Wrestling Hits Magazine. Strange. It had disappeared. I had hoped to spend some of my time going over the Top 100 Wrestlers list. Maybe I could find some new people to target. Yoshimi had been complaining through an interpreter that he wanted more Japanese speakers on the roster so he wouldn't be the only one.

Just as the special was about to announce the year end awards, there was a tentative knock on the door. Not looking up from the mess on my desk, I invited whoever it was to come in.

Archangel came in. I grinned at him. Archangel, when he's not dressed in his ring attire, is a very different person. Very soft-spoken, very friendly. I'd bet he could walk down a street filled with SWF fans and no one would recognize him. I beckoned him to take a seat.

He didn't. Instead, he held out a copy of the magazine. I blinked. He had taken it? That didn't seem like him. I snatched it from his hand and started flipping through the pages, looking for the list.

I glanced up at him, noticing for the first time the upset look on Archangel's face. "What?"

"Scap, didn't you look at the front cover?"

I closed the magazine and looked. I couldn't believe my eyes. Smirking back at me was a picture of Richard Eisen. Splashed across one corner were the words, "Mr. Eisen grants us a rare interview!"

The list forgotten, I tore through the magazine and started reading, my eyes widening with each word. Here's just a taste of what I found:

Quote:

PWHM: The SWF has certainly been on a role this year. Karma, Apocalypse, the acquisition of fresh new talent like Wolf Hawkins and Joey Beauchamp and the legendary Yoshimi Mushashibo.

EISEN: Thank you.

PWHM: There are rumors that Tommy Cornell is considering coming back to work for you.

EISEN: Well, if it's true, then Tommy, call me. We'll discuss it over poker. (Laughs)

PWHM: This year really built on some of the more surprising stories from 2007. For example, last year we had the "revelation" that Wanda Fish was your daughter and the formation of Karma to make you pay for the way you treated her. Weren't you the least bit nervous to be the bad guy in that story arc?

EISEN: Maybe a little. I mean, I know how people look at me: the big, bad CEO of a major company that's slowly strangling the rest of the professional wrestling world. It wasn't much of a stretch for them to believe that I had fathered a daughter that I didn't even know about.

PWHM: So there's no truth to the paternity claims.

EISEN: Oh, come on. (Laughs) It's ... well, you know...

PWHM: A storyline.

EISEN: Exactly! We tell stories. That's what makes wrestling memorable. For example, take the main event at "The Supreme Challenge" this year, Archangel vs. Joel Kovach. Two talented wrestlers, but the reason it was so memorable is because of the story that led up to it: would Archangel be able to bring down Joel Kovach and Karma? Or would he fail? Or what about Wanda's recent feud with Sam Keith? Both of them are talented wrestlers and put on great matches. But when I framed the conflict as a clash between old, traditional wrestling and a new wave of the future, it made the conflict that much more exciting.

PWHM: So making Wanda Fish the first woman to hold the SWF World Heavyweight Championship was your idea?

EISEN: Completely. The same is true for Karma and Apocalypse. And all the other stories, really. I like to be very hands on in the booking of the shows and the writing of the stories we tell.

PWHM: It's no secret that you've been building up an impressive roster, both in the ring and behind the scenes. Just in the past couple of months, you've hired Liberty, Wolf Hawkins, Joey Beauchamp, and Yoshimi Mushashibo. In the past, you've gotten Chance Fortune, Wanda Fish ... well, the list could go on. And then, behind the scenes, you have the legendary Rip Chord working as a road agent. Is there anyone else backstage that I'm forgetting?

EISEN: (Pause) No one that I can think of.

I looked up at Archangel as I came to the end of the article. No wonder Richard had forbidden us from talking

to Pro Wrestling Hits! I thought it was to maintain a modicum of kayfabe, but clearly that wasn't the case.

"I'm so sorry," Archangel said. "Is there anything I can do?"

I swallowed hard and shook my head. "No, just go enjoy the party. Thanks for bringing this to me."

He gave me an uncertain look but then left me in my darkened office. I stared at the TV, the flickering images not really registering. The next thing I knew, I heard strains of "Aud Lang Syne" floating down the hall. I sighed. Another new year. I rose from my chair and forced a plastic smile to my lips. Best to go put in an appearance. It would be expected of me, and I would hate to disappoint Mr. Eisen.

Year End Awards

So the year end awards came out and, I have to admit, I'm a little stumped by some of the choices.

Here we go.

2008 Wrestler of the Year: Wolf Hawkins for his performance in the SWF

2008 Young Wrestler of the Year: Marc DuBois

2008 Veteran Wrestler of the Year: Robert Oxford

2008 Female Wrestler of the Year: Wanda Fish

2008 Promotion of the Year: The SWF

2008 Most Improved Promotion of the Year: The SWF

2008 Match of the Year Sam Keith vs. Joel Kovach in a steel cell match for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship at [The World Is Watching](#)

2008 Show of the Year: An episode of Warzone from June (I think it's [this one](#))

My thoughts: Wolf surprised me a little, especially since it cited his work in the SWF. He only came on board a few months ago, but hey, I'm not complaining. Marc isn't that surprising either. Robert Oxford really surprised me, seeing as I've hardly used him in 2008. If it hadn't been Wanda, I would have been pissed. The match of the year made me laugh, given what I wrote about it in the diary. The episode of Warzone surprised me simply because it was one episode of Warzone. I would have thought it would have been a Pay-Per-View. Oh well.

The Top 100 Wrestlers List kind of surprised me as well:

TOP TWENTY

- 1) Randy Bumfhole
- 2) Marc DuBois
- 3) Wanda Fish
- 4) Yoshimi Mushashibo
- 5) Angry Gilmore
- 6) Zimmy Bumfhole
- 7) Cliff Wilson
- 8) Tadiyuki Kikkawa
- 9) Haruki Kudo
- 10) Joel Kovach
- 11) Archangel
- 12) Sean McFly
- 13) Tommy Cornell
- 14) Shuji Inukai
- 15) Eric Eisen
- 16) Kinnojo Hori
- 17) Robert Oxford
- 18) PRIDE Koiso
- 19) Mito Miwa

20) Joe Sexy

We have pretty good representation throughout the top 50 as well:

Jack Bruce (25), Darryl Devine (27), Christian Faith (29), Rick Law (30), Liberty (32), Sam Keith (35), Tim Westybrook (36), Remo (39), Skull DeBones (42), Ricky Dale Johnson (43), Steve Frehley (47)

My analysis: I'll admit, this one left me scratching my head. For starters, we're not dominating the list as solidly as we did in 2007. I double-checked. In 2007, we had the top twelve positions sewn up. The placement of Marc and Wanda don't really surprise me, but Randy? Really?

This one also stumped me: Wolf Hawkins, 2008 Wrestler of the Year, is #87! Explain that one to me!

Oh, and Dan didn't even make it onto the list. Poor Dan.

Anyway, on with the show...

January 2009

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, January 2009

Held at the Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes Territory
9,563 in attendance

1) A video aired, hyping the SWF as the premiere wrestling promotion, pointing out that we're the home of Marc DuBois, Wolf Hawkins, and Wanda Fish.

RATING: **B+**

Jerry Eisen, Jason Azaria, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

2) Archangel, Dark Angel, and Tim Westybrook were moping backstage. Christian Faith found them and asked what was wrong. Archangel said it was that he had fallen from #1 to #11 on the Top 100 Wrestlers list. Dark Angel was upset because Wolf Hawkins refused his challenge. Tim was mourning the loss of the Warmaster Title.

Christian chided them, reminding them that they were Apocalypse. He said that they were the dominant force in professional wrestling and that they should go out and remind people of that fact.

This fired up the others. Dark Angel and Tim left the room, but Christian stopped Archangel and told him that he had a situation to deal with out in the ring.

RATING: **A**

3) The camera cut to the ring to reveal Delirious Dan. He was steaming over how Archangel beat up Katharina last week. He demanded that Archangel face him now!

Archangel came out and asked if it was amateur hour. But, he said, he would try to beat Dan hard enough that Dan wound up in the bed next to Katharina in the hospital.

RATING: **C+** for the challenge; **B+** for the response

4) **DELIRIOUS DAN vs. ARCHANGEL**

Jason Azaria ridiculed Dan for biting off more than he could chew. And from the way Archangel laughed at Dan through much of the match, it was clear he agreed with that opinion. There wasn't a lot of selling shown in the match, but the announcers were able to explain that away by saying that it was because Archangel was so dominant.

But then Dan surprised everyone. Archangel very lazily set up Dan for the Fall From Grace. Dan actually powered out of it, threw himself against the ropes, and then nailed the Delirium Driver!

WINNER: **Delirious Dan** in 6:59

RATING: **B+**

5) Dan stared at Archangel, shock on his face. Apparently he didn't expect to win either. But he went nuts, posing for the crowd and waving at them.

He should have gotten out of there quickly. Archangel came up off the mat and kicked him in the spine. Archangel then kicked a hole in Dan's chest and finally tossed him shoulder-first into one of the ring posts.

RATING: **B**

6) Bruce the Giant found Rick Law backstage and told him that Rich wanted to speak with him. It was time for another strategy session.

Rick informed Bruce that he wasn't going. Bruce finally demanded to know what was wrong with Rick. Rick countered by asking Bruce what was wrong with him. He reminded Bruce that they had once been part of Karma, the most dominant stable in professional wrestling. And now? They were just lackeys to some falling star who was desperately clinging to his former glory. Rick said he couldn't do it anymore. He said he was striking out on his own.

RATING: B

7) Armageddon was in the ring. They said that they had proven how dominant they were last week by winning the tag team titles. And they were willing to prove it again. They issued an open challenge to any tag team in the back.

Out came AFKAP. Jack and Troy said that they wouldn't mind being the ones to put Christian and Tim in their place.

RATING: B for the open challenge and the response

8) **AFKAP vs. ARMAGEDDON (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship**

Troy was off his game tonight. Still, it was a good match. Jack and Troy got in some good offense in the early going, surprising Christian and Tim. But then Armageddon rallied and, after knocking Jack and Troy around a bit, put them away when Christian hit Troy with the Leap of Faith.

WINNERS: **Armageddon** in 7:36

RATING: B+

9) Wanda Fish appeared on screen and once again taunted Archangel. She said, "No offense to Delirious Dan, but really Archangel ... why exactly do you think you deserve to be SWF World Heavyweight Champion again after that match?"

RATING: A*

10) **SAM KEITH vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Ana Garcia said that this match was east meets west, and that was about the most interesting thing she said all match.

This one was just phenomenal. Yoshimi went for the Yoshimi Lock early but he couldn't even get Sam into the Full Nelson. Sam and Yoshimi traded blows and then Sam fired off a Neutron Plex, the precursor of the Proton Lock, but before he could get his Lock on Yoshimi, Yoshimi ducked out and retreated to a corner where he eyed Sam warily.

The match went on with both men trying to pin the other, seemingly forgetting about their respective submission holds. But then Yoshimi surprised Sam and got him in the Full Nelson. Jason jumped the gun and called the match over, saying that Sam would feel the Yoshimi Lock now. Jerry corrected him, saying that it wasn't the Yoshimi Lock until Yoshimi got Sam face down on the canvas.

Yoshimi tried to kick Sam's legs out from under him, but Sam refused to go down. Then, much to everyone's surprise, Sam started to power out of the Full Nelson. He brought his hands back and pried apart Yoshimi's fingers, shoving down with his arms. Yoshimi struggled to keep his hands closed, but it was clear that Sam was going to break free.

So Yoshimi swiftly kicked Sam between the legs.

The ref was furious. He got in Yoshimi's face, so Yoshimi shoved him away. The ref immediately called for the bell, disqualifying Yoshimi.

WINNER: **Sam Keith by DQ** in 13:50

RATING: **A***

11) Yoshimi looked extremely angry, and he took out his frustration by stomping on Sam for a few moments before Sarah Eisen called him out of the ring and escorted him to the back.

RATING: **A**

12) Wolf Hawkins came out to the ring and said that it was an honor to be named Pro Wrestling Hits Wrestler of the Year for 2008. He said that's why he came to the SWF in the first place: to be given opportunities that he wouldn't have had anywhere else, where he could be his own man and never have to stand in anyone's shadow.

To truly thank the fans, Wolf said that he would defend his title tonight. He said anyone ... well, except Dark Angel ... could come out and take a shot at him.

Much to everyone's surprise, Randy Bumfhole came out! He congratulated Wolf on the award, but then reminded him that on the Top 100 Wrestler list, Randy was #1 and poor Wolf was just #87. Randy called it a weird conundrum and suggested that they resolve it by him taking the open challenge.

RATING: **A*** for the open challenge and the response

13) **WOLF HAWKINS (c) vs. RANDY BUMFHOLE** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Holy cow.

These two proved why they deserved those honors. They put on a spectacular match that left poor Ana and the announcers gasping for breath. Lots of high spots and moves that kept the fans leaping to their feet. It was a tough one to call simply because the momentum kept swinging violently between the two competitors.

Finally, though, Wolf looked about ready to finish Randy off. But before he could, Dark Angel charged the ring. D.A. slid under the ropes and Wolf turned to face him, ready to defend himself. But instead, Dark Angel attacked Randy instead! Wolf stared at him in shock as the ref called the match and disqualified Wolf!

WINNER: **Randy Bumfhole by DQ** in 18:44

RATING: **A***

14) Dark Angel laughed at Wolf's consternation, but that quickly changed as Wolf attacked him. The two traded blows and basically brawled until the show went off the air.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Always fun to put on a show with a final rating like this:

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Delirious Dan defeated Archangel - B+

Armageddon (c) defeated AFKAP to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - B+

*Sam Keith defeated Yoshimi Mubashibo by DQ - A**

*Randy Bumhole defeated Wolf Hawkins (c) by DQ, so Wolf retains the SWF North American Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

TCW Show Rating - B+

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, January 2009

Held at Evanovich Riverside in the Tri State Territory

10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Richard Eisen appeared on screen. He said that due to the vacating of the SWF Warmaster Title, they would soon hold a four-way ladder match to determine who should hold it. Two qualifying matches would be held tonight. He said that this could be the golden opportunity for several workers.

RATING: A

2) The camera suddenly cut backstage to reveal Archangel basically on a rampage. He attacked Delirious Dan and beat him bloody. Robert Oxford, Steve Frehley, and Joe Sexy were his next victims as he tore through the backstage area.

Then Ricky Dale Johnson stepped in between Archangel and his next intended victim, a cowering young lady. RDJ got in his face and told him that if he was spoiling for a fight so badly, he should have said something. He offered to meet him in the ring tonight. Archangel slapped him and said he'd be there.

RATING: A for the rampage; B- for the challenge

3) Chance Fortune was in the ring. He said that before he had his qualifying match with Chris Caulfield, he wanted to address Katharina Stevanovic and Delirious Dan given their recent involvement with Archangel. He paused for a moment to clear his throat and then burst out in hysterical laughter. He told them that they got exactly what they deserved.

RATING: A

4) CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. CHANCE FORTUNE

Peter Michaels reiterated what Chance said, that whoever won this match would go on to be part of the ladder match a week from tonight and could become the new Warmaster.

Both Chance and Chris fought hard for their spot. It looked like Chance had it all sewn up, much to the delight of Missy Masterson, who was with him at ringside, but then Katharina Stevanovic charged in. She smashed Missy against a ring post and then tripped Chance up. Chance stumbled right into Chris's hands and got pinned after a devastating Danger Drop.

WINNER: **Chris Caulfield** in 7:35

RATING: A

5) Backstage, Rich Money was fuming over the fact that Rick Law wasn't in his sway anymore. He berated Bruce the Giant for not being more persuasive, but said that it wasn't going to be an issue. Rich said he would still climb the ladder without him.

RATING: C+

6) Wolf Hawkins entered the building and said hello to some people, but before he made it very far, Dark Angel came out of nowhere and attacked him, smashing him into a wall, beating him over the head for a few moments before tossing him into a pile of equipment. And then Dark Angel was gone again.

RATING: **A**

7) Armageddon was in the ring once again. They boasted and bragged about how they beat the tar out of AFKAP earlier this week and said that they were so good, they could do it again to any other team on the roster. So they issued another open challenge, begging for someone to step up to the plate and face them.

The music for the Outcasts started up and sure enough, Remo and Skull made their way to the ring. Christian and Tim did not look happy, like this wasn't what they were planning for.

RATING: **B+** for the open challenge and the response

8) **THE OUTCASTS vs. ARMAGEDDON (c)** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

It was a brutal brawl, all four members relying on power and strength in their attacks. Remo and Skull looked dangerous and on more than one occasion, Christian Faith actually hid behind the ref to slow things down.

Eventually, in desperation, Tim ripped open one of the turnbuckles and smashed Skull's face straight into the exposed steel. Thing is, he really didn't try to hide what he was doing, so the ref ended the match.

WINNERS: **The Outcasts by DQ** in 7:51

RATING: **A**

9) Armageddon didn't leave things sit there. They attacked the Outcasts and continued to beat on them until both Remo and Skull were bloody.

RATING: **B**

10) Sam Keith came out to the ring. He addressed Yoshimi Mushashibo. He said that their match earlier this week proved his point: any move can be countered, blocked, or escaped from. He apologized if that news threatened Yoshimi's delusions of grandeur. But Sam went on to say that he wanted to prove it again in possibly one of the most brutal matches ever invented. He said that he had convinced Richard Eisen to extend the running time of "When Hell Freezes Over" by an hour so that Sam and Yoshimi could have a One Hour Submission Match. That's right, the person who gets their opponent to submit the most in that hour wins. Sam said he was game. He implied that Yoshimi wouldn't be.

Sarah Eisen led Yoshimi out. She said that on behalf of her client, she accepted Sam's ridiculous challenge. She said that Sam had obviously been dropped on his head one too many times, predicting that Yoshimi would win the day.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and the response

11) **LIBERTY vs. JOEY BEAUCHAMP**

This was yet another qualifier for the upcoming ladder match. Liberty was clearly the crowd favorite to win, but Joey kept smirking throughout the match. It soon became clear why: Joey slowly pulled ahead using underhanded tactics, usually when the ref wasn't looking. As a matter of fact, he managed to win the whole thing by dropping Liberty to the mat and then holding him down with the ropes for leverage.

WINNER: **Joey Beauchamp** in 9:43

RATING: **A**

12) Wolf Hawkins came out to the ring, bandaged up and looking furious. He raged about how Dark Angel

was making a nuisance of himself and then demanded that Dark Angel face him in a non-title match.

Dark Angel came out and informed Wolf that that wasn't how this game worked. He promised to make Wolf's life miserable until Wolf agreed to fight him for the SWF North American Championship. He then left the arena, telling Wolf to keep one eye open at all times, because he would never know where he was going to strike.

RATING: **B+** for the challenge and the response

13) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. ARCHANGEL**

A good match to cap off the show. Ricky looked intense and Peter Michaels suggested that it was possible he might actually win this. Emma told him that he was dreaming.

Turned out Emma was right. While RDJ was able to get in some offense and was able to kick out of the early pin attempts, Archangel proved to be too much for him. He finally wore RDJ down and tied him in knots with the Wing Clip.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 16:16

RATING: **A**

14) The match is over, but Archangel refused to release the Wing Clip. Instead, he cinched it up even tighter. The ref struggled to get him to release it, but Archangel refused. Finally, Marc DuBois and the Bumfholes had to come out to pry Archangel's fingers apart and force him to release the hold. Archangel then strutted away, laughing about RDJ's demise.

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

RDJ was slightly overused, but that's okay.

Wanda approached me after the show and told me that she heard that Pex was on a radio show in his hometown and that he bad-mouthed her pretty badly. I told her to ignore him since, well it's Pex, for crying out loud.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Chris Caulfield defeated Chance Fortune - A

*The Outcasts defeated Armageddon (c) by DQ, and so Armageddon retains **the SWF Tag Team Championship** - A*

Joey Beauchamp defeated Liberty - A

Archangel defeated Ricky Dale Johnson - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, January 2009

Held at the Connecticut Symphony Hall in the New England Territory
9,906 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Jason Azaria, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Wanda Fish appeared on screen and once again taunted Archangel for his recent behavior. She called his backstage rampage nothing more than a temper tantrum and said that if he's trying to inspire fear in her, it just isn't working.

RATING: **A***

2) Masters of Fortune came out to the ring. They were livid over the fact that both Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic have been messing with them recently. They challenged them to a tag match at "When Hell Freezes Over" to settle their differences.

Dan and Katharina came out and said that they accepted the challenge.

RATING: **B-** for the challenge and the response

3) MARC DuBOIS vs. RANDY BUMFHOLE

Jerry said that he never thought he'd see a match like this, two members of Karma facing off like this. But he went on to explain that this was a qualifier match for the Warmaster ladder match.

These two put on a phenomenal match. It was almost like they thought they were doing a main event. Neither one held back, even though they were facing a friend. In the end, Marc put Randy down with a Marc of Excellence.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 11:42

RATING: **A***

4) After the match was over, Marc went over and offered his hand to Randy. Randy shook it, and then pulled Marc into a hug. The two then celebrated a great match together.

RATING: **B**

5) Rich Money found Rick Law backstage and lit into him, calling him a traitor and so on and so forth. He demanded that Rick fall into line seeing as he's the 10-Minute Champ. Rick burst out laughing, saying that the title didn't matter to him. And to prove it, Rick said he'd take the title away at "When Hell Freezes Over".

RATING: **B**

6) Wolf Hawkins found Richard Eisen backstage, livid over the fact that Dark Angel didn't accept his match. Wolf demanded that Richard make the match so Wolf could get his hands on D.A. Richard said he'd like to, but he couldn't. He explained that Dark Angel has put his foot down: the only way he'll fight Wolf is if the North American Championship is on the line. Wolf ground his teeth but then agreed to defend his title. The match was on.

Wolf turned to leave but found himself face to face with Dark Angel. They stared at each other for a few minutes and then Dark Angel started laughing. He never really said anything; he just laughed as he walked away.

RATING: **A** for the request and the laughing

7) THE OUTCASTS vs. SEXUAL AGGRESSION

The Outcasts once again proved why they were such a dangerous, dominant tag team. Ana speculated that they may have been working out some frustration over how Armageddon had been treating them lately. They simply destroyed Joe and Angry. Remo finished them off by hitting Joe with the Destroyer.

WINNERS: **The Outcasts** in 10:36

RATING: **A**

8) Before the Outcasts could even begin to celebrate, Armageddon hit the ring and attacked them. Only the Outcasts were ready for them. The two teams started to brawl in the middle of the ring.

The fight was finally interrupted when Richard Eisen's music started to play. He came out and told them to stop. More specifically, he told them to save it for this Saturday. He was booking them in a match at "When Hell Freezes Over" for the tag titles.

RATING: **B+** for the attack and match announcement

Jason Azaria observed that the next match had to be the last qualifying match for the Warmaster ladder match. Bob Carlson came out to the ring to a tepid reaction. But his opponent set the audience ablaze:

Yoshimi Mushashibo.

9) **BOB CARLSON vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Bob looked absolutely terrified in the ring with Yoshimi. As a matter of fact, the first minute or so consisted of Yoshimi chasing Bob around the ring, trying to catch him. The crowd wasn't happy with Bob's cowardly antics, but then Bob surprised everyone by swinging around the ring, only to kick Yoshimi in the gut hard as he came around the corner. Bob then dragged Yoshimi back into the ring and started to work him over.

Unfortunately for Bob, Yoshimi eventually recovered and came back to life, slamming Bob to the mat in the Yoshimi Lock.

WINNER: **Yoshimi Mushashibo** in 9:46

RATING: **A**

10) A graphic then appeared, saying that *Warzone's* Main Event would be Marc DuBois, Chris Caulfield, Joey Beauchamp, and Yoshimi Mushashibo in a ladder match for the SWF Warmaster Title.

RATING: **A**

11) Wanda Fish was getting ready for a match when Marc DuBois came in. Wanda congratulated him on winning his match, but Marc brushed that aside. He said he was worried about how much Wanda's been taunting Archangel lately. Wanda blew off his concern, but Marc pointed out that Archangel calm is bad enough. He said that Archangel angry would likely go after her. Wanda pointed out that Archangel was forbidden from touching her. What could he do?

RATING: **A**

12) **WANDA FISH (c) vs. STEVE FREHLEY** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Wanda put on another great match. Steve actually seemed poised to take the title back for the first time in two years, but Wanda fought back brilliantly and finally dropped Steve with a Dish of the Day.

WINNER: **Wanda Fish** in 15:16

RATING: **A***

13) Wanda was celebrating in the ring when suddenly, she was attacked from behind by Dark Angel. Dark

Angel used Wanda's championship belt to bash her over the head and then started stomping on her.

Marc DuBois charged out to the rescue, only to be intercepted by Archangel, who took him down and out with a savage series of kicks. Archangel then dragged Marc into the ring and, while Dark Angel forced Wanda to watch, Archangel beat the holy hell out Marc, using both the World Heavyweight Championship belt and a steel chair. Wanda was in tears by the time the show ended.

RATING: [A](#)

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here.

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Marc DuBois defeated Randy Bumfhole - [A](#)*

The Outcasts defeated Sexual Aggression - [A](#)

Yoshimi Mushashibo defeated Bob Carlson - [A](#)

Wanda Fish (c) defeated Steve Frebley to retain [the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - \[A\]\(#\)](#)*

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

TCW Show Rating - [B+](#)

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, January 2008

Held at the Minnesota Coliseum in the Mid West Territory

10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) The show started in Richard Eisen's office. Wanda Fish burst in and told him that he had to do something about Archangel. Richard asked what she wanted him to do. He said that he's just as frustrated about what Archangel's been doing, but controlling him is impossible. Besides, he thought Wanda found Archangel amusing.

Wanda said he was pathetic ... until he laid a hand on Marc. That was unforgivable, especially since Marc was in the ladder match tonight. Richard was silent for a moment or two. He then told Wanda he had a radical idea, but she would have to put a lot on the line for it to work. Wanda said she'd do anything to finish Archangel. Richard told her to trust him, he'd handle it.

RATING: [A](#)

2) Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic were in the ring together. Dan said that he was looking forward to teaching Chance Fortune and Missy Masterson a lesson at "When Hell Freezes Over". Then Katharina took over and said that they wanted to warm up together since they still were a new team. They offered to face anyone who wanted to fight them.

Big mistake. Out came Armageddon. Dan and Katharina naturally freaked out. Katharina hid behind Dan as Tim Westybrook and Christian Faith got into the ring.

RATING: B- for the challenge and the response

3) **DELIRIOUS DAN & KATHARINA STEVANOVIC vs. ARMAGEDDON**

Dan tried to talk Armageddon into leaving the ring, admitting that he and Katharina were out of their league. Christian and Tim acted like they might actually cut them some slack, but then Christian delivered a knife-edge chop that nearly knocked Dan over. The match was on.

It was over quickly. Much to the horror of the announcers, Tim Westybrook finished things by slamming Katharina into the mat with an Unstoppable Force.

WINNERS: **Armageddon** in 5:45

RATING: B

4) Christian and Tim laughed at their fallen opponents, but then the big screen lit up with Remo and Skull's faces. They mocked Armageddon, saying that this didn't prove anything. If anything, it made Armageddon look like cowards since they came out and beat up two wrestlers who admitted they weren't ready for them. They warned them that on Saturday, they wouldn't be facing Dan and Katharina. They'd be facing the Outcasts, the most dangerous tag team in professional wrestling today.

RATING: B

5) Richard Eisen found Archangel backstage with Dark Angel. The two were obviously laughing over how Archangel took out Marc earlier this week.

Richard confronted Archangel and told him that he had one chance: he could apologize to Marc and to all the people he had attacked in recent weeks. If he did, he could go on to "When Hell Freezes Over" and have a good match. If he didn't, he would regret it.

Archangel stared down Richard and then told him that he wasn't about to apologize for anything. He dared Richard to do his worst and then shoved past him, Dark Angel in tow.

RATING: A

6) Sam Keith came out to the ring and got the mic. He addressed Yoshimi, saying that he hoped someone would translate this for him. He said that Sarah Eisen had made a critical mistake tonight in allowing Yoshimi to participate in the ladder match. He said he understood why Sarah did it; it would look really good for Yoshimi to go into his third SWF Pay-Per-View as the Warmaster. But, Sam went on to say, this was a stupid move. He said that ladder matches were brutal and that Yoshimi ran the risk of injuring himself, which was bad seeing as they were about to have an hour long submission match on Saturday and that Yoshimi should have taken the night off.

But, Sam said, in the interest of fairness, he would have a match as well. Not a ladder match, but still, he would put himself on the line just so Yoshimi won't have an excuse when Sam makes him tap on Saturday.

RATING: B+

7) **SAM KEITH vs. CHANCE FORTUNE**

Chance kick started the match by attacking Sam before the bell could even ring. As Missy cheered him on at ringside, Chance kept up the offense, staggering Sam back into the ropes. Chance wailed on him as hard as he could before trying to get a pinfall. Sam quickly kicked out.

Chance went on the offensive again, doing his best to take Sam down. He finally managed to drop Sam to the mat and made the pin. Sam kicked out at two.

Chance was getting more and more frustrated this time, but he laid into Sam, beating him thoroughly until he

finally went for the Stroke of Luck. Sam ducked the kick and waited as the momentum spun Chance around. Sam then hit the Neutron Plex and quickly got Chance into the Proton Lock. Missy screamed at Chance to hang on, but Chance eventually tapped out.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 9:47

RATING: **A**

8) Rick Law was walking backstage when he ran into Bruce the Giant. Bruce looked very somber as he informed Rick that he brought a message from Rich Money. Rick sarcastically asked if Rich was going to ask him to rejoin the team. Bruce said no, and then attacked Rick, beating him pretty badly before delivering a Giant Chokeslam to the concrete floor. Bruce didn't look too happy about what he did.

RATING: **C+**

9) A video played, hyping the accomplishments of Wolf Hawkins. It made him look intense and impressive.

RATING: **A**

10) **WOLF HAWKINS (c) vs. EDDIE PEAK** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Eddie looked bound and determined to win the title, but Wolf simply overwhelmed him with a fast offense that gave Eddie little time to think, much less fight back. Eddie simply couldn't handle it until Wolf hit the Full Moon Rising.

WINNER: **Wolf Hawkins** in 10:45

RATING: **A**

11) The camera cut backstage to reveal Dark Angel watching the match with a crafty smile on his face.

RATING: **A**

12) Richard Eisen then appeared on screen. He said that he had given the matter a great deal of thought, and he was making a change to the main event at "When Hell Freezes Over". He was adding a stipulation. It was still a title shot, but now it was going to be a Last Man Standing Match. That's right, to win the title, Archangel or Wanda would have to drop their opponent for a full ten count to win.

RATING: **A**

13) Marc DuBois was gingerly getting ready for his match. His ribs were taped up and he had a few bandages on his forehead. The door to his locker room burst open and Wanda Fish came inside. She begged him to not go through with the Ladder Match. She said he was too injured, that he should take it easy. She suggested that maybe Randy or Jimmy could take his place.

Marc turned to her and smiled. He said he was experiencing *deja vu*, that a short while ago, he was begging Wanda to take it easy. Wanda said that was different, but Marc said it wasn't. "You said you had to keep fighting because you're the World Heavyweight Champ. But I know you, Wanda. You're a proud person and you don't want anyone to think you're weak. I'm the same way. I have to do this, not because I'm the champ, but I have to do it for myself."

He then kissed her on the forehead and walked out the door.

RATING: **A**

14) **MARC DuBOIS vs. CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. JOEY BEAUCHAMP vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO** in a **ladder match** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

The announcers said that out of these four competitors, Chris Caulfield had a slight edge with his extreme

background. That might be why he was targetted first by Joey Beauchamp. Joey seemed focused on hurting Chris for most of the match.

Marc did okay in spite of his injuries. He was the first person to head up a ladder to get the belt, but Yoshimi took him out by kicking the ladder out from under him.

There were a lot of other spectacular spots that caused the fans to scream for more. Eventually, Chris wound up getting knocked out of contention. He too went after the belt on a taller ladder, one that got knocked over by Marc. The ladder tipped and spilled Chris out of the ring. He hit the ground pretty hard and rolled away.

That left Joey, Marc, and Yoshimi to fend for the title. Joey and Marc were duking it out in one corner of the ring when Yoshimi set up another ladder and started to climb the ladder, his back to Joey and Marc. Joey spotted him and shoved Marc as hard as he could. Marc stumbled out of the corner and slammed into Yoshimi from behind.

Yoshimi turned and saw Marc and got pissed. He got in Marc's face and started screaming something at him. Marc tried to walk away, so Yoshimi attacked him. These two started brawling, using one of the ladders as a club to knock each other around. Finally, Yoshimi got Marc into the Yoshimi Lock, dropping him face-first onto a closed ladder.

Joey seized his opportunity and quickly vaulted up the ladder, snatching the title belt down before Yoshimi realized what was happening.

WINNER: **Joey Beauchamp** in 17:47

RATING: **A**

15) Joey celebrated his victory as the ref passed the Warmaster Title to him.

RATING: **B+**

As the show wrapped up, the announcers ran through the card for "When Hell Freezes Over":

DELIRIOUS DAN & KATHARINA STEVANOVIC vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE (C)

RICK LAW vs. RICH MONEY (c) for the SWF 10-Minute Championship (B-)

THE OUTCASTS vs. ARMAGEDDON (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship (B+)

SAM KEITH vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO in a One Hour Ultimate Submission Match (B+)

WOLF HAWKINS (c) vs. DARK ANGEL for the SWF North American Championship (A)

WANDA FISH (c) vs. ARCHANGEL in a Last Man Standing match for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (A)

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Armageddon defeated Delirious Dan & Katharina Stevanovic - B

Sam Keith defeated Chance Fortune - A

Wolf Hawkins (c) defeated Eddie Peak to retain the SWF North American Championship - A

Joey Beauchamp defeated Marc DuBois, Chris Caulfield, and Yoshimi Mushashibo in a ladder match to capture the SWF

Warmaster Title - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

As always, predictions are welcome. Just FYI, you'll have about 24 hours before I'll do the Pay-Per-View.

From SWF.com ...

Quote:

Be sure to order
"When Hell Freezes Over"
this Saturday, exclusively on Pay-Per-View!

Featuring the following matches...

Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic take on Masters of Fortune - The tormenting of Katharina Stevanovic has continued and she and Delirious Dan have had enough. Will they be able to shut up Chance and Missy once and for all? Or will Chance and Missy send them both packing?

Rich Money defends the SWF 10-Minute Championship against Rick Law - For the past month, Rick Law has been on Rich Money's bandwagon, but no more. He has cut himself free and has now challenged his former boss for the title. Does he have what it takes to end Rich's title reign? Or has Rich's match already been won by Bruce the Giant's backstage attack?

The Outcasts fight Armageddon for the SWF Tag Team Championship - Just as quickly as the Samoans won the Tag Titles, Armageddon stripped them of them. Now the Outcasts, former tag champs themselves, are coming back to reclaim them. Can Tim Westybrook and Christian Faith withstand the onslaught of the Outcasts? Or are Remo and Skull DeBones simply out of luck?

Sam Keith and Yoshimi Mushashibo face off in an hour-long Ultimate Submission Match - Never before done in the SWF, this is a brutal match. Guaranteed to last an hour, the winner is the wrestler who can make his opponent tap the most within that time. Which submission hold is better, the Yoshimi Lock or the Proton Lock?

Wolf Hawkins defends his SWF North American Championship against Dark Angel - Wolf Hawkins demanded this match after Dark Angel made his life miserable. Will Wolf have what it takes to stop Dark Angel from taking the title? Or has Dark Angel bitten off more than he can chew?

Wanda Fish and Archangel clash in a Last Man Standing Match for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - This isn't a simple title defense that's over with an easy three count. No, the only way to end this match is to knock your opponent out so they stay down for a ten count. It is a brutal, physically demanding match. Wanda has shown that she has the intensity, determination, and the heart to be the first woman to hold the World Heavyweight Championship. But will that be enough to stop the leader of Apocalypse?

Order
"When Hell Freezes Over"
to find out!

SWF presents...

When Hell Freezes Over

Saturday of Week 2, January 2009

Held at Maryland Wood in the Mid Atlantic Territory

27,019 in attendance; Buy-Rate of 476,762

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to what promised to be a memorable evening.

1) Wanda Fish made her entrance to a standing ovation. She got a little choked up, saying that it's been a tumultuous ride ever since she won the SWF World Heavyweight Championship. She said she's been hounded at every turn by challengers, that everyone has doubted whether or not she had what it took, and that she's seen her loved ones attacked because of her.

But then she grew intense. She said if anyone thought she was going to roll over tonight for Archangel, they were sadly mistaken. She said that it may have been a difficult run, but she wouldn't change it for anything. She said that she was planning on hanging on to her title and continuing her historic title run for as long as she could. She said it was ironic that she was participating in a Last Man Standing match, especially since neither of the competitors were men. She left that thought hanging as she strutted out of the ring.

RATING: A

2) **RICK LAW vs. RICH MONEY (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

These two put on a great first match to start things off. Rick had a lot of anger in his eyes as he went after Rich Money, but Rich Money remained remarkably calm throughout the match. He didn't panic, even as Rick picked up the first two pinfall attempts. Ultimately, Rich managed to trip up Rick and got him pinned, using the ropes for leverage.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 8:40

RATING: B+

3) Jason Azaria was backstage with Sam Keith. Jason asked Sam how it felt to be a participant in the first Ultimate Submission Match that the SWF had ever held. Sam admitted it was a little nerve-wracking, but he reminded folks that he was the inventor and the master of the Proton Lock. He said that he's made countless opponents tap out in his storied career. He reminded the audience that the Proton Lock could come out of anywhere, whereas Yoshimi's Lock had several definite steps that it had to go through before it could be applied. Sam said that they may set history today, but he's confident that the history books will chalk this up as a win for Sam Keith.

RATING: B

4) The Outcasts appeared on screen next, saying that Armageddon had bitten off more than they could chew. They said that they would crush and destroy Tim and Christian and walk out of the Wood with the tag title belts once again.

RATING: B+

5) **DELIRIOUS DAN & KATHARINA STEVANOVIC vs. MASTERS OF FORTUNE**

This might be one of the better matches that we've gotten out of Dan and Katharina. I should have teamed them up a while ago.

At any rate, Chance and Missy dominated the early going of the match. They were able to surprise Katharina, who started out the match, and double-teamed her. Unfortunately, the ref couldn't see it because he chose to keep Dan from entering the ring illegally.

Missy and Chance continued to work over Katharina, who couldn't make it to Dan to tag out. Finally, though,

she managed to kick her way free of Chance and lunged for the corner, bringing in Dan. Dan cleared house, knocking Missy and Chance off their feet. Katharina finally put things away by blind-tagging her way in and then launching herself off the top rope at Missy Masterson, landing on Missy's shoulders and then bringing her down with a hurricanrana.

WINNERS: **Delirious Dan & Katharina Stevanovic** in 10:54

RATING: **B**

6) Sarah Eisen and Yoshimi Mushashibo appeared on screen. Sarah mocked Sam's statements about the Yoshimi Lock, saying that Sam was naive, as were most American fans. She introduced a clip of Yoshimi in his native Japan, where the Japanese fans were almost rabid in their devotion to her client. She stopped the tape and reminded Sam that someone doesn't get fanatical followers for being soft or easy. She promised Sam that Yoshimi would teach him what it means to tap out tonight.

RATING: **A**

7) Dark Angel appeared on screen and hyped his match against Wolf Hawkins. He made some vague comments about how people sometimes get so wrapped up in individual battles that they forget that they're fighting a larger war. He promised that no matter the outcome of this individual battle tonight, the war was already his.

RATING: **B+**

8) **SAM KEITH vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO** in *an Hour-Long Ultimate Submission Match*

Peter Michaels reminded fans of the rules: the match would last an hour. Each opponent would try to get his opponent to tap out. Whoever could get his opponent to submit the most in the hour would win.

Sam got in Yoshimi's face the minute the bell rang. Yoshimi simply stared back stoically and didn't respond. Finally, Sam shoved Yoshimi. Yoshimi shoved him back. When Sam came in for another push, Yoshimi surprised him by slapping him in the Full Nelson and kicking his legs out from under him, turning it into a Yoshimi Lock. Sam struggled a little but quickly tapped out. Yoshimi dropped him and favored Sam with a feral grin. Jerry despaired about the early lead Yoshimi took, but Emma pointed out that Sam did the smart thing: rather than struggle, he tapped out right away to conserve his strength.

Yoshimi tried to go for the Lock again, but Sam was able to slip out of it before Yoshimi could even get the Full Nelson put on. They then started trading blows, turning the match into a more traditional wrestling bout. About twenty minutes into the match, Yoshimi surprised Sam again and got him into the Yoshimi Lock a second time. This time, Sam struggled a bit longer but then tapped out. Now Jerry was really freaking out, lamenting that Sam was behind by two. Peter consoled him by pointing out that a lot could happen in the next forty minutes.

For twenty-five minutes, there were no more submission holds. But there were a lot of spectacular moves and gasp-inducing moments, especially as Yoshimi seemed content to work over Sam's shoulders. The length began to wear on Sam and you could tell that he was beginning to tire out. Yoshimi went in for a big move, but Sam blocked it and turned it into a Neutron Plex. At 44:36, Sam got Yoshimi into the Proton Lock. Yoshimi tried to fight his way out of it but eventually tapped.

Both men were slow to get going again. Yoshimi managed to get in a thrust kick right to Sam's chin that seemed to knock the veteran loopy. He hit an inverted atomic drop, followed it up with a short-arm clothesline, and then pinned Yoshimi. He got a little frustrated when the ref refused to tap, but then the fog seemed to clear and he tried to get Yoshimi in the Proton Lock. Before he could get it put on, though, Yoshimi managed to drag both of them to the bottom rope.

The match continued. Finally, with only a minute left, Sam hit the Neutron Plex again. But as he went for the Proton Lock, Yoshimi came back to life and fought his way out. Before Sam could fully react, Yoshimi had him in the Yoshimi Lock for a third time. Sam tapped with only a second to go.

WINNER: **Yoshimi Mushashibo** (3-1) in 1:00:00
RATING: **A***

9) Sam had trouble getting up. Sarah Eisen joined her client in the ring and spent a few moments taunting Sam for losing, but it's unlikely that Sam heard anything. He really was exhausted by the match.

Sarah then turned to the camera and put the rest of the promotion on warning. She said that her client had proven that he wasn't someone to mess with. She predicted that within a month, everyone in the SWF would fear Yoshimi Mushashibo.

RATING: **A*** for taunting Sam and the SWF

10) The camera cut backstage where Joey Beauchamp was waiting. He said it was a shame that he didn't have a match tonight. He speculated that if he had been in the match with Yoshimi, he would have won it easily. He pointed to his newly won Warmaster Title belt and said that was all the evidence he needed.

Joey then froze, as if he was aware someone was behind him. He turned around and found himself face to face with Liberty. Liberty commented that the only reason Joey had that title was because of blind, stupid luck. He said that helped people get titles and could even help them hold on to titles, but eventually, it would run out. Liberty said that he knew that they couldn't have a match for the title tonight, but he challenged Joey to one on the next Warmaster.

Before Joey could answer, Steve Frehley came along. He disagreed vehemently with that idea, saying that if anyone was going to face Joey Beauchamp for the Warmaster Title, it was going to be him.

And then Zimmy Bumfhole entered the mix, saying that he could see himself as the Warmaster.

They got into a heated argument that Joey watched with amusement, especially when Steve took a swing at Liberty. Soon the three challengers were fighting amongst themselves and Joey simply walked away.

RATING: **B** for the hype; **A** for Liberty's challenge; **B+** for Steve's; **B+** for Zimmy's; **B+** for the fight

11) Wolf Hawkins appeared on screen and said that he didn't have any idea what Dark Angel was talking about. He said that this wasn't a war, this wasn't a battle, and that Dark Angel had obviously been hanging around Christian Faith too much. He said that tonight was a wrestling match, and that since that's what it was, Wolf would win because he was the better wrestler.

RATING: **A**

12) Armageddon appeared on the screen and addressed the Outcasts. They reminded them that they were the tag champs now and that wasn't about to change. Very intense.

RATING: **A**

13) **THE OUTCASTS vs. ARMAGEDDON (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship**

There wasn't much subtlety to this match. Just four power brawlers wailing on each other. And the crowd ate it up.

The momentum swung wildly back and forth throughout this match. Both teams scored near falls that kept the crowd leaping to their feet. Jerry Eisen kind of made a fool of himself twice by predicting that the match was over, only to have the pinned wrestler kick out.

In the end, Tim Westybrook stopped Remo cold with a few power moves and finished him off with the Unstoppable Force.

WINNERS: **Armageddon** in 15:46

RATING: **A**

14) Archangel appeared on screen. He seemed furious. He raged about that little comment that Wanda made about there being no men in a Last Man Standing Match. He stormed around the backstage area a little, rattling equipment boxes and looking like he might go ballistic at any moment.

And then, just as quickly, the anger disappeared. Archangel started laughing. He speculated that the reason why Wanda insulted him like that was to make him fly off the handle, kind of like he's been doing lately. Maybe she figured if she could get Archangel too wound up, he'd make a stupid mistake and she could take him down. He said that would have been a great plan ... if he hadn't been acting. He revealed that he had never lost control. Everything he's done, like the attack on Katharina or Dan or his backstage rampage, was to help make Wanda underestimate him. He told her that she made the same mistake that so many people had made in the past and that it would cost her tonight. Cost her dearly.

RATING: **A***

15) **WOLF HAWKINS (c) vs. DARK ANGEL** for the **SWF North American Championship**

Emma had a hard time keeping up with the commentary on this one. As a matter of fact, at one point, the camera caught her simply staring at the ring, mesmerized by the intense, high-flying action.

Wolf and Dark Angel really put it on the line tonight. It seemed like every other minute, one of them was leaping from a turnbuckle or bounding off the top rope at the other. Dark Angel really surprised everyone with a suicidal plancha that dropped both Wolf and him to the cement and seemed to hurt them both.

Dark Angel seemed to have everything sewn up, but then Wolf kicked out of a pin attempt. After a flurry of offense, Wolf hit the Full Moon Rising.

WINNER: **Wolf Hawkins** in 25:20

RATING: **A**

16) Wanda Fish was warming up for the match when she turned and found herself face to face with Richard Eisen. Father and daughter stared at each other for a moment before Richard started speaking, tears streaming down his cheeks:

"Wanda, I know I haven't been the father I should have been. I know there are a lot of missed opportunities that I can never get back. And I know that I didn't handle things right when you told me about us, but..."

Wanda tried to say something, but Richard cut her off. "But I have to tell you, I'm so very proud of you. And while I can't officially take sides, I hope you knock that pompous bastard out."

He then hugged her tightly. He turned and escaped, leaving Wanda with tears in her eyes as well.

RATING: **A**

17) A video played, reviewing the history that Archangel and Wanda have had together: how Archangel returned to dismantle Karma, how he set Wanda up for her first title shot, how Wanda won the title from him. It then detailed Wanda's phenomenal title defenses and how Archangel formed Apocalypse, finally finishing with scenes from their previous matches. A voiceover said it finally came down to tonight. Who would be the last one standing?

RATING: **A**

18) **WANDA FISH (c) vs. ARCHANGEL** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

This match took a lot out of both of them. Surprisingly, Archangel was the one who was exhausted, though,

not Wanda. And once again, Emma seemed asleep on the mic.

The match was incredible. Neither Wanda nor Archangel went for any sort of pinfall. Instead, they concentrated on knocking each other around the match. Archangel went for a lot of underhanded tactics: choke holds, illegal tactics, that sort of thing. But Wanda gave as well as she got. The first ten count attempt was on Archangel; he managed to stagger to his feet after six.

The match spilled out into the ringside area as well. Wanda managed to slam Archangel into the ring apron, the ring posts, and dropped him onto the security barrier a few times. Archangel retaliated by slamming Wanda through the announce table. And yet Wanda wouldn't stay down for more than a five count.

The match continued its brutal pace until finally, Archangel started working over Wanda's shoulders. He then tossed her shoulder-first between two of the turnbuckles, driving her into the post. He then got her in the Wing Clip and held it as Wanda screamed in pain. She eventually tapped, but of course, that couldn't stop the match. Archangel held it until the ref ordered him to break it. He then stomped on her several times before finally hauling her up and slamming her into the mat with a Fall From Grace. He fell backwards into the corner and waited. The ref started counting.

At five, Wanda twitched. At seven, she struggled to get up. Archangel straightened up, ready to attack, but Wanda collapsed to the mat and didn't get up again as the ref finished his count.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 45:31

RATING: **A**

19) Archangel wearily went from post to post with his title belt.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Good show all around.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "*When Hell Freezes Over*"

Rich Money (c) defeated Rick Law to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B+

Delirious Dan & Katharina Stevanovic defeated Masters of Fortune - B

*Yoshimi Mushashibo defeated Sam Keith 3-1 in an Hour-Long Ultimate Submission match - A**

Armageddon (c) defeated the Outcasts to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - A

Wolf Hawkins (c) defeated Dark Angel to retain the SWF North American Championship - A

Archangel defeated Wanda Fish (c) in a Last Man Standing Match to capture the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, January 2009

Held at the V. Thompson Arena in the South West Territory
10,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Jason Azaria, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of Invasion! Jerry was very somber, saying that something happened after the Pay-Per-View ended, something rather disturbing...

1) The video was a bit shaky, but it showed Archangel coming out of the ring after his win at “When Hell Freezes Over?”. He got about half-way up the ramp when he turned and looked at Wanda, who still lay unconscious in the ring. He then dropped the title belt and went back into the ring. He shoved the paramedics away and dragged her out of the ring. He tore away the safety mat and then, much to the horror of the crowd, set Wanda up for a piledriver on the bare cement. Even as the crowd screamed in protest, Archangel delivered the piledriver. He then dropped her, smirked, and walked up the ramp.

RATING: **A**

2) Back live, Archangel came out to a crowd ready to murder him. He cried crocodile tears for injuring Wanda, saying that she had it coming. He said she had overreached and had paid the price for it. “**That’s what you get when you play with the boys, Wanda.**”

But before Archangel could say too much more, Kid Toma came out to the ring. He said he was incensed by what Archangel did, as was most of the locker room. Kid made some disparaging remarks about how the rest of the workers may be too scared to stand up to Archangel, but he wasn’t. He challenged Archangel for the title, saying that a monster like him didn’t deserve it.

Archangel smirked and finally shrugged, saying that he had nothing better to do.

RATING: **A*** for the taunting; **A** for the challenge

3) Jerry Eisen went on to explain that Wanda had serious injuries after her match with Archangel, including torn ligaments in her shoulder and a severe concussion from the piledriver. He then introduced a video segment, one with soft playing music with footage of Wanda smiling and having fun. It ended with a wish for Wanda to get better soon.

RATING: **A**

4) Wolf Hawkins was backstage with his title. He looked pretty upset by the video, but he really didn’t have time to grieve. He was confronted instead by Darryl Devine. Wolf said he was glad to see Darryl back and healthy. Darryl told him to stuff it. Darryl went on to say that Wolf was so clever that he almost got away with it. Confused, Wolf asked Darryl to explain. Darryl accused him of being in bed with Apocalypse. Wolf was stunned and asked Darryl what he was talking about. Darryl said that after he announced his intentions to take on Wolf for the title, Dark Angel just happened to take him out. And then, a few weeks ago, when Wolf fought Randy, who came to Wolf’s rescue? Dark Angel again. Darryl said it was a good scam, but he wasn’t fooled anymore.

Wolf said that Darryl was nuts. He was looking forward to facing Darryl at “When Hell Freezes Over?” and had nothing to do with Dark Angel’s actions. He then offered to fight Darryl tonight to prove it. Darryl readily agreed.

RATING: **A**

5) Rich Money was in the ring and he taunted Rick Law a little, saying that he had proven that he was the better man. He said that his meteoric rise through the ranks of the SWF wouldn’t be hindered by him anymore.

RATING: **C+**

6) **CHANCE FORTUNE vs. RICH MONEY (c)** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

It was another really good match. Chance seemed on fire (“Which only makes sense, seeing as he lost to Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic earlier this week,” Emma observed). But he got a little too overconfident. He started showboating a little. While he was showing off, Rich tripped him up and quickly pinned him, using his tights for leverage.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 7:33

RATING: **B+**

7) Chance was furious and took out his frustration on Rich, beating him pretty soundly.

RATING: **C+**

8) Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic were backstage, laughing at the way Chance lost again. Dan suddenly became very bashful and started reminiscing with Katharina about their matches together. Katharina seemed flustered and finally told Dan to spit it out. Dan did; he asked her out on a date and Katharina agreed.

RATING: **B**

9) Much to the surprise of the announcers, Joey Beauchamp came out to the ring and kicked Ana Garcia out of her chair to do color commentary for the next match.

RATING: **B+**

10) **LIBERTY vs. STEVE FREHLEY**

It was an okay match. Probably the most entertaining part was the argument that Jerry Eisen got into with Joey Beauchamp about whether or not his impression of Tommy Cornell was believable or not. Jason Azaria didn't help matters any by saying that he had been completely fooled.

Jerry also noted that Zimmy Bumfhole didn't ask to be part of this match. Joey claimed it was because Zimmy knew better than to challenge him.

At any rate, after a pretty average match, Liberty put Steve Frehley away with the Liberation Slam. He celebrated his win, but then stared down Joey Beauchamp.

WINNER: **Liberty** in 7:35

RATING: **B**

11) Marc DuBois came out to the ring next and said that he knew it was a mistake for Wanda to take on Archangel. Now she's lying in a hospital room. He said he was angry and he had to take out his frustration on somebody. And that somebody was going to be Yoshimi Mushashibo. Apparently Marc was upset at how Yoshimi took them both out of the running for the Warmaster Title last week. He demanded that Yoshimi face him in a match right here, right now.

Sarah Eisen came out. She told Marc that she was just as upset about what happened to Wanda as he was, but that fighting Yoshimi wouldn't solve anything. She reminded Marc of how Yoshimi beat up Sam Keith this past Saturday in spite of the beating he took in the ladder match. She said that the match simply would not happen for Marc's own good.

RATING: **B** for the challenge; **A** for the response

12) Armageddon came out to the ring next and hyped themselves up. They said that they showed the Outcasts why they were the rightful tag team champs and said that they would stay that way for a good long time.

But then the Fabulous Bumfhole's music hit. They said that they still owed Armageddon or whatever they

wanted to call themselves for the Cage Wars match from a month ago. They said that they could think of no better revenge than taking the titles away from Armageddon. They said they already talked to Richard; the match is on for the next Warzone.

RATING: **B+** for the self-hype and the challenge

13) **WOLF HAWKINS (c) vs. DARRYL DEVINE** for **the SWF North American Championship**

This was a spectacular match. Darryl and Wolf really put it all on the line. Jerry wondered if this was the match we would have seen this past Saturday. Jason asked if he was dissatisfied with the match that Dark Angel and Wolf gave us. Jerry said no; both matches were good.

Wolf made a fatal mistake, though. He went for the Full Moon Rising and Darryl was able to duck it. Wolf wound up landing on the top rope, straddling it. Darryl then pulled Wolf free and started working him over. He then set Wolf up for the Devine Dream Drop.

And that's when Dark Angel hit the ring and attacked Darryl, beating him savagely and driving him away from Wolf. The ref immediately ended the match.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** by DQ in 10:41

RATING: **A**

14) A video played, showing highlights of the match between Wanda Fish and Archangel.

RATING: **A**

15) **KID TOMA vs. ARCHANGEL (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Even though there was a lack of psychology in the match, it was still very good. It looked like Kid was on fire at first, but Jason Azaria finally (and rightly) pointed out that Archangel was only toying with Kid.

Archangel took over, beating on Kid for a while until Kid managed to fight back. He surprised Archangel with a flurry of offense that actually took Archangel off his feet and kept him down. Kid then took an inordinate amount of time getting to the top turnbuckle for the Long Range Headbutt. Jason said that was a stupid rookie mistake, especially when facing Archangel.

Jason was correct again. Kid finally launched himself, only to have Archangel roll out of the way. Kid crashed into the mat face-first and Archangel was on him immediately, tying him up in the Wing Clip. Kid struggled to get free but finally tapped out.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 11:39

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Not too bad. Chance's fortunes seem to have dropped a bit. The crowd thought he was overused tonight.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Rich Money (c) defeated Chance Fortune to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B+

Liberty defeated Steve Fehley - B

Darryl Devine defeated Wolf Hawkins (c) by DQ, so Wolf retains the SWF North American Championship - A

Archangel (c) defeated Kid Toma to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, January 2009

Held at the Louisiana Auditorium in the South East Territory

10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of Warzone.

1) The Bumholes appeared on screen. They reintroduced themselves, reminding the audience that they were part of Karma and as such held the tag titles for a good long time. They said that they were also committed to fighting Apocalypse, and that was why tonight, they weren't going to show any pity to Christian Faith and Tim Westybrook. They were going to raze them as a team and take back the tag team championship.

RATING: A

2) Chance Fortune and Missy Masterson were in the ring together. They were both furious with how Rich Money cheated at the end of the match earlier this week. They called him out, demanding that he face them again.

Instead, Bruce the Giant lumbered out to the ring. He said he bore a message from Rich Money. Rich said that Chance should count his blessings that Rich won't face him in a match again. Bruce went on to say that instead, he was to teach them a lesson by having a match. Chance jumped the gun and said that he wasn't afraid of Bruce. Bruce said that was good, but he wasn't sent out here to have a match with Chance. Instead, he pointed to Missy.

Before Chance could react, Bruce shoved him over the top rope by his face and started after Missy.

RATING: C+

3) MISSY MASTERSON vs. BRUCE THE GIANT

Missy did her best to keep away from Bruce. She even mounted a little bit of defense, trying to use her small size to her advantage by darting in and out of Bruce's reach. But eventually, Bruce caught her and beat on her for a while before ending things with a Giant Choke Slam.

WINNER: **Bruce the Giant** in 8:53

RATING: C+

4) Bruce didn't appear done with Missy yet. He started after her, but Rick Law charged in, chasing Bruce away.

RATING: C+

5) Darryl Devine found Dark Angel backstage. He demanded to know why Dark Angel attacked him earlier this week. Dark Angel refused to answer and tried to play things coy, but Darryl kept after him. Dark said he couldn't say, because "he" would be upset. Darryl asked who "he" was. Dark laughed at him, saying that he couldn't trick him into saying that "he" was Wolf Hawkins that way. Dark looked mortified and quickly escaped. Darryl looked pissed.

RATING: B

6) Yoshimi Mushashibo was walking backstage, chatting on a cell phone in a gruff, monosyllabic manner, when Marc DuBois attacked him, beating him savagely. He then picked up the phone and informed whoever it was that Yoshimi would have to get back to them.

RATING: B

7) A video aired of Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic out on a date. Emma seemed particularly disgusted, saying that she didn't know what they saw in each other, but was glad that they only saw it in each other.

RATING: B

8) Jimmy Bumfhole was stretching out backstage when he turned around and found Joey Beauchamp watching. Joey started laughing. Jimmy demanded to know what was so funny. Joey said that he knew that Jimmy was a coward; the fact that Jimmy conveniently forgot about how he challenged Joey to a match at "When Hell Freezes Over" proves it. Jimmy corrected Joey, saying that he and his brother had bigger fish to fry. Jimmy said there would be plenty of time to take Joey down later. Joey seemed cowed a little and started to walk away while Jimmy went back to his stretching.

Of course, once Jimmy's back was turned, Joey attacked him. He beat on him for a few minutes before Randy showed up and chased him off. Randy checked his brother over and asked if he could still fight. Jimmy seemed a little woozy but said he could.

RATING: B+ for the argument and the attack

9) **THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES vs. ARMAGEDDON (c)** for the SWF Tag Team Championship

This was a spectacular match, much better than I thought it would be. Randy and Jimmy proved to be a little more than Armageddon could handle. Duane Fry commented that it seemed like they had oiled themselves up; Tim and Christian couldn't seem to hold on to them for very long.

But eventually, the beating from Joey Beauchamp seemed to take its toll on Jimmy. He managed to get Tim down and clambered up the ropes for the Bumfhole in One, but wobbled a little, as if he was still dizzy. Tim managed to charge the corner and crotched Jimmy off the top. The match continued with Christian and Tim isolating Jimmy for a few minutes.

Then Jimmy tagged Randy into the ring. Randy cleaned house and was getting ready to set Christian Faith up for the Bumfhole Buster. That's when Archangel charged the ring. While Tim distracted the ref, Archangel took Randy down with a Fall From Grace and then got out of there. Christian then made the cover.

WINNERS: **Armageddon** in 13:13

RATING: A*

10) Wolf Hawkins was walking backstage when, much to the announcer's surprise, Darryl Devine attacked him, beating him savagely, screaming about how he was on to Wolf's treachery and would make sure he paid.

RATING: B

11) **LIBERTY vs. JOEY BEAUCHAMP (c)** for the SWF Warmaster Title

Joey and Liberty put on a great match together. Joey played the role of slippery weasel well, always managing to pop out of any pin or getting a foot on a nearby rope. Liberty kept after him, though, making Duane Fry predict that Joey's reign as Warmaster might be very brief.

But then Joey got Liberty down and in a figure four. While the ref checked on Liberty, Joey snared the bottom ropes to increase the pressure, forcing Liberty to tap out quickly.

WINNER: **Joey Beauchamp** in 12:18
RATING: **A**

12) The announcers then gave some breaking news: Yoshimi Mushashibo had demanded a match with Marc DuBois and Richard Eisen has given it to him. It'll take place at the next Invasion!

RATING: **B+**

13) Archangel came out to a chorus of boos. He got a mic and said that he had so much fun earlier this week defending his newly won title, he wanted to do it again tonight. And, he said, he had such fun beating up Kid Toma, he wanted to do the same thing to his brother. He called Akima out, informing him that it was his lucky day.

RATING: **A**

14) **AKIMA BRAVE vs. ARCHANGEL (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Holy cow. I did not see this one coming.

I don't think Archangel did either. Akima surprised him by taking the fight to him right away. Before Archangel knew what was happening, Akima had him down and pinned. The ref actually made it to two before Archangel kicked out and got away from Akima, who smiled wickedly at Archangel. Archangel laughed it off and then went after him.

The rest of the match was pretty spectacular. Both men scored near falls. In the end, Akima managed to get Archangel down and went to the top turnbuckle for the Suicide Headbutt. Emma observed that Akima had obviously learned from his brother's mistake; he was wasting no time. But it didn't help.

Archangel recovered and caught Akima out of the air. He then used Akima's momentum to carry them into a ring-shaking Fall From Grace.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 10:13
RATING: **A***

15) Archangel looked kind of winded, but he didn't have a chance to recover. Instead, Randy Bumfhole charged the ring and attacked him, actually dropping him to the mat. The show ended with Apocalypse streaming out to the ring to tend to their fallen leader while Randy escaped.

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

Another good show.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Bruce the Giant defeated *Missy Masterson* - **C+**

Armageddon (c) defeated *the Fabulous Bumfholes* to retain *the SWF Tag Team Championship* - **A***

Joey Beauchamp (c) defeated *Liberty* to retain *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **A**

Archangel (c) defeated *Akima Brave* to retain *the SWF World Heavyweight Championship* - **A***

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, January 2009

Held at the Theatre of Dreams in the North West Territory
9,826 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Jason Azaria, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of Invasion!

1) They started by hyping up the fact that tonight, Marc DuBois was going to take on Yoshimi Mushashibo. Jason Azaria really ripped on Marc, saying that he must have a death wish of something.

RATING: B-

2) Robert Oxford was out in the ring. He said, "I know I don't get that much air time, but I did some horse trading backstage because I had to come out here and talk about something that's been going on. Darryl Devine has been spreading some really bad rumors about Wolf Hawkins backstage recently. Now, I've known Wolf since he was a pup..." He laughed at his own joke. No one joined him. "... and I can say that he would never, ever ally himself with Dark Angel and Apocalypse like Darryl is saying. Wolf is a straight shooter and I won't stand for those rumors to be spread anymore. To put it bluntly, Darryl, either shut your mouth or I'll shut it for you!"

Darryl came out and dared Robert to try. The match was on!

RATING: C+ for the challenge

3) **ROBERT OXFORD vs. DARRYL DEVINE**

Robert was able to shut Darryl's mouth in the early going by knocking him around the ring a little. But then Darryl recovered and fought back. Robert simply was overwhelmed by the younger man's offense and eventually got dropped by the Devine Dream Drop.

WINNER: **Darryl Devine** in 7:46

RATING: A

4) Darryl looked like he was thinking of punishing Robert some more, but then Wolf Hawkins hit the ring and attacked him.

RATING: A

5) Rick Law was backstage when there was a knock at the door. He looked up to see Missy Masterson smiling shyly at him. She let herself in and said that she wanted to thank him for rescuing her last week from Bruce the Giant. Rick blew off her thanks and said it was nothing. She insisted that it wasn't nothing, that Chance didn't even lift a finger to help her. She cooed at Rick about how big and strong he was, how fearless, and how she had him to thank for saving her.

Before Rick knew what was happening, Missy was in his lap, kissing him passionately. Then someone cleared his throat from the door. They looked up, finding Chance staring at them, quaking with fury. He demanded that Rick meet him in the ring.

RATING: B+

6) Armageddon came out to the ring and hyped themselves up again as tag champs, pointing out how they were able to fight off the "fearsome Bumfholes".

Then the Outcasts came out to the ring. They mocked Armageddon, saying that the only reason why they won was because Archangel interfered in the match. They said that on their own, they would be weak. They challenged them to a rematch at “Nothing to Lose.”

Armageddon accepted, pointing out that they beat the Outcasts once. They’ll easily be able to do it again.

RATING: **A** for the hype; **C+** for the challenge; **B+** for the acceptance

7) Once again, we were treated to footage of Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic on a date, this time at the Space Needle.

RATING: **B**

8) **RICK LAW vs. CHANCE FORTUNE**

Chance was out of control, flailing blows down on Rick the minute the bell rang. Rick had to weather the onslaught for a few moments before he found an opening in Chance’s flighty defenses. He then fired back, staggering Chance before finishing him off with the Squad Car Slam.

WINNER: **Rick Law** in 11:33

RATING: **B**

9) Randy Bumfhole came out to the ring with a mic. He lit into Archangel, going off on how Double-A attacked him during his match with Armageddon last week. He said that what he did to Archangel after the latter’s match with Akima Brave was only a taste of what was in store for the Heavyweight Champ. Randy said that Archangel had a lot to answer for, and he was the one to make him do so. He challenged Archangel to a match for the World Heavyweight Championship.

Archangel came out to the ring to a chorus of boos (“People from Wanda’s hometown obviously don’t appreciate what he did to her,” Ana observed). He told Randy to keep dreaming, that he was nowhere near ready enough to face the leader of Apocalypse. For Randy’s protection, Archangel refused the match.

RATING: **A** for the challenge and the response

10) **CHRIS CAULFIELD vs. DARK ANGEL**

The announcers commented that if Dark Angel was upset by the stress he was causing between Darryl Devine and Wolf Hawkins, he didn’t seem aware of it.

Good thing, too. Chris and Dark put on a spectacular match that kept the fans screaming for more. Dark Angel finally took Chris down with a Descent Into Hell.

WINNER: **Dark Angel** in 9:52

RATING: **A***

11) Marc DuBois was getting ready for his match when Sarah Eisen approached him. Sarah told him that she always liked him, maybe more than she should have. But she knows how much Marc loves Wanda and how much Wanda loves him. Sarah begged Marc not to get in the ring with Yoshimi. She said that while she is Yoshimi’s manager, once he gets in the ring, he’s next to impossible to control. She said that she couldn’t guarantee his safety. Marc slammed the locker door shut, turned on her, and said that he didn’t care. He then shoved past her to leave the room.

RATING: **A**

12) **MARC DuBOIS vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Great match. Marc really went after Yoshimi from the get go and actually overwhelmed him with a series of

attacks. Yoshimi managed to dodge a few of them, but Marc hit the Marc of Excellence and went for the pin. Yoshimi quickly kicked out.

The match continued with Marc getting in most of the offense and Yoshimi taking it. At one point, Marc even got Yoshimi into his own submission hold, the Model Solution, but Yoshimi was able to drag both of them to the bottom rope so he'd break it.

Finally, Yoshimi seemed to have enough. He batted Marc aside and went on the offense, finally putting Marc away with the Yoshimi Lock.

WINNER: **Yoshimi Mushashibo** in 12:38

RATING: **A**

13) But Yoshimi didn't release the Lock. If anything, he tightened it up even further, screaming something at Marc, who eventually passed out. The refs finally got Yoshimi to break it and he strutted out of the ring.

RATING: **B+**

THE AFTERMATH

Chance was slightly overused again.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Darryl Devine defeated Robert Oxford - A

Rick Law defeated Chance Fortune - B

*Dark Angel defeated Chris Canfield - A**

Yoshimi Mushashibo defeated Marc DuBois - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B+**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, January 2009

Held at the Friedman Building in the Mid South Territory

10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of Warzone.

1) Archangel started the show off in a creepy, darkened room. He started his usual spiel of how he would destroy the SWF when suddenly, the lights switched on, revealing he was in an ordinary boiler room. He turned to see what was going on and found Randy Bumfhole in the door, his hand still on the light switch.

Randy smiled at him. "Sorry. You using this room?"

Before Archangel could answer, Randy leapt forward and attacked him, beating him savagely. He then turned to the camera. "I know that most of you consider me a clown. So I guess I'll just have to prove that I'm not. Yoshimi Mushashibo, you seem to be racking up an impressive body count. I still feel sore from the last time we locked up. But tonight, I'm feeling lucky. What do you say? You and me? Or do I have to do to you what I did to Archangel here?"

Randy walked out of the room, passing by Delirious Dan as he did. Dan peeked into the room and burst out laughing. But he then looked down the hall and fled. We soon realized why: Armageddon came into the room and helped Archangel up. They asked if they should go punish Randy for what he did. Archangel said no. Instead, he wanted them to punish Dan, and he knew how to do it.

RATING: **A*** for the hype and the attack; **A** for the challenge; **B-** for Dan laughing; **A*** for Archangel's sinister plot

2) Rick Law was in the ring and he too had a challenge, only his was for Bruce the Giant. He said he was going to teach Bruce a lesson for beating up Missy Masterson.

Bruce came out and said that he didn't want to fight Rick ... oh, wait, on second thought, he did.

RATING: **B**

3) **RICK LAW vs. BRUCE THE GIANT**

Bruce overwhelmed Rick at first. Rick could only really curl into a ball and weather out the initial onslaught. But try as Bruce did, he couldn't pin Rick. Finally, as Bruce began to tire out, Rick struck, dropping him with a Long Arm of the Law.

WINNER: **Rick Law** in 9:40

RATING: **B**

4) The cameras cut backstage to reveal a limo pulling up to the arena. Peter Michaels wondered aloud who it could be but then gasped in shock as Eric Eisen got out of the back. Eric looked over the arena and smiled craftily.

RATING: **B**

5) Wolf Hawkins found Darryl Devine backstage and once again demanded to know what his problem was. Darryl said he had exposed Wolf's dirty little secret. Wolf called him stupid and said that he didn't have a clue. Wolf insisted he wasn't allied with Apocalypse and he didn't know why Dark Angel helped him the way he did. He suggested Darryl go and ask Dark instead of bothering him.

RATING: **A**

6) Katharina Stevanovic was in her locker room ("Normally, fans would be excited to be in the woman's locker room when one of the women are changing, but not if that woman is Katharina," Emma observed). She found a note tucked in her locker, one that she read aloud: "*I have something important to ask you, something life changing. Meet me in the ring soon. Dan.*" She squealed with excitement and dashed out of the room.

RATING: **B-**

7) Sarah Eisen appeared with her client. She said she didn't understand why her former Karma colleagues were so intent on throwing their careers away by fighting Yoshimi, but she said it was Randy's funeral. Yoshimi would be there; Sarah suggested that Randy not be.

RATING: **A**

8) Katharina was in the ring with a mic. She called for Dan to join her, saying she was ready to answer whatever question he had. Instead of Dan, Armageddon and Dark Angel came out of the back. Katharina's eyes went wide as they charged to the ring and backed her into a corner.

But then Delirious Dan charged to the rescue. He flung himself at Apocalypse and yelled for Katharina to run. She did and Apocalypse destroyed Dan.

But then Remo's music started. He came out and started for the ring, murder burning in his eyes. Tim told Christian and Dark Angel to get Dan out of the ring. He'd handle Remo.

RATING: C+ for the trap; B- for Remo's entrance

9) **REMO vs. TIM WESTYBROOK**

The match got started before Remo could even set foot in the ring. Tim slid out from under the bottom rope and brawled with Remo before finally dragging him into the ring so things could officially start.

The match was an epic clash. The two exchanged blows that nearly knocked each other out of their boots. Finally, though, Remo surprised Tim by catching him in the Destroyer and picking up the pin.

WINNER: **Remo** in 10:44

RATING: A

10) Before Remo could celebrate too much, Christian Faith came charging back out to the ring. He attacked Remo and beat him down, finally hitting him with the Leap of Faith.

RATING: B+

11) After things got cleaned up, Joey Beauchamp came out to the ring with a mic. He revealed the truth: he was the one who pointed out to Richard the fact that Tim Westybrook hadn't defended the Warmaster Title. He did that so he could have a shot at the Title itself, and he said that his plan worked perfectly.

He then went on to say that he wasn't going to make the same stupid mistake as Tim. He was willing to defend his title right now to anyone who came out.

Out came Steve Fehley. He said he'd love to take the belt away from Joey, so Joey urged him to come to the ring.

RATING: B+ for the open challenge and the response

12) **STEVE FREHLEY vs. JOEY BEAUCHAMP (c)** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

Steve walked down to the ring and got in. The bell rang. And Joey then bashed Steve over the head with the microphone, knocking him cold. The ref was stunned. So were the announcers. Joey looked at the camera and shrugged. "The rules only say I have to defend it. They don't say how." He then stepped over Steve's body and left the ring.

WINNER: **Steve Fehley** by DQ in 1:44

RATING: A

13) Darryl Devine found Dark Angel backstage. Dark was just shoving Dan's limp body out a door. Darryl said that he was on to Dark Angel and that he knew that he was lying about Wolf working with him. Dark swore it was true. When Darryl obviously didn't believe him, Dark offered to get him proof. Darryl considered it and agreed.

RATING: A

14) **RANDY BUMFHOLE vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Randy was more intense than usual. He kept his eyes locked on Yoshimi as he made his way to the ring. Yoshimi roared at him as he got in, but Randy didn't even blink. The two circled each other warily and, when the bell rang, they leapt at each other and began to grapple.

The match raged for what felt like an eternity. It was simply phenomenal. Yoshimi tried to get Randy into the Yoshimi Lock a few times, but Randy was able to duck every attempt. Frustration began to build in Yoshimi's face.

Finally, though, Yoshimi managed to get Randy in the Full Nelson. He kicked at Randy's legs a few times, but Randy was able to swing around in the hold.

Then Randy did something amazing. He swung his body back and forth in the hold and, much to the surprise of the announcers, flipped himself and Yoshimi around. By the time he hit the mat, Yoshimi had dropped him. Randy looked a little pained for the move, but Yoshimi was on him again. Only Yoshimi couldn't get Randy into the Full Nelson again. Finally, Yoshimi tore the padding from a turnbuckle and threw Randy into it face-first. The ref immediately called for the bell.

WINNER: **Randy Bumfhole** by DQ in 13:56

RATING: **A***

15) Yoshimi looked ready to kill Randy. But before he could lay a hand on him again, Eric Eisen charged into the ring and interposed himself between Yoshimi and Randy. He ordered Yoshimi to back down. Yoshimi finally did, looking somewhat confused. Eric then took Yoshimi by the elbow and led him out of the ring. The announcers wondered what Eric was up to as the show ended, the camera focused on Randy's unconscious form in the ring.

RATING: **B**

THE AFTERMATH

I think that last match pushed us over the top.

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Rick Law defeated *Bruce the Giant* - **B**

Remo defeated *Tim Westybrook* - **A**

Steve Frehley defeated *Joey Beauchamp* (c) by DQ, so *Joey* retains *the SWF Warmaster Title* - **A**

Randy Bumfhole defeated *Yoshimi Mushashibo* by DQ - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

February 2009

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, February 2009

Held at Evanovich Riverside in the Tri State Territory
9,721 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Jason Azaria, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of Invasion!

1) Randy Bumhole came out to the ring. He was limping a little, but he had a massive grin plastered on his face. He got the mic and said that he had done what few could brag about. He said that he frustrated Yoshimi so much that he lost control and lost the match. He said that he may be sore, he may be stiff, but he's still standing. He said if anything, this proved that he deserved a shot against Archangel.

Archangel came out to the ring entrance and informed Randy that it still wasn't going to happen. Instead, tonight Archangel was feeling generous. He was going to give Liberty a shot at the title.

RATING: **A** for the hype; **A** for the match choice

2) The camera revealed three Eisens seated in Richard's office. Eric stood by a monitor, Sarah and Richard on a couch. Eric thanked them for meeting with him. He said that while he was medically cleared to wrestle, he said that he realized that he couldn't take Apocalypse down. He said that Archangel had proven that all too well. At the same time, though, Eric proudly stated that he had figured out who could: his mother's client, Yoshimi Muashshibo.

Eric suggested that he be given the opportunity to work with Yoshimi. Then Richard could book a match at "Nothing to Lose": Archangel vs. Yoshimi Mushashibo for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship.

Richard loved the idea. Sarah said she'd ask Yoshimi what he thought.

RATING: **A***

3) **RICK LAW vs. EDDIE PEAK**

The announcers commented on how Rick seemed to be on a roll since he severed his ties with Rich Money. Jason Azaria especially liked the fact that Rick had caught the attention of Missy Masterson, but Jerry Eisen said that might be a mixed blessing.

At any rate, Eddie put up a good fight, but Rick took him down eventually with the Long Arm of the Law.

WINNER: **Rick Law** in 8:57

RATING: **A**

4) Backstage, Missy Masterson was staring at a picture of Rick Law dreamily. The door to the room opened and she quickly slammed the locker shut. Chance Fortune walked in and regarded her suspiciously. He demanded to know what she was doing. She insisted she wasn't doing anything. He shoved her aside and opened the locker. He growled with disgust when he saw the picture of Rick. He glared at her and then stormed out of the room. Missy didn't seem too upset by his departure.

RATING: **B**

5) Backstage, we found another couple, only this one was doing much better. Delirious Dan found Katharina Stevanovic. Dan still looked pretty badly beat up from his encounter with Apocalypse. He gave Katharina a big bunch of flowers and Katharina gave him a kiss in exchange. Jason said he was going to throw up.

RATING: **B+**

6) **SKULL DeBONES vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH**

Christian was on fire in the ring. Skull did his best to stop him, but in the end, Christian easily overwhelmed him and nailed the Leap of Faith.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 15:04

RATING: **A**

7) After the match, Tim Westybrook came out to celebrate with his tag partner. Truth be told, Tim didn't look too happy.

Then his mood grew worse. Out came Joey Beauchamp with the Warmaster Title. Joey mocked Tim, pointing out that Tim lost to Remo last week. Joey asked Tim how it felt; losing the Warmaster Title, losing his match, seeing his tag partner beat Skull like nothing. He laughed at Tim's obvious fury and then strutted out of the arena.

RATING: **A**

8) Much to everyone's surprise, Wolf Hawkins and Dark Angel stumbled into the arena. They both appeared a little drunk. Wolf told Dark that he had been a little suspicious when Dark asked him to go get a beer, but he was glad they got a chance to clear the air. Dark steered the topic to Darryl Devine. Wolf laughed and said that he had nothing against the guy, but he can be such a weenie at times. Dark laughed uproariously at that and the two slapped each other on the backs before Wolf staggered away.

Dark Angel's demeanor changed immediately. Any trace of intoxication disappeared and he straightened up, opening up his shirt to reveal that he was wearing a wire. He carefully pulled it from his chest and turned to walk away ...

... only to find Ricky Dale Johnson watching him. Ricky got in Dark's face, accusing him of being a freak and all that. RDJ then challenged Dark to get into the ring with him right now. Dark pointed out that he wasn't dressed for a match. RDJ said that didn't matter, he wasn't picky. He then decked Dark and dragged him out to the ring.

RATING: **A** for the drunken talk; **C+** for RDJ's challenge

9) **RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. DARK ANGEL**

RDJ was able to exploit Dark Angel's attire problems by pulling his half-open shirt up over his head. That allowed RDJ to beat on him for a little while.

Eventually, though, Dark was able to shed his shirt and went after RDJ. In spite of the fact that he was in his street clothes from the waist down, Dark quickly took control of the match. After battering RDJ around the ring, he nailed the Descent Into Hell.

WINNER: **Dark Angel** in 10:57

RATING: **A**

10) Backstage, Yoshimi Mushashibo was staring ahead with a scowl on his face. Sarah Eisen hovered around him, explaining that he had a golden opportunity here. He could be the SWF World Heavyweight Champion in a matter of weeks. She said that no one in the SWF had ever won that title so quickly after debuting. She said it would prove his superiority as a wrestler. Would he do it?

Yoshimi's head snapped around so he could stare at her. He finally nodded once and walked away.

RATING: **A***

11) **LIBERTY vs. ARCHANGEL (c)** for **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

This turned out to be a great match. It was clear that Archangel thought that Liberty was going to be a pushover. Jason said that he was justified in believing that, seeing as just last month, both Sam Keith and Yoshimi Mushashibo treated Liberty like some kind of chew toy.

But Liberty did not roll over. He fought back, much to the surprise of Archangel and the delight of the crowd. He even appeared poised to win it on more than one occasion, scoring a few near falls that kept the crowd leaping to their feet.

Toward the end of the match, the ref was knocked out. Archangel saw this as a great opportunity. He dropped Liberty and then went to ringside, tossing in a chair. When he got back in the ring, though, Liberty was up and had the chair in his hands. He took a few swings at Archangel, who quickly dove out of the ring. Liberty chased him out and around, taking a wild swing with the chair ... just as Archangel swung with a new chair he had retrieved.

Both men connected with their blows and knocked the other out. And the ref had just woken up and saw the whole thing. He disqualified both of them.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 13:57

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

Again, I think those last two segments really helped us.

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Rick Law defeated Eddie Peak - **A**

Christian Faith defeated Skull DeBones - **A**

Dark Angel defeated Ricky Dale Johnson - **A**

*Archangel (c) drew with Liberty and so retains **the SWF World Heavyweight Championship*** - **A***

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

TCW Show Rating - **B+**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, February 2009

Held at the Minnesota Coliseum in the Mid West Territory

9,393 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Archangel and Armageddon appeared on screen and taunted Randy Bumfhole. Archangel said he had heard that Randy had been making a lot of noise about how he deserved a title shot. Archangel informed him it was never going to happen. He said that was because he had the SWF running scared, mostly because of his colleagues in Apocalypse.

“Well, I ain’t running scared!”

Apocalypse turned around in time to see Randy Bumfhole charge in with a kendo stick. He used the weapon to his advantage, taking down Archangel and Christian Faith quickly. Tim Westybrook caught it before Randy could hit him with it and laughed. Randy did to, then took Tim out with a rapid-fire Enzuigiri. Randy laughed at them and took off running.

Archangel recovered and shoved Tim and Christian out the door, screaming for them to catch and destroy Randy.

RATING: **A** for the taunting; **A** for the attack

2) Richard Eisen was looking over some paperwork when he looked up and saw Dark Angel standing over him. He demanded to know what he wanted. Dark said he wanted to exercise his rematch clause for the North American Championship. He wanted to face Wolf at “Nothing to Lose.” Richard grumbled that it was fine with him, that he’d draw up the contracts and send them over to Dark as soon as he had.

Dark Angel leaned in close and demanded to Richard draw up the contracts right now.

RATING: **B+**

3) **TROY TORNADO vs. RICH MONEY (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

A pretty good match from these two. Troy put on a dazzling offense that probably would have dropped a lesser man. But Rich was able to weather the storm and then dropped Troy with a well-timed Bank Roll.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 6:17

RATING: **B+**

4) Rich Money then got a mic and said that he doubted that Rick Law would be in any position to cause him grief, given his recent problems with Chance Fortune. So he said he’d be willing to defend his title against anyone who wanted to fight him at “Nothing to Lose.”

Joey Minnesota shortly came out and accepted the open challenge.

RATING: **B+** for the challenge; **B-** for the response

5) Speaking of Chance and Rick, the camera found them backstage. Chance Fortune dragged Missy Masterson up to Rick and demanded that he leave his girl alone. Rick asked Missy if he’d been bothering her. Missy dreamily said he hadn’t. Chance didn’t like that at all. He told Rick to back off or he would have to hurt him. Rick laughed that off and said that he’d be willing to meet Chance at “Nothing to Lose” if he wanted. Chance said he’d be there. He then stormed away, dragging Missy away by the arm. Missy kept looking over her shoulder at Rick, stars in her eyes.

RATING: **B+**

6) The camera cut to another part of the backstage area. Randy Bumfhole jogged by, turning around to egg Armageddon on. Christian and Tim were in hot pursuit, which only caused Randy to laugh harder.

RATING: **B+**

7) Dark Angel came out of Richard Eisen’s office with a satisfied grin on his face. He was about to walk away when he bumped into Darryl Devine. Dark said he was glad to find him. He said he had the proof that Darryl wanted. He produced a miniature tape recorder and played a conversation between Dark Angel and Darryl. In an obviously doctored recording, Wolf Hawkins trash-talked Darryl pretty severely (including the “weenie” comment) and it sounded like he really was in cahoots with Apocalypse. Darryl was furious and stormed off, leaving Dark Angel with a satisfied smirk.

RATING: **B+**

8) JACK BRUCE vs. ANGRY GILMORE

This was a pretty fun match. Both men put a lot of effort into it, which I really appreciated. Sadly, it was over before it could really get started as Randy Bumfhole scrambled into the ring, disrupting the match.

WINNER: **No one (Draw)** in 5:36

RATING: **A**

9) Randy covered in the ring as Armageddon came out to get him. Once they were in the ring, though, Randy started laughing. When Christian and Tim demanded to know why, Randy pointed behind them.

Zimmy Bumfhole had appeared out of nowhere with two kendo sticks. He tossed one to his brother and the two Bumfholes took down Armageddon.

The Bumfholes then got a mic and mocked Archangel, saying that if Apocalypse wanted to fight one Bumfhole, they'd have to fight both. Then Randy said he was going to be a thorn in Archangel's side for a good long while. Or, at least, until he agrees to the title match.

RATING: **B+** for the trap; **A** for the taunting

10) Wolf Hawkins came out to the ring. He said he was itching for a match and he had the perfect opponent in mind. He said he had been really impressed with the way Kid Toma handled himself in the ring against Archangel. He said that while it was true that Kid lost that match, Wolf said he wanted to find out what happened when Kid faced off against him. He called Kid out, saying that he was giving him a shot at the North American Championship.

RATING: **A**

11) WOLF HAWKINS (c) vs. KID TOMA for the SWF North American Championship

Great match. Really phenomenal. Both men really kicked it up a notch and had the crowd gasping for most of the match. The match see-sawed back and forth between the two.

Finally, Wolf was down and seemingly out. Kid went for the Long-Range Headbutt, only to have Wolf roll out of the way. Kid slammed into the mat and, as soon as he got to his feet, Wolf took him down with the Full Moon Rising.

WINNER: **Wolf Hawkins** in 11:28

RATING: **A**

12) Wolf Hawkins got his title belt and went to the four corners to show it off to the crowd. That's when Darryl Devine hit the ring and attacked him. The two exchanged blows until the ref managed to separate them with the help of security.

RATING: **A**

13) The announcers then introduced a video of Eric Eisen and Yoshimi Mushashibo in training. It featured lots of weight lifting, jogging, and some sparring between the two. It even had a little comedy as Yoshimi was bench pressing. Eric kept arguing with Yoshimi to take it easy. Yoshimi refused. So Eric eventually had to take the bar away from him. Yoshimi then caught Eric and bench pressed him. The segment even ended with a shot of Eric reading a magazine while Yoshimi continued to bench press him.

RATING: **A**

14) The camera cut to Richard Eisen's office where he and Sarah watched the video. Sarah and Richard were excited about Yoshimi's progress and Richard confidently predicted that Yoshimi would tear Archangel to

pieces. Sarah giggled in delight, saying that she got all flustered when Richard predicted the demise of Apocalypse. Richard did it again, this time staring at his wife with desire. Sarah whispered huskily for him to do it again. He did, and then leapt on her. Thankfully, the camera cut at that point.

RATING: A*

15) Joey Beauchamp came out to the ring. He mocked Tim Westybrook once again, saying that he was an idiot for not realizing that Randy Bumhole was setting him up. He confidently predicted that if he had been chasing Randy, he wouldn't have been suckered so easily.

And then Tim Westybrook came out, murder burning in his eyes. He said he was sick of Joey taunting him. He went on to say that he figured he owed Joey for stealing his Warmaster Title. He said that he had learned his lesson from what Joey did to Steve Fehley a few weeks ago. That's why he was coming down there to tear Joey apart in a no-holds-barred match!

RATING: B+ for the taunting and the challenge

16) **JOEY BEAUCHAMP (c) vs. TIM WESTYBROOK** in a **No-Holds Barred match** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

Tim had to chase Joey this time as the Warmaster dodged past the ref, through the ropes, back into the ring again, round and round until Tim caught him and started wailing on him. He tried to get a pin early but found that he couldn't. Joey's shoulder kept popping off the mat. Finally, in frustration, he signaled for help. Christian Faith came out and helped Tim double-team Joey for a while. Tim finally told Christian to leave, that he had it covered.

Tim tried to pin Joey again, but still, Joey wouldn't stay down. Frustration began to build in Tim and he tried to set Joey up for the Unstoppable Force. Joey slipped out of it and started to fight back, actually staggering Tim for a brief moment. But then a well-timed kick to the gut shut Joey's offense down again.

Tim started to set Joey up for the Unstoppable Force again, and then the crowd went wild as Remo hit the ring. He pulled Joey free and hit Tim with the Destroyer. Joey quickly dropped on Tim for the pin.

WINNER: **Joey Beauchamp** in 16:36

RATING: A

17) After the match, Joey celebrated like he won it himself. He did stop to pat Remo on the shoulder. That proved to be a mistake. Remo caught him in the Destroyer and then left the ring with both Tim and Joey out cold.

RATING: B

THE AFTERMATH

Huh. Guess the women managers aren't too happy with me anymore. Long-time SWF fixture Jessie (the wife of Angry Gilmore) has refused to enter negotiations with me for her contract, saying that she's angry with me for the way I've handled her career.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Rich Money (c) defeated Troy Tornado to retain *the SWF 10-Minute Championship* - B+

Jack Bruce drew with Angry Gilmore - A

Wolf Hawkins (c) defeated Kid Toma to retain *the SWF North American Championship* - A

Joey Beauchamp (c) defeated Tim Westybrook in a *No-Holds Barred match for the SWF Warmaster Title* - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, February 2009

Held at the V. Thompson Arena in the South West Territory

10,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Jason Azaria, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Richard Eisen came out to the ring. He said that he had endured Apocalypse long enough. Now, thanks to the genius of his son, Eric, he had a way to deal with them once and for all. He said that he was booking a match for “Nothing to Lose”, the main event, and it would be Archangel defending his World Heavyweight Championship against none other than Yoshimi Mushashibo!

The crowd didn’t like the fact that they had to wait and they let Richard know it. Richard told them to calm down, he hadn’t forgotten them. He said that was a prelude to this match, he was booking a tag team match tonight as well. It would be the team of Eric Eisen and Yoshimi Mushashibo versus Archangel and whatever Apocalypse loser wasn’t busy chasing Bumholes tonight.

RATING: A for the first match announcement; A for the second

2) Joey Minnesota came out to the ring. He said that he was sorry to have deprived the fans of his good looks and talent for so long but promised that would change. He said that he had asked Richard Eisen for a warm-up match tonight under 10-Minute rules. He wondered who it would be...

He got his answer: Bruce the Giant.

RATING: B-

3) JOEY MINNESOTA vs. BRUCE THE GIANT

Joey had his work cut out for him. Most of his punches and moves didn’t even affect Bruce as the larger man tossed him around. But then, after Bruce tried to pin Joey, things turned around. Joey fought back and, much to the surprise of the announcers, actually picked Bruce up for an Empire Spiral!

WINNER: **Joey Minnesota** in 7:47

RATING: B+

4) Delirious Dan came out to the ring and called Katharina Stevanovic out to join him. He then gushed about how happy he was to have met her and how wonderful the past several weeks had been. He then dropped to one knee and proposed, suggesting that they get married at “Nothing to Lose.” Katharina was delighted and immediately agreed.

RATING: B

5) Rick Law was backstage taping up his hands for a match when someone tapped him on the shoulder. He turned around and found himself face to face with Missy Masterson. Missy asked if he heard what just happened out in the ring. He said he hadn’t, so Missy filled him in on the details. Much to everyone’s surprise, Missy said she wished Katharina and Dan well. She sighed and said that being in love is wonderful. That made Rick a little uncomfortable.

It got worse. Missy presented Rick with a gift, insisting that he open it. He did, discovering that Missy had bought him a hideous bracelet. She insisted he try it on. Rick did. It was hideous. But he put on a brave face and thanked her. She beamed and left. He quickly shed the gift, complaining that its weight would throw him off in the match.

RATING: B

6) **RICK LAW vs. JOE SEXY**

Rick and Joe put together a pretty good battle. Then Missy came out to cheer on her man. Rick tried to ignore her, but it was obvious she was distraction.

And she cost him the match too. At one point, she hopped up on the ring to protest what she thought was a slow count from the ref. While the ref was distracted, Joe low-blowned Rick and then hit him with a One Night Stand for the pin and the win.

WINNER: **Joe Sexy** in 8:44

RATING: B+

7) Archangel appeared on screen and said that most people might quake in their boots at the thought of facing Eric Eisen and Yoshimi Mushashibo in the ring, but not him. He said that he and whoever he found would destroy them.

RATING: A*

8) Wolf Hawkins came out to the ring at a full boil, furious with Darryl Devine. He said he was sick of the accusations and the attacks. He said that if Darryl wanted a fight so badly, he'd be more than happy to oblige at "Nothing to Lose", and he'd even put the North American Title up for grabs.

Darryl came out and said that was fine by him, but rather than wait for "Nothing to Lose", he'd be willing to fight right then and there. He started for the ring...

... only to have Richard Eisen's music interrupt them. Richard came out and informed them that their match, while a good idea, couldn't happen since Dark Angel had already signed a contract to face Wolf Hawkins at "Nothing to Lose" for the North American Championship. But, he said, he would talk to Dark Angel and see what they could work out.

RATING: B for the challenge; A for the response and Richard's explanation

9) **THE OUTCASTS vs. THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ**

It was a pretty spectacular match. Both teams put it all on the line and really delivered a solid match. The momentum swung back and forth wildly until finally, Remo dropped Kid Toma with the Destroyer.

WINNERS: **The Outcasts** in 17:42

RATING: A

10) The Outcasts celebrated their hard fought victory, only to have it cut short as Armageddon attacked them and beat them down.

RATING: B+

11) A video played, showing highlights of how Randy Bumfhole has made Archangel's life miserable. Jerry Eisen commented that it was too bad his dad booked Yoshimi in that match. He said he would have liked to see Randy and Archangel take each other on.

RATING: A

12) Eric Eisen and Yoshimi Mushashibo made their way to the ring for the main event. They were followed by Archangel, who came out alone. Eric teased him a little, asking if no one from Apocalypse had the stones to face Yoshimi.

Archangel said that he had found a tag team partner ... Yoshimi Mushashibo.

Eric stared at him blankly, only to be run over from behind by Yoshimi. Archangel said his partner was the newest member of Apocalypse, the Beast himself. Archangel bullied the ref into starting what was now a handicap match.

RATING: **A**

13) **ERIC EISEN vs. ARCHANGEL & YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

It wasn't really much of a match. Eric did his best, but Archangel and Yoshimi basically took turns beating the tar out of him. Finally, Yoshimi put Eric in the Yoshimi Lock and cinched it up tight enough that Eric tapped almost immediately.

WINNERS: **Archangel & Yoshimi Mushashibo** in 5:48

RATING: **A***

14) As Yoshimi kept Eric in the Lock, Archangel had some fun kicking him over the head repeatedly while screaming abuse at him. Then Sarah Eisen charged the ring. She danced around Yoshimi, ordering him to release her son. Archangel laughed at her, so she slapped him.

Big mistake.

She realized it too and tried to get away, but Archangel caught her by her hair, hefted her up, and slammed her to the mat with a Fall From Grace. While she rolled on the mat moaning, Yoshimi released the hold and then joined Archangel to laugh at the fallen Eisens. Yoshimi punctuated the show by spitting on his manager.

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Joey Minnesota and Akima Brave were overused, but the audience left buzzed about what Yoshimi did.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Joey Minnesota defeated Bruce the Giant - B+

Joe Sexy defeated Rick Law - B+

The Outcasts defeated the Samoan Wild Boyz - A

*Archangel & Yoshimi Mushashibo defeated Eric Eisen - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B-**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, February 2009
(The Go-Home Show for “Nothing to Lose”)
Held at Virginia Park Fields in the Mid Atlantic Territory
10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of Warzone. Peter wondered what the fallout was going to be after the dramatic ending to Invasion!

1) In a video shot earlier today, Richard Eisen stumbled into his office, looking tired and haggard. He looked over at one corner of the room and demanded, “What do you want?”

Randy Bumfhole stepped forward and said, “That can wait. How’s Sarah? How is Eric?”

Richard groaned and said that Sarah was still in the hospital pending some more tests. He said that Eric was fine and would actually be at the arena tonight. He collapsed in his chair and shook his head. Randy stepped closer.

“Give me the match, Richard. Give me the main event against Archangel.”

Richard laughed and said that it was too late, he had already signed the contracts for Yoshimi Mushashibo to face Archangel for the World Heavyweight Championship. Randy said that was stupid. He said that Archangel would likely have Yoshimi just roll over; it’d be a short match and the fans would riot. He reminded Richard that he was still Chairman of the Board for the SWF; that meant he could void the contract. Richard asked if that wouldn’t cause Yoshimi’s manager to complain.

Randy smiled. “I think Sarah will forgive you this once.”

Richard blinked, then laughed. He stuck out his hand. “The match is yours, Randy. Just make sure you stick it to Archangel.”

RATING: A

2) This was followed by footage from *Invasion!*, showing the attack on Sarah and Eric at the hands of Archangel and Yoshimi. The Fall From Grace looked positively deadly in slow-motion.

RATING: A*

3) Eric Eisen was in the ring. He looked furious. He asked the crowd if they had seen enough. He said that he did. He knows that he can’t face Archangel; he said that he hopes Randy Bumfhole tears Archangel to pieces. But he can face Yoshimi Mushashibo. He demanded that Yoshimi face him in a match so he can pay for what he’s done.

Yoshimi came out to the ring entrance with Archangel in tow. Archangel looked just as angry as Eric. He said that it was so convenient that Eric would make this challenge tonight, seeing as his father just terminated the match between Archangel and Yoshimi for “Nothing to Lose”. He said that Yoshimi accepted the challenge, and warned Eric that if he thought he’d seen a monster before, that was nothing compared to what Yoshimi would do to him on Saturday.

Archangel then looked into the camera. “And Randy Bumfhole, I’ve had enough of you. You think it’s funny to always be under foot? You think that you’ve got me angry and that will make me easy prey? Let me tell you something, Randy. I may get angry, but when I do, I don’t make mistakes. It makes me meaner. It makes me nastier. It makes me that much harder to beat. And I’ll prove it to you on Saturday ... and tonight. You remember how you said that if Apocalypse fought one Bumfhole, we fought both? Well, put your money where your mouth is. Round up Zimmy and meet Yoshimi and me in the ring tonight!”

RATING: B- for the challenge; A* for Yoshimi’s acceptance; A for Archangel’s challenge

4) Rich Money and Bruce the Giant came out to the ring for a tag match. Peter explained that Richard Eisen had booked them in a match against Joey Minnesota and any partner Joey could find.

Joey came out and said that it was times like these that he missed being in the United States of Annihilation. But, he said, he found the next best thing. He called out his tag partner for the evening ... Rick Law! Needless to say, Rich was not happy about that.

RATING: B-

5) **RICK LAW & JOEY MINNESOTA vs. RICH MONEY & BRUCE THE GIANT**

An okay match. Rich did most of the fighting for his team, especially since Bruce is ... well, large enough that overcoming gravity is something of a challenge for him. Bruce was a difference maker a few times, coming in to shut down any offense that Rick or Joey got started.

But then Rick Law really took control of the match. It looked like he was going to take Rich Money down for good when Chance Fortune hit the ring. Bruce quickly distracted the ref. Chance knocked Joey Minnesota off his perch and then nailed Rick with the Stroke of Luck. He quickly escaped, which allowed Rich to follow up with the Dollars From Heaven for the pin and the win.

WINNERS: **Rich Money & Bruce the Giant** in 11:19

RATING: B

6) Armageddon appeared on screen. Christian Faith enthusiastically hyped Apocalypse, pointing out how strong they've become. Tim Westybrook agreed with him, but you could tell that something was bothering him. At any rate, they boldly predicted that they would still retain the SWF Tag Team Championship at the end of the night at "Nothing to Lose".

And then the Outcasts showed up and beat them silly.

RATING: B+ for the hype and the attack

7) Jimmy Bumfhole was jogging around the backstage area a little, obviously stretching out for the main event. He ran into Joey Beauchamp, who started mocking him. Joey said that Jimmy was an idiot for allowing Randy to drag him around by the nose everywhere. Joey predicted that by the end of the week, Randy would be in a hospital bed next to Wanda Fish, Marc DuBois, and Sarah Eisen.

Zimmy got in Joey's face and told him to shut his mouth. He said that Joey talks smack but everyone in the backstage area knows that he can't back it up. Zimmy said that Joey's Warmaster Title was a fluke born out of a technicality. He said the only reason he still had it was because Tim Westybrook had been stupid enough to have a no-holds-barred match. Zimmy suggested that when push came to shove, Joey couldn't win in a fair fight. Joey scoffed at this, so Zimmy pushed more. He suggested that the two of them fight on Saturday. When Joey hesitated, Zimmy reminded him that he couldn't lose his beloved Warmaster Title, so really, he should take the match because he's got "Nothing to Lose."

Joey waited for a moment and then burst out with obviously fake laughter, telling Zimmy he was a funny, funny guy. He then said he'd be there on Saturday.

RATING: B+

8) Missy Masterson was in the ring. She said that she had just heard the news that Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic were tying the knot this Saturday. She said it was incredible, such a wonderful whirlwind romance. Then she wondered aloud what kind of wedding gift she should get Katharina.

She looked at the camera and said she knew: "Katharina, here's my present to you: one last match with me. That way you have a chance to make me pay for all the mean things I've done since you've got here."

Katharina came out, a suspicious look on her face. She agreed to the match, but you could tell she was looking for a catch the whole way to the ring.

RATING: C+

9) **KATHARINA STEVANOVIC vs. MISSY MASTERSON**

It was a slightly above average match. Nothing special. What made it truly entertaining was listening to Emma Chase saying that she was sure that broadcasting Dan and Katharina's marriage had to violate some sort of FCC policy at least. She also referred to it as a crime against humanity that someone as gorgeous as Dan would marry someone as ugly as Katharina. Almost made fans forget that there was a match to watch.

After an okay amount of time, Katharina took Missy down and pinned her.

WINNER: **Katharina Stevanovic** in 9:18

RATING: B-

10) After the match was over, Missy went over to Katharina and offered her hand by way of apology. Katharina still looked suspicious but finally shook it. This reconciliation was met by an overwhelming wave of apathy from the crowd.

RATING: C

11) Richard Eisen found Dark Angel backstage. Dark immediately asked him how his wife was. Richard did not look happy but insisted that Dark be serious for a moment. He said that Darryl Devine and Wolf Hawkins were chomping at the bit to fight each other. Richard would like to make the title match a three-way dance, but since it's Dark's rematch, he would need his permission. Dark sighed and reluctantly agreed. Richard snapped his thanks and stormed away. Dark then smiled wickedly and started laughing.

RATING: B+

12) **THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES vs. ARCHANGEL & YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Emma Chase predicted a quick win for Apocalypse. That proved to be too optimistic.

This match eventually left the announcers gasping for breath. The Bumfholes simply overwhelmed Archangel and Yoshimi with an aerial offense that relied on speed and agility. It took a while for Apocalypse to recover but when they did, they quickly shut the Bumfholes down. Things dragged out longer than Emma expected, neither side having a clear advantage as Randy managed to slip out of Yoshimi's grasp before he could get him in the lock and as Zimmy blocked a few Fall From Grace attempts.

In the end, though, Archangel was able to take Zimmy down. He very ****ily refused to make the pin, instead dragging Zimmy up for a Fall From Grace. Zimmy came to life and fought his way free, dashing to the corner to knock Yoshimi off the ring corner. He then hit a few quick clotheslines to drop Archangel to the mat. He leapt to the top of the turnbuckle and hit the Bumfhole in One. Before Yoshimi could break the pin, Randy charged in and took him over the top rope. The crowd went wild.

WINNERS: **The Fabulous Bumfholes** in 16:40

RATING: A*

13) Yoshimi was knocked silly when he and Randy spilled out of the ring. But Archangel wasn't out of the running yet. He tossed Zimmy away and looked ready to kill him. But then Randy got into the ring. The two stared at each other and then charged, exchanging heavy blows. Peter was excited, crying that they wouldn't have to wait until Saturday.

The backstage emptied as refs, officials, and other workers poured into the ring to separate the brawling

wrestlers. The show ended with Archangel and Randy isolated in two different corners, screaming abuse at each other while Peter Michaels called for them to fight right now.

RATING: [A](#)

As the show went off the air, the announcers ran down the card for “Nothing to Lose”:

JOEY MINNESOTA vs. RICH MONEY (c) for the SWF 10-Minute Championship ([B-](#))

RICK LAW vs. CHANCE FORTUNE ([B](#))

THE OUTCASTS vs. ARMAGEDDON (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship ([A](#))

THE WEDDING OF DELIRIOUS DAN & KATHARINA STEVANOVIC ([A](#))

ZIMMY BUMFHOLE vs. JOEY BEAUCHAMP ([A](#))

ERIC EISEN vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO ([B](#))

WOLF HAWKINS (c) vs. DARRYL DEVINE vs. DARK ANGEL for the SWF North American Championship ([B+](#))

RANDY BUMFHOLE vs. ARCHANGEL (c) for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship ([A](#))

THE AFTERMATH

Katharina was overused on this show, but otherwise, not too bad. I think I got lucky. I thought I booked more matches than I did. That last match saved my bacon!

FINAL RATING: [A](#)

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Rich Money & Bruce the Giant defeated Rick Law & Joey Minnesota - B

Katharina Stevanovic defeated Missy Masterson - B-

*The Fabulous Bumfholes defeated Archangel & Yoshimi Mushashibo - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - [A](#)

As always, predictions, comments, complaints, it's all good. Well, maybe not the complaints....

From SWF.com...

Quote:

Be sure to order
“Nothing to Lose”
this Saturday, exclusively on Pay-Per-View!

Featuring the following matches...

Rich Money defends the SWF 10-Minute Championship against Joey Minnesota - Rich has been able to hold on to the title longer than some have expected. Will he be able to add Joey Minnesota to his list of defeats? Or will Joey become the new 10-Minute Champ?

Rick Law fights Chance Fortune - Chance is furious over the way his girlfriend Missy Masterson has been behaving around Rick Law. Rick doesn't seem to share Missy's feelings, but the misunderstanding is enough to make Chance fighting mad. What will happen when these two get in the ring together?

The Outcasts try to capture the SWF Tag Team Championship from Armageddon - This is the second time these colossal teams have collided in the ring. Will the end result be the same; another win for Apocalypse? Or has Christian Faith and Tim Westybrook's luck run out?

Joey Beauchamp dukes it out with Jimmy Bumhole - An argument backstage has led to this: a match between two high fliers. Whether it's Joey or Jimmy that comes up with the pin, the true winners will be the fans in what promises to be a spectacular match!

Eric Eisen clashes with Yoshimi Mushashibo - Yoshimi has left a trail of bodies in his wake as he's risen through the ranks of the SWF, the last being that of his manager, Sarah Eisen. Now Eric is bound and determined to make Yoshimi pay for what he's done. But does Eric actually have what it takes to beat the newest member of Apocalypse?

Wolf Hawkins defends his SWF North American Championship against Darryl Devine and Dark Angel in a three-way match - Wolf has his hands full. Between the accusations of being in league with Apocalypse and the fact that Dark Angel is added to his mix, his future with the North American Championship looks bleak. But this is the Wrestler of the Year we're talking about. Will it be enough to save his title?

Randy Bumhole takes on Archangel for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - There's no denying it: Randy Bumhole has made himself a major nuisance to the leader of Apocalypse. It seems like everywhere that Archangel has gone, Randy has been there to annoy and harass him. Randy's strategy has worked: he has his title shot. But does Randy actually have what it takes to beat Archangel? Or will Apocalypse claim yet another victim?

All this and the wedding of Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic...

This Saturday on
"Nothing to Lose!"

SWF presents...

Nothing to Lose

Saturday of Week 2, February 2009

Held at the H. Jones Building in the Great Lakes Territory

23,374 in attendance; Buy-Rate of 430,287

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to the show.

1) Things started off with a video hyping Apocalypse. It started with Archangel, interspersing images of him glaring at the camera with footage of him destroying opponents. Next came Yoshimi Mushashibo, showing footage of various workers tapping to the Yoshimi Lock. Next was Armageddon, showing them firing off high-powered finishers. Finally, Dark Angel graced the screen, showing his high flying prowess. The video finished with the five members of Apocalypse standing shoulder to shoulder, intensity burning in their eyes.

RATING: **A**

2) Eric Eisen was in the ring. He pointed to the big screen and said that the footage made Apocalypse look very frightening. He said that someone would have to be nuts to go up against them. But, he said he had to. He reminded folks of what happened when no one stood up to Karma; they wound up running roughshod over the SWF for months. Eric said that evil can only win when good people do nothing. So that's why he's going up against Yoshimi Mushashibo tonight. He has to. He has to for his father. He has to for his mother. He has to for his sister. He has to for the fans.

RATING: **B**

3) JOEY MINNESOTA vs. RICH MONEY (c) for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

A pretty good match to kick off the start of the show. Joey was on fire tonight, tearing into Rich and scoring the first near fall. But Rich was able to fight back and finally took Joey down with a Bank Roll.

WINNER: **Rich Money** in 8:51

RATING: B+

4) It's time for the wedding! Dan came out in a tux, looking nervous and excited. Then Katharina made her entrance and even Emma had to admit that she didn't look too bad. Things got under way. The priest went through the opening statements about how marriage is not to be entered into lightly, how it's meant to be a life-long commitment, and how it is intended, if it is God's will, for the procreation of children. At that point, Emma nearly gagged, asking, "Can you imagine what Katharina's children would look like?" Jerry told her to hush.

Then the priest got to the part where he asked if anyone objected. A few of the audience members did, but not many.

But then Blonde Bombshell's music hit. Bombshell came out looking furious.

"Dan, how can you do this to me?"

Dan looked utterly confused. That only made Bombshell start to cry.

"You mean you don't remember? You don't remember how a year ago, after an SWF house show in Vegas, you and I went out and got married? You swore that you would always love me and this is how you repay me?"

Jerry was shocked. Emma said she was relieved, saying that Bombshell would make a better wife for Dan anyway.

Bombshell then revealed she had a present for Dan, something to help jog his memory. Flex and Pex hit the ring and attacked Dan, beating him down and finally dropping him through the wedding trellis.

RATING: C+ for the wedding and the attack

5) Randy Bumhole appeared on screen. He was very somber.

"You know, usually I'd crack a joke or throw an insult before a match. But not tonight. Instead, I want to tell you a story.

"I was six years old and my parents surprised me by buying 'The Supreme Challenge' for my birthday party. I can remember gathering around the TV with my friends, excited about what we were going to see. Do you guys remember the main event for 'The Supreme Challenge' from 1991? I do. It was Rip Chord defending the SWF World Heavyweight Championship against Sam Strong. I remember sitting in awe as those two fought for what seemed like an eternity. I remember screaming with my friends as Sam Strong came close to winning the title, and booing when Rip Chord came out victorious. But I also remember that day because it was then, sitting in my living room watching the SWF, that I realized I wanted to be a wrestler someday. I wanted to be in the main event. I wanted to become the SWF World Heavyweight Champion.

"And here I am. It may not be 'The Supreme Challenge', but I've made it. I'm about to go out and fight for the World Heavyweight Championship. It's an honor. It's a dream come true. And the fact that I get to stomp on Archangel in the process is just gravy. Archangel, shine up the belt for me. It's not going to be yours for long."

RATING: A

6) RICK LAW vs. CHANCE FORTUNE

Rick Law was accompanied to the ring by Missy Masterson, who took it upon herself to actually dress in a scandalous cheerleader's outfit. The fans didn't seem to mind too much, but Rick looked mortified.

The match itself was very intense. Chance didn't want to just beat Rick; he wanted to hurt him. Rick, though, managed to stay one step ahead of Chance the whole match. The one time Chance actually got a pin, Rick kicked out after a two count.

But then Missy hopped up on the apron to cheer for Rick. The ref went over to tell her to get down. She didn't, but Chance forced her two. He ran over and actually delivered a short-arm clothesline to Missy over the top rope. The ref was furious and started to lecture Chance on what he did.

Rick stood in the middle of the ring, watching the argument. That's when Bruce the Giant hit the ring. "What is he doing here?" Peter Michaels cried?

It soon became obvious. Bruce hefted up Rick and delivered a Giant Choke-Slam. Bruce then got out of there before the ref could turn around. Chance took advantage of the situation, standing Rick up so he could drop him with a Stroke of Luck. Chance made the pin while Jerry Eisen screamed, "Not like this! Not like this!"

WINNER: **Chance Fortune** in 9:56
RATING: B+

7) Darryl Devine appeared on screen. He said that he had been a sucker for too long, just like all the fans. He said that he had always cheered on Wolf Hawkins and hoped that he would be a star. He said that he had been delighted when Wolf was named the Wrestler of the Year.

But no more. He said that he was sick of Wolf's lies and duplicity. He was going to go out there and destroy him and take the North American Championship.

RATING: A

8) The Outcasts were in the ring. They said it was interesting to note that most of the time, Apocalypse didn't cut their promos in the ring. They said that they preferred to be in darkened rooms, usually boiler rooms for some odd reason.

Skull had a theory as to why that was: they didn't speak from the ring because they weren't actually comfortable in the ring. It wasn't their natural element, so they skulked around the backstage area and only came out to the ring when they had to.

Remo took over and said that was a shame, since the Outcasts were comfortable in the ring. More than that. They were at home. He said that he and Skull yearned to feel the rope on their skin after an Irish whip. They loved the smell of the mat. The roar of the crowd coursed through their veins. That's why tonight, they were going to destroy Armageddon and win their titles back.

RATING: A

9) **THE OUTCASTS vs. ARMAGEDDON (c)** for **the SWF Tag Team Championship**

The fans were on their feet for most of this match. Lots of power moves, lots of nail-biting suspense. Both teams scored near falls, much to the frustration of the crowd.

In the end, Armageddon was able to get the win with some rather underhanded tactics. Remo had dropped Christian Faith when Tim Westybrook charged in and broke up the pin. Skull came in to fight, but the ref forced him back into his corner, which only resulted in a lengthy argument. During the distraction, Christian recovered and low-blowed Remo, rolling him up. The ref turned and dropped to the mat, making the count, oblivious that Christian had a handful of Remo's tights.

WINNER: **Armageddon** in 14:45

RATING: A*

10) Christian and Tim bailed out of the ring and got the mic. Christian mocked Skull and Remo, saying that they may be at home in the ring, but obviously, Armageddon was still better than them. Tim, oddly, seemed upset about something.

RATING: A

11) Archangel appeared on screen. He glared at the camera.

“You know, Randy, I think it’s sweet that tonight is a dream come true for you. No, I do. I know what it’s like to have dreams, but in my case, I haven’t had many of them come true.

“I dreamed of getting married to a beautiful woman. Instead, I was left at the altar by Emma Chase and told that I had been used to get her her job.

“I dreamed of having a successful career in a major wrestling promotion. Instead, I wound up getting canned because I lost one match, and every time I tried to get back in, I was denied. And finally, when I did make it, I found out that I was only brought back to be Richard Eisen’s tool.

“Here’s the harsh truth, Randy, and it’s high time you learned it: dreams die hard deaths in the real world. In some ways, I’m sorry that I’ll have to teach you this. But in others, I’m going to love turning your dreams into a nightmare.”

RATING: A*

12) **ZIMMY BUMFHOLE vs. JOEY BEAUCHAMP**

These two put on a spectacular match. Truly top notch. It even had Emma grudgingly conceding that if Randy can do half as good of a job as Jimmy, Archangel was in serious trouble.

Both men took to the air for some high spots that caused some of the fans to actually cover their eyes for fear that they were going to see one of them get injured. Joey performed a spectacular moonsault off the top turnbuckle to the outside of the ring at one point, taking down Jimmy and leaving them both groaning on the floor.

But in the end, Jimmy wound up missing a Bumfhole in One. Joey rolled him over and slapped him in a Figure Four, using the ropes for additional leverage.

WINNER: **Joey Beauchamp** in 15:34

RATING: A*

13) Jason Azaria was backstage with Wolf Hawkins. He asked him for his thoughts about his upcoming match against Darryl Devine and Dark Angel. Wolf said he didn’t have many thoughts about either of them. He said that he was sick of Darryl’s accusations and Dark Angel’s ... well, face (not a brilliant interview by any stretch of the imagination).

RATING: B

14) A video played, highlighting Yoshimi Mushashibo’s path of destruction through the SWF.

RATING: B+

15) **ERIC EISEN vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Eric had an intensity in his eyes that Jerry said he had never seen in his brother. Peter suggested that it was probably that he felt the weight of his mother and sister’s injuries and the expectations of his father on his

shoulders. Emma wryly pointed out that much baggage would only hold him down.

That proved incorrect. Eric kicked things up a notch and really impressed the fans with his intensity. In the early going of the match, Yoshimi didn't seem able to touch Eric. Eric kept moving, kept striking from the ropes and the air until Yoshimi stopped him cold with a big boot.

Things progressed from there, both men getting in offense. Finally, Eric put on one last burst of energy and nailed the Silver Spoon Shock. He rolled Yoshimi up and the ref started the count.

At two and a half, Yoshimi kicked out. Well, that's not entirely accurate. He snared Eric and the two rolled around the mat for a while. When they came to a halt, they were in the middle of the ring and Yoshimi had Eric in the Yoshimi Lock! Eric screamed in agony but refused to tap out. He tried to struggle out of it, but it was no good. He tried to inch to the ropes, but Yoshimi held him firmly in place. Eventually even Jerry was shouting for his brother to tap out. Eric refused. Instead, his eyes fluttered and his head drooped. The ref checked him and declared the match over.

WINNER: **Yoshimi Mushashibo** in 15:54

RATING: **A**

16) Paramedics had to come and get Eric out of the ring. Richard sprinted to his son's side and followed the stretcher all the way back. He looked near tears as Eric was loaded in the back and the ambulance roared away. Richard stood there watching until a voice cut through the silence.

“Are you happy now?”

He turned and found Sarah Eisen watching him. He tried to say something, but Sarah cut him off.

“How many times has an Eisen or one of our friends had to leave an arena in an ambulance in the past couple of months, Richard? How long are you going to let Archangel and his buddies stomp on us?” Richard tried to answer, but Sarah wouldn't listen. “No! This has gone on long enough! You know what you have to do.”

Richard paled. He shook his head. “No. Absolutely not. There's no way in hell that I'm going to do that!”

Sarah took a step closer to him. “Then it's a good thing that I already have.”

RATING: **A**

17) **WOLF HAWKINS (c) vs. DARRYL DEVINE vs. DARK ANGEL** for the **SWF North American Championship**

Another spectacular match. The audience isn't getting much of a chance to catch their breath, but I think they'll be okay with that.

Darryl and Wolf seemed perfectly content to tear each other apart. It often seemed like they were ignoring Dark Angel. Dark seemed okay with that, stepping in occasionally to break a pinning combination.

Eventually, though, all three of them were fighting each other. Lots of high spots from Wolf and Dark. Lots of brilliant power moves by Darryl. Finally, Darryl managed to get Wolf tied up in the top and middle ropes. He turned to deal with Dark, only to get kicked in the gut. Then Dark hit the Descent into Hell for the pin and the win while Wolf screamed in frustration.

WINNER: **Dark Angel** in 19:01

RATING: **A***

18) A video played, highlighting the path that Randy Bumhole and Archangel had taken to the main event tonight.

RATING: A

19) **RANDY BUMFHOLE vs. ARCHANGEL (c)** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

A perfect cap for what I think was an excellent show.

The announcers attributed Randy's newfound intensity to the culmination of his dreams. He really looked like a potential champion in the match, keeping the fight on Archangel the whole time. Archangel, though, looked extremely dangerous as well. Peter Michaels made a comment that he would probably be having nightmares of Archangel, especially after the latter's forehead was busted open after Randy drove him into the ringpost while the two were fighting outside.

Eventually, Randy was able to get Archangel up and dropped him into a Bumfhole Buster. Archangel lay still as Randy made the pin. The ref got to two when Archangel kicked out. Randy could hardly believe it. Archangel slowly got to his feet and tried to fight back. Randy kept after him and eventually nailed a second Bumfhole Buster. And this time, Archangel kick out at two and three-quarters. Randy stared at his opponent with wide eyes as Archangel slowly stood, laughing at Randy's shock.

Randy tried again, knocking Archangel around the ring. But this time, Archangel blocked the Bumfhole Buster and instead, whipped Randy around and into a devastating Fall From Grace. Archangel dropped on Randy.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 25:27

RATING: A*

20) Archangel stumbled around the ring, clearly exhausted and maybe a little loopy from the blood loss. The announcers discussed the match a little:

JERRY: It's disappointing to see Randy lose like this.

PETER: Well, he has nothing to be ashamed of. It was a hard fought victory and Randy should be proud of what he accomplished. Even though he didn't actually win, he'll be a champion in many fans' eyes now.

EMMA: That's sweet, but you're only a champ if you actually, you know, get a championship belt? Randy didn't, and...

Something rattled the mic at that point and Emma gasped in shock.

The crowd went wild.

Joel Kovach had slid under the bottom rope.

For a split second, time seemed to freeze as Archangel stared at Joel in shock. Then Joel leapt forward and started wailing on Archangel. The champ could only shrink back and try to cover himself as the blows rained down on him. Then Joel tripped him up and tried to get him in the Kovach Kripler. Archangel kicked himself free and got out of the ring. He retreated up the ramp, his eyes wide, as Joel stepped to the nearest rope and leaned on the top, grinning at Archangel. That's the final image that the fans saw as the show ended.

RATING: B+

THE AFTERMATH

I was informed that once again, the fans didn't think there were enough storylines to follow. I don't think it hurt our final rating too badly, but I suspect that if this note hadn't popped up, we'd have done just a touch better, given the ratings of the final matches. Oh well. Still a good show.

But we did get some bad news on the competition front. The SWF is no longer the only global promotion. No,

it wasn't TCW. NOTBPW had a Pay-Per-View tonight as well. It rated a B+, but it was enough to kick them to Global.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from *"Nothing to Lose"*

Rich Money (c) defeated Joey Minnesota to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B+

Chance Fortune defeated Rick Law - B+

*Armageddon (c) defeated the Outcasts to retain the SWF Tag Team Championship - A**

*Joey Beauchamp defeated Jimmy Bumfhole - A**

Yoshimi Mushashibo defeated Eric Eisen - A

*Dark Angel defeated Darryl Devine and Wolf Hawkins (c) to capture the SWF North American Championship - A**

*Archangel (c) defeated Randy Bumfhole to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - **A**

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 3, February 2009

Held at the Connecticut Symphony Hall in the New England Territory

9,850 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Jason Azaria, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of Invasion!, following what Jerry called a memorable Pay-Per-View, if not for the many quality matches, then for one reason....

1) A video played, filled with action shots from Joel Kovach's career. Intense moves, high energy promos, all of it building to Joel silhouetted in the ring from behind with the words, "He's back" floating beneath him.

RATING: **B+**

2) The camera cut backstage to Apocalypse's locker room. Christian Faith, Tim Westybrook, and Dark Angel are bickering among themselves while Yoshimi Mushashibo glared at them from a corner. Tim, for example, was upset that Yoshimi got second billing in the Apocalypse video that started the show on Saturday. He wanted to know why he wasn't mentioned after Archangel. This set off a flurry of angry discussion that ended when Archangel stormed into the room. He snapped at them to stop fighting. He said that with Joel Kovach back in the SWF, they were going to have their hands full. He said he needed them focused and ready for anything. They glumly fell silent. Yoshimi snarled something and then stormed out of the room...

... coming face to face with Sarah Eisen. They stared at each other for a while before Sarah started speaking. "Yoshimi, you made a costly mistake. I don't take kindly to people spitting on me, figuratively and especially not literally. You may think you're on the winning team, but let me tell you, you're all going down. And I am going to dance on Apocalypse's grave when it's all over."

She then walked away, leaving Yoshimi to glare after her.

RATING: **B+** for the arguing; **A** for the confrontation

3) Rich Money, Bruce the Giant, and Chance Fortune came out to the ring together. Rich said that he was proud to announce that his little crew had a new member, namely Chance Fortune. He said that Chance saw the benefit of having two friends like Rich and Bruce watch his back from here on out and took it.

Rich then showed off the 10-Minute Championship belt, saying that he proved that he had what it took to be a champ. He said he'd prove it tonight, too, by defending it against any comers.

Much to everyone's surprise (especially Jason Azaria's), strange entrance music started up. We soon learned whose it was: Eric Tyler, formerly of TCW, came out to take the challenge!

RATING: B- for the alliance; B+ for the open challenge

4) **ERIC TYLER vs. RICH MONEY (c)** for **the SWF 10-Minute Championship**

It was an intense match, especially since Chance and Bruce continued to circle the ring. Eric did a great job in his debut match with us, taking the fight to Rich so well that eventually, Rich dumped him out to ringside. Bruce and Chance leapt at the opportunity and attacked Eric, beating him pretty savagely. The ref was furious and ordered them to leave the ringside area. They argued with him, refusing to leave.

That's when Rick Law came out of the crowd. He dove into the ring and attacked Rich, taking him down with a Squad Car Slam. He then got out of there.

The ref succeeded in getting rid of Bruce and Chance and turned around, surprised to find Rich down and out. Eric was just as surprised, but he shrugged and picked Rich up, putting him in the Tradition Lift. Rich offered no resistance and the ref ordered the match over.

WINNER: **Eric Tyler** in 8:58

RATING: A

5) Jason Azaria caught up with Eric Tyler backstage and welcomed him to the SWF. He asked him what he was doing here. Eric said that he had been watching the SWF programming and was disgusted by what he saw. He said that the SWF was one of the oldest wrestling promotions in the United States, and yet he saw a distinct lack of respect for tradition, what with Karma and Apocalypse and Wanda Fish being champ and all. He said he had come to restore some of the good old traditions and make things the way they used to be. He said that he had a good start tonight, and that others should expect to see more traditions coming back soon.

RATING: B

6) Wolf Hawkins was in the ring, steamed about losing the North American Championship to Dark Angel. He said that Dark obviously snowed him and he admits that it was his own fault at being fooled. But he went on to say that he was going to exercise his rematch clause. He wants a shot at his old title again!

Dark came out and said that was only fair, but he warned Wolf not to expect to get the title back. Dark said it was fine just where it was.

RATING: B+ for the challenge; B for the response

7) A video played, reminding folks of how Blonde Bombshell broke up Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic's wedding, and how Flex and Pex punctuated it by attacking the should-have-been newlyweds.

RATING: C+

8) **DELIRIOUS DAN & KATHARINA STEVANOVIC vs. FLEX & PEX**

Blonde Bombshell escorted Flex & Pex out to the ring. It was an okay match overall. Both Dan and Katharina seemed determined to punish Flex and Pex for what they did. But in the end, Pex took down Dan with a handful of tights.

WINNERS: **Flex & Pex** in 7:33

RATING: C+

9) Richard Eisen came out to the ring. He said that if anyone who missed the Pay-Per-View or the opening moments of Invasion! were wondering, it's true: Joel Kovach has returned to the SWF. He said he wasn't too

sure if he was happy about that. But, he said, he was definitely going to take advantage of the situation. He was booking a match for “Awesome Impact”. It would be Joel Kovach vs. Archangel for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship in an “I Quit” Match.

RATING: A

10) Chris Caulfield and Ricky Dale Johnson came out to the ring and said that they wanted to add to Apocalypse’s bad day. They challenged Armageddon to a match.

RATING: B

11) CHRIS CAULFIELD & RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. ARMAGEDDON

This was a great match. Armageddon looked hungry for another win, but Chris and Ricky proved difficult to deal with. In the end, RDJ took Tim down with a Southern Justice.

WINNERS: **Chris Caulfield & Ricky Dale Johnson** in 11:28

RATING: A

12) Backstage, Christian and Tim started arguing about whose fault it was that they lost. Christian pointed out that he should have known the Southern Justice was coming; Tim said that Christian should have broken up the pin. The argument ended with both of them glaring at each other.

RATING: B+

13) Randy Bumfhole came out to an enthusiastic ovation. He said he wasn’t sure he deserved it, but he thanked the crowd. He admitted to being a little disappointed with himself for letting the World Heavyweight Championship slip through his fingers. “But the way I see it, I did okay. Sure, I didn’t win, but I put up a good fight. Besides, I’m only 24. I’ve got plenty of time to get that title. It will happen eventually. You can bank on it!”

RATING: A

14) RANDY BUMFHOLE vs. BOB CARLSON

Sadly, Bob’s general lack of stamina dragged this match down a little. Bob put up a good fight, but in the end, Randy overwhelmed him and dropped him with a Bumfhole Buster.

WINNER: **Randy Bumfhole** in 13:37

RATING: B+

15) Richard Eisen was watching the main event on his monitor when the door to his office was kicked in. Archangel stormed in. Richard tried to escape, but Archangel blocked him. Archangel demanded to know who Richard Eisen thought he was. He reminded Richard that he had brought him back into the SWF to get rid of Joel Kovach, and now he brought Joel back? And he booked a title defense for “Awesome Impact” already? Archangel said, “Give me one good reason why I shouldn’t break you in half right now.”

Richard said he had one. He pointed over Archangel’s shoulder.

Archangel turned around just in time to catch a boot to his jaw. Joel Kovach was all over him, kicking and punching until Archangel lay moaning on the floor. Joel stared down at him silently, his eyes blazing.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Not too bad. The Main Event kind of cost us a little, but that's okay. Although I'm never comfortable tying with TCW for show ratings...

FINAL RATING: **B+**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Eric Tyler defeated Rich Money (c) to capture the SWF 10-Minute Championship - A

Flex & Pex defeated Delirious Dan & Katharina Stevanovic - C+

Chris Caulfield & Ricky Dale Johnson defeated Armageddon - A

Randy Bumfhole defeated Bob Carlson - B+

FINAL SHOW RATING - B+

TCW Show Rating - **B+**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 3, February 2009

Held at Louisiana Auditorium in the South East Territory

10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of Warzone.

1) Joey Beauchamp was in the ring looking furious. He reminded the audience that he was the SWF Warmaster, that this past Saturday, he had a brutal, unforgettable match against Zimmy Bumfhole, one that's sure to be mentioned prominently in the history books, but what is everyone talking about? The return of Joel Kovach! Joey complained bitterly about how Joel was a nobody, that the only reason he made a name for himself at all was because Joey wasn't around to stop him. He finally called Joel to come out and prove why he was so good.

Surprisingly, Joel made his way to the ring with a ref following.

RATING: **A**

2) JOEL KOVACH vs. JOEY BEAUCHAMP

Joey trash-talked Joel for about half a minute. Then Joel slapped him and slammed him to the mat with an Old School Drop. He covered a stunned Joey and the ref made the three count.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 0:50

RATING: **B+**

3) Joel started to leave the ring, but Joey was on his feet, complaining that he wasn't ready and that it wasn't fair. He said that if he was ready, Joel wouldn't be able to do that again.

RATING: **B**

4) JOEL KOVACH vs. JOEY BEAUCHAMP

Joey took a swing at Joel. Joel ducked it, grabbed Joey, tripped him, and then had him in the Kovach Kripler. Joey tapped out almost immediately.

As short as these two matches are, it was clear that these two didn't have good chemistry together. Pity.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 1:45

RATING: B

5) As Joel left the ring, the announcers set up a video that showed Joel Kovach attacking Archangel in Richard Eisen's office. The announcers said that Archangel claimed he had to see a doctor to make sure Joel didn't injure him, so he wouldn't be in the arena tonight. Duane Fry speculated he was just a coward.

RATING: B+

6) Joey Beauchamp stormed into the backstage area, snapping at the workers who got in his way. He stomped down a hall and then stopped when he heard someone laughing at him. He turned and found Jimmy Bumfhole almost doubled over in laughter.

Joey demanded to know what was so funny. Jimmy said that he didn't know if their match at "Nothing to Lose" would set any records, but he was sure that Joey's two matches had: fastest loss.

Joey exploded, screaming at Jimmy that it wasn't funny and reminding him that he beat him at "Nothing to Lose". And he'd be more than willing to do it again. Jimmy smiled lazily and agreed, suggesting that they meet next week. He patted Joey's Warmaster belt and said to make sure to bring that along.

RATING: B+

7) The Outcasts came out to the ring. They mocked Armageddon for the way they lost to Chris Caulfield and Ricky Dale Johnson earlier this week. They also reminded them of how they had to cheat to win their match at "Nothing to Lose". Remo suggested that they have one last match. The Outcasts promised that if they didn't win the titles this time, they would leave Armageddon alone forever.

Armageddon came out and accepted the match, predicting that they would hand Remo and Skull their third loss.

RATING: B for the challenge; B+ for the response

8) **RICK LAW vs. RICH MONEY**

The announcers said that Rich Money was still sore from losing his 10-Minute Championship and wanted to take it out on Rick Law. They put on a spectacular show, but it ended with Rick dropping Rich with a Squad Car Slam.

WINNER: **Rick Law** in 10:37

RATING: B+

9) Before Rick could get out of the ring, Bruce the Giant and Chance Fortune charged in and attacked him. Rich joined the beatdown and the announcers began to worry that they would seriously hurt him.

Then Missy Masterson came screaming down to the ring. She dove under the bottom rope and threw herself over Rick's fallen body. She begged and pleaded with them to leave him alone. Rich and Bruce found this very funny and left the ring. Chance glared at Missy but followed them out.

RATING: B

10) Backstage, Delirious Dan chased Katharina Stevanovic down. Katharina was crying bitterly. Dan said he was sorry that they lost the match against Flex & Pex earlier this week. Katharina yelled at him, calling him a few names in languages I don't understand (hopefully when the episode plays in Europe, we won't get nasty mail). She told him she was upset because he was married to Blonde Bombshell.

Dan insisted that he didn't realize he was. He said that a bunch of the wrestlers went out drinking after that house show. He admitted to getting completely slammed. He said that he woke up the next day and couldn't remember a thing from the night before. He told Katharina not to worry, that he loved only her. She calmed

down, but she still looked pretty upset.

RATING: [A](#)

11) Sarah Eisen came out to the ring and addressed Yoshimi Mushashibo. She reminded him of the old proverb that hell hath no fury like a woman scorned. She said that Yoshimi did worse than that to her, and now he was going to pay. She had convinced Richard to book him in a handicap match against the two men who humiliated Armageddon earlier this week, Chris Caulfield and Ricky Dale Johnson. She begged them to do the same to her former client.

RATING: [A](#)

12) **CHRIS CAULFIEND & RICKY DALE JOHNSON vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Chris and Ricky didn't waste any time, both of them jumping Yoshimi the minute he stepped into the ring. Emma scoffed at such cowardly behavior, but Peter Michaels said that when facing Yoshimi, sometimes the rules had to be bent a little. The ref quickly broke up the fight and got Chris Caulfield out of the ring.

Ricky didn't let up on Yoshimi at all. He kept after him, tagging in Chris after a few minutes to allow his partner to work Yoshimi over a little. They continued to tag in and out, doing their best to keep Yoshimi off balance and it looked to be working, so much so that Duane Fry predicted that we might actually see Yoshimi's first clean loss in the SWF.

That wasn't to be. Yoshimi had a sudden burst of energy while fighting Chris Caulfield. He fought back and knocked Ricky from his perch, where he fell and slammed into Jennifer Heat. The two collapsed into a heap on the floor. Yoshimi then worked over Chris, who tried to hit a Danger Drop out of desperation. Yoshimi blocked the attempt and dropped Chris to the mat with the Yoshimi Lock.

WINNER: **Yoshimi Mushashibo** in 11:50

RATING: [A](#)

13) A video played, hyping the main event, Dark Angel vs. Wolf Hawkins for the North American Championship.

RATING: [A](#)

14) **WOLF HAWKINS vs. DARK ANGEL (c)** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Spectacular match, but not surprising with these two in the ring. The crowd was on their feet for most of the match, screaming for more at every turn.

Wolf started things off in control, his anger fueling his intensity. Dark had a hard time keeping up with Wolf and paid an early price for it. He had foolishly gone up to the top turnbuckle after stunning Wolf for a moment for some sort of high-flying move. We never found out what it was; Wolf shoved one of his feet, causing him to fall and hit the turnbuckle ... well, groin-first. Wolf then leapt up and super rana-ed him off the top rope. Wolf dove onto Dark but only got a two count for his efforts.

Dark slowly recovered and soon took the fight to Wolf. The battle raged through the ring until finally, Dark managed to shut down Wolf's offense and put him away with a Descent into Hell.

WINNER: **Dark Angel** in 16:58

RATING: [A*](#)

15) Dark Angel tried to savor his victory, but couldn't. Darryl Devine came out and told him that he shouldn't relax, because Richard Eisen had agreed to give him a shot at the North American Championship for next week on Invasion! Dark looked disgusted at the news.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Interesting show for two reasons:

I was shocked that Katharina and Dan actually had an A-rated segment! I think that might be the first time for either of them!

I'm a little disappointed that Joey and Joel have bad chemistry together. I thought this could lead to a feud in the future, but I guess not. Oh well. Plenty of stuff for both men to do in the meantime.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Joel Kovach defeated Joey Beauchamp (twice!) - B+ & B

Rick Law defeated Rich Money - B+

Yoshimi Mushashibo defeated Chris Caulfield & Ricky Dale Johnson - A

*Dark Angel (c) defeated Wolf Hawkins to retain the SWF North American Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

From ProWrestlingHits.com -

Quote:

Title change in TCW - Insiders speculate that NOTBPW's rise to global status has shaken up Tommy Cornell a bit too much. At the last episode of TCW TV at the Evanovich Riverside, Tommy defeated Squeaky McClean for the TCW World Heavyweight Championship.

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 4, February 2009

Held at Evanovich Riverside in the Tri State Territory
10,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Jason Azaria, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) Archangel came out to the ring to a chorus of boos, catcalls, and people calling him a coward. He said that the doctors said he was just fine, thank you very much. But, he said, he realized something. Here he had been nervous about Joel Kovach's return when he really didn't need to be. He said seeing Joel in the ring and feeling his blows jarred him, but once he settled down, he realized that he really didn't have anything to fear from Joel. Why? Because of one of the members of Apocalypse.

Yoshimi Mushashibo joined Archangel in the ring. Archangel introduced Yoshimi to Joel, saying that Yoshimi was unlike anyone that Joel had ever wrestled before. He described the Yoshimi Lock as being the most devastating submission hold ever invented, much worse than Joel's pitiful Krippler. Archangel pointed out the number of people the Yoshimi Lock has put in the hospital, then said that there was one more name they could add to the list, because Yoshimi wanted Joel in the ring tonight! Archangel warned Joel to be there for the main event, because if he wasn't, Yoshimi would hunt him down backstage and then things would be worse.

RATING: A

2) Eric Tyler came out to the ring and talked about the Good Old Days, about how wrestling was better then. He said that workers knew their place, that fans were more respectful, and that traditional values reigned supreme, like honesty and fair play. He said that was why he was so grateful to be the SWF 10-Minute Champ. He said it would give him an opportunity to teach “these young punks” who spit all over tradition some respect.

RATING: B+

3) **ROBERT OXFORD vs. ERIC TYLER (c)** for the **SWF 10-Minute Championship**

Jerry Eisen found it odd that the first “young punk” Eric was going to teach a lesson to was Robert Oxford. Jerry pointed out that Robert was a veteran worker who might actually agree with everything that Eric said. Jason Azaria told Jerry to be quiet, saying that he needed to learn some respect as well.

It was a very good match. For someone who promotes fair play and honesty, Eric really cheated a lot. Thumbs to the eye, rolling out of the ring to slow things down, even a temper tantrum after a two count. Finally, though, while the ref was checking on Robert, Eric managed to pull the padding off a turnbuckle. He then whipped Robert back-first into the exposed steel and then put him in the Tradition Lift. Robert quickly tapped out.

WINNER: **Eric Tyler** in 6:52

RATING: B+

4) The camera cut backstage where we saw Sam Keith watching the previous match on a monitor.

RATING: A

5) Darryl Devine was backstage. He said that he had finally watched the tapes from the past month and realized how badly Dark Angel had played him. He said he felt stupid, but at least he was going to get the opportunity to make Dark play for what he did.

RATING: A

6) Blonde Bombshell appeared on screen. Tearfully, she said that she wished she didn’t have to do this. She said she had videotape proof that she and Dan were married, saying that the wedding chapel they went to had a video camera installed and that it had recorded everything.

The camera cut to grainy footage of a clapboard chapel with drooping paper streamers and, predictably, Elvis as the minister. Dan and Bombshell stumbled into the chapel. While Bombshell looked pleasantly buzzed, Dan was fall-down drunk. He brazenly sang the wedding march theme to the on-lookers and then said that he didn’t want to get married by Elvis. He said that it was beneath him as a wrestler. He asked if the minister had any different get-ups.

The minister came back a few moments later, dressed up as Sam Strong. Dan said that was perfect. The minister even did a half-decent Sam Strong impersonation., calling marriage a “holy headlock”. About halfway through the ceremony, Dan interrupted, saying that he wrote his own vows.

He stumbled and slurred through them, but in them, he promised to always be faithful to Blonde Bombshell and her “slammin’ bod”. He then laid a sloppy kiss on her.

We cut back to Bombshell, whose mascara had run down her cheeks. She told Dan that he may not have taken those promises seriously, but she had. That was why she wasn’t going to rest until she had him back.

RATING: B+

7) **JACK BRUCE vs. CHANCE FORTUNE**

Chance seemed very confident going out to the ring. He didn't seem at all concerned, even as it looked like Jack Bruce was going to score a pretty easy win.

But then Bruce the Giant lumbered out to ringside. That threw Jack off for a split second, allowing Chance to regain control. Bruce never got involved; but his continued presence obviously intimidated Jack to the point that Chance hit the Stroke of Luck and made the pin.

WINNER: **Chance Fortune** in 7:40

RATING: B+

8) Rick Law was standing outside Missy Masterson's locker room. He breathed deeply and knocked. Missy called for him to come in.

Rick did. We could hear a shower running in the background. Rick asked if it was okay. Missy said it was fine, to have a seat, and that she would be out in a second. Rick did. He sighed deeply and started talking, telling Missy that he was grateful for her help last week. As he talked, the water cut off and Missy came out of the shower, a towel wrapped around her. Rick faltered for a second but kept going. He said that while he appreciated her interest, he just wasn't sure if..

He looked up to realize that Missy was toweling herself off. In other words, she was stark naked in front of him (with the camera placed strategically behind her so the audience couldn't see much of anything except a bare back). His words trailed off. He swallowed hard and then asked, "Why, exactly, am I resisting this?"

Missy shrugged and said she had no idea, and then with a giggle, hopped into his lap and kissed him passionately. Rick returned the kiss and the camera quickly cut away.

RATING: B+

9) A video played, hyping the match between the Outcasts and Armageddon that's scheduled for "Awesome Impact".

RATING: B

10) We cut to Armageddon backstage, where Tim was furious once again. Apparently he felt that the video didn't portray him kindly (it showed him losing to Remo at one point) while it made Christian look really, really good. Tim accused Christian of making him look bad. Christian said that was silly and told him to calm down. Tim did, but you could tell that resentment was still simmering behind his eyes.

RATING: B

11) Dark Angel came out to the ring with the North American Championship belt. He taunted Darryl Devine a little, pretending to cry crocodile tears for tricking him. Dark then told Darryl to grow up. He said that it wasn't his fault if Darryl got fooled so easily. He pointed out that Darryl would do anything for the title. Dark simply said that he did do everything and it worked.

RATING: B+

12) **DARRYL DEVINE vs. DARK ANGEL (c)** for **the SWF North American Championship**

Ana Garcia got left in the dust, poor thing. Dark and Darryl put on a spectacular match, one that really set the fans on the edge of their seats.

Dark scored the first pinfall, only to have Darryl kick out almost immediately. The battle continued with both men scoring near falls. Finally, Darryl seemed to have Dark on the ropes. He hit the Devine Intervention on a rebound and then picked Dark up for the Devine Dream Drop. But Dark shoved Darryl away, pushing him

into the ropes. Darryl rebounded for what looked like another Devine Intervention, but Dark kicked him in the back, dropping him. Dark then picked Darryl up and slammed him into the mat with the Descent Into Hell.

WINNER: **Dark Angel** in 11:31

RATING: **A***

13) Jimmy Bumfhole was backstage looking a little nervous. Randy Bumfhole found him and asked what was wrong. Jimmy admitted that he was nervous about his match against Joey Beauchamp later this week. Randy told him that he was silly, that he would destroy Joey and become the Warmaster. Jimmy said he was still scared. He sheepishly asked if Randy would do “it.”

Randy glanced at the camera, a sheepish grin on his face, and whispered to Jimmy that he hadn’t done that since they were kids. Jimmy said he knew but said that it always cheered him up and he wondered if Randy could do it again, just this once.

Randy sighed, and then launched into a pretty terrible imitation of Rip Chord. It was very over the top, promising death and destruction to everyone in the SWF, and encouraging Jimmy to go out there and rip it up with Joey Beauchamp. By the end of it, Jimmy looked much better. He thanked Randy. Randy told him he owed him.

RATING: **B+**

14) A video played, once again highlighting the number of people that Yoshimi Mushashibo has injured with his Yoshimi Lock.

RATING: **A**

15) **JOEL KOVACH vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Joel and Yoshimi warily circled each other in the opening minutes of the bout. They finally locked up, only to have Yoshimi try to drop Joel to the mat. He succeeded in getting Joel down but couldn’t get him in the Lock. Instead, Joel managed to wiggle free and surprised everyone by going for the Kovach Kripler right away. Yoshimi then broke free. They glared at each other, but Ana said you could see a glimmer of respect in their eyes.

The match continued with each man viciously attacking the other. Lots of very powerful moves but also some very innovative holds. Jason Azaria called this match a “technician’s clinic”, and even he had some trouble keeping track of all the holds that were used.

Finally, Yoshimi seemed to take control. He managed to stagger Joel and this time, he tried to put him in the Full Nelson first. Joel came back to life and broke free. He spun and tripped up Yoshimi, slamming him into the mat with a Russian Leg Sweep. He then fought to get Yoshimi into the Kripler ... and succeeded.

Yoshimi clawed his way toward the bottom rope, but Joel dragged him back to the middle and tightened his hold. Yoshimi clawed at Joel’s hands and Jerry Eisen observed that he had never seen anyone stay in the Kripler this long without tapping.

But then Archangel hit the ring and stomped Joel over the head. Joel dropped the hold and Yoshimi collapsed to the mat. Archangel was on Joel immediately, pounding him on the head.

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** by DQ in 16:36

RATING: **A**

16) Richard Eisen came out and told Archangel to stop attacking Joel. He said that if he wanted a fight, Richard would give him one. He was booking Archangel and Joel into a non-title ... cage match on Warzone!

RATING: **A**

THE AFTERMATH

Fun show.

Richard Eisen pulled me aside and said that he had been looking over some contracts and he realized that Delirious Dan's was about to expire. He said that he had heard that Canadian Golden Combat and USPW had put out feelers for Dan. He suggested that I simply let Dan's contract expire so he could go elsewhere.

After Richard walked away, I thought about and went to go find Dan.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last Invasion!

Eric Tyler (c) defeated Robert Oxford to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B+

Chance Fortune defeated Jack Bruce - B+

*Dark Angel (c) defeated Darryl Devine to retain the SWF North American Championship - A**

Joel Kovach defeated Yoshimi Mushashibo by DQ - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B+

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 4, February 2009

Held at the Friedman Building in the Mid South Territory

10,000 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Emma Chase welcomed us to the show, pointing out that a steel cage hung ominously over the ring for tonight's main event.

1) Archangel glared at the camera backstage. He told Joel that he was in for a fight tonight. "I know you think I'm a push over, seeing as you've beaten me a number of times. But that was the old Archangel. This is the new Archangel. I am powerful beyond words and stronger than you can possibly imagine. You may think you'll beat me tonight, Joel, but you are sadly mistaken!"

RATING: **A***

2) Rick Law made his way down to the ring. Actually, it was more like skipped his way to the ring. He had a cheesy grin plastered on his face. He got in, retrieved the mic, and said that tonight, he was dedicating his match to a wonderful woman: Missy Masterson.

RATING: **C+**

3) RICK LAW vs. REMMY SKYE

Not too bad of a match. Better than what Remmy usually produces for us. Rick seemed to laugh off Remmy's offense and finally put him away with a Long Arm of the Law.

WINNER: **Rick Law** in 8:08

RATING: **B**

4) Rick then helped Remmy up to his feet and shook his hand for being such a great sport. But that wasn't enough. With a joyful laugh, Rick kissed Remmy on both cheeks before practically dancing out of the ring again, leaving Remmy to watch him in stunned silence.

RATING: C+

5) Delirious Dan was backstage in a locker room, trying to call Katharina. She apparently isn't answer her phone. Dan looks particularly distraught, but then notices a bunch of business cards sticking out of each locker. He plucks one down and reads it out loud: "Problem solver". He brightens a bit and goes out to find whoever this problem solver is. He asks around and is directed to an elderly gentleman who is hyping up his services with a long drawl.

Dan interrupts his commercial and explains the situation to him. The man says that's a sticky situation, but he'll be more than happy to help in whatever way he can.

Dan thanked him enthusiastically and started to leave. He then stopped and asked the man his name.

The man smiled and said, "The name's Mycroft Nero. My friends call me the Professor."

RATING: A*

6) **THE OUTCASTS vs. RICH MONEY & CHANCE FORTUNE**

Chance looked a little sour going out to the ring. Emma speculated it was because of Rick's bizarre performance earlier.

He had plenty to be sour about after this match. Remo and Skull destroyed them, Skull punctuating things with a Skull Krusher to Rich Money.

WINNERS: **The Outcasts** in 9:39

RATING: A

7) Wolf Hawkins came out to the ring and demanded that Dark Angel give him another shot at the North American Championship. Then Darryl Devine came out and demanded the same thing. They got into a small shoving match and it almost came to blows when Dark Angel came out and made his pronouncement:

Neither of them would get another title shot. Dark said he was bored with both of them.

RATING: A for Wolf's challenge, Darryl's challenge, and Dark Angel's response.

8) **ZIMMY BUMFHOLE vs. JOEY BEAUCHAMP (c)** for the **SWF Warmaster Title**

A really great match. Apparently Randy's weird Rip Chord impression had its desired effect. Zimmy kicked things off with a great series of moves that nearly took Joey out of his boots. He dropped the Warmaster to the mat and got a two and a half count right off the bat. Joey didn't look too pleased, but he glowered at Zimmy and beckoned him to come at him again.

They soon launched themselves at each other and put on a great match. Lots of aerial acrobatics from Joey, matched almost move for move by Zimmy. In the end, though, Joey hit a moonsault and got the pin.

WINNER: **Joey Beauchamp** in 12:45

RATING: A

9) Joel Kovach was shown walking to the ring backstage.

RATING: A*

10) A video played, hyping the long feud between Joel Kovach and Archangel.

RATING: A*

11) **JOEL KOVACH vs. ARCHANGEL** in a **steel cage match**

Peter Michaels explained that the match tonight was going to be held under “classic cage” rules. That meant that escaping the cage wasn’t an option. You had to pin your opponent or make him tap.

Even though Archangel was clearly off his game tonight, it didn’t matter one whit. The crowd was thirsty for blood and they got it in this match. Both men wound up bleeding as they got slammed into the cage walls. Joel came close a few times to getting a pin. So did Archangel.

In the end, Joel managed to drop Archangel to the mat and tried to get him into the Kovach Kripler. But much to everyone’s surprise, Archangel actually snared him, stood up, lifting Joel up off the mat on his shoulders, and then slammed him into the mat again with a Fall From Grace. The move seemed to knock both men out, but Archangel managed to roll over and drape an arm across Joel’s chest.

WINNER: **Archangel** in 18:21

RATING: A*

12) Archangel celebrated, stumbling around the ring in pure exhaustion. Emma speculated that the blood loss probably wasn’t helping. But Archangel’s music was interrupted by Richard Eisen’s.

Richard came out and said that the cage could be raised. He then congratulated Archangel on his hard-fought victory. He said Archangel deserved to win. But, he said, he shouldn’t rest on his laurels just yet.

“Let me refresh your memory. About four months ago, leading up to ‘Under Control’, one of our fans, JonnyV1, booked a special match. Whoever won that six person elimination match would be given a guaranteed title shot sometime in the next year. If you’ll recall, Marc DuBois won that match.

“Well, taking the advice of Joel Kovach, Marc DuBois has asked to have that title match ... right now!”

RATING: A

13) **MARC DuBOIS vs. ARCHANGEL (c)** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Archangel looked stunned. Then he looked to be in pain as Marc DuBois attacked him from behind. Archangel tried to fight back but simply couldn’t muster any strength. Before he knew what was happening, Marc had slammed him to the mat with the Marc of Excellence and had him pinned.

Oddly, the road agents said there was a lack of psychology in this match. Funny, I don’t think the fans had time to notice. Or cared that much, either.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 1:47

RATING: A*

14) Marc celebrated his win, shouting that he did it for Wanda.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Show of the year? Maybe. Certainly was fun, though.

FINAL RATING: A*

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Rick Law defeated Remmy Skye - B

The Outcasts defeated Rich Money & Chance Fortune - A

Joey Beauchamp (c) defeated Jimmy Bumschole to retain the SWF Warmaster Title - A

*Archangel defeated Joel Kovach in a cage match - A**

*Marc DuBois defeated Archangel (c) to capture the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

Edge? Who's Edge? 😊

March 2009

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 1, March 2009

Held at the V. Thompson Arena in the South West Territory
9,514 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Jason Azaria, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*

1) A video played, reminding folks of how Marc DuBois beat Archangel in a very fast match and became the SWF World Heavyweight Championship, the youngest ever at the age of 21!

RATING: A

2) The door to Richard Eisen's office exploded inward, kicked by Archangel. He stormed in and got in Richard's face.

"I don't know what kind of [censored by the network] you're trying to pull here, Eisen, but you and I both know that fancy tricks like that aren't legal!" he screamed.

Richard smiled calmly at him. "No trick, Archangel. Marc's open-ended contract said he could redeem it at any point for a year after winning it. It's not my fault he chose to redeem it last week."

"Uh huh. Well, I demand a rematch against him at 'Awesome Impact!'"

"Oh, sorry, can't do that either. You're already booked in that 'I Quit' match against Joel Kovach. I'd be willing to bet that Joel would be furious with me if I canceled that deal. Off hand, I'd say you're out of luck." Richard's face darkened. "Now get out of my office before I have security throw you out of the building!"

Archangel growled several incomprehensible things and then, with a frustrated scream, stomped out of the room. Richard watched him go, his face steely, but then he nearly collapsed into his chair. "I think I may have wet myself a little."

RATING: A

3) **AFKAP vs. FLEX & PEX**

With Blonde Bombshell in their corner, Flex & Pex seemed unstoppable. They were completely on fire throughout the match, tearing through Jack and Troy like nothing else. Flex finished off Jack with a Romeo is Bleeding.

WINNER: **Flex & Pex** in 9:53

RATING: B+

4) Professor Nero paced in front of Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic, not saying a word. Katharina whispered that she wasn't entirely comfortable with this and asked Dan where he found Nero again. Dan said that he found him handing out his business cards last week and that he said he could help them.

Nero whirled and told them to keep quiet. He said he understood the problem all too well. Dan was still technically married to Bombshell. That was simple enough to fix: seeing as Dan was so drunk, it would be easy enough to get an annulment.

Katharina thanked him for his obvious contribution and asked if that was all he could do. Nero told her to be quiet, saying that the annulment wasn't enough. Bombshell had used Flex and Pex as weapons to hurt them. He said this suggested a devious intellect. Katharina scoffed at that idea and once again, Nero snapped at her to keep silent. He said that engaging an opponent like Blonde Bombshell would take finesse, a light touch, and

strategy. He told them not to fear, he would help them solve their problem. Dan was relieved; Katharina, not so much.

RATING: B

5) Missy Masterson found Chance Fortune backstage. Chance was not happy to see her. Missy said she wouldn't bother him for long, but said she had to do this. She dumped him right then and there, saying that she had found someone who was better than him in every way. She smiled sadly at him and then walked away, leaving Chance to quake with fury.

RATING: B

6) **EDDIE PEAK vs. ERIC TYLER (c)** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

Once again, Eric used every short cut and every dirty trick in the book to take Eddie down and pin him. This led to Jerry Eisen wondering exactly what tradition Eric claims to represent.

WINNER: **Eric Tyler** in 6:52

RATING: B+

7) Eric wasn't done with Eddie yet. As Eddie left the ring, he taunted him, saying that this was further proof that the old ways were better. Eddie wanted to go back and really hurt Eric, but the officials wouldn't let him.

RATING: B

8) The camera's cut backstage where Archangel was rampaging through a number of workers, stomping them, kicking them, hurting them, basically just destroying anyone stupid enough to get in his way.

RATING: A

9) **RICK LAW vs. STEVE FREHLEY**

Once again, Rick seemed to float out to the ring. Jerry wondered what his secret was. Jason responded by asking if he had ever kissed a girl.

The match itself was pretty sweet. Rick and Steve had great chemistry together and it really helped things along. They kind of played it for comedy, Steve trying to take Rick down while Rick kind of danced out of the way. In the end, Rick dropped him with a Squad Car Slam and made the pin.

WINNER: **Rick Law** in 9:35

RATING: A

10) Rick Law was ready to leave the ring, but Bruce the Giant came out and attacked him, finally driving him into the mat with a Giant Choke Slam.

RATING: B-

11) Backstage, Chance Fortune was fuming. Rich Money told him to settle down. Chance demanded to know why he wasn't allowed to go out and attack Rick. Rich said it was better to let Bruce handle the situation. Chance clearly didn't buy that.

RATING: B-

12) Joey Beauchamp came out and took a few moments to taunt Jimmy Bumfhole, reminding him that there's a reason why he's the Warmaster. He said that he would remain the Warmaster for a good long time to come, for he is Joey Beauchamp. "I am cool; I am the Breeze!"

RATING: A

13) Back in Apocalypse's locker room, Christian Faith, Tim Westybrook, Dark Angel, and Yoshimi Mushashibo are glaring at each other. Tim finally broke the silence by asking the question, "So now what? If Richard Eisen isn't going to give the title shot to Archangel, which one of us gets it?"

Dark Angel said that the answer was obvious: it should be him. He pointed out that Christian and Tim had a title defense against the Outcasts already. He reminded them that he's been the Warmaster and the World Heavyweight Champion before.

Tim said he didn't buy that, reminding Tim that he had been Warmaster and the World Heavyweight Champ as well. Christian shot them both down and reminded them that he had been the World Heavyweight Champion before either of them even joined the company.

The argument nearly came to blows before Yoshimi Mushashibo stomped into the middle of the argument. He glared them all down and then waved his hands over his waist. Tim started to protest, but then Yoshimi pointed at each of them, himself, and then out the door ... toward the ring.

Lightbulbs went off over each of their heads. They nodded in agreement and started for the door.

That's when Archangel showed up. He demanded to know where they were going. Dark explained that they were going to figure out who would get the title shot against Marc DuBois by fighting it out.

Archangel didn't like that idea. He tried to stop them, but he soon found all four of them glaring at him. Christian dared him to stand in their way. "We're doing this, whether we have to step over your broken body or not."

Archangel backed down, warning them that if they did this, Apocalypse could shatter. Yoshimi punctuated the argument by slamming Archangel into a wall, growling something at him, and then stalking down the corridor.

RATING: A

14) **TIM WESTYBROOK vs. CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. DARK ANGEL vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Great match. It was easy to forget that these four were supposedly on the same team, they simply did not seem to care. Well, for a little while, Tim and Christian worked together, but that changed when Tim tripped up Christian and tried to pin him. Then all bets were off.

Lots of power moves punctuated by aerial strikes by Dark Angel. But in the end, Yoshimi took down both Tim and Christian, then caught Dark out of the air and dropped him in the Yoshimi Lock.

WINNER: **Yoshimi Mushashibo**

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Flex & Pex defeated AFKAP - B+

Eric Tyler (c) defeated Eddie Peak to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B+

Rick Law defeated Steve Frehley - A

Yoshimi Mushashibo defeated Tim Westybrook, Christian Faith, and Dark Angel - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - B-

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 1, March 2009

Held at the Theatre of Dreams in the North West Territory
9,908 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Emma Chase welcomed us to another edition of *Warzone*.

1) Marc DuBois came out to the ring with the World Heavyweight Championship belt draped over his shoulder. He got into the ring and said that even though Yoshimi Mushashibo hasn't sent him word yet, he'll make this easy: he accepts the challenge. As far as he's concerned, the main event at "Awesome Impact" will be Marc DuBois vs. Yoshimi Mushashibo for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship.

But then he addressed Archangel. He said he understood that Archangel was upset about how he lost the title in the first place and that a few more people might wind up getting hurt if Archangel didn't settle down soon. So Marc DuBois proposed that he prove to Archangel that he could beat him. This is what Marc proposes: the two of them have a non-title match tonight. If Marc wins, Archangel has to back down and accept what's happened. If Archangel wins, Marc will vacate the title and let the SWF do what they want with it.

Archangel came out and predicted that Marc was about to have the shortest title reign in the SWF.

RATING: **A** for the match acceptance, the challenge, and Archangel's acceptance

2) The camera cut backstage to reveal Tim Westybrook moping. Christian Faith found him and asked what was wrong. Tim grouched that he had really wanted to win the match earlier this week, saying that he felt like he deserved it more than anyone else. Christian said that was a matter of opinion, but before Tim could argue, Christian reminded him that they were Armageddon. They were still the tag team champs! He said they should go out and remind themselves of that. Tim seemed to brighten a little and agreed.

RATING: **B+**

3) Eric Tyler was strutting through the backstage area when he ran into Sam Keith. Sam mockingly called Eric "the Traditionalist" and commented that if Eric's any example of the "good ol' days," it's better that those days are dead and gone. Sam asked if Eric had won a match cleanly since coming to the SWF. Eric took offense at that and said that he would prove the old ways were best by beating Sam in a match tonight. Sam said that was fine with him, but suggested an interesting stipulation: if Eric won, Sam would get out of his face and let him do his thing. If Sam won, Eric would have to defend his 10-Minute Title against an opponent of Sam's choice with Sam at the title defense as a special enforcer. Eric agreed, saying that he was sure he'd prove his superiority.

RATING: **B+**

4) SAM KEITH vs. ERIC TYLER

Once again, Eric pulled out every dirty trick and underhanded tactic he could think of; the amazing thing was, Sam knew how to counter just about every one of them. Peter said that was no surprise; Sam was a veteran and had seen how things worked in the "good ol' days." Emma asked if that meant that Peter was calling Sam old. Peter wavered, settling on calling him "experienced."

At any rate, the match was really good. Eric finally went for the Tradition Lift. Sam, amazingly, didn't lose his cool. He instead drove his head back, catching Eric in the forehead. Sam then dropped Eric to the mat and got him in the Proton Lock.

WINNER: **Sam Keith** in 8:55

RATING: **A**

5) Flex and Pex were checking themselves out in the mirror when suddenly, the door to their locker room exploded inward and Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic charged in, beating them savagely with kendo sticks. Dan seemed particularly pleased with what they did. Katharina looked a little ill.

RATING: **C**

6) Armageddon came out to the ring and called out AFKAP, saying that it would be Jack and Troy's pleasure to be destroyed at the hands of Armageddon.

RATING: **B**

7) **AFKAP vs. ARMAGEDDON**

And that's exactly what we got ... at first. Tim and Christian dominated the match, laughing with sheer joy as they systematically destroyed Jack and Troy. They especially focused on Jack for some reason, isolating him from Troy and working him over.

As Tim beat on him, though, Jack started to show some signs of life. Christian called for Tim to be careful, but Tim seemed to ignore him. Jack then surprised Tim by hitting an inverted atomic drop and dove for his corner, tagging in Troy. Troy exploded into the ring, first charging to the opposite corner to slam Christian off his perch. He then attacked Tim and, much to the surprise of the crowd, successfully hit a Star Maker on him.

WINNERS: **AFKAP** in 11:35

RATING: **A**

8) Rick Law found Bruce the Giant backstage. The big man tensed, as if he was expecting an attack. Rick said he just wanted to talk to him. He said that he wanted to know if Bruce was happy with the way things had been going since they left Karma. He asked if Bruce really was happy being Rich Money's lackey. He suggested that maybe, just maybe, Bruce should take a hard look at his career and see if this is the direction he wanted to be going in. He left Bruce alone with his thoughts.

RATING: **B+**

9) Joey Beauchamp once again came out to the ring and taunted Jimmy Bumhole a little. He said that Jimmy's agent had been sending him a constant barrage of challenges to face her client again. He said that they were pathetic and offered to read one in the ring:

“Dear Joey;

“I think it's truly horrible that you don't give my Jimmy-wimmy another shot at your silly Warmaster Title. My boy has been the victim of such teasing ever since he was young. The kids used to pick on him because he was so ugly and untalented. I know that a ravishing man such as yourself may not understand the cruelty of other children, but Jimmy used to come home from school every day and wet himself, he was so upset over the teasing.

“That's why I think it'd be good for his self-esteem if you would just grant him a rematch. Even if he loses (which is more than likely since he'd be facing you), he'd at least know that he was in a real fight. It'd prove that he really is a 'big boy' to him.

“Sincerely, Jimmy’s mommy.”

Joey looked up at the camera and informed Mrs. Bumfhole that he hated to disappoint, but he wasn’t in the charity business. Jimmy could forget a rematch. Instead, tonight he was going to face the latest loser that Richard Eisen dredged up for him.

RATING: A

10) **LIBERTY vs. JOEY BEAUCHAMP (c)** for **the SWF Warmaster Title**

Liberty proved to be more than just the latest loser, fighting back and at times, nearly overwhelming Joey with his offense. As a matter of fact, Liberty was the one to score the first near fall.

Eventually, Joey’s frustration built to the point where he rolled out of the ring, retrieved his title, and used it to brain Liberty. The ref called for the end of the match immediately.

WINNER: **Liberty** by DQ in 13:09

RATING: B+

11) Joey continued the attack, kicking and stomping on Liberty. Jimmy Bumfhole charged the ring and chased Joey out of there. Joey retreated up the ramp, laughing at Jimmy and mocking him by pretending to wipe away tears.

RATING: B+

12) Randy Bumfhole appeared on screen. He was laughing, saying that Joey certainly learned his lesson. He went on to say that Dark Angel did as well. He reminded folks of how Dark Angel was the one to tap out to the Yoshimi Lock earlier this week, even going so far as to playing the end of the match in slow-motion, providing commentary for each and every moment.

When the camera cut back to Randy, it was revealed that Dark Angel was with him. Dark asked if Randy thought he was funny. Before Randy could answer, Dark challenged him to a match next week. Randy smiled serenely and agreed.

RATING: A for the taunting and the challenge

13) **MARC DuBOIS vs. ARCHANGEL**

This had the audience on their feet and probably most of the fans at home on the edge of their seats. Simply put, this was a match of the year contender.

Archangel looked more likely to murder Marc than try to pin him. Marc, on the other hand, didn’t seem that concerned. The momentum swung back and forth between the two competitors as both of them scored near falls and countered attacks at the last second.

Finally, though, Archangel put on a burst of energy and sent Marc reeling with a series of punches, kicks, and a few suplexes. He then set Marc up for the Fall From Grace. Marc, surprisingly, slipped out of it, only to get Archangel in the Model Solution. Archangel struggled, trying to get free, but then, much to the surprise of the announcers, tapped!

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 15:48

RATING: A*

14) Marc released the hold and celebrated. Archangel looked ready to attack him, but before he could lay a finger on Marc, Joel Kovach hit the ring and brutally attacked Archangel, beating him down to the mat. Marc and Joel’s eyes met. They stared at each other for what felt like an eternity. Then Joel smiled and bowed graciously to Marc, then rolled out of the ring and left him to celebrate his win.

RATING: A

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Sam Keith defeated Eric Tyler - A

AFKAP defeated Armageddon - A

Liberty defeated Joey Beauchamp (c) by DQ, so Joey retains the SWF Warmaster Title - B+

*Marc DuBois defeated Archangel - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

SWF Invasion!

Tuesday of Week 2, March 2009

Held at Wisconsin Gardens in the Great Lakes Territory

10,000 in attendance

Jerry Eisen, Jason Azaria, and Ana Garcia welcomed us to another edition of *Invasion!*, less than a week away from “Awesome Impact.”

1) The show started with a close-up of Richard Eisen’s face. He did not look happy and he said as much. “I don’t like the way this is working.”

The camera pulled back to reveal that he’s speaking to Joel Kovach, who stares back at him impassively.

Richard continued: “It wasn’t my idea to bring you back. As far as I’m concerned, you’re just as bad as Archangel. Maybe worse. Oh, I can’t argue that you’ve produced some interesting results, what with Marc DuBois being Heavyweight Champion now. But I just can’t get past what you did to me and to this company.”

Richard’s rant went on for a few more minutes before he snapped at Joel to get out of his face. Joel stared at him silently for a few more moments before turning and walking out of the office.

RATING: A

2) Joey Beauchamp was in the ring with a mic. He said that he was sick of how unfair people could be. They complain all the time about his “creative” ways of winning matches, and yet no one seems to be the least upset about the way Marc DuBois won the supposedly most prestigious title in the world.

Joey said that if he didn’t deserve to be Warmaster, Marc didn’t deserve to be World Heavyweight Champ. He said he had an easy solution: title unification match. “Oh, wait, we’re not on *Warzone*, are we? Okay, then, just for the World Heavyweight Championship then.”

Marc came out and said that maybe the way he won the title was unorthodox, but he had more than enough skills to keep it. He said it would be a pleasure proving that tonight.

RATING: A for the challenge and the response

3) Tim Westybrook found Christian Faith backstage and ripped into him for not helping him beat AFKAP last week. Christian was shocked and asked what Tim had been smoking and why he didn't share. He reminded Tim that he warned him to tag out, but that Tim didn't listen. The argument continued until Tim suggested they take the fight out to the ring and settle it there. Christian agreed.

RATING: B+

4) **TROY TORNADO vs. ERIC TYLER (c)** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

Sam Keith came out first and set up a folding chair in the entrance aisle where he would have a good view of the ring. The announcers reminded everyone that because Sam defeated Eric last week, Sam is the special enforcer for this title defense. He can interject himself into the match, but only if Eric cheats in some way.

The match didn't work quite as well as I hoped. Eric and Troy didn't click; there were a few obvious missed spots, but the action more than made up for it. Eric kept casting a glance at Sam, who kept an eagle eye on him at all times. As a result, Eric played things straight down the middle.

But when it looked like Troy was going to win, Eric, in desperation, resorted to a low-blow. That brought Sam into the ring. He beat the holy hell out of Eric and dropped him to the mat. Troy hit the Star Maker and picked up the pin.

WINNER: **Troy Tornado** in 7:51

RATING: B+

5) Rich Money and Chance Fortune came out to the ring. Rich did most of the talking:

“Rick Law, my young associate is very anxious to meet you in the ring with me at his side. So what we propose is this: you dredge up a tag team partner and meet us at ‘Awesome Impact’. What do you say?”

Rick came out and said that wouldn't be a problem, that he should be able to find a partner somewhere.

RATING: B+ for the challenge and the response

6) **CHRISTIAN FAITH vs. TIM WESTYBROOK**

A slightly above average match. Tim looked to be particularly angry and really took the fight to Christian, leading Jason to confidently predict that he would win.

Turned out that was wrong. Christian blocked an attempted Unstoppable Force and hit the Leap of Faith, making the pin.

WINNER: **Christian Faith** in 8:39

RATING: B

7) Before either man could really react, the Outcasts hit the ring and attacked them, beating them down the rest of the way.

RATING: B

8) Blonde Bombshell led Flex and Pex through the backstage area where they found Professor Nero. Bombshell said she understood that the Professor was representing Dan and Katharina now. Nero said that was correct and gallantly introduced himself. Flex and Pex mocked him a little.

Bombshell said that Flex and Pex wanted to face Dan and Katharina in a match at “Awesome Impact”. She wanted to know if Nero could make that happen. Nero smiled craftily and said, “I do believe we can make that work. Never fear, my dear, your clients will get exactly what they want.”

Bombshell and the others left, looking pleased. Nero grinned as they walked away.

RATING: **B-** for the challenge; **B** for the response

8) Joel Kovach was walking through the backstage area. People quickly cleared a path for him, whispering as he passed by. Then Joel came to a halt. The camera swung around to reveal why: Archangel was blocking his path.

For a moment, they stared at each other in silence. Then they both leapt forward and started fighting, whipping each other around the corridor and slamming each other into equipment, walls, tables, anything in the way.

At one point, they even wound up driving each other through a sheetrock wall, tumbling into a locker room, namely Liberty's. Liberty tried to break them up, but wound up getting shoved away. And the brawl continued.

RATING: **A**

9) Richard Eisen was on his cell phone, apparently with Sarah. He was very upset, asking if she was watching what was happening. He said that the owner of the Garden was going to sue him for sure for all the damage Archangel and Joel were causing. He said that it was obvious Joel hadn't changed a bit and blamed her for bringing him back to the SWF. He demanded she give him one good reason to trust Joel.

“Maybe I can.”

Richard whirled around, startled. It turned out that Wanda Fish was standing in the doorway. Wanda smiled wearily as Richard hung up the phone and insisted that she take a seat.

Wanda went on to explain that she knew Joel had changed. The proof was that after she was put into the hospital by Apocalypse, the first person to come and visit her wasn't Marc DuBois, it wasn't Eric Eisen or Richard or Sarah. No, the first person to visit her was Joel. He apparently apologized for all the grief he caused her and her family. Wanda said she had forgiven Joel for all of it. She said that Richard should as well, especially since Joel was the best weapon they had against Archangel. She urged Richard to give him a chance.

Richard didn't look happy, but he grudgingly agreed.

RATING: **A**

10) **RANDY BUMFHOLE vs. DARK ANGEL**

A great match from these two. Kept the audience on their feet for most of the match. Dark stepped up his intensity significantly, but Randy looked just as good.

In the end, Randy dropped Dark with a Bumfhole Buster that the announcers claimed they could feel at ringside.

WINNER: **Randy Bumfhole** in 11:32

RATING: **A**

11) Marc DuBois was walking backstage toward the ring when he was attacked by Yoshimi Mushashibo. Yoshimi beat on him for a while, then escaped before anyone could catch him.

RATING: **A**

12) **MARC DuBOIS (c) vs. JOEY BEAUCHAMP** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Jerry Eisen bitterly complained as Marc limped out to the ring about how Marc was facing a severe disadvantage. He pointed out that Joey was fresh and wasn't defending his title whereas Marc had been attacked and had his title on the line. Jason said those were the breaks and asked if Jerry thought Joey had

Yoshimi attack Marc, pointing out that no one really seemed able to control Yoshimi.

The match turned out to be spectacular. Joey took advantage of Marc's injured state, working over the limbs and spots that Marc seemed to favor or protect. Joey scored two near falls in the early going, but rather than get frustrated, he simply went back to work.

But then Marc was able to rally. He blocked a pinfall attempt and went on the attack, but when he went for the Marc of Excellence, his knee buckled and he collapsed, moaning. Jerry went ballistic, saying that was a result of Yoshimi's attack. Joey went for a quick pin but only got a two count again.

Finally, though, Marc managed to rally and successfully hit the Marc of Excellence, collapsing and pinning Joey. He had a hard time standing afterwards, but Jerry said that should prove beyond a shadow of a doubt that Marc deserved to be champ.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 12:33

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

Nothing to say here.

FINAL RATING: **A**

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Invasion!*

Troy Tornado defeated Eric Tyler (c) for the SWF 10-Minute Championship - B+

Christian Faith defeated Tim Westybrook - B

Randy Bumfhole defeated Dark Angel - A

*Marc DuBois (c) defeated Joey Beauchamp to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

TCW Show Rating - **B**

SWF Warzone

Filmed Wednesday of Week 2, March 2009

(The Go-Home Show for "**Awesome Impact!**")

Held at the Louisiana Auditorium in the South East Territory

9,489 in attendance

Peter Michaels, Duane Fry, and Emma Chase welcomed us to the show.

1) They first introduced a video that was taken shortly after *Invasion!* ended. In it, Dark Angel burst into Richard Eisen's office and demanded that he be given a rematch against Randy Bumfhole. Richard said he'd love to, but he suspected that Randy wouldn't take it if there wasn't something to gain ... like a title.

Dark laughed and said that Richard could make it a title defense if he wanted. It wouldn't make any difference!

RATING: **A**

2) Which led to tonight's main event: in a three vs. three tag match, Archangel, Dark Angel, and Joey Beauchamp taking on the team of the Fabulous Bumfholes and Joel Kovach!

RATING: B+

3) **TROY TORNADO (c) vs. JOEY MINNESOTA** for the SWF 10-Minute Championship

The announcers commented on how excited Troy was after winning the 10-Minute Championship. Emma complained that the only reason Eric Tyler even lost was because of Sam Keith.

At any rate, it was an exciting match. Joey and Troy flowed well together, keeping the crowd on their toes until Troy ended things with a Star Maker.

WINNER: **Troy Tornado** in 6:31

RATING: A

4) Eric Tyler found Sam Keith backstage and ripped into him, blaming him for his humiliating loss to that upstart Troy Tornado. Sam pointed out that Eric brought his loss on himself. He knew how the special enforcer match worked. Eric asked if Sam was so tough, would he want to get in the ring with him? Sam said that he would, so they agreed to settle their differences at “Awesome Impact!”

RATING: B+

5) Troy Tornado entered his locker room where Jack Bruce was sulking. Jack complained bitterly about the fact that Troy had a title belt and he didn't. Troy called him on being childish. Jack went off, saying that he was the much more talented member of AFKAP. He said that he should have a title, not Troy. Troy disagreed about the “more talented” part, so Jack said he'd go out and prove it tonight.

RATING: B

6) Professor Nero and Delirious Dan came out to the ring. Nero once again introduced himself as a problem solver and boasted that he had solved Dan's problem. He had successfully gotten Dan's marriage to Blonde Bombshell annulled. But, he said, he found out something interesting.

“My dear Daniel, do you know anything about the Honkasalo Insititute of Helsinki, Finland?”

Dan looked confused and shook his head. Nero smiled and continued, “Ah, but our dear Bombshell does. You see, the Honkasalo Institute is the leader in gender reassignment in Europe.” When he saw Dan's blank look, he explained, “It's a sex change clinic, my boy.”

Dan looked like he was going to throw up. Nero ignored that.

“That's right, the Finnish doctors did a very good job. You can hardly tell, right? I think they deserve some sort of prize for making this...” He pointed to the big screen, where a big photo of Blonde Bombshell appeared, dressed in a skimpy outfit and smiling provocatively. “... out of this!”

The picture changed to a very greasy young man. “Ladies and gents, I give you Milton Redfeld, who now goes by the name ‘Blonde Bombshell.’” Nero then smiled into the camera. “So sorry to out you, my dear, but all's fair in love and war, right?”

RATING: A

7) **THE SAMOAN WILD BOYZ vs. RICH MONEY & CHANCE FORTUNE**

Rich and Chance looked a little rough out there, which made it seem likely that the Samoans were going to roll right over them.

But then Chance managed to slip Rich a pair of brass knuckles while the ref wasn't looking. Rich used them to lay out Akima and make the pin.

WINNERS: **Rich Money & Chance Fortune** in 7:38

RATING: B+

8) Rick Law was stoically watching the former match on a monitor. He looked up as Missy came in. He brightened and greeted her with a passionate kiss. Missy asked him if he had found a partner yet for his match against Rich and Chance. Rick said he hadn't, so Missy offered to help. Rick said he didn't want her in the ring because there was no telling what Chance might do if he got his hands on her. Missy said she could handle herself and insisted he think about it. Rick promised he would.

RATING: B

9) Christian Faith went out to the ring with Tim Westybrook. Christian said he brought Tim out there because he wanted to apologize to him for fighting with him earlier this week. Christian said that he can get a little too passionate at times, especially when he's pursuing a dream. He said that part of the reason why he became a wrestler was because he wanted people to remember him. He said he's had a good run but he knows that eventually, he'll have to retire. He said he might be remembered for his title reigns, but he says that he'd rather be remember as a member of Armageddon. That's why he's pushing Tim so hard. He says he thinks that Armageddon could easily be remembered as the most dominant tag team in wrestling history, and he says that they'll prove that by beating the Outcasts this Saturday.

His speech was interrupted by Skull and Remo, who came out and started laughing. Skull asked if Christian was serious. He reminded him that Armageddon hasn't exactly been on a winning streak lately. He reminded them that at "Nothing to Lose", the only reason they won was because Christian cheated. Remo told them that the dream is over. The Outcasts were going to bring them back to reality.

RATING: B+ for Christian's speech and the Outcast's taunt

10) Jack Bruce came out to the ring and hyped himself up a lot, reminding folks that he was the one who shook up the wrestling world by joining the SWF after making a name for himself "out west". He said that he may have not had much time in the ring by himself lately, but he confidently predicted he could still rock on his own. He challenged anybody to come out and prove him wrong.

I'm pretty sure he almost wet himself when Yoshimi Mushashibo's music started.

RATING: B+ for the open challenge

11) **JACK BRUCE vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO**

Jack tried to beg off and Yoshimi seemed to particularly enjoy his frantic begging. But eventually, Yoshimi attacked him and beat him around the ring until he finally got him in the Yoshimi Lock and made him tap out.

WINNER: **Yoshimi Mushashibo** in 10:46

RATING: A

12) Backstage, we found Marc DuBois watching the previous match with an intense look on his face.

RATING: A

13) Archangel was backstage with the other members of Apocalypse. Yoshimi joined them and Archangel patted him on the back, saying that he did a good job. Yoshimi gave him a dirty look that actually made Archangel back off.

Archangel then gave them a pep talk, reminding them that they were Apocalypse. They were the End of the World for the SWF. He tried to remind them of their destiny to bring death and destruction to the SWF. Sadly, it appeared no one really took what he said to heart. Finally, Archangel tapped Dark Angel on the shoulder and said it was time to go meet Joey for their match.

RATING: B

14) The camera cut to a different locker room. The Bumfholes were staring at Joel Kovach, who stared back silently. Zimmy commented he never thought they'd be in this position again. Randy then took over, giving an impassioned speech about how they had changed since they were all a part of Karma. He said that maybe they made mistakes in the past, but they were going to go out there and redeem themselves. He asked Joel if he was with him. Joel didn't answer and instead walked out of the room.

"Boy, isn't he a lot of fun," Randy observed.

"I don't know. I kind of like him better like this," Zimmy replied.

RATING: A

15) **THE FABULOUS BUMFHOLES & JOEL KOVACH vs. ARCHANGEL, DARK ANGEL, & JOEY BEAUCHAMP**

There was a little bit of shuffling to determine who would go first, mostly because Archangel didn't want to face Joel. Duane Fry called him a coward, but Emma said it was wise strategy in light of what was coming on Saturday.

The match itself was very good. Joey meshed well with Archangel and Dark Angel, almost to the point where Emma speculated that they should have him join Apocalypse. Lots of near falls, lots of big gasp moments, especially as Randy and Zimmy put it all on the line at one point, performing a double plancha that took out the heels on the outside of the ring.

But in the end, while Joel brawled with Dark Angel on the outside of the ring, Archangel was able to drop Zimmy with a Fall From Grace and made the pin.

WINNERS: **Archangel, Dark Angel, & Joey Beauchamp** in 13:34

RATING: A

16) The match didn't stop there. Not really. Joel went after Archangel, only to be attacked by Joey. Then the other three joined the mix in a massive brawl that spilled out to ringside. That was the last thing the audience saw as the show ended.

RATING: B

But the announcers finished things off by running through the card for "Awesome Impact!":

DELIRIOUS DAN & KATHARINA STEVANOVIC vs. FLEX & PEX (C+)

RICK LAW & A MYSTERY PARTNER vs. CHANCE FORTUNE & RICH MONEY (B)

SAM KEITH vs. ERIC TYLER (B+)

THE OUTCASTS vs. ARMAGEDDON (C) for the SWF Tag Team Championship (B)

RANDY BUMFHOLE vs. DARK ANGEL (C) for the SWF North American Championship (B+)

JOEL KOVACH vs. ARCHANGEL in an "I Quit" Match (B+)

MARC DuBOIS (C) vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO for the SWF World Heavyweight Championship (B+)

THE AFTERMATH

Not too shabby.

FINAL RATING: A

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from the last *Warzone*

Troy Tornado (c) defeated Joey Minnesota to retain the SWF 10-Minute Championship - A

Rich Money & Chance Fortune defeated the Samoan Wild Boyz - B+

Yoshimi Mushashibo defeated Jack Bruce - A

Archangel, Dark Angel, & Joey Beauchamp defeated the Fabulous Bumfholes & Joel Kovach - A

FINAL SHOW RATING - A

As always, predictions are welcome.

From SWF.com -

Quote:

Be sure to order
“Awesome Impact!”
this Saturday, exclusively on Pay-Per-View!

Featuring the following matches:

Delirious Dan and Katharina Stevanovic take on Flex and Pex - Flex and Pex helped ruin Dan and Katharina’s wedding last month and now they’ve employed the services of Professor Nero to help them fix things. Will they come out on top?

Rick Law and a mystery partner face off against Rich Money and Chance Fortune - There’s been a lot of bad blood between these three. In the case of Rick and Rich, it developed over the 10-Minute Championship. In Chance’s case, it’s because he’s angry since Rick stole his girlfriend, Missy Masterson. Who has Rick recruited to help him in this match? And will that be enough to win?

Sam Keith fights Eric Tyler - Eric blames Sam for his recent loss against Troy Tornado. Sam has taken issue with Eric’s version of the “good old days”. Who will win in this clash of veterans?

For the third time, Armageddon defends the SWF Tag Team Championship against the Outcasts - Even as Apocalypse seems to be coming apart at the seams, Christian Faith is holding on to the hope that his team will retain the titles. But is it possible when Tim Westybrook seems so unfocused? Can Christian hold things together, or will the Outcasts reclaim tag team gold?

Randy Bumhole tries to win the SWF North American Championship from Dark Angel - Dark Angel has defeated both Darryl Devine and Wolf Hawkins to maintain his championship. Now he faces perhaps his greatest competition yet in Randy Bumhole. Can Dark Angel hold on to his title yet again? Or will Randy make it a very bad night for Dark?

Joel Kovach battles Archangel in an “I Quit” Match - These two have faced off against each other in “I Quit” matches before. The first time, Archangel lost his job. The second, Joel lost his. Now they clash in the ring for a third time. Will Joel be able to stop Archangel’s rampage through the SWF? Or will Archangel get Joel to submit?

Marc DuBois defends the SWF World Heavyweight Championship against Yoshimi Mushashibo - Marc DuBois became the youngest heavyweight champ ever a few weeks ago. And now he faces tough competition in Yoshimi Mushashibo, a man who has left a trail of bodies through the SWF as he rose through the ranks. Will Marc be the first one to ever beat Yoshimi cleanly? Or will Yoshimi add another victim to his tally?

Be sure to order
“AWESOME IMPACT!”
this Saturday to find out!

SWF presents...

Awesome Impact!

Saturday of Week 2, March 2009

Held at the Gardens of North Dakota in the Mid West Territory
22,707 in attendance; Buy-Rate of 413,997

Jerry Eisen, Peter Michaels, and Emma Chase welcomed us to “Awesome Impact!”

1) They reminded the audience that tonight’s main event was Marc DuBois defending his recently won SWF World Heavyweight Championship against Yoshimi Mushashibo.

But that’s not the only big match they’re excited about. Archangel and Joel Kovach will face off in an “I Quit” match. Peter said that every time these two have one of these matches, it almost always becomes an instant classic, and tonight should be no different.

RATING: A for both match hypes

2) Speak of the devil...

Archangel was seated in a darkened boiler room. He said that it’s come to this. The third “I Quit” Match between Joel and him. Joel won the first, he won the second. Archangel said that Joel may think that he has nothing to fear. Archangel admitted to being weak in the past. But, he said, the Archangel Joel used to know is dead. Only the Angel of Death remains, and that is why tonight, Archangel won’t just beat Joel Kovach, he will destroy him!

RATING: A

3) Rich Money and Chance Fortune got ready for their match as Bruce the Giant looked on. Rich asked Chance if he was ready to do this. Chance said he was ready, willing, and able. He wondered who Rick found to be his partner. Rich laughed off the question, saying it didn’t matter. They had a giant advantage over Rick. He looked at Bruce. “Right, my friend?”

Bruce nodded. “Right. Don’t worry. I’ll take care of everything.”

RATING: B+

4) Rick Law was getting ready as well. Missy Masterson approached him in her ring attire. Rick chided her for dressing like that. She pointed out that he still hadn’t revealed who his partner was yet, and that he couldn’t go out there and face Rich and Chance alone. She was going to help. Rick said that she didn’t have to worry. He had a partner and everything would be fine.

RATING: B

5) Rich and Chance made their entrance. Rick Law’s entrance music started and he came out to the ramp. He said it’s time to introduce his tag partner. He said it’s been his privilege to work with this individual many times before, especially since he’s made such a massive impact on the world of professional wrestling. His partner is none other than ... Bruce the Giant.

Bruce came out and shook Rick’s hand. Rich and Chance freaked out. Rick and Bruce then made their way to the ring.

RATING: A

6) **RICK LAW & BRUCE THE GIANT vs. RICH MONEY & CHANCE FORTUNE**

This was a great match. You could practically feel the anger boiling off of Rich at being betrayed by Bruce. Add to that Chance's anger at Rick (especially since Missy came down to ringside to cheer on her new man), and it was a very heated, very wild match.

Finally, though, Bruce finished things off by knocking Chance nearly out of his boots with a massive headbutt and then dropping Rich to the mat with a Giant Choke Slam.

WINNERS: Rick Law & Bruce the Giant in 9:22

RATING: **A**

7) Dark Angel appeared on screen next. He said that the reason he was the North American Champion was because he was smarter than his opponents. He said that was definitely true about his opponent tonight. He called Randy Bumhole a clown, a little boy trying to make it in a man's world. He said that Randy would pay the price for trying to be something he's not.

RATING: **B+**

8) This was followed by the announcers reminding folks that everyone in Apocalypse had a match tonight, and that Yoshimi Mushashibo was poised to become the SWF World Heavyweight Champion. A video then played, hyping up his dangerous nature.

RATING: **B+**

9) The camera then cut backstage to Blonde Bombshell pacing in front of Flex and Pex. She ranted and raved about Professor Nero, Delirious Dan, and Katharina Stevanovic. She called them liars and thieves and any number of other nasty names. While she paced, though, Flex and Pex kept looking her over. At one point, Flex nudged Pex and pointed at the small of Bombshell's back. Pex looked and shook his head.

Bombshell finally demanded to know what they were doing. They nervously told her they were looking for scars from the operation. "Those Finnish doctors are miracle workers!"

Bombshell stared at them with raw fury pouring out of her eyes. She then screamed for them to go out and destroy Dan and Katharina.

RATING: **C+**

10) Nero too was pacing in front of Dan and Katharina. He said that they had primed Flex, Pex, and Bombshell perfectly, that victory was assured. He said that in a war like this, sympathy and compassion were weaknesses that they couldn't afford to have. He then said that he would go make sure everything was in order and told them to get ready to gain their revenge.

Once he left, Dan started stretching. Katharina expressed her concern about Professor Nero. She said she didn't like him and didn't like the mean things he said about Bombshell. Dan told her to relax, saying that everything was fine. Katharina began to stretch out too, but she still wore a concerned look on her face.

RATING: **C+** for Nero's pep talk and Katharina's concern

11) **DELIRIOUS DAN & KATHARINA STEVANOVIC vs. FLEX & PEX**

I think most of the crowd went out to the bathroom during this one.

At least what little crowd was left helped boost the match a little. It was just kind of lackluster. Bombshell screamed from ringside for Flex and Pex to destroy Dan and Katharina and they did try, but Nero kept shouting odd phrases, as if he were directing Dan and Katharina in what to do. Whatever was happening, it

worked. Dan eventually drove Pex face-first into the mat with a Delirium Driver.

WINNERS: **Delirious Dan & Katharina Stevanovic** in 7:38

RATING: C+

12) The match over, Katharina tried to leave but Professor Nero wouldn't let her. He ordered her to retrieve Bombshell and bring her into the ring. Katharina hesitated for a moment but then did as she was told. Nero menaced her, squeezing her cheeks and forcing her to watch as Dan laid the boots to her friends. Nero then told Dan to go get "it." Dan came back with a baseball bat wrapped in barbed wire. While Bombshell cried for him to stop, Dan used it to beat Flex and Pex bloody. Nero laughed at the display. Katharina looked sick. Finally, Nero snapped his fingers and Dan stopped the beating. Nero led his team out of the ring while Bombshell ran to Flex and Pex's sides. Dan strutted out; Katharina kept casting furtive glances over her shoulder to the ring.

RATING: C+

13) Randy Bumfhole appeared on screen. He said that Dark Angel had underestimated him. Was he a clown? No doubt. But he said that this clown had been one half of the SWF Tag Team Champions with his brother. He said that this clown had almost become the youngest SWF World Heavyweight Champion. And he said that this clown was going to become the SWF North American Champions tonight. Randy finished it off by saying, "I may try to make the world laugh, Dark Angel. But tonight, I'm going to make you scream for mercy."

RATING: A

14) **THE OUTCASTS vs. ARMAGEDDON (c)** for the **SWF Tag Team Championship**

Remo and Skull went out to the ring, looking to be completely on fire. Armageddon, not so much. Especially not Tim. He made his way out to the ring, but Christian seemed to be the one excited to defend their titles.

Not surprisingly, it was Christian who started things off with Skull. The match proceeded at a leisurely rate with both men sizing the other up. But then things took off as Skull lunged for Christian and got him in a hammerlock. Christian rolled through, whipping Skull into the corner. Christian went for the Leap of Faith, only to have Skull duck out of the way and Christian came up Snake Eyes. Skull rolled him up but Christian easily kicked out.

The match went on from there. Remo and Tim got tagged in and out at various points. Tim wound up getting busted open after Remo delivered a surprise snap kick to his head. The audience roared with approval and disapproval.

Finally, though, Remo was working Tim over pretty badly. Due to the blood in his eyes, Tim couldn't tell which way his corner was. Christian started shouting for Tim's attention, only to have Remo knock him off the corner. Tim apparently heard him and turned, lunging for the right corner, only to find no one there.

Remo then snared Tim and hit him with the Destroyer.

WINNERS: **The Outcasts** in 12:52

RATING: A

15) Backstage, Armageddon stumbled into Apocalypse's locker room. Archangel was immediately in their face, demanding to know what just happened. Tim blamed Christian; Christian blamed Tim, and soon, the whole room erupted in bitter arguing.

Archangel finally cut through the noise with a shrill whistle, telling them to all grow up and shut up. He screamed at them that this wasn't acceptable. He called Tim and Christian losers, told Yoshimi and Dark that they had better not mess up their matches, and said that there were nights when he wanted to kick all their asses at once. He then stormed out of the room.

The locker room fell silent for a moment or two before Dark Angel spoke up. “Do any of you ever want to kick his ass?”

They exchanged dark looks but you could see the agreement in their eyes.

RATING: A

16) Joel Kovach appeared on screen, and much to everyone’s surprise, he finally spoke.

“So here we are, Archangel. We’ve come full circle, you and I. I’m not sure how tonight’s going to end, but before we go out in that ring, I have something to say to you.

“I hated you for the longest time. I don’t quite know why that is. That’s why I got you fired in the first place. It’s why I did my best to keep you out of the SWF. It’s why I wanted nothing more than to rip you into tiny pieces when you returned. It’s why I contemplated waiting for you outside an arena somewhere after I was fired so I could conveniently run into you ... preferably with my car.

“But then, as I sat at home, a funny thing happened. The hate evaporated. I remember getting out a photo album ... you remember, the one the Rev’s wife made for us before we signed with the SWF? And I looked at all those photos of you and me on the road, and the memories came flooding back ... and I realized, I couldn’t hate you anymore. You’re not my enemy. You’re my brother.

“Now, you may think that I came back to the SWF to destroy you or Apocalypse, but Archangel, that simply isn’t true. I don’t have to destroy Apocalypse. It will destroy itself if it hasn’t already. No, I came back to the SWF to do one thing: to save you. To remind you of who you once were, who I once was ... who we were together.

“So now I’m ready to go out to that ring. But even if I do wind up uttering the words ‘I Quit’, I’m not going to give up on you. Not now. Not ever. I promise you that.”

RATING: A

17) **SAM KEITH vs. ERIC TYLER**

Jerry Eisen really hyped this up as a clash of two old school veterans and, for the most part, that’s what it appeared to be: a very traditional wrestling match. Eric used a lot of traditional dirty tricks while Sam played things straight, trying to win on technical merit.

The fans really got into it, especially as things started to step up. It soon became clear that the men were reaching for more modern ideas: Eric, the tactics he learned in DaVE, Sam, things he’s seen from his opponents here. Sam even tried to hit a moonsault, only to have Eric roll out of the way. Emma Chase was simply stunned, saying that she never thought she’d live to see the day that Sam Keith would go flying.

In the end, Eric Tyler managed to block a Neutron Plex attempt, slipping around Sam to get him in the Tradition Lift. Sam struggled to get free but eventually tapped.

WINNER: **Eric Tyler** in 11:54

RATING: A

18) Marc DuBois now appeared on screen. He said that in some ways, he was nervous. Sure, he’s done big shows before, but never as the World Heavyweight Champion. There’s something different about going into an arena, knowing you’re going to headline, knowing that your opponent wants something that you have. It’s set his nerves on edge a little.

But at the same time, it’s also excited him. He knows that tonight’s going to be memorable. He’s either going to be the first person in the SWF to beat Yoshimi or he’s going to be just another statistic. Either way, he promised the fans a memorable match.

RATING: [A](#)

19) A video played, hyping the winding feud between Archangel and Joel Kovach.

RATING: [B+](#)

20) **JOEL KOVACH vs. ARCHANGEL** in an **“I Quit” Match**

A really great match. Both men tore into each other and wound up bleeding at one point or another. Archangel especially resorted to interesting tactics to get Joel to quit. At one point, he rigged up an impromptu noose made of camera cable to hang Joel over the top rope, screaming for him to quit. What probably frustrated him the most is that Joel had once again gone mute, not even saying anything when he was trying to get Archangel to utter the match-ending words.

The battle raged through the ring, around it, up the entrance ramp, and even into the crowd at one point. Archangel continued to go for big, splashy moves, designed to dazzle Joel into submission. Joel, on the other hand, seemed to be more content to playing things low-key. He simply worked over Archangel’s back, shoulders, and arms when he could, weathering Archangel’s offense when it threatened to overwhelm him, all the while silent.

Finally, Archangel seemed to have Joel down and out. He went outside the ring and dragged in the steps, setting them up in the middle of the ring. He picked up Joel and prepared to deliver a piledriver onto the steps. “That could kill him!” Emma gasped.

But Joel fought back. He struggled free and wound up scoop-slammng Archangel onto the steps instead. He then got Archangel caught in the Kovach Krippler. Archangel managed to drag himself toward the ropes, but before he could get a hand on them, Joel dragged him to the middle of the ring. Archangel tried to pry Joel’s hands off his face but couldn’t and started tapping. Joel finally broke his silence, shouting, “Say it!”

The ref got the mic in front of Archangel and finally, he said, **“I Quit.”**

WINNER: **Joel Kovach** in 32:52

RATING: [A](#)

21) Joel rolled out of the ring and left. Archangel slowly got to his feet and wobbled around.

And then Christian Faith, Tim Westybrook, Dark Angel, and Yoshimi Mushashibo charged in. Archangel looked relieved, but that changed as Christian hit a Leap of Faith, taking Archangel down. Dark Angel vaulted to the top of the ropes and hit a Falling Angel Moonsault. Tim dropped him to the mat with an Unstoppable Force, and then Yoshimi ... well, you get the idea.

Apocalypse stood around Archangel, who looked about ready to pass out in the Lock, when Joel Kovach came charged back to the ring, only this time, he wasn’t alone.

Wanda Fish and Eric Eisen were with him.

The three of them dove under the ropes and attacked Apocalypse, taking them down one by one until finally, they bailed. Eric, Wanda, and Joel stood at the ropes as if daring them to come back.

And then Joel turned to face Archangel. Archangel looked up at him, cringing as if expecting to be attacked again.

Instead, Joel offered him his hand.

Archangel looked at it, unsure, and then finally took it. Joel hauled him up to his feet and stared him in the eye. Archangel stared back, but then nodded. He shook Joel’s hand and then raised it in victory.

RATING: A

22) **RANDY BUMFHOLE vs. DARK ANGEL (c)** for the **SWF North American Championship**

Randy made his way out first, pausing only for a moment to also shake hands with Archangel. Then Dark Angel came out, after a long pause, presumably to make sure the coast was clear.

These two put on a great battle, almost great enough to make people forget about what they had just seen. I had actually hoped that this one would give people a chance to catch their breath. No such luck. Jerry waxed poetic about Randy's pursuit of championship gold. Emma stayed grounded in reality, pointing out the many ways that Dark stayed one step ahead of Randy. Peter simply relegated himself to identifying a number of high-flying and high-impact spots.

Finally, as Randy tried to hit the Bumfhole Buster, Dark Angel turned it into a devastating implant DDT. He then scooped up Randy and finished him off with a Descent into Hell.

WINNER: **Dark Angel** in 17:55

RATING: A*

23) A video played, hyping the match between Marc DuBois and Yoshimi Mushashibo.

RATING: A

24) **MARC DuBOIS (c) vs. YOSHIMI MUSHASHIBO** for the **SWF World Heavyweight Championship**

Jerry billed this as a young champ with everything to prove versus a man who had yet to be beaten cleanly in the SWF. He reminded folks that the times Yoshimi has lost, it was either due to disqualification or because he was in a tag match and his partner was pinned. Emma called those technicalities. Jerry suggested she try saying that to Yoshimi. That kept her quiet.

If there were any doubts about Marc's ability to headline, they were erased with this match. He was poised, he was calm, every inch a champion. Yoshimi came to the ring looking intense and ready to rip Marc to pieces.

From the opening bell, the crowd was on their feet, especially as Marc ducked an extremely overconfident attempt at getting him into the Yoshimi Lock. Marc fired back by almost hitting the Marc of Excellence. The two competitors eyed each other warily but with newfound respect.

Once they locked up, the match took off from there. Both men scored near falls; Marc suffered the first, Yoshimi getting to two before he could kick out. But he fired back by nearly pinning Yoshimi as well.

Amazingly, neither man seemed to tire as the match wore on. They took short breaks, locking in holds designed to wear their opponent down, but as soon as those holds were broken, they kept going as if the match had only just started.

Marc finally got behind Yoshimi and tried to go for the Marc of Excellence. Yoshimi managed to break free, slipping behind Marc and getting him in the Full Nelson. After a brief struggle, Yoshimi managed to kick Marc's legs out from under him, sitting down hard on his back. Marc struggled and strained, trying to find any give in the Lock and then slowly fell still. The ref checked him, then grabbed his arm and lifted it, letting it drop once ... twice ...

The third time it stayed up. More than that, it tensed. The other arm rose with it and tensed as well. Soon, Yoshimi had a surprised look on his face as Marc slowly began to rise from the mat, pushing himself up on his knees. And then, as the crowd roared in delight, Marc did something that no one in the SWF had done before.

He broke the Yoshimi Lock.

Yoshimi fell away, a stunned look on his face as Marc clawed his way up the ropes. Yoshimi charged forward and kicked him in the gut, then tried to get him in the Lock again. Marc blocked it and slipped behind Yoshimi, getting him in the Model Solution instead. Yoshimi struggled, trying desperately to find some way to the ropes. But then, much to the shock of the announcers and accompanied by the cheers of the crowd, Yoshimi tapped out.

WINNER: **Marc DuBois** in 27:05

RATING: **A***

25) For the first time, the wear of the match seemed to show in Marc, who nearly collapsed as his title belt was handed to him. Even Emma had to grudgingly admit that he had earned the right to celebrate as he rolled out of the ring and did just that, crossing the security barrier to do so with his fans.

RATING: **A***

THE AFTERMATH

I think this could be the show of the year, but I've been wrong about that before. Good show overall and the final rating is a nice way to cap it all off.

FINAL RATING: **A***

FROM SWF.COM -

Quote:

Quick results from "Awesome Impact!"

Rick Law & Bruce the Giant defeated Rich Money & Chance Fortune - A

Delirious Dan & Katharina Stevanovic defeated Flex & Pex - C+

The Outcasts defeated Armageddon (c) for the SWF Tag Team Championship - A

Eric Tyler defeated Sam Keith - A

Joel Kovach defeated Archangel in an "I Quit" Match - A

*Dark Angel (c) defeated Randy Bumhole to retain the SWF North American Championship - A**

*Marc DuBois (c) defeated Yoshimi Mushashibo to retain the SWF World Heavyweight Championship - A**

FINAL SHOW RATING - A*

The End

A Change of Plans

My head was reeling as I entered SWF headquarters the day after “Awesome Impact!” I had barely slept the night before. So many plans! So many ideas! I could already see how storylines were starting to form:

Professor Nero would slowly try to mold Dan into his own image, a hateful, cruel individual while Katharina tried desperately to save the man she loved.

AFKAP would fracture as Jack Bruce, jealous of Troy Tornado’s success, tried to top him in every way. The last time Troy and Jack feuded, Troy had been the heel and Jack the face. It would be fun to reverse the roles and see what happened.

The newly redeemed Archangel would team up with Joel and form a tag team known as “The Survivors”, a little wink and a nod to the smarks, and they would systematically tear down the rest of Apocalypse, led by Dark Angel.

Eric Tyler, the denizen of the old school, would clash with Wolf Hawkins, the embodiment of the new.

I would even throw Richard a bone. *Wanda and Marc would celebrate Marc’s victory by getting hitched in an impromptu service. I could see Marc becoming Richard’s favorite son as he continued to garner glory for himself, leading a bitter and jealous Eric Eisen to clash with his brother-in-law for the World Heavyweight Championship.*

That was only a fraction of the roster. I could try to bring in more international stars so Yoshimi wouldn’t be so lonely. Maybe start a women’s division. So many possibilities. I had to start plotting it all out right away...

I barely noticed that Richard was standing at the end of the hallway, his arms folded across his chest.

“Scapino, my office, now.”

I went down the hall, thinking that he would want to discuss licensing or marketing or where we should book the next venue. I walked into his office and came up short.

Lined up behind Richard’s expansive desk was the entire board of directors. None of them were smiling.

Uh oh.

Richard sat behind his desk and motioned for me to take the chair across from him. I did, searching the board members’ faces for any glimmer of sympathy. I thought I might have spotted some in Sarah’s eyes, but not much.

“What’s going on?”

“We need to have a talk, specifically about the way you’ve been booking matches in my company,” Richard said. “For starters, you can explain to me why we still have Delirious Dan on our roster when I told you to let him go to CGC or USPW.”

“Begging your pardon, sir,” I said, thinking it wise to show as much respect and deference as possible. “You never actually ordered me to do that. You suggested it. I considered it and thought it best to keep him on, especially in light of his progress and the fact that I could pair him with Professor Nero in what I think will be a fun storyline....”

“Yet the fact remains that you didn’t listen to me,” Richard said. “Just as you didn’t listen to me about pushing my son.”

“That’s true, I haven’t,” I conceded. “I felt it better to resolve the feud between Joel and Archangel first. But I have an idea that I think you’ll be very pleased with, sir.”

“Did you think I would be pleased with this?” Richard said, tossing a magazine at me.

I caught it out of the air and glanced at the front cover. It was a copy of Pro Wrestling Hits Magazine. A picture of Richard Eisen stared at me and for a moment, I thought it was the January issue. It certainly looked like the same photo. But then I took a closer look. Someone had Photoshopped a pair of horns on Richard’s head and made his eyes glow with unholy light. Splashed across the bottom of the page were the words: “The REAL Richard Eisen revealed!”

My hands shaking, I flipped to the cover story. It seems that several people had complained about Richard’s self-serving article from a few months ago and wanted to set the record straight. Tommy Cornell and Nemesis were included, rehashing their old beef with Richard over the match that cost them both their jobs.

But the bulk of the article was devoted to inside information, provided by someone high-up in the SWF’s ranks. This unnamed individual said that Richard’s ego was out of control, that he was taking credit for decisions he didn’t make. This source also gave me credit, by name, for Delirious Dan’s limited success, Wanda’s historic title run, Karma, Apocalypse, the Anonymous Avenger, everything. The author of the article waxed poetic, calling Richard a scared little man who was afraid of fading out of the limelight.

I looked up at Richard. He glared back at me.

“So why did you do it?”

Ice clawed its way up my throat. “You think I’m the source?”

“You’re the one who gains the most from that slander. Who else would have said that stuff? I can’t believe you would do this to me after all I’ve given you.” He went off on a rant, rambling through a paranoid world where I was secretly conspiring to ruin his good name and force him into early retirement. I’m not sure exactly what I would have gained from this scheme, but Richard seemed quite sure I was out to get him.

As his tirade continued, heat surged up my spine. I began to quake in the chair. It was odd; I could feel tears forming in my eyes, but at the same time, I was pretty sure that I could spit fire at Richard if I wanted to. Richard called me all sorts of names: a no-talent hack; a washed out wreck with no actual ideas of my own. He said that the only reason I succeeded was because he had assembled such a talented roster in the first place.

I lost it, though, when he called me a traitor.

“Now hold it!” I bellowed. “Mr. Eisen, I know we’ve had our differences lately, and I realize that’s just as much my fault as it was yours. But let me remind you of something: when I came here, you were running scared of TCW. Tommy Cornell may not have had the most dynamic, youthful roster at the time, but he was slowly positioning himself to cut your legs right out from under you. But I was able to hold him off by raiding his roster and bringing his best talent over here ... well, maybe not BJ Shearer, but that’s beside the point!

“I’ve given you almost three and a half years of loyal service, going out on the road with every show and never once complaining about how it’s affected my life. I’ve poured my heart and soul into this company and made it something that people talk about. After all that, I think I deserve at least the benefit of a doubt!”

“No, you don’t,” Richard shot back. “As far as I’m concerned, you’re done here. Pack up your things. You’re fired!”

Moving On....

I suspect Richard considered himself a generous man. He actually gave me fifteen minutes to clear out my office before security would toss me out into the streets. I had to march back to my office, ignoring the stunned looks from the office workers who poked their heads into the halls to see who had incurred the boss's wrath. As I passed each one, I could hear the whispering begin. No doubt the news had spread through the whole building and would reach the training center soon enough.

Sure enough, a few minutes later, the door to my office banged open. Archangel stood in the doorway. His face fell when he saw me shoving my personal items into a small cardboard box.

"It's true? He really fired you?"

I nodded, stopping for a moment to look at a picture taken two years ago. It was of Richard and me at a bar after a particularly good Warzone. We were smiling, raising a glass in toast to the camera. I considered leaving it, but decided against it. This may not have been the way I wanted to leave the SWF, but this had been my home and yes, Richard had even been my friend. I tucked it into the box carefully.

"So that's it? You're just going to roll over and take it?"

"What do you want me to do? The whole board was there and they didn't utter one peep the whole time!"

"But this can't be legal! It's ... it's ..."

"It's over," I said, collapsing into my desk. I looked it over. Mostly cleaned off and out. Just a few contracts that whoever replaced me would have to go through.

A nagging suspicion began to grow at the back of my mind. I frowned and looked at Archangel. "You're the source, aren't you?"

Archangel looked at me blankly. "The what?"

"You're the one who called Pro Wrestling Hits. You and Dan overheard Richard and me that one night, you're the one who brought me the issue with Richard's interview ... this is all your fault! You had to go and..."

"Whoa! I don't have any idea what you're talking about!"

"Oh, don't give me that! The latest issue of PWHM? The insider information on how Richard claimed my stories as his? Ring any bells?"

"Scap, I don't have any earthly idea what you're talking about. I've never talked to Pro Wrestling Hits, not since they published a really nasty editorial about how the Survivors lost all their money when Awesome Max Wrestling went belly up."

"Then who did it?"

"No idea. Could have been anyone."

Silence. He finally broke it.

"For what it's worth, I'm sorry."

"Yeah. Me too."

"So what will you do now?"

I shrugged. "I've got no earthly idea. Travel? Maybe move back to Minneapolis. I can't imagine myself staying

on the East Coast now.”

“But that’s not right,” Archangel insisted. “You can’t let Richard do this to you!”

I sighed, shuffling some of the contracts around. A few of these hadn’t been finalized yet. “What do you want me to do? Sue him? He’s got much deeper pockets than mine and he’d probably win ... and then make me pay his legal fees on top of it.”

“There has to be something!”

My eyes fell on one contract. A smile tugged at the corner of my lips.

“Maybe there is.”

I left SWF Headquarters with my head held high. Archangel escorted me out, glaring at the security guards that Richard had sicced on me. It felt surreal, almost like there should be cameras filming the whole thing for the next episode of Invasion! I could almost hear Jerry Eisen debating whether or not I should have been fired with Jason Azaria.

A couple of wrestlers popped up to say good-bye. Robert Oxford, my trusty mole from TCW, promised to keep an eye on things here and let me know what was happening. Professor Nero, for reasons I didn’t understand, seemed more upset than Archangel. Joel Kovach slapped me on the shoulder, thanking me for everything I had done for him. Even Jerry Eisen showed up, thanking me for my years of service to the company and offering what we both knew was an empty promise to help me if I needed it in the future.

But the good-bye that hurt the most was Wanda’s. She met me by my car, tears streaming down her cheeks, begging me to stay. “If it weren’t for you, I’d still be in Oregon and nobody would know who I am.”

I smiled at her. “That’s not true. If you had stayed in Oregon, you would have dazzled everyone and Richard would have to be worried about an all women’s promotion taking down his beloved company.”

She laughed, a mirthless chuckle that broke into a sob. She then rushed forward, kissing me on the cheek, and then dashed back into the building.

I placed my box in my car and turned back to Archangel and shook his hand, joking he’d better get back inside before Richard thought he was conspiring with me. He shook my offered hand, but then pulled me into a hug before heading back.

I looked over the building, feeling a certain amount of weight lifting from my shoulders. It had been a good run, no matter how it ended.

And, I’d like to think, that as I got into my car, the last sound I heard was Richard Eisen’s anguished scream as he looked at Delirious Dan’s new contract with the SWF: a lifetime agreement.

At \$75,000 a month.

Sometimes it’s the little victories that count the most.